

Kansas City, Mo. Public Library

**Business and Technical
Department**

NOT TO BE TAKEN FROM DEPARTMENT

CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
INTRODUCTION	9	4. Ferns	217
Sec. 1. GENERAL INDEX	11	5. Vegetables	221
Sec. 2. GEOGRAPHY	83	6. Fruits	226
1. Africa	89	7. Trees	231
2. Asia	101	Sec. 10. ZOOLOGY	
3. North America	115	1. Microscopic Life (See Sec. 3)	
4. South America	129	2. Insects	249
5. Europe	136	a. Butterflies	259
6. Australia	142	b. Moths	263
7. Islands	143	3. Marine Life	266
8. Polar Regions	151	4. Fishes	271
Sec. 3. MICROSCOPY	157	5. Amphibians	289
Sec. 4. ATMOSPHERE	163	6. Reptiles (Snakes).....	293
Sec. 5. ASTRONOMY	169	a. Lizards	301
Sec. 6. METEOROLOGY	177	b. Turtles	303
Sec. 7. GEOLOGY	181	7. Birds	305
Sec. 8. PALEONTOLOGY (Fossil Vertebrates)	191	8. Mammals	360
Sec. 9. BOTANY		a. Primates (Monkeys)	399
1. Microscopic Life (See Sec. 3)		Sec. 11. ANTHROPOLOGY	401
2. Plants	196	Sec. 12. HYGIENE, HEALTH	423
3. Flowers	204	Sec. 13. FOOD AND DRINK.....	433
Sec. 10. ZOOLOGY		Sec. 14. EQUIPMENT	447
1. Microscopic Life (See Sec. 3)		Sec. 15. MAIN BIBLIOGRAPHY....	455
2. Insects	249	SUPPLEMENTAL BIBLIOGRAPHY	574
a. Butterflies	259		
b. Moths	263		
3. Marine Life	266		
4. Fishes	271		
5. Amphibians	289		
6. Reptiles (Snakes).....	293		
a. Lizards	301		
b. Turtles	303		
7. Birds	305		
8. Mammals	360		
a. Primates (Monkeys)	399		

016.590 A46n 1022091

**Kansas City
Public Library**



This Volume is for
REFERENCE USE ONLY

NATURAL HISTORY INDEX-GUIDE

Natural History Index-Guide

AN INDEX TO 3,365 BOOKS AND PERIODICALS
IN LIBRARIES

A GUIDE TO THINGS NATURAL
IN THE FIELD

*Where and how to find the most important objects of natural
interest in all countries as described in the leading publications
by the popular authors and well-known scientists and explorers
of various nationalities*

BRENT ALTSHELER
Compiler

Second Edition Revised and Enlarged
In 15 Sections, with 23 Divisions



THE H. W. WILSON COMPANY

NEW YORK

1940

Copyright 1936, 1940
By Brent Altscheler
Louisville, Ky , U.S.A.

First Published September 1936
under the imprint

Natural History Publishing Company
Louisville, Kentucky

Second edition, May 1940

Printed in the United States of America

Scientific Collaborators

(Listed in the order in which the sections appear)

GEOGRAPHY (Divs. 1, 2, 3) Lawrence Martin, Chief, Division of Maps, Library of Congress.

GEOGRAPHY (Divs. 4, 5, 6, 7, 8) Elizabeth T. Platt, Librarian, American Geographical Society.

MICROSCOPY. Florence E. Meier, Research Associate, Division of Radiation and Organism, Smithsonian Institution.

ATMOSPHERE, ASTRONOMY. Loyal B. Aldrich, Assistant Director, Astrophysical Observatory, Smithsonian Institution.

GEOLOGY. Ray S. Bassler, Author, Authority and Curator, Department of Geology, United States National Museum.

PALEONTOLOGY. Charles W. Gilmore, Author, Authority and Curator, Vertebrate Paleontology, United States National Museum.

PLANTS, FLOWERS, TREES. Ellsworth P. Killip, Author, Authority and Curator, Division of Plants, United States National Museum.

FERNS. W. R. Maxon, Author, Authority, and Curator, Division of Plants, Smithsonian Institution.

VEGETABLES, FRUITS. C. O. Erlanson, Ecologist, Bureau of Plant Industry, United States Department of Agriculture.

INSECTS. Edward A. Chapin, Curator, Division of Insects, United States National Museum.

BUTTERFLIES, MOTHS. Frank E. Watson, Field Naturalist and Curator, Entomology.

MARINE LIFE. Waldo L. Schmitt, Author, Authority, and Curator, Marine Invertebrates, United States National Museum and C. R. Shoemaker, Dr. Schmitt's associate on the museum staff.

FISHES. Leonard P. Schultz, Author, Authority, and Curator, Division of Fishes, United States National Museum.

AMPHIBIANS, REPTILES. Doris M. Cochran, Author, Authority and Assistant Curator, Division of Reptiles and Batrachians, United States National Museum.

BIRDS. Herbert Friedmann, Author, Authority and Curator, Division of Birds, United States National Museum.

MAMMALS. Remington Kellogg, Author, Authority and Assistant Curator, Division of Mammals, United States National Museum.

HYGIENE, HEALTH. Blake Beem, Librarian, Medical Department, University of Louisville.

NOTE. An occasional reference is made to a rare book in the Bibliography, Section 15, and the Library of Congress union catalog symbols are used to tell where a copy is located; as in the entry under Abercromby, John, (M B) means that a copy of *A trip through the Eastern Caucasus*, . . . by Abercromby, is in the Boston Public Library.

A few key-books are designated (U D M), "undeveloped material," the volume not having been examined, but referred to.

For correct page numbers for references, as a rule, see Index or Contents of the various books referred to.

In the interest of brevity the publication address is omitted in the numerous entries referring to well-known periodicals. They are:

Geographical Review, New York

Hygeia, Chicago

National Geographic Magazine, Washington, D.C.

Nature Magazine, Washington, D.C.

Natural History, New York

CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
INTRODUCTION	9	4. Ferns	217
Sec. 1. GENERAL INDEX	11	5. Vegetables	221
Sec. 2. GEOGRAPHY	83	6. Fruits	226
1. Africa	89	7. Trees	231
2. Asia	101	Sec. 10. ZOOLOGY	
3. North America	115	1. Microscopic Life (See Sec. 3)	
4. South America	129	2. Insects	249
5. Europe	136	a. Butterflies	259
6. Australia	142	b. Moths	263
7. Islands	143	3. Marine Life	266
8. Polar Regions	151	4. Fishes	271
Sec. 3. MICROSCOPY	157	5. Amphibians	289
Sec. 4. ATMOSPHERE	163	6. Reptiles (Snakes).....	293
Sec. 5. ASTRONOMY	169	a. Lizards	301
Sec. 6. METEOROLOGY	177	b. Turtles	303
Sec. 7. GEOLOGY	181	7. Birds	305
Sec. 8. PALEONTOLOGY (Fossil		8. Mammals	360
Vertebrates)	191	a. Primates (Monkeys)	399
Sec. 9. BOTANY		Sec. 11. ANTHROPOLOGY	401
1. Microscopic Life (See Sec. 3)		Sec. 12. HYGIENE, HEALTH	423
2. Plants	196	Sec. 13. FOOD AND DRINK.....	433
3. Flowers	204	Sec. 14. EQUIPMENT	447
Sec. 15. MAIN BIBLIOGRAPHY....	455	SUPPLEMENTAL BIBLIOGRAPHY .	574

Synopsis

	Authors	Headings	References
Geography	643		
Africa		282	2,122
Asia		352	2,350
North America		434	2,276
South America		179	1,073
Europe		197	797
Australia		16	84
Islands		333	1,134
Polar Regions	64	150	653
Total	707	1,943	10,489
Microscopy	49	115	556
Atmosphere	38	54	244
Astronomy	64	149	1,111
Meteorology	28	96	462
Geology	40	254	1,284
Paleontology	20	192	690
Total	239	860	4,347
Botany			
Plants	35	242	996
Flowers	29	466	2,283
Ferns	11	96	289
Vegetables	22	98	558
Fruits	24	95	544
Trees	96	400	2,953
Total	217	1,397	7,623
Zoology			
Insects	37	229	1,736
Butterflies	15	118	452
Moths	14	85	231
Marine Life	19	136	691
Fishes	111	542	2,878
Amphibians	22	105	242
Reptiles	100	290	1,136
Birds	321	1,144	10,560
Mammals	308	738	6,720
Total	947	3,387	24,646
Anthropology	197	859	2,600
Hygiene	25	317	1,184
Food and Drink	11	387	2,107
Equipment		297	1,067
Total	2,343	9,447	54,063

The total number of names of authors and authorities appearing in the main bibliography is 2,275. The number of titles referred to by these writers is 3,365. These figures do not include the supplemental bibliography found in the last pages of the volume, following the main bibliography.

Introduction

The sequence pursued in presenting this work in fifteen sections appears to be the most satisfactory, logical, and natural. For the convenience of consultants the General Index is first, followed by the geographical section. The general bibliography comes last. The relationship between the other sections, 3 to 14, is more or less arbitrary; also between the divisions in the geographical and botanical sections. The order adopted for the eight divisions of the zoological section is not an unanimous choice. Scientists do not entirely agree on the natural relationship between the groups of atoms, ants, oysters, fishes, frogs, snakes, birds, and mammals, as represented in the eight consecutive divisions of animal life, but the sequence used seems best suited to the purpose.

In the first edition of the NATURAL HISTORY INDEX-GUIDE, the bibliography, or list of titles analyzed, came first. For convenience to consultants this new edition is introduced by an alphabetical list of all the subjects referred to. The consultant is expected to start here. This General Index facilitates the use of the book and removes the more or less artificial lines between sections and divisions. It is especially useful for beginners who are unfamiliar with the scientific classifications.

The subjects listed in the General Index are accompanied by the page-numbers, referring to their places in the various sections where the names of the authors and authorities are grouped under their appropriate subject-headings. Under each subject the consultant will find listed alphabetically the names of authors to be consulted. These names carry the consultant further along to the bibliography in Section 15 where the writers' names are alphabetically listed with complete data necessary to find, in the library, the book or magazine publishing the information sought.

In the first edition of this INDEX the asterisk (*) was used liberally to designate writers most frequently referred to. In the second edition this method has been superseded by the use of limited sectional and divisional bibliographies, with abbreviated titles, leaving little use for the asterisk. The authors or authorities selected for each of these limited lists are, as a rule, specialists in the scientific knowledge represented by the respective division or section. An exception to this treatment is the section on geography which is represented by one general bibliography in which only one division, the polar regions, is given a special list of authors. Here travel has been facilitated, discovery prosecuted and literature increased largely through the comparatively recent invention and advancement of aviation assisted by the radio.

In the fifteen divisions of animal and plant life, the authors invariably refer to the English subject-headings under which their works are listed. The corresponding scientific names in Latin are usually given where known. Some authors do not give them. Where a common name calls for a plurality of Latin terms the latter are usually omitted. This occurs where a popular name is a misfit or is loosely applied to different structural forms found in different localities.

The distinction between the singular and plural used in the topics to represent the species and genera respectively is not always scientifically consistent. The singular is sometimes conveniently used where the plural might be scientifically preferred.

In assigning the Latin terms quite a number of the highest authorities have collaborated. Their names are mentioned in the various sections and divisions on which they have collaborated. They are curators serving in the leading sci-

tific institutions and museums, authors of text books and writers of popular books and magazine articles in the sections or divisions their activities represent. The books are referred to for their scientific value and the short sketches in popular periodicals are also valuable for their greater accessibility, especially in the smaller libraries.

Preference has been given uniformly to books and magazines which have their own individual indices, rendering a repetition of page numbers to references not only unnecessary but for several good reasons undesirable. A very small percentage of unindexed books are used and references to them either have been given page numbers or the materials referred to are easily located in lists of contents and illustrations.

No attempt has been made to set up a standard of authority through acts of inclusion or exclusion of writers. Consistent with accessibility, the best information obtainable has been referred to for description of the most interesting common things found in the forests, fields, waters, in the earth, in the skies, in the air, and in human life, as represented in the library records in natural history. This book does not present directly information *per se*. Its purpose is to give leads to information, to tell where and how to become reliably informed on the thousands of subject treated. The INDEX renders more serviceable the many publications on natural history preserved in all libraries for general information. It is neither perfect nor complete—it never could be, but it should be found a useful guide book in natural history and an indispensable library tool.

BRENT ALTSHELER

Louisville, Kentucky
March 1940

General Index

Following is an alphabetical list of all the subject-headings which are grouped in the various sections and divisions in which they are classed. There are approximately 9,447 place-names and natural objects in botany, zoology, etc., including their corresponding scientific terms in Latin of about 4,200. Following this index are the various units in which the subject-headings are duplicated over their respective lists of references. The Main Bibliography comes next and, finally, the Supplementary Bibliography.

- Aard-vark 364
Aard-wolf 364
Ababwa 404
Abakota 404
Abarambo 404
Abastor erythrogrammus 299
Abelmoschus esculentus 223
Abeokuta 89
Aberdare Mts. 89
Abies 238
Abies amabilis 238
Abies balsamea 238
Abies nobilis 238
Abies venusta 238
Abisanga 404
Aborigines 404
Abronia, Pink *Abronia umbellata* 205
Abronia, Yellow *Abronia latifolia* 205
Abronia elliptica 215
Abscess 424
Abyssinia - Habesh - Ethiopia 89
Abyssinian Alps 89
Abyssinians 404
Acacia 233
Acacia 246
Acacia greggii 199
Acacia koa 240
Acanthis linaria 347
Acanthocybium solandri 287
Acanthophus antarcticus 295
Acanthuridae 285
Accipiter cooperii 331
Accipiter velox 332
Acer 241
Acer negundo 235
Acer nigrum 241
Acer pennsylvanicum 241
Acer platanoides 241
Acer rubrum 241
Acer saccharinum 241
Acer saccharum 241
Acer saccharum var. 241
Achagua 404
Achillea millefolium 216
Achrochordus javanicus 298
Acid, Hydrochloric 183
Acinonyx jubatus 372, 383
Acipenser rubicundus 285
Acipenser sturio 285
Acipenser transmontanus 285
Acipenseridae 285
Ackawoi 404
Acoma 404
Aconagua, Mt., River, Province 129
Acomtum 211
Acorn "Coffee" 434
Acorn-bread and Mush 434
Acorns 434
Acorus calamus 208
Acraea-moth 264
Acre, Prov. 129
Acrididae (Grasshoppers) 254; (Locust) 255
Acris gryllus 291
Acrobates 389
Acrochordus 300
Actaea 227
Actas luna 264
Actinians *Actiniaria* 159
Actitis macularia 348
Acwoios 404
Adams, Mt. 115
Adana 101
Adansonia digitata 234
Adansonia madagascariensis 235
Adare, Cape 153
Addax *Addax nasomaculatus* 364
Adder 295
Adder, Death, Australian 295
Adder's Tongue 218
Adelaide Island 153
Adélie Land 153
Adeloccephala bicolor 264
Aden, Gulf 101
Adenium *Adenium* 233
Adenoids 424
Adenota 382
Adenota kob 382
Adenota kob kob 372
Adenota kob leucotis 394
Adenota kob thomasi 394
Adenota vardonii 389
Adiantum capillus-veneris 220
Adiantum pedatum 219
Adirondack Mts. 115
Admiral, Red 260
Admiral, White 260
Admirals 260
Admiralty Islands 143
Adrian Mts. 89
Adriatic 136
Aechmophorus clarki 328
Aechmophorus occidentalis 328
Aegialitis 344
Aegialitis meloda 344, 345
Aegialitis semipalmatus 345
Aeolian Erosion 183
Aepyceros melampus 381
Aepyornis (Paleontology) 192; (Birds) 309
Aesculapian Snake 295
Aesculus 235
Aesculus hippocastanum 239
Aethia 309
Afghanistan, Afghan-Land 101
Afghans 404
Afrapavo 341
Agaricus campestris 223
Agate 183
Agathis australis 243
Agave *Agave* 198, 200
Agave americana 199
Agave fourcroydes; *Agave silalana* 202
Agelanus phoeniceus (Black-bird, Red-winged) 310; (Redwing) 348
Agelaius tricolor 348
Agelena naevia 257
Ageratum 205
Ageronia 260
Aging Fast 424
Agkistrodon mokasen (Chunk-head snake) 296; Pilot snake) 299
Agkistrodon piscivorus 296, 298, 301
Aglais antiopa (Camberwell Beauty) 260; (Mourning-Cloak) 261
Aglais californica 262
Aglais j-asubum 260
Agoseris *Agoseris retrorsa* 205
Agouti, Guatus 364
Agriocharis ocellata 355
Agriocherus 192
Agrostemma githago 207
Agrostis palustris 200

- Aguacate 434
 Aguacate, Mt. 115
 Aguardiente 434
 Aguaruna 404
 Ague 424
 Aguja or Agu 273
 Ahaggar. *See* Hoggar 92
 Ailanthus *Ailanthus altissima* 233
Ailuropoda 388
Ailuropoda melanoleucus 367
 Ainu 404
 Air or Ahir 89
 Air (Microscopy) 159;
 (Atmosphere) 164
 Air, Liquid 164
 Air, Rare 164
 Air-currents 164
 Air-plant 198
Air sponsa 318, 321
 Akabah, Gulf 101
 Akka 404
 Akoma 295
 Ala Shan Kingdom 101
 Alabama 115
Alabama argillacea 264
 Alabama Terrapin 303
 Alabaster 183
 Alacaluf 404
 Alamo River 115
 Aland Islands 143
 Alaska 115
 Alaska Shoe-pac 447
 Alaskan, Alpine 260
 Alastan Mts. 101
Alaudidae 336, 350
 Albacores 273
 Albania, Shqipëria 136
 Albanians 404
 Albatross 309
 Albatross, Black-footed 309
 Albatross, Cautious 309
 Albatross, Dusky 309
 Albatross, Gill's 309
 Albatross, Short-tailed 309
 Albatross, Sooty 309
 Albatross, Speckled 309
 Albatross, Spectacled 309
 Albatross, Wandering 309
 Albatross, Yellow-nosed 309
 Albemarle Sound 115
 Albert Edward Nyanza (Lake) 89
 Alberta 115
 Albertosaurus 192
 Albino Frog 290
Albula vulpes (Bonefish) 274; (Ladyfish) 279
Alca torda 309
 Alcatraz 309
Alcedinidae 336
Alcelaphus buselaphus jacksoni 380
Alcelaphus cokeii 380
Alcelaphus lichtensteini 382
Alcelaphus neumanni 380
Alces alces alces 376, 386
Alces alces bedfordiae 376, 386
Alces americana 386
Alicidae 309
 Alcohol (Hygiene, Health) 424; (Food and Drink) 434
 Aldabra Island Tortoise 303
 Aldan River & Mts. 101
 Aldebaran 169
 Alder 233
 Alder, Black 233
 Alderney 143
 Ale 434
Alectoris 313
 Alenk River 101
 Aleppo 101
Aleurites moluccana 235
 Aleutian Islands, Peninsula 143
 Aleuts 404
 Alewife 273
 Alexander River 115
 Alfalfa 198
 Algae (Microscopy) 159;
 (Plants) 198
 Algae, Blue-Green 159
 Algae, Brown 159
 Algae, Green 159
 Algae, Red 159
 Algae, Yellow-Green 159
 Algarroba 233
 Algeria, Algérie 89
 Algoa Bay 89
 Algol 169
 Algonkian 183
 Algonquins 404
 Alkali (Microscopy) 159;
 (Geology) 183
 Allahabad 101
 Allamanda *Allamanda* 205
Alle alle 309, 317
 Allegheny, Mts., River 115
 Allegheny Salamander 290
 Allen's Snake 295
 Allergy 424
 Alligator (Paleontology) 192; (Reptiles) 295
 Alligator Frog 290
 Alligator Lizard 301
Alligator mississippiensis 295
 Alligator Turtle 303
 Alligator's-tail Tree 233
Allionia nyctaginea 215
Allium 212
Allium cepa 223
Allium cernuum 212
Allium fimbriatum 212
Allium porrum 223
Allium sativum (Plants) 199; (Vegetables) 223
Allium schoenoprasum 223
Allium vineale 199
 Allosaurus 192
 Allspice 198
 See also Pimento 442
 Alluvial Plains 183
 Almond 233
 Almonds 434
 Almora 101
 Almus 233
 Aloes *Aloe* 198
Alopecurus alpinus 199
Alopec lagopus 377
Alopec lagopus pribilofensis 377
Alopis vulpes 284
Alopothen aegyptiacus 326
Alosa alabamiae 284
Alosa ohienensis 284
Alosa sapidissima 284
Alouatta ursina 399
 Alpaca 364
 Alpagatas or Rope sandals 447
 Alpenstock 447
 Alpha Centauri 169
 Alpha Particles, Rays 159
 Alps Mts. 136
Alsophila pometaria 258
 Altai Mts. or Alta Yin Ula 101
 Altair 169
 Althaea *Althaea* 205
 Altitude 178
 Alto-cumulus 178
 Alto-stratus 178
 Alumbongo Mts. 89
 Aluminum 183
Alutera scripta 287
Alysiodes bimaculata 264
Alytes obstetricans 291
 Am Dafok Swamp 89
 Amahuacas 404
 Amaranth, Common *Amaranthus hybridus* 205
Amaranthus 201, 202
Amaroucium pellucidum 269
 Amata 233
 Amatitlan Lake 115
 Amatongaland 89
 Amazon River 129
 Amazonas Territory 129
 Amazonia 129
Ambassia ranga 282
 Amber 183
 Amber-fishes 273
 Amber-jack 273
Ambloplites rupestris 274, 277, 282
Amblyopsis spelaeus 274
Amblyrhynchus 269
Amblyrhynchus cristatus 302
Amblyscirtes aenus 261
 Ambon 143
 Ambrosia 201
Ambrosia trifida 214
Ambystoma 290
Ambystoma jeffersonianum 290
Ambystoma maculatum 290
Ambystoma opacum 290
Ambystoma texanum 290
Ambystoma tigrinum 290
Ameiurus natalis 275

- Amelanchier* (Plants) 202;
 (Fruits) 227, 228;
 (Trees) 245
 American Bell-toad. *See*
 Tailed frog 292
 American Desert 115
 American ostrich. *See* Rhea
 348
 American toad 290
 Ameranth 101
 Amethyst 183
Amia calva (Bow-fin) 274;
 (Dogfish) 276
Ammodorcas clarkei 374
Ammodytes americanus 279
 Ammonia (Geology) 183;
 (Hygiene, Health) 424
 Ammoniares 404
Ammotragus lervia (Sheep,
 Barbary) 393; (Sheep,
 Maned) 393
 Ammunition containers 447
 Amnyi Machen Mts. 101
 Amoebae *Amoeba proteus*
 159
Ampeloea myron 265
Ampeloea versicolor 265
Amphibolurus barbatus 301
Amphion nesusus 265
Amphipoda, *Cyamus boopis*
 270
 Amphipods 267
Amphisbaena 302
Amphitrite ornata 270
Amphiuma 290
Amsinckia intermedia 208
 Ansonia, Willow *Ansonia*
tabernaemontana 198
 Amu Darya or Oxus River
 101
 Amur or Amoor Province,
 River, Bay 101
Amyda 304
Amygdalus persica 212, 229,
 243
Anabas testudineus 281
Anableps 276
Anacardium occidentale 235
 Anaconda 295
 Anadyr River & Gulf 101
Anaea portia 261
 Anaemia 424
Anagallis 213
Anagallis arvensis 213
Ananas sativus 229
Anarrhichas lupus 288
Anas 318, 321, 337
Anas aberti 318
Anas boschas 319
Anas breweri 318
Anas diazi 320
Anas domestica 320
Anas fulvigula 318, 337
Anas fulvigula fulvigula
 (Duck, Dusky Florida)
 319; (Duck, Florida) 319
Anas fulvigula maculosa
 320
Anas obscura 318
Anas platyrhynchos 319, 321,
 337
Anas rubripes 318, 321, 337
Anas tristis 257
 Anatinae 318
 Anatolia 101
 Anauqua 404
Anax junius 254
 Anchisaurus 192
 Anchobetas 273
 Anchovies 273
Ancylostoma or *Necator*
 258
Ancyloxypha numitor 261
 Andagua Valley 129
 Andalusia 136
 Anderson's Tree-frog or
 Tree-toad 290
 Andes, Continuation 153
 Andes Mts. 129
 Andorra 136
 Andree Land 153
 Andrewsarchus *Andrews-*
archus mongoliensis 192
 Andromeda 169
 Andros 143
 Androscoggin River 115
 Anemone *Anemone quinque-*
folia 205
 Anemone, Sea 267
 Angara River 101
 Angaribs, Arab beds 447
 Angel-fishes 273
 Angelica-tree 233
 Angina Pectoris 424
 Angler-fishes 273
 Anglesey 143
 Angle-wings 260
 Angeworms 424
 Angmagssalik 153
 Angola, Ambonde 89
 Angoni 404
 Angora Goat 364
 Angostura Bitters 424
Anguilla vulgaris 277
 Angwa River 89
Anhima cornuta 356
Anhimidae 349
Anhinga 350
Anhinga anhinga (Darters)
 316; (Turkey, Water) 355
 Ani, Groove-billed 309
 Ani, Smooth Billed 309
 Aniakchak Mt. 115
 Animalaya or Anamullay
 Hills 101
Anisota rubicunda 264
Anisota stigma 265
 Aniuu or Aniuu River 101
 Ankori, Ankor or Ankoro
 89
 Ankylosaurus *Ankylosaurus*
magniventris 192
 Annam or Anam (Fr.) 101
 Annamese 404
 Annatto 233
 Anno Island 143
Annona (Anona) 227;
 (Custard apple) 228
 Annulated Snake 295
 Anoa *Anoa* 364
 Anolis (Paleontology) 192
Anolis (Reptiles) 301, 302
 Anomoepus 192
 Anona 227
Anopheles punctipennis 256
Anoplopoma fimbria 276
 Anoplura 255
Anosia berenice 261
Anosia plexippus 261
Anous stolidus 354
Anser 327
Anser albifrons 311, 326, 327
Anser erythropus? 326
Anser fabalis 326
Anser indicus 326
Anser segetum 326
Anserinae 325
 Ant, Arboreal, Brazilian,
 Amazon 251
 Ant, Argentine 251
 Ant, Black 251
 Ant, Carpenter 251
 Ant, Common 251
 Ant, Common Red 251
 Ant, Driver 251
 Ant, Driver, South African
 251
 Ant, Fungus-growing 251
 Ant, Fungus-growing, Tex-
 an 251
 Ant, Harvesting 251
 Ant, Honey 251
 Ant, Leaf-cutting 251
 Ant, Mound-building 251
 Ant, Occident 251
 Ant, Red 251
 Ant, Slave-making 251
 Ant, Thatching 251
 Ant, Tree, Red 251
 Ant, Velvet 251
 Ant, White 251
 Antarctic 129
 Antares 169
 Ant-bear 364
 Ant-eater (Paleontology)
 192; (Mammals) 364
 Ant-eater, Egg-laying 364
 Ant-eater, Giant 364
 Ant-eater, Little Silky 364
 Ant-eater, Scaly 364
 Antelope 364
 Antelope, Africa 364
 Antelope, Asia 364
 Antelope, Tibet 364
Antennariidae 277
 Anter. *See* Campas 407
Anthidiinae 252
Anthonomus grandis 258
Anthornis 310
Anthropoides virgo 315
 Anthropophagi. *See* Man-
 eater 385
Anthus 354

- Anthus spinoletta rubescens* 344
Anthus spraguei 344
Antiaris toxicaria 246
 Anticline 183
Antidorsas marsupialis 394
 "Anti-drink" 434
 Antilles, Greater, Lesser 143
Antilocapra americana 389
Antelope cervicapra 368
 Anti-medicine 424
 Antimony 183
 Antipyrine 424
Antirrhinum majus 214
 Anti-scorbutic 434
 Anti-taurus 101
 Antitoxins 159
 Ant-lions 251
 Antrodemus 192
Antrostomus carolinensis 313
Antrostomus vociferus 357
 Ants 251
 Ants, Slave-making, American 251
 Anuesha 404
 Anzu River 129
Aotus vociferans 399
Aotus zonatis 399
 Aoudad, or Arui 364
 Apache 404
Apantesis proxima 265
Apantesis virgo 265
Apatela americana 264
Apatosaurus 192
 Ape, Night (Nacht Aapje) 365
 Ape-ape (Plants) 198;
 (Fruits) 227
 Apes 365
Aphanapteryx aphanapterix 309
Aphelocoma californica 335
 Aphididae 251
 Aphids (Microscopy) 159;
 (Insects) 251
 Aphis-lion 251
Aphriza 351
 Apingi-Land 89
Apios tuberosa 200
Apis mellifica 252
Apium graveolens 222
Aplites salmoides 273, 274
Aplodinotus grunniens 277
Apocynum androsaemifolium 208
Apoidea 251
 Apollo 260
 Apoplexy 424
 Aporaland 89
 Apostle bird 309
 Appalachian Mts. 115
 Appendicitis 424
 Apple (Fruits) 227;
 (Trees) 233
 Apple Blossom 205
 Apple-of-Sodom 227
 Apples 434
 Apricot (Trees) 233
 Apricot, Common (Fruit) 227
 Apricots (Food and Drink) 434
Aptenodytes 342
Aptenodytes patagonica 342
 Apteryx (Paleontology) 192;
 (Birds) 309, 336
Apteryx 309
 Apure River & State 129
 Apurimac River 129
 Aqualulcos 404
 Aquarius 169
 Aquila (The Eagle) (Astronomy) 169
Aquila 321
Aquila chrysaetos 322
Aquila heliaca 322
Aquilegia 207
Aquilegia truncata 207
 Ara 337
 Arabas 447
 Arabia or Araby 101
 Arabia, Gulf 102
 Arabia Deserta 102
 Arabia Felix 102
 Arabia Petrea 102
 Arabs 404
 Aracasa River 129
 Araceae 199
Arachis hypogaea 224
Arachnida 256
 Arachnis, Painted *Arachnis picta* 264
 Aragua or Araguaya River 129
 Araia 404
 Aral Sea 102
Aralia spinosa 233
Aranidae 336
Aramus (Courlan) 315;
 (Wailing bird) 356
 Aran Islands 143
 Aransas Pass 115
 Arapahoe 404
 Ararandouras 404
 Ararat 102
 Arauca River & Province 129
 Araucanians 404
Araucaria Araucaria 233
 Arawaks 405
 Araxes or Aras River 102
 Arboreal 365
 Arbor-vitae 233
 Arbutus 205
Arbutus unedo 245
 Archaeopteryx 192
 Archelon *Archelon ischyros* 192
 Archer, The. See *Sagittarius* 173
Archilochus colubris 334
Archosargus probatocephalus 284
 Arctica, Americana 264
 Arctic Islands, Arctic Region 153
 Arctic Regions 115
 Arctic-pack. See *Pack-ice* 179
Arctictis binturong 368
 Arctidae 265
Arctium lappa 198
Arctonetta fischeri 314, 321, 323
Arctostaphylos tomentosa 211
 Arcturus 169
Ardea 333
Ardea brunnescens 333
Ardea herodias 333
Ardea herodias hyperonca 333
Ardea herodias wardi 333, 334
Ardenne 136
Ardea occidentalis 333, 334
 Ardennes 136
Arca catheca 234
 Arecuna 405
Arenaria 356
Arenaria interpres 312, 344, 345
Arenaria interpres morinella 356
Arenaria melanocephala 356
Arenarumnae 310
Arenga saccharifera 243
Arethusa *Arethusa bulbosa* 198
 Argaeus, Mt. 102
 Argali 365
Argemone mexicana 213
 Argentina 129
Argiope 257
 Argus 260
Argusianus argo 343
Argynnis behrensii 261
Argynnis cybele 260
Argynnis diana 260
Argynnis idalia 260
Argynnis leto 260
Argyrosomus 275
Argyrosomus alascanus 287
Argyrosomus nigripinnis 287
Argyroxiphium sandwicense 202
 Ariel 365
 Aries, The Ram 169
Aridae 275
 Arikara Indians 405
 Aripuana River 130
Arisaema triphyllum 210
Aristolochia siphon 208
 Arizona 115
 Arjuaacs 405
 Arkal 365
 Arkansas (Anthropology) 405
 Arkansas, State, River 115
 Armadillo 365
 Armenia 102
 Armenians 405
Armeria vulgaris 214
 Arms 447
 Arnica *Arnica* 205

- Arnica*, Arctic *Arnica alpina* 198
Aronia melanocarpa 228
Arquatella maritima (Rock-jumper) 348; (Sandpiper, Purple) 348
Arquatella pilocnemis comesi 348
Arracachas Arracacia xanthorrhiza 222
 Arrak 434
 Arrowhead, Broad-leaved 205
 Arrow-leaf 198
 Arrowroot 205
 Arrows 447
 Arrow-wood 233
 Arroyo Grande 115
 Arsenic 424
 Arsenical Acid 424
Artemisia tridentata 201
 Arteriosclerosis 424
 Arthritis 424
Artibeus toltecus 365
 Artichoke, Jerusalem 222
Artocarpus; Artocarpus communis (Fruits) 227; (Trees) 235
Artocarpus integrifolia 228
 Arua-Brazil 405
 Aruca 405
 Arui. *See* Aoudad 364
 Ruimi 405
 Arum Frog 290
 Ruwimi River 89
 Aryans 405
 Asafoetida 424
 Asama, Mt. 102
Asarum canadense 199
 Asbestos 183
Ascapus truei 292
 Ascension 143
Asclepias 211
Asclepias speciosa 211
Asclepias tuberosa 206
 Asclepius Snake. *See* Aesculapian Snake 295
 Ash (Microscopy) 159; (Trees) 233
 Ash, American Mountain 198
 Ash, Black 233
 Ash, Blue 233
 Ash, Mountain 233
 Ash, Red 233
 Ash, Volcanic 183
 Ash, White 233
 Ashango-land 89
 Ashanti (Geography) 89; (Anthropology) 405
 Ashira-land 89
 Ashogo-land 89
 Asia Minor 102
Asilidae 254
Asimina triloba (Fruits) 229; (Trees) 243
 Asio 340
 Asp 295
 Asparagus (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 434
 Asparagus fern 205
Asparagus officinalis 222
 Aspen 233
 Asphaltum 183
Aspidiotus perniciosus 256
 Aspirin 424
Asplenium montanum 219
Asplenium platyneuron 219
Asplenium trichomanes 219
Asplenium vjride 219
Aspro zingel 281
 Ass, Wild (Kulan) 365
 Assam 102
 Assegai 447
 Assiniboin (Anthropology) 405
 Assiniboine River, Lake & Mt. 115
 Assiwaban River 115
 Assyria 102
 Aster *Aster* 205
 Aster, Woolly 205
 Asteroids 169
 Asthenosphere 183
 Asthma 424
 Astor or Hasara 102
Astragalus 325
Astragalus coccineus 210
Astur atricapillus 331
Astur gentilis 327
 Asturias 136
Asryanax fasciatus aeneus 286
 Asuan or Assouan 89
Asyndesmus lewisi 358
 Ataapo River 130
 Athara River 89
Aticles 400
 Athabaska, Lake, River 115
 Athapascans 405
Athena chiron 260
Atherinidac 284
 Athi, River, Plains 89
Athyrium angustum 219
Athyrium thelypteroides 219
 Atitlan Lake and Volcano 116
 Atjeh 405
 Atlas Mts. 90
Atides halesus 260
 Atlin, Dist. & Lake 116
 Atmosphere (Astronomy) 169; (Section) 163; 164
 Atmosphere, of Planets 164
 Atoll 183
 Atoms 159
Atropa belladonna 205
Atta texana 251
Attalea cohune 243
 Attar of Roses 205
 Attica Plains 136
Attidae 257
Atypus abbotii 257
 Auari River 130
 Auckland Islands 153
 Auk (Birds) 309
 Auk, Great (Paleontology) 192; (Birds) 309
 Auk, Little 309
 Auk, Razor-bill 309
 Auk Indians 405
 Auklet 309
Aulostomus maculatus 287
Aureolaria pedicularia 208
 Auriga, The Charioteer 169
 Aurora 169
 Aurora Borealis 169
 Ausable River 116
 Austral or Tubuai 143
 Australasia 142
 Australia 142
 Australia, North 142
 Australia, South 142
 Australia, West 142
 Austria, Österreich 136
 Auto-intoxication 424
 Avalanche 178
 Avalanche, Rock, Ice 183
 Avars 405
Avena sativa 223
 Avens 205
 Avens, Yellow 205
 Avery Islands 143
Avicula margaritifera 268
Aviculariinae 257
 Avocado 227
 Avocet 309
 Axe, Broad 447
 Axe, Ice 447
 Axe, Stone 447
 Axel Heiberg Glacier, Is-land 153
 Axes 447
Axis axis (Cheetul) 372; (Deer, Axis, Spotted) 373
 Axolotl 290
 Aymara 405
 Ayu 273
 Ayuthia 102
 Azalea *Azalea* (Flowers) 205; (Trees) 233
 Azalea, Flame *Azalea calendulacea* 205
 Azalea, Western 205
 Azandi 405
 Azores 143
 Azov, Azof Sea 136
Azteca trigona 251
 Aztecs 405
 Babblers 309
 Babili 405
 Babines 405
 Babiroussa *Babirussa baby-russa* 365
 Baboon 365
 Baburu 405
 Babwende 405
 Bache Peninsula 153
 Bacilli 159
 Back-racks 447
 Back's Land, River 116
 Backtail 273

- Bacon 434
 Bacteria 159
 Bacteria, Iron, Nitrifying 159
 Bacteriophage 159
 Bad Lands (Geology) 183
 Bad Lands (Mauvais Terres) 116
 Badawi 405
 Baden-Baden 136
 Badger 365
 Badger, Hog 365
 Badger, Stinking 365
 Badis *Badis badis* 273
 Badoun-Siberia 405
Baeolophus atricristatus 355
Baeolophus bicolor 355
Baeolophus inornatus 355
Baeolophus wollweberi annexus 355
 Baeria *Baeria chrysostoma* 205
 Baffin Land, Bay 116
 Baganda 405
 Bagini Pass 102
 Bagmati River 102
 Bahama or Lucayos Islands 143
 Bahar. *See* Behar 102
 Bahr-el-Ghazal River & Dist. 90
 Bahr-el-Homr 90
 Bahutu 405
 Baik, Lake 102
 Bailly's Beads 169
 Baitfishes and Baitstealers 273
 Bajaus 405
 Bakalahare 405
 Bakamba 405
 Bakaris 405
 Baked-apple Berry 198
 Baker, Mt. (Africa) 90
 Baker, Mt. (North America) 116
 Baking Powder 434
 Bakongas 405
 Balabac 143
Balaena mysticetus 397
Balaeniceps rex 350
Balaenoptera borealis 397
Balaenoptera brydei 397
Balaenoptera physalus 397
 Balanoglossus (Paleontology) 192; (Marine Life) 267
Balanoglossus kowalevskii 258
Balanosphyra formicivora bairdi 358
Balanus balanoides 267
 Balata or Rubber 233
 Balaton Lake 136
 Baldpate 309
 Balearics 143
 Balegga 405
 Bali 143
 Balimbing 143
 Balinese 405
Balistes carolinensis 287
 Balkans 136
 Ballard rifle 447
 Balleny Island 153
 Ballestas 130
 Balsam Poplar 233
 Baltic Sea 136
 Baltistan, Bultistan, Little Tibet 102
 Baluchis 405
 Baluchistan, Beluchistan 102
 Baluchitherium 192
 Balui 405
 Bamangwato River 90
 Bamba 405
 Bambesi River 90
 Bamboo 234
 Bamboo Snake or Viper 295
 Bambulti 405
 Banalya 405
 Banana 227
 Banana, Mountain or Fei 434
 Bananal Island, Santa Anna 143
 Bananas 434
 Banassura 405
 Banat 136
 Band-fishes 273
 Bandicoot 365
 Baneberry 227
 Bangala 405
 Banguis 405
 Bangweulu or Bemba Lake 90
 Banks 143
 Bannock (Food and Drink) 434
 Bannocks (Anthropology) 405
 Bantiks 405
 Banting 365
 Bantu 405
 Banyai 405
 Banyan 234
 Baobab 234
 Baoule 405
 Bapotos 405
 Baptonodon 192
 Baquaine 405
 Bara Bhagal 102
 Bara Singh, Deer, Asia 365
 Baraba Region 102
 Barabara or Sod-hut 447
 Baram, River 143
 Barbados Islands (Br.) 143
 Barbary Sheep. *See* Sheep, Barbary 393
 Barbary States 90
 Barbasco or Cube 198
 Barbel, Barb *Barbus* 273
 Barberry (Flowers) 227; (Trees) 234
 Barberry, European 198
 Barbets 310
 Baré 405
 Bare-footed 447
 Barengo Lake 90
 Barents Sea 116, 153
 Bar-fish 273
 Bari 405
 Bark-canoe 447
 Barking Frog 290
 Barley (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 434
 Barnacles 267
 Barnacles, Rock 267
 Barometer 178
 Barongas 405
 Barotse 405
 Barotseland 90
 Barracuda 273
 Barramundi 273
 Barrancos 183
 Barren Ground natives 405
 Barren Grounds 116
 Barrens, The 116
 Barrier Inlet 153
 Barro Colorado 143
 Barrow, Point, Cape 153
 Barter Island 153
Bartramia longicauda 344, 345
 Basalt 183
 Basamba 405
 Baschkirs 405
 Basé 405
 Bashkirs 405
 Bashkos River 102
 Bash-kurd or Bashakird 102
 Basilan 143
Basilarchia (Admirals) 260; (Purples) 261
Basilarchia archippus 262
Basilarchia arthemis 260
Basilosaurus Basilosaurus cetoides 192
 Basket Fern 218
 Basket-grass 205
 Basongora 405
 Basota, Basutos 406
 Basque Prov. 136
 Bass 273
 Bass, Black 273
 Bass, Calico 273
 Bass, Channel 273
 Bass, European 273
 Bass, Green 273
 Bass, Lake 273
 Bass, Large-mouthed 273
 Bass, Little 273
 Bass, Mud 273
 Bass, Oswego 274
 Bass, Red 274
 Bass, Rock 274
 Bass, School 274
 Bass, Sea 274
 Bass, Small-mouthed 274
 Bass, Spotted 274
 Bass, Striped 274
 Bass, White 274
 Bass, Yellow 274
 Basswood 234

- Basutoland 90
 Bat 365
 Bat, Canyon 365
 Bat, Cave 365
 Bat, Fruit 365
 Bat, Gray 365
 Bat, Large, Brown 365
 Bat, Red 365
 Bat, Small-eared 365
 Bat, Vampire 365
 Batak-battas 406
 Bath 424
 Batholith, Idaho 183
 Bathurst, Cape, Island 153
Bathystoma rimator 282
 Batias 406
 Batlapin (Africa) 90; (Anthropology) 406
 Batlopin or Batlapin (Africa) 90
 Batonga 406
Batrachoseps 290
 Battery 447
 Battle Harbor 116
 Battle Range 116
 Battle-axe 447
 Batwa 406
 Bavaria, Bayern 136
 Bavira 406
 Bay 234
 Bay, Red 234
 Bay, Sweet 234
 Bay of Whales 153
 Bayanzi 406
 Bayberry 198
 Bayern. *See* Bavaria 136
 Bayonet-fish 274
Bdella sp. 255
 Beach Fleas 267
 Beaches 183
 Bead Snake 295
 Beaded Lizard 301
 Beaked-fish 274
 Bean (Trees) 234
 Beans (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 434
 Beans, Carob (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 434
 Beans, Castor 222
 Beans, Lima 222
 Beans, Screw 222
 Beans, Snap 222
 Beans, Soy (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 434
 Beans, String 222
 Beans, Vanilla 222
 Beans, Wax 222
 Bear, The. *See* Ursa 174
 Bear 366
 Bear, African 366
 Bear, Alpine 366
 Bear, Australia 366
 Bear, Barren-ground 366
 Bear, Black American 366
 Bear, Blue *Euarctos emmonsii* 366
 Bear, Blue *Ursus pruinosus* 366
 Bear, Brown 366
 Bear, Cattle-killer 366
 Bear, Cave 366
 Bear, Cinnamon 366
 Bear, Crowther 366
 Bear, European 366
 Bear, Glacier 366
 Bear, Great 169
 Bear, Grizzly 366
 Bear, Grizzly, California 366
 Bear, Himalaya 367
 Bear, Honey 367
 Bear, Indian, Asiatic 367
 Bear, Isabella 367
 Bear, Malay 367
 Bear, Man-eater, Asia 367
 Bear, Man-killer 367
 Bear, Polar, Man-killer 367
 Bear, Polar, White 367
 Bear, Pouched 367
 Bear, Red 367
 Bear, Siberian 367
 Bear, Silver-tip 367
 Bear, Sloth, Asia 367
 Bear, Sloth, Man-killer 367
 Bear, Snow 367
 Bear, Spectacled (Andes) 367
 Bear, Syrian 367
 Bear, Tibetan, Parti-colored 367
 Bear, Water 367
 Bear, White 367
 Bear, Yellow 367
 Bear Island 143
 Beard Fern 218
 Bearded Dragon 301
 Beardmore Glacier 153
 Beard-tongue, Bushy 205
 Beatrix 367
 Beaufort Sea, Island 154
 Beauty, Painted 260
 Beaver (Mammals) 367
 Beaver (Anthropology) 406
 Beaver Tail 435
 Bechuanaland 90
 Bechuanas 406
 Beds 447
 Beduins or Bedouins 406
 Bee, Bramble 251
 Bee, Bumble 251
 Bee, Carpenter 252
 Bee, Cotton 252
 Bee, Leaf-cutting 252
 Bee, Leaf-cutting, Solitary 252
 Bee, Mason 252
 Bee Eater 310
 Bee-bird 310
 Beech 234
 Beech, Blue 234
 Beech, Red 234
 Beech, Silver 234
 Beech, Water 234
 Beech, White 234
 Beech Fern, Broad 218
 Beech Fern, Common 218
 Beechdrops 205
 Beechey Point 143
 Beef 435
 Beer 435
See also Alcohol 424
 Bees 251
 Bees, Honey 252
 Bees, Humble 252
 Beetle, Ground 252
 Beetle, June 252
 Beetle, Leaf 252
 Beetle, Predaceous Ground 252
 Beetle, Rhinoceros 252
 Beetle, Sacred 252
 Beetle, Tiger 252
 Beetle, Water 252
 Beetles 252
 Beetles, Bacon 252
 Beetles, Bark 252
 Beetles, Black 252
 Beetles, Burying 252
 Beetles, Dung-rolling or Tumble-bugs 252
 Beets (Food and Drink) 435
 Beets *Beta vulgaris* 222
 Beggar-ticks 205
 Begonia *Begonia* 205
 Behar or Bahar 102
 Behemoth 368
 Beisa 368
 Beishung or White Bear 368
 Belaspur or Bilaspur 102
 Belgian Congo 90
 Belgium, Belgique 136
 Bell Island 154
 Belladonna 205
 Bella-Coolas 406
 Bellbird 310
 Bellflower 205
 Bells, Whispering 205
 Bell's Painted Terrapin 303
Belonidae 274
 Beluchistan. *See* Baluchistan 102
 Bengal 102
 Bengo River 90
 Beni Abbes Oasis 90
 Beni River 130
 Benih 234
 Benito 143
 Bennett Island 143
 Bennett Lake 116
Bensoin aestivale 198, 202
 Berbera (British) 90
Berberis 234
Berberis vulgaris (Plants) 198; (Flowers) 205
 Berbers 406
 Berenice's Hair. *See* Coma Berenices 170
 Bergall 274
 Bergamot, Wild (Plants) 198; (Flowers) 205
 Bergyt 274
 Beri-beri 424

- Bering Sea, Strait 116
 Bermuda, Somers 143
 Bernous 447
 Berries 435
 Berry, Buffalo 227
 Berry, Coral 227
 Berry, Crow 227
 Berry, Marsh 227
 Berry, Partridge 227
 Berry, Salmon 227
 Berry, Service 227
 Berry, Wax. *See* Snow-berry 230
Bertholletia excelsa 235
 Beryl 183
 Bessarabia 136
 Betelgeuse 169
 Betel-nut 435
 Betel-nut Palm 234
 Betony 205
 Betony, Wood 198
Betula 234
Betula lenta 235
Betula lutea 235
Betula nigra 235
Betula papyrifera 235
Betula populifolia 235
 Bghai 406
 Bharal, "Sheep-goat" 368
 Bhutan Aieu 102
 Bhutanese 406
 Bidarki, Kiak or Skin-canoe 447
Bidens 202
Bidens bipinnate 202
Bidens frondosa 205
 Biela's Comet 169
 Big Bone Lick 116
 Big Horn. *See* Sheep, Big horn 393
 Big Horn Mts. 116
 Big Trees 234
 Big Trees, California 234
Bignonia radicans 215
 Bilaspur. *See* Belaspur 102
 Bilberries 435
 Bilberry 227
 Bilious fever 424
 Bill Fish 274
 Biltong 435
 Bindweed 205
 Binturong, Bear-cat 368
Bipes canaliculatus 302
 Birch 234
 Birch, Black 235
 Birch, Canoe 235
 Birch, Paper 235
 Birch, Red 235
 Birch, White 235
 Birch, Yellow 235
 Birch-bark horn 447
 Bird of Paradise 310
 Bird-winged 260
 Bird's nest 435
 Bird's-nest fern 218
Birgus lairo 267
 Birth injury 424
 Biscay Bay 136
 Biscuit 435
 Bishareen 406
 Bishop range 116
 Bishop-bird 310
 Biskra 90
 Bismuth 183
 Bismaga 198
 Bison 192
 Bison, American buffalo 368
 Bison, European 368
 Bison, Indian 368
 Bison, Mountain or Wood 368
Bison bison 368
Bison bison athabascæ 368
Bison bonasus 368
Bitis arietans 299
Bitis gabonica 301
Bitis nasicornis 300
Bitis rhombeatus 299
 Bitter Root Mt. 116
 Bittern 310
 Bittern, Least 310
 Bitternut 235
 Bitter-root 198
 Bitters 435
 Bittersweet, American 198
Bixa orellana 233
 Black and Blue Fin 274
 Black and Yellow Seasnake 295
 Black Cock, Black Game 310
 Black Forest (Schwarzwald) 136
 Black Harry 274
 Black Hills 116
 Black Sea, Euxine 136
 Black Stream 116
 Blackbanded snake 295
 Blackberries 435
 Blackberry 227
 Blackbird 310
 Blackbird, Brewer's 310
 Blackbird, Red-winged 310
 Blackbird, Rusty 310
 Blackbird, Yellow-headed 310
 Black-birds 435
 Black-buck 368
 Black-cap 310
 Black-death 424
 Blackears 274
 Black-eyed Susan 205
 Blackfeet 406
 Blackfish 274
 Blackhead 274
 Blackheaded snake 295
 Black-pig 368
 Black-powder 447
 Blacksnake, American 295
 Blacksnake, Australian 295
 Blacksnake, Pilot 295
 Black-water Fever 424
 Black-witch moth 264
 Blackwood 235
 Bladder fern 218
 Bladder fern, Common 218
 Bladdernut, American 235
 Bladderpod, 205
 Bladderwort 198
 Bladderwort, Zigzag 206
 Blanc, Mt. 136
 Blanco or Irazu, Mt. 116
 Bland rifle 447
 Blanding's Turtle 303
 Blankets 447
Blastocerus bezoarticus 373, 374, 379
Blastocerus dichotomus 379
Blattella germanica 252
Blattidae 253, 256
 Blaubbok, Blaauwbok 368
 Blazing Star *Lacinaria scariosa* 206
 Blazing Star *Lacinaria squarrosa*. *See* Gay-feather 208
 Bleeding 424
 Bleeding Heart 206
 Blenny, Crested 274
 Blessbok 368
 Bligariya. *See* Bulgaria 136
 Blind Salamander 290
 Blind Snake 295
 Blind-fishes 274
 Blindness 424
 Blizzard 178
 Bloater (Fishes) 274;
 (Food and Drink) 435
 Blood 435
 Blood transfusion 424
 Blood-root 198
 Bloods 406
Bloomeria aurea 215
 Blouse 447
 Blow-gun 447
 Blue 260
 Blue, Tailed 260
 Blue Jay 310
 Blue Ridge Mts. 116
 Bluebell 206
 Blueberries 435
 Blueberry (Flowers) 206;
 (Fruits) 227
 Blueberry, Box 206
 Blueberry, Early Highbush 227
 Blueberry, Highbush 227
 Bluebill 310
 Bluebird 310
 Bluebird, Mountain 310
 Bluebird, Western 310
 Blueblossom 206
 Bluebonnet 206
 Blue-bull. *See* Nilgai 387
 Blue-Eyes, Baby 206
 Blue-fishes 274
 Blue-tailed Skink 301
 Blue-tongued Lizard or Skink 301
 Bluets 206
 Blunderbuss 447

- Boa, California 295
 Boa, Yellow Tree 295
 Boa Constrictor 295
 Boar, Wild 368
 Boar-knife 447
 Boats 447
 Bobcat. *See* Cat, Bob 371
 Bob-o-link 310
 Bob-white 310
 Bob-white, Black-breasted 311
 Bob-white, Coyolcos 311
 Bob-white, Cuban 311
 Bob-white, Florida 311
 Bob-white, Grayson's 311
 Bob-white, Masked 311
 Bob-white, Texas 311
 Bob-white, Yucatan 311
 Boca Grande 130
 Boers 406
 Bogoslof 143
 Bohemia 136
 Bohemians 406
 Bohio, Lake 116
 Bohor, Antelope 369
 Boiga 296
 Boiled Water (Hygiene, Health) 424; (Food and Drink) 435
 Boils 424
 Bokhara 103
 Bolas 447
 Boleosoma 279
 Bolero, Lake 90
 Bolivia 130
 Boloko River. *See* Lomami 94
 Bomb, Bread-crust 183
 Bombina 291
 Bombon, Lake 143
 Bombus *sp.* 251, 252
 Bombycilla 357
 Bombycilla cedrorum 312, 313, 357
 Bombycilla garrula pallidiceps 357
 Bombyx mori 258
 Bomokandi River 90
 Bona or Bone 90
 Bonasa umbellus 329, 341
 Bonasa umbellus sabini 329, 330
 Bonasa umbellus togata 329
 Bonasa umbellus umbelloides 329
 Bonefish 274
 Boneset, Spotted, or Spotted Joe-pye Weed 206
 Bongo 369
 Bonitian 406
 Bonito 274
 Bonito, Pueblo 116
 Bontebok (Hartebeeste) 369
 Bontocs 406
 Booby 311
 Boocercus eurycerus 369
 Book-louse. *See* Lice, Book 255
 Bookworm. *See* Worm, Book 258
 Boomerang 448
 Boomslang 295
 Boophilus *sp.* 257
 Boötes, The Shepherd 169
 Boothia, Gulf, Isthmus 116
 Boots 448
 Borans 406
 Borax (Geology) 183; (Hygiene, Health) 424
 Borers 252
 Borneo (Pulo Kalamantin) 143
 Borneo, British North 143
 Borneo, Dutch 144
 Bornu 90
 Bororos 406
 Borsch, Soup 435
 Bos 388
 Bos banteng 365
 Bos bubalus 368, 369
 Bos frontalis 377
 Bos gaurus 377, 392
 Bos indicus 398
 Bos (Poephagus) grunniens 398
 Boschbok. *See* Bush-buck 370
 Boschmans 406
 Boselaphus tragocamelus 387
 Bosnia 136
 Bosos. *See* Somnos 418
 Boston Fern 218
 Boswellia socotrana 238
 Botaurus 310
 Bothnia Gulf, Bötten Viken 136
 Bothrops 298
 Bothrops atrox 297
 Botrychium obliquum 218
 Botrychium simplex 218
 Botrychium virginianum 219
 Bötten Viken. *See* Bothnia Gulf 136
 Bottle-tree 235
 Botulism 424
 Bougainvillea 206
 Bouillon cubes 435
 Boulder 183
 Boulder Fern 218
 Bouquetin 369
 Bourriats 406
 Bourmouse 448
 Bouvet Islands 144
 Bovril 435
 Bow-fin 274
 Bowie knife 448
 Bows and arrows 448
 Bow-wood 235
 Box Turtle 303
 Box-elder 235
 Boxers 406
 Boxwood 235
 Bozeman Trail 116
 Brachiosaurus 192
 Brachyceratops 192
 Bracken 218
 Bracomoro 406
 Bradypus 394
 Brahmas 406
 Brahmaputra River 103
 Brahuis 406
 Brake 218
 Bramble (Plants) 198
 Bramble (Moths) 264
 Branco, Rio 130
 Brandy (Hygiene, Health) 424; (Food and Drink) 435
 Brant Branta 311
 Brant, Black Branta nigricans 311
 Brant, Blue 311
 Brant, Eastern Branta bernicla hrota 311
 Brant, Pied or Gray 311
 Brant, Prairie 311
 Brant, Speckled 311
 Brant, White 311
 Branta 326, 327
 Branta bernicla 311, 326
 Branta canadensis 326
 Branta canadensis canadensis 326
 Branta canadensis hutchinsi (Goose, Hutchins) 326; (Goose, Richardson's) 326
 Branta canadensis leucopareia 326
 Branta canadensis minima 326
 Branta canadensis occidentalis 327
 Branta leucopsis 326
 Brass 183
 Brassica (Plants) 212; (Vegetables) 223
 Brassica arvensis 206
 Brassica campestris 224
 Brassica napus 224
 Brassica oleracea acephala (Collards) 223; (Kale) 223
 Brassica oleracea botrytis (Broccoli) 222; (Cauliflower) 222
 Brassica oleracea capitata 222
 Brassica oleracea caulorapa 223
 Brassica oleracea gemmifera 222
 Brassica rapa 225
 Brazil 130
 Brazilians 406
 Brazil-nut (Trees) 235
 Brazil-nuts (Food and Drink) 435
 Bread 435
 Bread, Pilot 435

- Breadfruit (Fruits) 227;
 (Trees) 235; (Food and Drink) 435
 Bream 274
 Bream, American 274
 Bream, Sea 274
 Breezes 178
 Brent or Brant 311
 Breton, Cape 116
Brevoortia tyrannus 280
 Bridge, Natural 183
 Bridgman, Cape, Island 154
 Bright's Disease 424
 Brimstone (Geology) 183
 Brimstone (Butterflies) 260
 Bristol Channel 136
 British Columbia 116
 British East Africa. *See*
 Kenya 93
 British Isles 136
 British Mts. 116
 Brittany 136
 Brittle Fern 218
 Broadbill 311
 Broccoli 222
 Brocket 369
 Brodiaea, Blue *Brodiaea capitata* 206
 Brodiaea, Golden *Brodiaea ipioides* 206
Brodiaea coccinea 208
Brodiaea laxa 214
Bromelia Bromelia 206
Bromeliad Bromeliaceae 198
 Bronchitis 424
 Brontops 192
 Brontosaurus 192
 Brontotherium 192
 Bronze 183
 Broom, Scotch 206
Brosmus brosmie 276
 Brown Lizard 301
 Brown Snake 295
 Brown-shouldered Lizard 301
 Brownstone 183
 Brown-tail Moth 264
Bruchidae 258
 Brule 406
 Brush or Bush-footed 260
 Brussels Sprouts (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 435
 Bruyere or Briar-root 198
 Bryce Canyon 117
 Bryde's Whale 397
 Bubale 369
 Bubaline 369
Bubalis 369, 379
Bubalis tora 395
 Bubble 274
 Bubbles, Air 159
Bubo virginianus 340
 Bubonic Plague 424
Bubomidae 340
Buccinum undatum 270
Bucconidae 346
Bucerotidae 334
 Buckeye (Trees) 235
 Buckeye (Butterflies) 260
 Buckeye (Food and Drink) 435
 Buck-moth 264
 Buck-moth, Nevada 264
 Buck-moth, Tricolor 264
 Buckthorn (Plants) 198;
 (Trees) 235
 Buckthorn, Glossy 206
 Buckwheat (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 435
 Buckwheat, Wild 206
 Bucovina 136
Budorcas 394
Budorcas tibetana 394
 Buffalo. *See* Bison 368
 Buffalo or Bison, Hump or Depouille 435
 Buffalo, Asia, Indian 369
 Buffalo, Cape, Africa 369
 Buffalo, Man-killer 369
 Buffalo, Red 369
 Buffalo, Water 370
 Buffalo, Wood. *See* Bison 368
 Buffalo-fish, Big-mouthed 274
 Buffalo-fish, Small-mouthed 274
 Buffalo-fishes 274
Bufo 291
Bufo alvarius 291
Bufo americanus 290
Bufo fowleri 291
Bufo halophilus 290
Bufo marinus 291
Bufo peltcephalus 291
Bufo quercicus 291
Bufo terrestris 291
Bufo valliceps 291
Bufo woodhousii 291
 Bug, Assassin 252
 Bug, Bed 252
 Bug, Burrowing 252
 Bug, Chinch 252
 Bug, Croton 252
 Bug, Doodle 252
 Bug, Forest 252
 Bug, June or May-beetle 252
 Bug, Kissing 252
 Bug, Pill 252
 Bug, Potato 252
 Bug, Red. *See* Redling 256
 Bug, Shield 252
 Bug, Stink 252
 Bug, Tree 252
 Bug, Tumble 252
 Bug, Water 252
 Buganda 406
 Bugle, Scarlet 206
 Bugs 252
 Bulawayo 90
 Bulb Fern 218
 Bulbul 311
 Bulgaria (Bulgariya) 136
 Bulgars 406
 Bull, The. *See* Taurus 174
 Bull Snake 295
 Bullbat 311
 Bullfinch 311
 Bullfrog 290
 Bullhead 274
 Bultistan. *See* Baltistan 102
 Bulu 406
 Buludupe 406
 Bunchberry 227
Bungarus 298
 Bungba-Africa 406
 Bunting 311
 Bunting, Indigo 311
 Bunting, Lazuli 311
 Bunting, Snow 311
Buphaga 340
Buphagus 348
 Burberry 448
 Burbot 275
 Burdock 198
 Burhel, Blue Sheep, Barhel 370
 Burma 103
 Burmese 406
 Burnet, American 198
 Burning Bush 198
 Burnt-biscuit Coffee 435
 Bur-reed, Branching 198
 Burro, Wild 370
 Burrowing Snake 296
 Bush Fowl 311
 Bush Snake 296
 Bush-buck 370
 Bush-dog 370
 Bushmaster 296
 Bushmen 406
 Bush-pig 370
 Bush-rope 198
 Bush-tit 311
 Bustard or Paau 311
 Bustard, Great 312
 Butcher-bird 312
Buteo albicaudatus 333
Buteo brachyurus 332
Buteo harlani 332
Buteo jamaicensis 332
Buteo lagopus 332
Buteo lagopus s. johannis 331
Buteo lineatus 332, 333
Buteo lineatus alleni 332
Buteo platypterus 331
Buteo regalis 332
Buteo swainsonii 333
Butorides virescens 333, 350
 Butte 183
 Butter 435
 Butter, Yak 436
 Butter and Eggs or Yellow Toad Flax 206
 Buttercup 206
 Butterfishes 275
 Butterfly-fish 275
 Butterfly-weed 206
 Buttermilk 436
 Butternut 235

- Butter-tree 436
 Button Bush 206
 Buttonwood 235
 Buzi 406
 Buzzard, Turkey 312

C. aestivalis 279
C. elegans 341
 Cabbage 222, 260, 436
 Cabbage-tree 235
 Cabrilla 275
 Cacajao. *See* Monkey,
 Oukaris 399
Cacajao rubicundus 399,
 400
 Cacao (Fruits) 227; (Food
 and Drink) 436
 Cacao Tree 235
 Cachibos 406
 Cactus *Cactaceae* 198
 Cactus or "Indian Fig" 436
 Cactus, Barrel (Plants)
 198; (Food and Drink)
 436
 Cactus, Devil's Creeping 198
 Cactus, Giant 198
 Cactus, Lechuguilla 198
 Cactus, Melon 198
 Cactus, Organ 198
 Cactus, Spineless 198
 Cactus, Tree 199
 Cactus, Water, Arizona 199
 Cactus, White 199
 Caecilians 292
 Caffirs 406
 Cahuapana 406
 Cahuapanas River 130
 Cahyapos 406
 Caiman or Cayman 296
Cairina moschata 320
 Cajamarca Dept. 130
 Cakes 436
Calamoichthys calabaricus
 282
Calamospiza bicolor 336
Calamus 244
Calandrinia caulescens 211
 Calcareous Limestone 183
Calcarius 337
 Calcite 183
 Calcium 183
 Calico-bird 312
 Calicoes 260
Calidris arenaria 345
Calidris canutus 336
Calidris canutus rufus 336
 California, State, Gulf &
 Desert 117
 California, Lower. *See*
 Lower California 121
 California, Southern 117
 California Sardine. *See*
 Pilchard 281
 California Toad 290
 Calla. *See* Lily, Calla 210
Calla palustris (Lily, Calla)
 210; (Marigold, Marsh)
 211
Callinectes sapidus 267
Callionymus lyra 276
Callipepla 341, 347
Callipepla squamata 341,
 346, 347
Callipepla squamata castan-
 ogastris 341
Calliphoridae 253, 254
Callirhoe involucrata 201
Callorhinus 392
Callosamia promethea 265
Calluna vulgaris 200, 209
 Calmuks 407
Calochortus luteus 211
Calochortus monophyllus
 214
Calochortus splendens 211
Calochortus venustus 211
 Calomel 424
Calonyction aculeatum 211
Calophyllum inophyllum 245
Calpidisca humboldti;
 Utricularia 198
Calpodes ethlius 261
Calitha leptosepala 207
 Calua River 130
Calvatia gigantea 224
Calycanthus floridus 215
Calypso borealis 214
 Camarasaurus 192
 Camargue 136
 Cambasow 312
 Camberwell Beauty 260
 Cambodia-Kamboja 103
 Cambrian Beds 183
 Cambridge Bay 117
 Camden Bay 117
 Camel—Wild and Tame 370
 Cameleopard. *See* Giraffe
 378
 Camelops hesternus 192
 Camel's hair 448
 Camel-sickness 424
Camelus bactrianus 370
Camelus dromedarius 375
 Cameo 183
 Cameras 448
 Cameroons, Camerones,
 Cameroon 90
 Camp equipment. *See* Tents
 453; Tools 454
 Campanula 206
Campanula (Bellflower)
 205; (Campanula) 206;
 (Harebell) 209
Campanula rotundifolia 206
 Campas or Anter 407
 Campeche 117
Campephilus principalis 358
 Camphor 436
 Camphor-tree 235
Camponotus herculeanus
 var. pennsylvanicus 251
Camptorhynchus labrador-
 mus 319, 320
 Camptosaurus 192
Camptosorus rhizophyllus
 220
Camptostoma imberbe 324
 Canabury River & Prov. 130
Canachites canadensis 330,
 341
Canachites franklini 329
 Canada 117
 Canal Zone 117
 Canary 312
 Canary Islands 144
 Cancer 424
 Cancer, The Crab 169
Cancer borealis 267
Cancer irroratus 267
 Cancer Root 206
 Candleberry 235
 Candle-fish 275
 Candle-tree 235
 Candle-tree, Altar 235
 Candy 436
 Candytuft 206
 Cane (Plants) 199; (Food
 and Drink) 436
 Canelos 407
 Canes venatici: The Hunt-
 ing Dogs 169
 Cafete Valley 130
 Canibo 407
Canis 372, 374, 377, 397, 398
Canis dingo 374
 Canis Major: The Big Dog
 169
 Canis Minor: The Little
 Dog 169
 Canna *Canna* 199
Canna indica 206
 Cannabis. *See* Marihuana
 200
Cannabis sativa 200
 Canned Food. *See* Tinned
 Food 445
 Cannibal beasts 370
 Cannibal-fish 275
 Cannibals 407
 Canoe, Birchbark 448
 Canoe, Curragh 448
 Canoe, Dugout 448
 Canoes 448
 Canopus 169
 Canque or Neck-stock 448
 Cantaloupe 222
 Canton 144
 Canyons 183
 Cap 448
 Cap and ball 448
 Cape Bathurst 117
 Cape Breton 144
 Cape Colony 90
 Cape Horn 130
 Cape of Good Hope 91
 Cape Verde 144
 Capelin 275
 Capella 170
Capella 335, 350
Capella delicata 350
 Capcr 199
 Capercaillie or Capercalzie
 312
 Cappadocia 103

- Capparis* 199
Capra 378, 379, 381
Capra caucasica 396
Capra falconeri 385
Capra ibex 381
Capra nubiana 381
Capra sibirica 381
Capra sinaitica 381
Capra swietzowii 396
Capreolus capreolus (Deer, Roe) 374; (Roebuck) 391
Capri 144
Capricornis sumatraensis 382, 392
Capricornis sumatraensis thar 369
Capricornus, The Horned Goat 170
Caprimulgus 325, 338
Capsicum anuum 224
Capybara 370
 Caquetá River 130
 Cara 407
 Carabao 370
 Carabidae 252
 Caracal 370
 Caracara 312
 Caracara, Audubon's 312
 Caracarahy River 130
 Caraipuna 407
 Carancho 312
Caranx crysos (Hard-tails) 278; (Runner, Yellow-jack) 282
Carapa carapa 235
Carassius auratus 275, 277
Carassius carassius 275
 Caravaya Prov. 130
 Caraway Seed 436
 Carbine 448
 Carbohydrates 159
 Carbon 183
 "Carbunculo" 370
Carcharodon carcharias 284
Cardellina rubrifrons 357
 Cardinal 312
 Cardinal Flower 206
 Cardona 235
 Carduchi 407
Carduelis 325
Carduus 202
Carduus occidentalis 215
Carex 202
 Caribbean Sea, Islands 117
 Caribos 407
 Caribou 370
 Caribou, Barren-ground 370
 Caribou, Dried 436
 Caribou, Peary 371
 Caribou, Woodland 371
 Caribs or Caribes 407
Carica papaya 229, 241, 243
 Carina 170
 Carinthia 136
 Carlsbad Cavern 117
 Carmel Mt. 103
 Carmen Land 154
 Carnation 206
Carnegiea gigantea 198, 202, 245
 Carob (Plants) 199; (Vegetables) 227
 Carob-tree 235
 Carolina, North, South 117
 Carolines 144
 Caroné River 130
 Carp 275
 Carp, American 275
 Carp, Asiatic 275
 Carp, Crucian 275
 Carp, German 275
 Carp, Golden 275
 Carp, King 275
 Carp, Lake 275
 Carp lice 267
 Carpathian Mts. 136
 Carpet Snake 296
Carphophis 301
 Carpincho. See *Capybara* 370
Carpinus and *Ostrya* 239
Carpinus caroliniana 234, 239
Carpiodes thompsoni 275
Carpiodes velifer 284
Carpodacus mexicanus 323
Carpodacus purpureus 323
 Carrionflower 199
 Carrot, Common 206
 Carrots (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 436
Carterocephalus palaemon 261
Carya 239
Carya alba 241
Carya cordiformis 235, 239
Carya glabra 239
Carya myristicaeformis 239
Carya ovata 239
Carya pecan 239, 243
 Casanare River & Prov. 130
 Casapiari Canal or River 130
Casarca casarca 318, 350
 Casca 407
 Cascade Mt. 117
 Cascas 407
 Cashew 235
 Cashew Nut 436
 Cashibos 407
 Cashmere. See Kashmir 107
 Casiquiare 130
Casmerodius 322
Casmerodius albus egretta 323
 Caspian Sea 103, 136
 Cassava, Flour or Root 436
 Cassiar 117
Cassidix mexicanus major 327
 Cassiope *Cassiope* 206
 Cassiopeia 170
 Cassiques, Black *Cassicus icteronotus* 312
 Cassiquire 130
 Cassowary *Casuaris* 312
Castanea dentata 236
Castanea pumila 236
Castanea sativa 236
Castilla; Ficus; Hevea 245
Castilleja 212
Castilleja miniata 212
 Castleguard River and Falls 117
 Castor 170
Castor canadensis 367
Castor fiber 367
 Castor-oil 424
 Castor-oil Plant 199
 Cat 371
 Cat, Blue 275
 Cat, Bob 371
 Cat, Channel 275
 Cat, Civet 371
 Cat, Desert 371
 Cat, Egyptian 371
 Cat, Fishing 371
 Cat, Golden 371
 Cat, Jungle 371
 Cat, Leopard 371
 Cat, Marbled 371
 Cat, Mud 275
 Cat, Pampas 371
 Cat, Red 371
 Cat, Sea 275
 Cat, Spotted (Fishes) 275
 Cat, Spotted (Mammals) 371
 Cat, Tiger 371
 Cat, Tree 371
 Cat, Wild 371
 Cat, Yellow 275
 Cat Fishes 275
 Catabuiches 407
 Cataleptic Fits 424
 Catalina Island 144
 Catalo 371
Catalpa Catalpa bignonioides 235
 Catamaran 448
 Cataract 424
 Catarh 425
 Catawbas 407
 Cat-bear 371
 Cat-bird 312
 Caterpillar, Range 264
 Caterpillars 252
 Cat-fish, Salt-Water 275
 Cathalams 407
Cathartes 356
Cathartesaura 312
Cathartidae 356
 Cathay 103
Catherpes mexicanus 359
 Cathode-rays 164
Catocala antinympha 264
Catocala cara 265
Catocala relicta 265
Catocala ulronia 265
Catopsilia agarithe 261
Catopsilia eubule 261
Catoptrophorus semipalmatus inornatus 358

- Catotrophorus semipalmatus semipalmatus* 358
Catostomus commersonii 285
Catostomus occidentalis 285
 Cat's Claw 199
 Catskill Mts. 117
 Cattail, Common 199
 Cattle, Wild 371
 Cattle-lifters 371
 Catuixis 407
Catulus uter 284
 Cauca River & Prov. 131
 Caucasus 137
 Cauliflower (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 436
Caulophyllum thalictroides 199
 Cave Salamander 290
 Cave Weather 178
 Cave-dwellers 407
 Caves 183
Cavia 379
 Cavilli or Cero 275
 Cayari River 131
 Cayenne 436
 Caygua 407
 Cayowa 407
 Cayuga 407
 Cayuga, Lake 117
 Cayuse 407
Ceanothus Ceanothus 206
Ceanothus thrysiflorus 206
 Cebu 144
Cebus capucinus 399
 Cedar *Cedrus* 236
 Cedar, Bay 236
 Cedar, Deodar *Cedrus deodara* 236
 Cedar, Desert 236
 Cedar, Port Oxford 236
 Cedar, Red 236
 Cedar, White 236
 Cedar, Yellow 236
 Cedar of Lebanon *Cedrus libani* 236
 Cedar-bird 312
 Cedros 144
Ceiba Ceiba 236
Ceiba grandiflora 237
Ceiba pentandra 240
 Ceiling 164
 Ceiling-bed 448
Celastrus scandens 198
 Celebec. See Monkey, Black ape 399
 Celebes, Macassar 144
Celerio lineata 265
 Celery (Vegetables) 222; (Food and Drink) 436
 Cells 159
Celtis 239
 Celts 407
 Cement 183
Cemophora coccinea 300
 Ceniz, Mt. 137
Centaurea cyanus 207
Centaurea melitensis 215
 Centaurus, The Centaur 170
 Centenarian 425
Centetes ecaudatus 394
 Centipedes 253
 Central Africa 91
 Central Province of India 103
Centrocercus urophasianus 313, 330, 348
Centrolophidae 282
Centropomus viridis 282
Centropristes striatus 274
Centurus aurifrons 358
Centurus carolinus 358
Centurus uropygialis 358
 Century Plant 199
Ceophloeus pileatus (Cock of the woods) 313; (Woodpecker, Pileated) 358
Cephalacanthus volitans 282
Cephalanthus occidentalis 206
 Cephalaspis 192
Cephalophus caeruleus 390
Cephalophus spadix 375
Cephalopterus 356
 Cepheus 170
Cepola 273
Cephus 330
Cephus grylle grylle 330
Cephus grylle mandti 330
Cerastes 295
Cerastes cornuta 298
Cerastes vipera 300
Ceratonia silqua 199, 227, 235
Ceratophrys 291
Ceratosauros Ceratosauros nasicornis 192
Ceratotherium simum 391
Cercidium torreyanum 243
Cercis canadensis 240, 244
Cercocebus 399
Cercopidae 254
Cercopithecus cephus 399
Cercopithecus diana diana 399
Cercopithecus diana roloway 400
Cercopithecus pygerythrus 400
Cercyonis alope 260
 Cereals 436
 Ceres 170
 Cereus, Night-blooming 206
Cereus crua 198
Ceroxylon 243
Certhia 315
Certhiidae 355
 Cervin, Mont. See Matterhorn 138
Cervus 373, 394
Cervus canadensis 376
Cervus canadensis occidentalis 376
Cervus elaphus 374, 390
Cervus eldi 373
Cervus giganteus 373
Cervus hanglu 379, 382
Cervus hanglu miriensis 373
Cervus porcinus 373
Cervus (Rucervus) duvauceli 365
Cervus (Rucervus) eldi 394
Cervus timoriensis tunjuc 373
 Cescoslovenska. See Czechoslovakia 137
Cestoda 258
Cestus veneris 270
Cetorhinus maximus 284
 Cetus, The Whale 170
Ceuthophilus sp. 253
 Ceylon 103
 Ceylon #10 448
 Chacayas 407
 Chachalaca 312, 371
 Chaco 407
 Chaco Canyon 117
 Chaco Prov. 131
 Chacu 448
 Chad, Tchad, Lake & Dist. 91
 Chadderan 103
Chaenactis glabriuscula 213
Chaetodipterus faber 285
Chaetodon (Butterfly-fish) 275; (Zebra-fish) 288
Chaetura pelagica 352
 Chaffinch 312
 Chagres River 117
 Chain Fern, Common 218
 Chain Fern, Narrow-leaved 218
 Chain Snake 296
 Chalcedony 183
 Chaldea 103
Chalicodoma sp. 252
Chalina arbuscula 270
Chalina oculata 270
 Chalk 183
Chamaecrista fasciculata 212
Chamaecyparis formosensis 234
Chamaecyparis nootkatensis 236
Chamaecyparis thyoides 236
 Chamaeleon 301
 Chamaeleon 301
 Chamaeleon, American or "false" 301
 Chamaeleon, True 301
 Chamaeleon, West Indian or false 302
Chamaelirium 208
 Chambal or Chumbul 103
 Chamois 371
 Chamonix 137
 Chamorro 407
 Champagne (Hygiene, Health) 425; (Food and Drink) 436

- Champlain, Lake 117
 Champsoosaurus 192
 Chandiere Falls 117
 Channel Isles 144
 Chantos 407
 Chapala Lake 117
 Chaparral, Cactus 199
 Chaparral Cock 312
 Chaquimayo River 131
 Char 275
Charadrius 344
Charadrius hiaticula 345
Charadrius mongolus 344
Charadrius nivosus 345
 Charcoal 236
 Charcot Island 154
 Charee 312
Charidryas nycteis 260
Charina 300
 Charioteer, The. *See* Auri-
 ga 169
Charitonetta albeola 314,
 318, 353
 Charlock, or Field Mustard
 206
 Charnley, River 142
Chasmorhynchus 310
 Chat 312
 Chatterer 313
Chauliastmus streperus 318,
 319, 324, 358
Chauliodus sloanei 287
 Chaulmoogra 236
 Chaulmoogra Oil 425
 Chavantes 407
 Chebec 313
 Chavantes 407
 Checkerbloom 206
 Checker-spots 260
 Cheese 436
 Cheese-tree 436
 Cheetah, Africa 372
 Cheetah, Indian 372
 Cheetul or Chital 372
Cheilanthes lanosa 219
Cheiroglossa palmata 218
 Cheirotherium 192
 Chekiang 103
 Chelan Lake 117
Chelodina 303
Chelonia 303
Chelydra serpentina 303
Chelys fimbriata 303
Chen 326, 327
Chen caerulescens 311, 326,
 327
Chen hyperborea 327
Chen hyperborea atlantica
 327
Chen hyperborea hyper-
borea 327
Chen hyperboreus 311
Chen rossi 326, 327
Chenopis strata 352
Chenopodium 210
 Cherentes 407
 Cherokees 407
- Cherry (Fruits) 227;
 (Trees) 236
 Cherry, Choce 227
 Cherry, Sweet 227
 Cherry, Wild Black 228
 Cherrybird 313
 Chesapeake Bay 118
 Chesterfield Inlet 118
 Chestnut 236
 Chestnut, European 236
 Chevrolian, Indian 372
 Chevrolian, Water 372
 Chewink or Towhee 313
 Cheyenne River 118
 Cheyennes, Chayennes 407
 Chiapas 118
Chiasmodon niger 286
 Chibehas 407
 Chicha, Drink 436
 Chickadee 313
 Chickadee, Black Capped
 313
 Chickadee, Chestnut Backed
 313
 Chickadee, Hudsonian 313
 Chickadee, Mountain 313
 Chickasaws 407
 Chicken 436
 Chicken Snake 296
 Chicken, Snake, Central
 American 296
 Chicken Turtle 303
 Chicken-pox 425
 Chicle 436
 Chicory (Flowers) 206;
 (Vegetables) 223; (Food
 and Drink) 436
 Chidley, Cape 118
 Chiggers 253
 Chihli Prov. 103
 Chihuahua State 118
 Chile 131
 Chili-con-carne 436
 Chilis 425
 Chillkat 407
 Chillies 436
 Chilluckittequawa 407
 Chiloe 131
 Chiloe Island 144
Chilopoda 253
Chilopsis linearis 246
 Chimakuans 407
 Chimborazo Mt. & Prov.
 131
 Chimney Rock 118
 Chimpanzee 372
 Chimus 407
 China, Cathay 103
 China, Indo 104
 China Sea 104
 China-tree 236
 Chinchia 144
 Chinchas 131
 Chinchilla *Chinchilla lani-*
gera 372
 Chinchona 436
 Chincona *Cinchona* 236
 Chindwin River 104
- Chinese Great Wall. *See*
 Great Wall 105
 Chinkara Gazelle 372
 Chinook 407
 Chinook Winds 178
 Chinguapin 236
 Chinu 407
Chionanthus virginica 201
Chionididae 349
 Chipmunk 372
 Chippewas 407
 Chipwayan 408
 Chiquitano 408
 Chiriguano 408
 Chiriguais 408
Chirocentrus dorab 276
Chironomidae 254, 255
 Chiru 372
 Chital 372
 Chitina Bay, River 118
 Chitral 104
 Chittagong Divis., Hills 104
 Chives 223
Chlaenius aestivus 252
Chlamydosaurus 192
Chlamydosaurus 302
Chlorippe 260
Chloroceryle americana
septentrionalis 336
 Chlorodyne 425
Chlorophyceae; Chlorella
vulgaris 159
 Chlorophyll 159
 Chobe River 91
 Chocolate 436
 Chocolate-tree. *See* Cacao
 235
 Choctaw 408
 Choce Cherries 436
 Chokeberry 228
 Chokorua, Mt 118
 Chola River 131
 Cholas 408
 Cholera 425
 Cholera morbus 425
 Cholla (Plants) 199;
 (Trees) 236
Choloepus 394
Chondesticus grammacus 351
Chondrus crispus 268
 Choni 104
 Chontolas 408
Chordeiles 338
 Chosen. *See* Korea 108
 Chota Bhagal 104
 Chrame. *See* Hsifan 410
 Christian 144
 Christian Science 425
 Christmas 144
 Christmas Fern 218
 Chromosphere 164
 Chrysanthemum *Chrysan-*
themum 206
 Chrysanthemum, Sea 267
Chrysanthemum leucathe-
num 207
Chrysemys bellii 303, 304
Chrysemys picta 303

- Chrysolophus amherstiae* 343
Chrysolophus pictus 343
Chrysomelidae 252
Chrysopelaea 297
Chrysophrys 277
Chrysophyceae 159
Chrysopidae 251
 Chub 275
 Chub, English 275
 Chub, Salt-water 275
 Chuckwalla 302
 Chuck-Will's widow 313
 Chucor 313
 Chuguas 223
 Chuka, Choko 408
 Chukches 408
 Chukchi Penin. 154
 Chunchu 408
 Chunk-head Snake 296
 Churchill River 118
 Chutney 436
Cicada Cicadidae 253
Cichorium endivia 223
Cichorium intybus 206, 223
Cicindela sp. 252
Ciconiidae 351
 Cigarettes 436
 Cigars 437
 Ciguayas 408
 Cilicia 104
Cimex lectularius 252
 Cinchona (Trees) 236;
 (Food and Drink) 436
 Cinchona or Peruvian Bark 425
Cinclus (Dipper) 316;
 (Ouzel) 339
 Cinders 183
 Cingalese 408
Cinnamomum camphora 235
 Cinnamon *Cinnamomum*
zeylanicum 236
 Cinnamon Fern 218
 Cinquefoil, Shrubby 207
Ciona intestinalis 269
 Cipos 408
 Circassia or Tcherkessia 104
 Circassians 408
 Circeo, Mt. 137
 Circumcision 425
Circus hudsonius 331, 332
 Cirio 236
Cirphis unipuncta 258
Cirrhobolina 264
 Cirro-cumulus 178
 Cirro-stratus 178
 Cisco 275
Cissia eurytus 262
Cissia sosybius 261
Cistothorus stellaris 359
Citharexylum fruticosum 238
Citheronia regalis 264, 265
 Citrus (Fruits) 228; (Food and Drink) 437
 Citronelle 437
Citrullus vulgaris 223, 225
 Citrus (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 242
Citrus aurantifolia (Fruits) 229; (Trees) 240
Citrus grandis 228
Citrus limonia 228
Citrus medica 228
Citrus nobilis deliciosa 230
Citrus sinensis 212
 Civet Cat. *See* Cat, Civet 371
Cladrastis lutea 247
 Clallams 408
 Clam, Giant 267
 Clam, Razor-shell 267
 Clamorro 408
 Clams 267
 Clamworm 267
Clangula 321
Clangula hyemalis 319, 320, 321
 Claosaurus 192
 Clark Island 144
 Clarkia *Clarkia* 207
 Clarkia, Fringed *Clarkia concinna* 207
 Clarkia, Tall *Clarkia elegans* 207
 Clavering Island (Islands) 144; (Polar Regions) 154
 Clawed Frog 291
 Clay 183
 Clav Hills 118
Claytonia caroliniana 215
Claytonia virginica 202
 Clear Water River 118
 Clear-wing, Humming-bird 264
 Clear-wing, Snowberry 264
 Clematis *Clematis* 207
Clemmys guttata 303, 304
Clemmys insculpta 304
Clemmys muhlenbergii 303
Cleome spinosa 214
 Cliff-brake Fern 218
 Cliff-dwellers 408
 Cliffs, Human habitations 183
 Climate 178
 Climbing Fern 218
 Climbing Snake 296
 Clio Moth 264
Clioua sulphurea 270
 Cloak Fern 218
 Cloth Structure 159
 Clothes 448
 Clothes Moth 264
 Cloud-berries 437
 Cloudberry 228
 Cloudburst 178
 Clouded leopard. *See* Leopard, Clouded
 Clouds 178
 Clout 448
 Clover (Plants) 199;
 (Flowers) 207
 Clover, Red 207
 Clover Fern 218
 Clubs 448
Clupea mediocris 284
Clupea pilchardus 284
Clupea sapidissima 284
Clupeidae (Herrings) 278;
 (Sardines) 283
Cnemidophorus 302
Cnemidophorus sexlineatus 302
 Coach, Concord 448
 Coachwhip 296
 Coahuila 118
 Coal 183
 Coal, Anthracite 184
 Coal, Bituminous 184
 Coal, Cannel 184
 Coal, Pocahontas 184
 Coalfish 275
 Coanza River 91
 Coast Range 118
 Coatomondi 372
 Coatless 448
 Coats 448
 Coats Land 154
 Coatzacoalcos River 118
 Cob 372
 Cobalt 184
 Cobis 275
Cobitidae 279
 Cobra 296
 Cobra, Cape 296
 Coca 236, 425, 437
 Cocaine 425
 Cocamas 408
 Coccidae 159
Coccidae 256
Coccinellidae 255
Coccoloba laurifolia 244
Coccyzus americanus 316
Coccyzus erythrophthalmus 316
 Cochín-China 104
 Cock of the Desert. *See* Chaparral Cock 312
 Cock of the Plains 313
 Cock of the Rock 313
 Cock of the Woods 313
 Cockatoo 313
 Cockchafer 253
 Cockle, Corn 207
 Cocklebur 199
 Cockroaches 253
 Cocoa 437
 Cocobola 236
 Coco-de-mer or Sea Coconut 228
 Coconut (Fruits) 228;
 (Trees) 236; (Food and Drink) 437
 Cocos Islands (British) 144
Cocos nucifera (Fruits) 228; (Trees) 236, 242
 Cocula 408
Cocytius antaeus 261
 Cod, Black 276
 Cod, Buffalo 276
 Cod, Fresh Water 276

- Cod, Herring 276
 Cod, Red 276
 Cod, Tom 276
 Codfishes, Common 275
Codiaeum 207
Coerebidae 351
 Coeur d'Alene Mts. 118
 Coffee (Plants) 199; (Food and Drink) 437
Coffea arabica 199
 Coffee Fern 218
 Coffee Poison 425
 Coffee-tree 236
 Coffee-tree, Kentucky 237
 Cohosh, Blue 199
 Coke 184
Colaptes 324
Colaptes auratus 324, 358, 359
Colaptes cafer 324, 358
Colaptes chrysoides 324
 Cola-tree *Cola acuminata* 237
 Colca River 131
 Cold or Common Cold 425
 Cold Weather 178
 Cold-water Cure 425
 Cold-waves 178
Coleoptera 252
Colias croceus 262
Colias hyale 262
Colias nastes 261
 Colic 425
 Colima 118
Colinus nigrogularis nigrogularis 311
Colinus ridgwayi 347
Colinus virginianus 310, 341, 346
Colinus virginianus coyolcos 311
Colinus virginianus cubanensis 311
Colinus virginianus floridanus 311, 347
Colinus virginianus graysoni 311
Colinus virginianus nigripectus 311
Colinus virginianus ridgwayi 311
Colinus virginianus texanus 311, 347
 Colitis 425
Colius 338
 Collards 223
 Collared Lizard 302
Collinsia, Blue *Collinsia grandiflora* 207
Collinsia, Pink *Collinsia bicolor* 207
Collocalia 352
Colobus, Monkey *Colobus* 372
Colobus caudatus 399
Colocasia antiquorum 224
Colocasia esculenta 223, 224
Coloeus monedula 335
 Colombia 131
 Colona Moth 264
 Color Blindness 425
Coloradia pandora 264
 Colorado, State, River, Canyon, Mts. 118
 Colorado Desert 118
 Colorado River Toad 291
 Colt revolver 448
Coluber 300, 301
Coluber constrictor 295
Coluber flagellum (Coach-whip) 296; (Racer) 299
 Columba, The Dove 170
Columba fasciata fasciata 343
Columba flavirostris 344
Columba leucocephala 344
Columba livia 344
Columba palumbus 343
Columba squamosa 317
 Columbia, Cape 154
 Columbia River 118
Columbidae 317, 343
Columbigallina passerina (Dove, Ground) 317; (Dove, Rufous Ground) 317
Columbigallina passerina pallescens 317
 Columbine 207
 Columbine, Red 207
 Colville River 118
Colymbidae 327
Colymbus auritus 328
Colymbus cristatus 328
Colymbus dominicus 328
Colymbus griseogen griseogen 328
Colymbus griseogen holboellii 328
Colymbus nigricollis californicus 327, 328
 Coma 170
 Coma Berenices, Berenice's Hair 170
 Comanches 408
Comephorus baikalensis 280
 Comets 170
 Comma or Hop Merchant 260
 Comma, Wandering 260
Commelina communis 207
 Como, Lake 137
 Compass Plant 199
Compositolypidae 356, 358
 Compton Tortoise 260
 Conch 267
 Conch-shell 192
 Condensation 178
 Condensed Food 437
 Condor 313
 Condor, California 313
 Condylarth 192
 Cone-dwellers. *See* Cliff-dwellers 408
 Coneflower, Purple 207
 Cones, Volcanic 184
 Conger, Common *Conger conger* 276
 Conglomerate 184
 Congo, Belgian 91
 Congo, French 91
 Congo, River, Basin 91
 Congo "Eel" or "Snake" 290
 Conifer. *See* Pine 243
 Connecticut, State, River 118
Connochaetes 378
Connochaetes albojubatus 397
Connochaetes gnou 397
Connochaetes taurinus 378
Connochaetes taurinus taurinus 397
Conolophus subcristatus 302
 Conquistador 408
 Constance, Lake 137
 Constellation 170
 Constipation 425
 Constrictor (Boa). *See* Boa constrictor 295
Constrictor constrictor 295
 Consumption 425
 Contagion 425
Contia 300
 Continental Divide 118
 Continental Shelf 154
Conuropsis 340
Convolutulus 205
 Cooch Bahar, Kuch Behar 104
 Cooing Frog 291
 Cook, Mt. 144
 Cook Inlet 118
 Cooking utensils 448
 Coolies 408
 Coot 313
 Coot, American 313
 Coot, Bay 313
 Coot, Black 314
 Coot, Booby 314
 Coot, Broad Bill 314
 Coot, Brown 314
 Coot, Bumble Bee 314
 Coot, Butter-bill 314
 Coot, Butterboat, Billed 314
 Coot, Caribbean 314
 Coot, European 314
 Coot, Gray 314
 Coot, Hollow-billed 314
 Coot, Horse-head 314
 Coot, Sea 314
 Coot, Skunk Head 314
 Coot, Spectacled 314
 Coot, Whistling 314
 Coot, White-winged 314
 Cooter Turtle 303
 Cooties. *See* Lice 255
 Copepods 267
 Copernicus 170
 Copihue 207
 Copper (Geology) 184
 Copper (Butterflies) 260
 Copper, American 260
 Copper, Bronze 260

- Copperhead 296
Copper-mine River (North America) 118
Coppermine River (Polar Regions) 154
Copa 437
Coprinae 252
Coraciidae 348
Coracle, Gufa 448
Coragyps stratus 356
Coral, Brain 267
Coral, Commercial 267
Coral, Radiant Star 267
Coral hair-streak. *See* Titus 262
Coral King Snake 296
Coral Polypts 267
Coral Sea 142
Coral Snake or Harlequin Snake 296
Coral-bean 237
Corallibells 207
Coralline 267
Coralline officinalis 267
Corallium rubrum 267
Coralluma 199
Coral-reef 184
Corals (Geology) 184; (Marine Life) 267
Cordial 437
Cordillera Grande 131
Cordilleras 131
Cordite 448
Cordon-bleu 314
Corea. *See* Korea 108
Coregonus clupeiformis 287
Coregonus nelsonii 287
Coreopsis *Coreopsis bigelovi* 207
Coreopsis, Desert *Coreopsis bigelovi* 207
Corethrogyne filaginifolia 205
Corfu 144
Corinth, Gulf 137
Corkwood 237
Cormorant 314
Cormorant, Baird's 314
Cormorant, Brandt's 314
Cormorant, Double-crested 314
Cormorant, European 314
Cormorant, Farrallone 314
Cormorant, Florida 314
Cormorant, Mexican 314
Cormorant, Pallas' 314
Cormorant, Pelagic 315
Cormorant, Red-faced 315
Cormorant, Townsend's 315
Cormorant, Violet Green 315
Cormorant, White-crested 315
Cormorant Lake 118
Corn (Maize) 223
Corn, Cuzco 223
Corn, Indian 437
Corn, Indian, Navajo 223
Corn, Indian, Tewa 223
Corn or Corn-meal 437
Corn Snake 296
Corn-borer 253
Cornel, Silky *Cornus amomum* 199
Cornet Fish 276
Cornflower 207
Corns 425
Cornus canadensis 227
Cornus florida (Flowers) 208; (Trees) 237
Cornus stolonifera 201
Cornwall 137
Corona 170
Corona Borealis, Northern Crown 170
Coronation Gulf (North America) 118; (Polar Regions) 154
Coronella 300
Corpuscles 159
Corrodentia 255
Corsair 276
Corsica 144
Cortaderia seloana 200
Corthyosaurus 192
Corvus (The Crow) 170
Corvus 315
Corvus brachyrhynchos 316
Corvus brachyrhynchos caurinus 316
Corvus brachyrhynchos hesperis 316
Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus 316
Corvus corax 347
Corvus cryptoleucus 316
Corvus frugilegus 348
Corvus minutus 316
Corvus ossifragus 316
Corvus sylvaticus 356
Corydalis *Corydalis* 207
Corydalis, Golden *Corydalis aurea* 207
Corydalis sp. 256
Corylus 200, 238, 239
Corylus avellana 228
Coryphaena 276
Coryphodon 192
Cosmic-rays 164
Cosmos (Astronomy) 170
Cosmos *Cosmos bipinnatus* 207
Cossacks 408
Costa Rica 118
Cotinga River 131
Cotingidae 313
Cotinus nitida 252
Cotinus 245
Cotopaxi or Cotocachi Mt. 131
Cotos 408
Cottidae 283
Cotton 199
Cotton & Oil 425
Cotton-mouth 296
Cotton-tree 237
Cottonwood 237
Cotton-worm Moth 264
Cottus ictalops 285
Coturnicops noveboracensis 347
Cotylosaur 192
Cougar 372
Cosmarouma odorata 246
Courlan 315
Covillea tridentata 199
Cowbird 315
Cow-boys 408
Cow-dung 425
Cowfish 276
Cowl 448
Cowpox 425
Cowslip 207
Coyote 372
Coypu 372
Crab (Marine Life) 267; (Food and Drink) 438
Crab, The. *See* Cancer 169
Crab, Blue 267
Crab, Fiddler 267
Crab, Fiery-red 267
Crab, Giant 267
Crab, Hermit 267
Crab, Jonah 267
Crab, King 267
Crab, Lady 267
Crab, Land 267
Crab, River 267
Crab, Robber 267
Crab, Rock 267
Crab, Sand 267
Crab, Siberian 267
Crab, Soft-shell 267
Crab, Soldier 267
Crab, Spider 267
Crab-apple 237
Crab-eater 276
Cracidae, *Penelopinae* 342
Crackers 438
Crabo *migracauda* 269
Crampons, Creepers, Climbers 448
Cranberries 438
Cranberry, American 228
Cranberry, Highbush 228
Crane 315
Crane, Blue 315
Crane, Brown 315
Crane, Demoiselle 315
Crane, Great White 315
Crane, Little Brown 315
Crane, Sandhill 315
Crane, Whooping 315
Crappie 276
Crassulaceae 210
Crataegus 239, 246
Crataegus mollis 209
Crataegus succulenta 202
Crater Lake 118
Craters 184
Crawfish or Crayfish 276
Crax 316
Cream 438
Creamcups 207

- Creciscus jamaicensis stoddardi* 347
 Creeks 408
 Creeper 315
 Creeping Warbler 315
 Cress 408
 Creosaurus 192
 Creosote, Bush 199
 Crescent, Silver 260
 Cress 223
 Crested Fern 218
 Cretaceous 184
 Crete Island 144
 Crevalle 276
 Crevasse 184
 Cricket, Stone or Camel 253
 Cricket Frog 291
 Cricket on the Hearth 253
 Crickets 253
 Cricotus 192
 Crillon, Mt. 118
 Crimea, Krim 137
 Crimson-patch 260
 Crinoids 267
Cristivomer 284
Cristivomer namaycush 286
 Crna Gora. *See* Montenegro 138
 Croakers 276
 Croatia 137
Crocethia alba 348
 Crocker Land 154
 Crocodile 296
 Crocodile, American or Florida 297
 Crocodile, Man Eater 297
 Crocodile, Nile 297
 Crocodile, Salt-marsh 297
 Crocodile Fat 425
 Crocodile Lizard 302
 Crocodile meat and eggs 438
 Crocodile River. *See* Limpopo 94
 Crocodiles 192
Crocodylus (Caiman) 296;
 (Crocodile) 296, 297
Crocodylus acutus 297
Crocodylus niloticus 297
Crocodylus porosus 297
 Crocus *Crocus* 207
Crocota crocata 380
 Cro-magnon 408
 Crossbill 315
 Cross-bow 448
Crossoptilon crossoptilon 343
Crotalus 299
Crotalus adamanteus 297
Crotalus atrox 300
Crotalus cerastes 300
Crotalus confluentus 300
Crotalus confluentus abyssus 299
Crotalus horridus 299, 300
Crotalus lepidus 300
Crotalus mitchellii 300
Crotalus molossus 299
Crotalus oregonus 300
Crotalus pricei 300
Crotalus tigris 300
Crotaphopeltis hotamboeia 300
Crotaphytus collaris 302
Crotaphytus reticulatus 302
 Croton 207
Crotophaga ani 309
Crotophaga sulcirostris 309
 Crow 315
 Crow, The. *See* Corvus 170
 Crow, American 316
 Crow, California 316
 Crow, Clark's 316
 Crow, Cuban 316
 Crow, Fish 316
 Crow, Florida 316
 Crow, Mexican 316
 Crow, Northwestern 316
 Crowned Snake 297
 Crows 408
 Crozet Island 154
 Crustacea 160
 Crustacean, Middle Cambrian 192
 Crustaceans 268
Cryptogramma stelleri 218
 Cryptomeria *Cryptomeria japonica* 237
 Crystalline Rock 184
 Crystals (Microscopy) 160;
 (Geology) 184
Ctenobrycon spilurus 285
Ctenosaura 302
 Cuba 144
 Cuban Toad 291
 Cuban Tree-toad 291
 Cubias 223
 Cuckoo, Black-billed 316
 Cuckoo, European *Cuculus canorus* 316
 Cuckoo, Yellow-billed 316
 Cucumber *Cucumis sativus* 223
 Cucumber, Mock 207
 Cucumber-tree 237
 Cucumbers 438
Cucumis anguria 223
Cucumis melo 222, 223
Cucurbita maxima 224
Cucurbita pepo 224
 Culebra 118
 Cufra or Kufra Oasis 91
 Culicidae 256
Culicoides sp. 254, 256
 Cumberland River 118
 Cumulus clouds 178
 Cunivos 408
 Curaçao Island 144
 Curare poison 425
 Curassow 316
Curculio sp. 258
 Cures 425
 Curlew 316
 Curlew, Bristle-thighed 316
 Curlew, Eskimo 316
 Curlew, Hudsonian 316
 Curlew, Long Billed 316
 Curly-grass 218
 Curly-tailed Lizard 302
 Currant 228
 Currant, Golden 207
 Currant, Wax 207
 Currants 438
 Curry-powder 438
 Cuscus 372
Cuscuta gronovii 208
 Cushag 207
 Cusk 276
 Custard-apple (Fruits) 228;
 (Food and Drink) 438
 Cutch or Kutch 104
 Cutlass 448
 Cutlass Fishes 276
 Cuttle-fish 276
 Cutworm, Variegated 264
 Cuyuni River 131
 Cyanite 184
Cyanocitta 335
Cyanocitta cristata 310
 Cyanophyceae 159
 Cyatheaaceae 220
Cycleptus elongatus 285
 Cyclopes 178
Cyclopes 364
Cyclura cornuta 302
Cydniidae 252
 Cydonia 229
Cyema atrum 277
 Cygnet. *See* Swan 352
 Cygnus (The Swan) 170
Cygnus 352
Cygnus bewickii 352
Cygnus buccinator 352
Cygnus columbianus 352
Cygnus cygnus 352
 Cylinder Snake 297
 Cymbospondylus 192
Cynanchum nigrum 202
Cynodon dactylon 199
 Cynogale *Cynogale bennetti* 372
 Cynognathus 192
Cynomys ludovicianus 374
 Cynoscion 287
Cynoscion regalis 285
Cynthia pyrriformis 269
Cyperus papyrus 201
Cyphomandra betacea 225
 Cypress *Cupressus* 237
 Cypress, Bald (Mexico) 237
 Cypress, Giant 237
Cyprinodon macularium 276
 Cyprinus 275
Cyprinus carpio 275
Cypripedium 210
Cypripedium acaule 211
Cypripedium parviflorum 210
 Cyprus Island 144
 Cyrenaica 91
 Cyrestis 261
Cyrilla racemiflora 240

- Cyrtionyx montezumae* 341, 346, 347
Cyrtionyx montezumae mearnsi (Partridge, Mearns's) 341; (Quail, Mearns's) 347
Cyrtostichys renda 243
Cystophora cristata 392
Cystopteris 218
Cystopteris bulbifera 218
Cystopteris fragilis 218
Cysts 160
Cytisus scoparius 206
Czechoslovakia (Ceskoslovenska) 137
Dab 276
Dabanes 408
Dace or Minnow 276
Dacelo gigas 335
Dachstein Glaciers 137
Daco-Romans 408
Dactylis glomerata 200
Dactylometra quinquecirrha 268
Daddy Long-legs or Harvestmen 253
Daffodil 207
Dafila acuta 320, 321, 344
Dagelct, Mt. 118
Dagger, American 264
Dagger-wing, Many banded 260
Daghestan 104
Dah or Knife 448
Dahlia *Dahlia* 207
Dahomey, Dahome 91
Daido River 104
Daisy 207
Dakotas (Geography) 118
Dakotas (Anthropology) 408
Dal Lake 104
Dalbergia 245
Dallia pectoralis 274
Dalmatia 137
Dama dama 373
Damaliscus albifrons 368
Damaliscus hunteri 380
Damaliscus korrigum 394, 395
Damaliscus lunatus 392
Damaliscus pygargus 369
Damara 408
Damaraland 91
Damson 228
Dandelion 207
Dandi, Sedan 448
Dangla Mts. 104
Dankali, Dankil 408
Danmark. *See* Denmark 137
Danube, Dundra, River 137
Danzig 137
Daphaenodon *Daphaenodon superbus* 192
Daphnia 161
Daption capensis 343
Dards 408
Darfur 91
Darien, Gulf of 131
Darjeeling 104
Darnley 144
Darters (Fishes) 276
Darters (Birds) 316
Dasheen 223
Dasyatis 285
Dasykition wheeleri 202
Dasyptellus scabra 297
Dasyprocta 364
Date (Fruits) 228; (Trees) 237; (Food and Drink) 438
Datil Forest 119
Datillio 237
Datura stramonium 200
Daubentonina madagascarensis 399
Daucus carota 201, 206, 222
Daugava River. *See* Dvina 137
Davis Inlet 119
Davis Strait 154
Dawson 144
Day Flower, Common 207
Daylight 164
Daylily, Tawny 208
Dead Man's Island 154
Dead Sea or Sea of Sodom 104
Deafness 425
Deal-fishes 276
Dease Lake 119
Dease River, Strait 154
Death Valley 119
Death Valley Fish 276
Decapoda 268
Decapturus punctatus 283
Deccan 104
Deception Island 154
Deer 372
Deer, Asia 372
Deer, Axis, Spotted 373
Deer, Barasingha. *See* Bara Singh 365
Deer, Barking 373
Deer, Black 373
Deer, Black-tail, Columbian 373
Deer, Brazilian 373
Deer, Brocket. *See* Brocket 369
Deer, David's 373
Deer, Eld's 373
Deer, European 373
Deer, Fallow 373
Deer, Hog, Parka 373
Deer, Irish 373
Deer, Java 373
Deer, Jumping or Long-tailed 373
Deer, Kashmir 373
Deer, Manchurian 373
Deer, Mouse 373
Deer, Mule 373
Deer, Musk 373
Deer, Naked Ear 374
Deer, Pampus 374
Deer, Ravine 374
Deer, Red 374
Deer, Roe 374
Deer, Sika 374
Deer, Spotted. *See* Deer, Axis 373
Deer, Swamp, Marsh 374
Deer, Swinhoe's Rusa 374
Deer, Tufted 374
Deer, Virginia, White-tail, Red 374
Deer Fern 218
Deer-horn Medicine 425
Defassa Antelope 374
Degeneration 425
Dehra-dun, Dehra-doom 104
Deidamia inscripta 265
Deirochelys reticularia 303
DeKay's or Brown Snake 297
Delagoa Bay 91
Delarne 137
Delaware, State, River 119
Delawares 408
Delecarlia 137
Delirium 425
Delphinapterus leucas 397
Delphinium 208, 210
Delphinium cardinale 210
Delphinus, The Dolphin 170
Delphinus delphis (Dolphin) 374; (Porpoise) 389
Demerara River 131
Demoiselles 276
Denali 119
Dender River 91
Dendragapus fuliginosus 330
Dendragapus obscurus 329
Dendragapus obscurus richardsoni 329
Dendraspis 298
Dendrocycyna 321
Dendrocycyna autumnalis 358
Dendrocycyna autumnalis autumnalis 321
Dendrocycyna bicolor helva 319
Dendrocycyna fulva 319, 320
Dendroica aestiva 359
Dendroica auduboni 357
Dendroica discolor 357
Dendroica kirtlandi 357
Dendroica palmarum palmarum 357
Dendroica striata 357
Dendroica vigorsii 357
Dendrolagus ursinus 382
Dendromecon rigidum 213
Dendronessa galerita 320
Dendrophis 301
Deneb 170
Dengue. *See* Elephantiasis 426

- Denmark, Danmark 137
Denmark Strait 119
Dennstaedtia punctilobula 218
Depouille. *See* Buffalo 435
Depressaria 265
Depression 425
Derikas 408
Dermochelys 192
Dermochelys coriacea 303, 304
Dersim 104
Dervishes 408
Desert 184
Desert Snake 297
Desert Toad. *See* Colorado River Toad 291
Desert Tortoise 303
Desert Weather 178
Desertas 144
Desmatherius 192
Desmids Desmidiaceae 160
Desmodium canescens 215
Desmognathus fuscus 290
Detritus 184
Deutons 164
Deutschland. *See* Germany 138
Devil-fishes 276
Devil's Apron Strings 268
Devil's Club 199
Devilsbit 208
Devon 137
Dewberry 228
Dews 178
Dhauri Valley 104
Dhurra or Durra 438
Diabetes 425
Diadectes 192
Diadophis 300
Diamond Fields 91
Diamond Mt. 104
Diamond-back rattlesnake 297
Diamond-backed terrapin 303
Diamond-fishes 276
Diamonds 184
Dianthus dianthus 208
Dianthus, Sea 268
Dianthus barbatus 215
Dianthus caryophyllus 206
Diarrhea 425
Diatomite 160
Diatoms *Diatomaceae* 160
Dibatag 374
Dice Snake 297
Dicentra, Pink 208
Dicentra chrysantha 208
Dicentra cucullaria 208
Dicentra formosa 208
Diceratherium 192
Diceros antiquitatis 195
Diceros bicornis 390
Dichromanassa rufescens 323
Dichromorpha viridis 254
Dichrophyllum marginatum 202
Didelphis virginianus 387
Didelphys 192
Diffugia 160
Digeno 409
Digestion 426
Digitalis (Flowers) 208;
(Hygiene, Health) 426
Digitalis 208
Digitalis purpurea 208
Dik-dik 374
Dimetrodon 192
Dingo 374
Dinka 409
Dinoceras 193
Dinohyus 193
Dinornis 338
Dinosaur 193
Dinotherium 193
Diomedea albatrus 309
Diomedea exulans 309
Diomedea nigripes 309
Diomedidae 309
Dionaea muscipula 208
Diore vanillae 260
Diopatra cupraea 270
Dioscorea 225
Diospyros 229, 237, 243
Diospyros ebenaster 230
Diphtheria 426
Diplocaulis 193
Diplodocus 193
Diplomystus 193
Diplopoda 255
Dipper 316
Dipper, Great 170
Diprotodon 193
Dipsacus 202
Dipsacus sylvestris 215
Dipsadomorphus dendrophilus 298
Diptera 253
Dipterous larvae 255
Dirca palustris 240
Disease 426
Disease germs 160
Disheartenment 426
Disinfectant 426
Disko Bay, Island 154
Disko Island 144
Dismal Swamp 119
Dispholidus typus 295
Distemper 426
Diver 316
Dnieper River 137
Dock 199
Dock, Curly 199
Dodder, Common 208
Dodecatheon meadia 214
Dodo 317
Dog, Eskimo 374
Dog, Hunting 374
Dog, Man-eating 374
Dog, Prairie 374
Dog, Wild 374
Dog, Wolf 374
Dog Star. *See* Sirius 173
Dogbane 208
Dogfish 276
Dog-nosed Snake 297
Dogribs 409
Dog's-head 260
Dogwood 237
Dogwood, Flowering 208
Doldrums 164
Dolichonyx oryzivora (Bob-o-link) 310; (Reedbird) 348
Dolichorhinus 193
Dolmens 184
Dolomedes sp. 257
Dolomite (Geology) 184
Dolomites (Geography) 137
Dolphin, The. *See* Delphinus 170
Dolphin (Mammals) 374
Dolphins (Fishes) 276
Dominica 144
Donyo Sabuk 91
Doorn 104
Dorab 276
Dorado 276
Dorcattherium aquaticum 372
Dorosomus 277
Dorylinae 251
Dorylus fimbriatus 251
Double rifle 448
Double-eyes 276
Dove, The. *See* Columba 170
Dove 317
Dove, Antillean 317
Dove, Carolina 317
Dove, Ground 317
Dove, Inca 317
Dove, Key West 317
Dove, Mexican Ground 317
Dove, Mourning 317
Dove, Rufous Ground 317
Dove, Scaled 317
Dove, Sea 317
Dove, Socorro 317
Dove, Turtle 317
Dove, White-fronted 317
Dove, White-winged 317
Dove, Yucatan 317
Dove, Zenaida 317
Dovekie 317
Dowitcher 318
Dowitcher, Eastern 318
Downingia *Downingia elegans* 208
Dracaena 302
Dracaena draco 237
Draco 302
Dragon or Dragon's-blood Tree 237
Dragonets 276
Dragon-fish 276
Drakensberg Mts. 91

- Dried Fruit 438
 Dried Meat 438
 Dried Vegetables 438
 Drink 438
 Drink necessary 426
 Dromatherium 193
 Dromedary 375
Dromiceius n. hollandiae 323
 Dromocyon 193
Drosera 202
 Drought 178
 Drum or Drummer 276
 Drum, Banded 276
 Drum, Fresh-water 277
 Drunkenness 426
 Druses 409
 Dry Tortugas 144
Dryas integrifolia 215
Drymarchon corais 298
Dryobates albolarvatus 358
Dryobates arcticus 358
Dryobates arizonae arizonae 358
Dryobates borealis 358
Dryobates nuttalli 358
Dryobates pubescens 358
Dryobates scalaris symplectus 358
Dryobates villosus 358
Dryopteris 220
Dryopteris cristata 218
Dryopteris filix-mas 219
Dryopteris goldiana 218
Dryopteris hexagonoptera 218
Dryopteris linneana 219
Dryopteris marginalis 219
Dryopteris noveboracensis 219
Dryopteris phlegopteris 218
Dryopteris spinulosa 219
Dryopteris thelypteris 219
 Dryosaurus 193
 Dryptosaurus 193
 Duck 318
 Duck, Abert's 318
 Duck, Acorn 318
 Duck, Anas 318
 Duck, Baldpate 318
 Duck, Black 318
 Duck, Black English 318
 Duck, Braming 318
 Duck, Brewer's 318
 Duck, Broadbill 318
 Duck, Buffle Head 318
 Duck, Canvasback 318
 Duck, Creek 318
 Duck, Crow 318
 Duck, Dusky 318
 Duck, Dusky Florida 319
 Duck, Eider 319
 Duck, Ferruginous 319
 Duck, Fiddler 319
 Duck, Fiddler, Yellow-bellied 319
 Duck, Fish 319
 Duck, Florida 319
 Duck, Fulvous Tree 319
 Duck, Gadwall 319
 Duck, German 319
 Duck, Golden Eye 319
 Duck, Gray 319
 Duck, Harlequin 319
 Duck, Hawk 319
 Duck, Heavy Tailed 319
 Duck, Horse 319
 Duck, King 319
 Duck, Labrador 319
 Duck, Long-legged 319
 Duck, Long-tailed 319
 Duck, Mallard 319
 Duck, Mandarin 320
 Duck, Masked 320
 Duck, Mexican 320
 Duck, Mottled 320
 Duck, Muscovy 320
 Duck, Noisy 320
 Duck, Old Squaw 320
 Duck, Painted 320
 Duck, Pekin 320
 Duck, Pied 320
 Duck, Pintail 320
 Duck, Raft 320
 Duck, Raft Red-headed 320
 Duck, Red-head 320
 Duck, Ring-necked 320
 Duck, Rock 320
 Duck, Ruddy 320
 Duck, Rufous Long-legged 320
 Duck, Rufous-crested 320
 Duck, Sand Shoal 320
 Duck, Saw-billed 320
 Duck, Scaup 320
 Duck, Scaup, Greater 320
 Duck, Scaup, Lesser 320
 Duck, Sea 321
 Duck, Shoveler 321
 Duck, Skunk 321
 Duck, Spectacled 321
 Duck, Spine-tail 321
 Duck, Spirit 321
 Duck, Sprig-tail 321
 Duck, Steller's 321
 Duck, Stock 321
 Duck, Summer 321
 Duck, Summer Black 321
 Duck, Surf 321
 Duck, Surf White Winged 321
 Duck, Swallow-tailed 321
 Duck, Tree 321
 Duck, Tree, Black-bellied 321
 Duck, Tufted 321
 Duck, Velvet 321
 Duck, Western 321
 Duck, Wheat 321
 Duck, White-faced 321
 Duck, Wild 321
 Duck, Wild Common 321
 Duck, Wood 321
 Duck-bill. *See* Platypus 389
 Dugong. *See* Manatee 385
 Dug-out 449
 Duiker, Duikerbok 375
 Dulanis 409
Dumatella carolinensis 312
 Dum-dum 449
 Dundee Island 154
 Dundra River. *See* Danube 137
 Dunes, Sand 184
 Dungans 409
 Durango 119
 Durian (Fruits) 228;
 (Trees) 237; (Food
 and Drink) 438
Durio zibethinus 228
 D'Urville Sea 154
 Duskv Salamander 290
 Dusky-wing, Juvenal's 260
 Dust 160
 Dust, Atmospheric 160
 Dusuns 409
 Dutch East Indies. *See*
 East Indies, Dutch 104,
 144
 Dutchman's Breeches 208
 Dutchman's Pipe 208
 Dvina, Daugava, River 137
 Dwarfis 409
 Dyak, Sea-dyak 409
 Dynamosaurus 193
 Dysentery 426
 Dyspepsia 426
 Dzungaria, Sungaria 104

Eacles imperialis 264
 Eagle, The. *See* Aquila 169
 Eagle 321
 Eagle, American 322
 Eagle, Bald 322
 Eagle, Bateleur 322
 Eagle, Black-cheeked 322
 Eagle, Calumet 322
 Eagle, Caracara 322
 Eagle, Crested 322
 Eagle, Fish 322
 Eagle, Golden 322
 Eagle, Grey 322
 Eagle, Imperial 322
 Eagle, Sea 322
 Eagle, Serpent 322
 Eagle, Washington 322
 Eagle, White 322
 Eagle, White-headed 322
 Eagle, White-tailed 322
 Eardrops, Golden 208
 Earth (Astronomy) 170
 Earth (Food and Drink)
 438
 Earth, The (Geology) 184
 Earth Snake 297
 Earthquake 185
 Earthworm 253
 Earwigs 253
 East Africa 91
 East Indies, Dutch 104, 144

- East Main or Slade River 119
 Easter or Rapanui 144
 Ebony 237
 Ebro River 137
Echevaria gibbiflora 200
Echidna (Paleontology) 193; (Mammals) 375
Echinacea purpurea 207
Echinocactus 198
Echinochloa crusgalli 199
Echinocystis lobata 207
 Echinodermata (Echinoderms) 268; (Sea-urchin) 269
 Echinoderms 268
Echinopanax horridum 199
Echium vulgare 216
 Echoes 164
 Eclipse 171
Ecantheria deflorata 264
Ectopistes migratorius 343, 344
 Ecuador 131
 Eczema 426
 Edaphosaurus 193
 Edible Frog 291
 Edward Lake 91
 Eel, Electric 277
 Eel, Gulper 277
 Eel, Larval 277
 Eel, Tailless 277
 Eel River 119
 Eels 277
 Egg-eating Snakes 297
 Egg-fruit 438
 Eggplant (Vegetables) 223; (Food and Drink) 438
 Eggs 438
 Egmont, Mt. 144
Egocerus 391
Egocerus equinus 376
Egocerus leucophaeus 368
Egocerus niger 391
 Egret 322
 Egret, American 323
 Egret, Brewster's 323
 Egret, Reddish 323
 Egret, Snowy or White 323
Egretta thula 323
Egretta thula brewsteri 323
Egretta thula thula 334
 Egypt, Misr 91
 Eider 323
 Eider, American 323
 Eider, Common 323
 Eider, Fischer 323
 Eider, Greenland 323
 Eider, King 323
 Eider, Pacific 323
 Eider, Spectacled 323
 Eire. *See* Ireland 138
 Ekol 409
 El Beni 131
 El Dorado 131
 El Maghreb. *See* Morocco 95
 El Mistí Volcano 131
Elacate canada 276
Elaeis guineensis 243
 Eland 375
 Eland, Giant or Derby 375
 Eland, Patterson 375
Elanoides forficatus forficatus 336
Elanus leucurus majusculus 336
Elaphe guttata (Corn snake) 296
Elaphe lacta 297
Elaphe leopardina 298
Elaphe longissima 295
Elaphe obsoleta (Black-snake, Pilot) 295
Elaphe quadrivittata 296
Elaphe quatuorlineata 297
Elaphe vulpina 297
Elaphidion sp. 258
Elaphodus cephalophus 374
Elaphurus davidianus 373
 Elapine Snake *Elapinae* 297
Elaps lemniscatus 298
 Elasmosaurus 193
 Elbe River 137
 Elder (Plants) 199; (Trees) 237
 Elder, Sweet 199
 Elderberry (Fruits) 228; (Food and Drink) 438
 Electricity, Atmospheric 164
 Electrons 164
 Elementeita 91
 Elephant *Elephas* 193
 Elephant, Africa 375
 Elephant, Asia 376
 Elephant, Dwarf 376
 Elephant, Rogue 376
 Elephant, White 376
 Elephant, Woolly 193
 Elephant Bird. *See* Aepyornis 309
 Elephant Fish 277
 Elephant Graveyard 376
 Elephant spears 449
 Elephant-ears 199
 Elephant-foot 438
 Elephant-guns 449
 Elephant-heart 438
 Elephant-tree 237
 Elephant-trunk 438
 Elephantiasis, Dengue 426
Elephas 376
Elephas maximus 376
Elephas primigenius (Paleontology) 193, 194; (Mammals) 385
Eleutherodactylus 292
Eleutherodactylus inoptatus 290
 Elgon, Mt. 91
 Elk or Wapiti 376
 Elk, Asia 376
 Elk, Darlac 376
 Elk, European 376
 Elk, Irish 193
 Elk, Roosevelt 376
 El-Kantara Oasis 92
 El-Khargeh Oasis. *See* Kharga 93
 Ellesmere Land 119
 Ellice 144
 Ellypsiprimnus 376
 Elm *Ulmus* 237
 Elm, Cork *Ulmus racemosa* 237
 Elm, Red *Ulmus fulva* 237
 Elm, Swamp *Ulmus* 238
 Elm, Wahoo *Ulmus alata* 238
 Elm, White *Ulmus americana* 238
 El-Oued Oasis 92
Embiotoca jacksoni 281
Embiotocidae 285
 Embolotherium 193
 Embryo 160
 Embu 409
 Emerald 185
 Emery 185
 Emin Pasha Mt. 92
Emmenanthe penduliflora 205
 Emory's Snake 297
 Emperor Moth 264
 Emperor-fishes 277
 Emperors 260
Empetrum nigrum 227
Empidonax flaviventris 324
Empidonax fulvifrons pygmaeus 324
Empidonax minimus (Chebec) 313; (Flycatcher, Least) 324
Empidonax traillii 324
 Emu, Emeu 323
Emys blandingii 303
 Enceshurs 409
Enchelyopus cimbrius 282
 Enderbury 144
 Enderby Land 154
 Endicott Mts. 119
 Endive 223
 Endothiodon 193
 England 137
 English Channel 137
Engraulidae 273
Enhydra lutris 388
 Enniseisk. *See* Yeniseisk 114
Ensis americanus 267
 Enteritis 426
 Entrails 438
 Enzymes 426
 Eohippus 193
Eopsetta jordani 285
 Eotitanops 193
Epargyreus tityrus 261
Epeirida 257

- Epicrates cenchris* 299
Epicrates inornatus 295
 Epidemics 426
Epigaea repens 205
 Epilepsy 426
Epilobium angustifolium
 203, 208, 216
Epinephelus 275
Epinephelus adscensionis
 279
Epinephelus morio 278
Epinephelus striatus 278
Epipactis gigantea 212
 Epiphytic Fern 218
 Epirus 137
 Epsom Salts 426
Episcicus fuscus 365
 Equator 131
 Equatoria 92
Equus lanceolatus 282
 Equine Antelope 376
 Equinox (Astronomy) 171;
 (Meteorology) 178
Equisetum arvense 219
 Equus (Paleontology) 193;
 (Mammals) 380, 387, 398
Equus asinus asinus 365
Equus burchellii 398
Equus caballus 380
Equus (Dolichohippus)
grevy 398
Equus grevyi 379
Equus hemionus 382
Equus (Hippotigris) zebra
 398
Equus kiang 382
Equus onager 387
Equus quagga quagga 390
Erebia disa 260
Erebus odora 262, 264
Erethizon dorsatum 389
Eretmochelys 303
Ereunetes maurii 348
Ereunetes pusillus 348
 Erie Lake 119
 Eries 409
Erigeron divergens; *Chrys-*
anthemum leucanthemum
 207
Erigeron salsuginosus 208
 Erin. See Ireland 138
Erinaceus europaeus 380
Erinnyis alope 265
Eriobotrya japonica 229
Eriodictyon tomentosum
 214
Eriogonum fasciculatum;
Fagopyrum esculentum
 206
 Eriophyllum, Golden *Erio-*
phyllum confertiflorum
 208
 Eriophyllum, Woolly *Erio-*
phyllum lanatum 208
Erismatura 314, 353
Erismatura ferruginea 319
Erismatura jamaicensis 319,
 320
 Eritrea (Italian) 92
 Ermine 376
 Eros 171
 Erosion 185
 Eructate 426
Erynnis manitoba 261
 Eryops 193
Erysimum asperum 216
 Erysipelas 426
Erythraea Erythraea ve-
nusta 208
Erythrncebus patas pyrrho-
notus 399
Erythrocebus whitei 399
Erythronium americanum
 216
Erythronium parviflorum
 209
Erythroxyton coca 236
Eryx 300
Eryx johnii 301
 Escallonia 208
 Escarpment 185
Eschscholtzia californica
 213
 Eskimo, Esquimaux 409
 Esocidae 281
Esox 281
Esox americanus 281
Esox lucius 279
Esox masquinongy 280
Esox reticulatus 281
Esox umbrosus 281
 España. See Spain 140
 Espia, Tow-rope 449
 Essequibo (Anthropology)
 409
 Essequibo River 131
 Essex River 119
 Estes Park 119
Estigmene acraea 264
 Estonia 137
Estrilda 357
 Etah 154
 Eternity Range 154
Etheostomidae 276
 Ether 160
 Ethiopia. See Abyssinia 89
 Ethiopians 409
 Etna, Mt. 144
Euarctos americanus 366
Euarctos emmonsii 366
Eubalaena 397
Eubaphe ostenta 264
Eucalyptus Eucalyptus 238
Euchaetias egle 264
Euchloe 261
Eugenia 245
Eumeces 301, 302
Eumenidae 258
Eumetopias jubata 392
Eumectes murinus 295
 Eunnuchs 409
Euonymus atropurpureus
 198
 See also *Euonymus*
atropurpureus 246
Euparthenos nobilis 265
Eupatorium coelestinum 211
Eupatorium maculatum 206
Eupemphix pustulosus 291
Euphagus carolinus 310
Euphagus cyanocephalus
 310
Euphorbia Euphorbia
 (Plants) 199; (Trees)
 238
Euphorbia intinsy 201
 Euphrates River 104
Euphydryas phaeton 260
Euplexoptera 253
Eupoda montana 344
Eupomotis gibbosus 282
 European Bell-toad or
 Firetoad 291
Eurycea bislineata 290
Eurycea longicauda 290
Eurycea lucifuga 290
Eurymus eurytheme 261
Eurymus philodice 261
Euthisanotia grata 265
Euverna clio 264
 Euxine. See Black Sea 136
 Evaporation 178
 Evening Star (Astronomy)
 171
 Evening Star (Flowers)
 208
 Everest, Mount 104
 Everglades, The 119
Evonymus atropurpureus
 246
 See also *Euonymus atro-*
purpureus 198
 Excreta 160
 Exercise 426
Exostemma caribaeum 244
 Express 400, 449, 450
 Eyed Brown 260
 Eyesight 426
 Faded Snake 297
 Faeces 160
Fagopyrum esculentum 222
Fagus 234
Fagus grandifolia 234
 Fairweather Range 119
 Fakarava 144
Falco 323, 331, 332, 335, 337,
 338
Falco columbarius 332
Falco mexicanus 323
Falco peregrinus 342
Falco peregrinus anatum
 319, 332
Falco rusticolus 325, 331
Falco sparverius 332
Falco sparverius sparveri-
odes 331

- Falcon (Birds) 323
 Falcon (Islands) 144
 Falcon, Prairie 323
 Falkland Islands 144
 Fallaheen 409
 Fallen Arches 426
 Fall-fishes 277
 Fallières Land 154
 Famine 426
 Fan, Sea 268
 Fan-finned fishes 277
 Fang 409
 Fantastic and fabled beasts 376
Farancia abacura ("Hoop" snake) 298; (Mud snake) 299
 Farewell-to-Spring 208
 Farinha 438
 Faroe Islands 144
 Fars 104
 Fatheads 277
 Fatigue 426
 Faults 185
 Fayal 144
 Fayum Desert 92
 Feather-backs 277
 Feathers 449
 Federated Malay States 104
 Feeble-mindedness 426
 Fehlas or Fulahs 409
 Feldspar 185
Felis 371, 388
Felis catus 371
Felis chaus 371
Felis concolor 371, 372, 384, 388, 389, 390
Felis euphilura 371
Felis javanensis 371
Felis leo 384, 385
Felis leo gambianus 385
Felis leo persicus 385
Felis (Neofelis) nebulosa 371, 383
Felis onca 381, 382
Felis ornata 371
Felis pajeros 371
Felis pardalis 387
Felis (Profelis) temmincki 371
Felis serval 393
Felis tigris 394, 395
Felis tigris longipilis 395
Felis (Zebethailurus) viverrina 371
 Fence Lizard or Swift 302
Fenisea tarquinius 262
 Fer-de-lance 297
 Fermentation 160
 Fernan Vaz River 92
 Fernando Po 145
 Fern, Tree 238
 Ferns 218
 Ferns, Fossil 193
Ferocactus wislizeni 199
 Ferret 376
 Fever 426
 Fibers 160
Ficimia 298
Ficimia cana 297
Ficus 238
Ficus benghalensis 234
Ficus carica 228
Ficus Roxburghii 228
 Fiddle-neck 208
 Fiddlewood 238
 Field snake 297
 Fig (Fruits) 228; (Trees) 238
 Fig, Giant 238
 "Fig, Indian" 228
 Fig, Roxburgh's 228
 Fig, Smyrna 228
 Figs 438
 Figwort 208
 Fiji or Viti Islands 145
 Fijians 409
 Filanzana 449
 Filbert (Fruits) 228; (Trees) 238
 File Snake 297
 File-fishes 277
 Filmy Fern 218
 Filter 426
 Finch 323
 Finch, House 323
 Finch, Purple 323
 Fingerprints 160
 Finland, Fen-land, Gulf (Suomi) 137
 Finns 409
 Fiords 185
 Fique 199
 Fir 238
 Fir, Balsam 238
 Fir, Blue 238
 Fir, Douglas 238
 Fir, Red 238
 Fir, Scotch 238
 Fir, Silver 238
 Fir, White 238
 Fire Salamander 290
 Fire-arms *See* Guns 449
 Fireclay 185
 Firecracker Flower 208
 Fire-stick 449
 Firetoad. *See* European bell-toad 291
 Fireweed 208
 Fire-worshippers 409
 Firmament 171
 Fish 438
 Fish lice 268
 Fisher, Black-fox 377
 Fishes, The. *See* Pisces 173
 Fishing Fish 277
 Fishing tackle 449
 Fissure 185
 Fits 426
 Fivefinger 208
 Fjeld 185
 Flag or Fleur-de-lys 208
 Flag, Large Blue 208
 Flag, Sweet 208
 Flails, Jointed 449
 Flamingo 323
 Flanders 137
 Flannel 449
 Flapjacks 438
 Flat-feet 426
 Flat-fishes 277
 Flatheads 409
 Flax (Plants) 199; (Flowers) 208; (Equipment) 449
 Flax, Blue 208
 Flaxman Island 145
 Fleabane 208
 Fleas 253
 Flesh, Raw 438
 Flicker 324
 Flicker, Gilded 324
 Flicker, Red Shafted 324
 Flicker, Yellow Shafted 324
 Flies 253
 Flint 185
 Flint Island 154
 Flint-lock 449
 Floods 178
 Flora Cape 119
 Flores Islands, Sea 145
 Florida 119
Florida caerulea 334
Florida caerulea caerulea 334
 Florida Keys. *See* Florida 119
 Florida Terrapin 303
 Florida Tree-frog 291
 Flounders 277
 Flounders, Deep-sea 277
 Flounder, Large-mouthed 277
 Flour 438
 Flour-tree 439
 Flowering Fern 218
 Flowerstone 185
 Fluorescence 164
 Fluorite 185
 Fluorspar 185
 Fly, Black 253
 Fly, Blow 253
 Fly, Blue-bottle 254
 Fly, Bot 254
 Fly, Bottle, Green 254
 Fly, Deer 254
 Fly, Dragon 254
 Fly, Dragon, Large 254
 Fly, Fire 254
 Fly, Flesh 254
 Fly, Fruit 254
 Fly, Gad 254
 Fly, Golden-dragon 254
 Fly, Hessian 254
 Fly, Horn 254
 Fly, Horse 254
 Fly, Horse, Green-headed 254
 Fly, House 254
 Fly, Ichneuman 254

- Fly, Lantern 254
 Fly, Robber 254
 Fly, Sand 254
 Fly, Saw 254
 Fly, Scorpion 254
 Fly, Tsetse 254
 Fly, White 254
 Fly Island 145
 Flycatcher 324
 Flycatcher, Alder 324
 Flycatcher, Ash-throated 324
 Flycatcher, Beardless 324
 Flycatcher, Buff Breasted 324
 Flycatcher, Coues' 324
 Flycatcher, Derby 324
 Flycatcher, Great Crested 324
 Flycatcher, Least 324
 Flycatcher, Olivaceous 324
 Flycatcher, Olive-sided 324
 Flycatcher, Scissor-tailed 324
 Flycatcher, Sulphur-billed 324
 Flycatcher, Vermillion 324
 Flycatcher, Yellow Bellied 324
 Flying Dragon 302
 Flying Frog 291
 Flying Horse, The *See* Pegasus 172
 Flying Snake 297
 Flying-fishes 277
 Flyspecks 160
 Flytrap, Venus' 208
 Fog 178
 Fokien. *See* Fukien 105
 Food 439
 Fool-fishes 277
 Fool-hen 324
 Foot & Mouth Disease 426
 Foot-wear 449
 Foot-wear—None 449
 Foraker Mt. or Denali's Wife 119
 Foraminifera 160
 Forest Gloom 426
 Forest River 142
 Forester, Two-spotted 264
 Forests, Great or Virgin 238
 Forget-me-not 208
 Formalhaut 171
Formica exsectoides 251
Formica rubiginosa 251
Formica sp. 251
Formicidae 251
Formicoidea 251
Formosa, Taiwan 145
Forsythia Forsythia 208
Fossils 160
 Founder 427
Fouquieria 201
Fourcroya macrophylla 199
 Four-horned Antelope 377
 Four-o'clock, Wild 208
 Four-rayed Snake 297
 Four-toed Salamander 290
 Fowl (Birds). *See* Guinea-fowl 330
 Fowl (Food and Drink) 439
 Fowler's Toad 291
 Fox (Anthropology) 409
See also Sacs 416; Sauk 417
 Fox (Mammals) 377
 Fox, Arctic, Polar 377
 Fox, Black 377
 Fox, Blue 377
 Fox, Desert 377
 Fox, Flying 377
 Fox, Gray 377
 Fox, Kit 377
 Fox, Red 377
 Fox, Silver 377
 Fox, Swift 377
 Fox, White 377
 Fox Snake 297
 Foxglove 208
 Foxglove, Fernleaf False 208
 Foxtail, Alpine 199
Fragaria 230
Fragaria virginiana 230
 France 137
 Francolin *Francolinus* 324
Francolinus? 311
 Franconia Mts. 119
 Frankel Island 154
 Frankincense 238
 Franz Josef Land 119
 Fraser River 119
Fratricula 346
Fraxinus 233
Fraxinus americana 233
Fraxinus nigra 233
Fraxinus pennsylvanica 233
Fraxinus quadrangulata 233
Fregata 324, 337
 French Equatorial Africa 92
 French Indo-China, Cochinchina 104
 French West Africa 92
 Fresco River 131
 Freshwater Snake 297
 Friendly, Tonga, Islands 145
 Friesland 137
 Frigate-bird 324
 Friole 439
 Frilled Lizard 302
Fringilla coelebs 312
Fringillidae 323, 350
 Frisian Islands 145
 Fritillaries 260
 Fritillary, Brown 260
 Fritillary, Diana 260
 Fritillary, Gulf 260
 Fritillary, Leto 260
 Fritillary, Regal 260
 Frog-fishes 277
 Frog-hopper 254
 Frog-legs 439
 Frogs 291
 Frost (Microscopy) 160;
 (Meteorology) 178
 Frost and Frozen-to-death 427
 Frost Bite 427
 Frost-fish 277
 Frostleaf 208
 Fruit 439
 Fuchsia *Fuchsia* 208
Fucus vesiculosus 269
 Fuegians 409
 Fuji, Mt., River, Lake 105
 Fukien Prov. 105
 Fulanis 409
Fulgoridae 254
Fulica 313, 338
Fulica americana 313, 318, 357
Fulica atra 314
Fulica caribaea 314
Fuligininae 321
 Fuller's Earth 185
 Fulmar *Fulmarus* 324
 Fulton Chain 119
 Fumarole 185
 Funafuti 145
Fundulus majalis 279
 Funeral Range 119
 Fungi 160
 Funk Island 145
 Funza River 131
 Fur clothes 449
Furnarius 340
 Gabardine 449
 Gabon-on-Coast 92
 Gaboon or Gabun River 92
Gadus macrocephalus 275
Gadus morhua 275
 Gadwall 324
 Gag 277
 Gaillardia *Gaillardia aristata* 208
Galago garnetti 399
 Gala-Land 92
 Galapagos Island 145
 Galapagos Island Tortoise 303
 Galapagos Land Iguana 302
Galax Galax 199
Gabulidae 335
 Gale, Sweet 199
 Galena 185
Galeopithecus 382
Galercerdo tigrinus 284
 Galicia 137
 Galilee, Sea of 105
Galium 240

- Gallas 409
Gallinula 325, 338
Gallinule 325
Gallinule, Florida *Gallinula*
chloropus cachinnans 325
Gallinule, Purple 325
 Gallo 277
 Gallstones 427
Gallus bankiva 335
 Gambia River & Colony 92
Gambusia affinis 280
 Game 439
 Gando 92
 Ganges River 105
 Ganglion 427
 Gangrene 427
 Gannet 325
 Ganymede 171
Garcinia mangostana 229
 Garda, Lake 137
 Gardenia 208
 Gar-fishes 277
Gargetta garzetta 333
 Garhwal, Gurhwal 105
 Garibaldi 277
 Garlic 199, 223, 439
 Garlic, Field 199
 Garments. *See* Coats 448;
 Foot-wear 449; Head-
 wear 450; Trousers 454
 Garnet 185
Garrula 335
 Garrupa 277
Garrupa nigrila (*Garrupa*)
 277; (*Grouper*) 278
 Garter Snake 297
 Gas, Natural 185
 Gasaland 92
 Gasperau 277
Gasterosteus aculeatus 285
 Gastritis 427
Gastrophysa 291
Gastropoda 268
Gastropoda 256, 268, 269
Gastrosomus 277
 Gatun Lake, River 119
 Gauchos 409
 Gaulin 277
Gaultheria procumbens 203
Gaultheria shallon 214
 Gaungto 409
 Gaur, Gaor, Indian Buffalo
 377
 Gaussberg 154
Gavia 316, 337
Gavia arctica pacifica 337
Gavia stellata 337
Gavia stellata 297
 Gaweir 409
 Gayal or Mithan 377
 Gayapos 409
 Gayfeather or Blazing Star
 208
Gaylussacia resinosa 228
Gazella 377
Gazella arabica 365, 377
Gazella benetti 372, 378
Gazella Cuvieri 378
Gazella dama ruficollis 365
Gazella dorcas 377
Gazella granti 379
Gazella gutturosa 378
Gazella picticaudata 378
Gazella soemmerringii 378
Gazella spekei 378
Gazella subgutturosa (Ga-
 zelle, Goitre) 378; (Ga-
 zelle, Persian) 378
Gazella thomsonii 395
Gazella yarkandensis 378
 Gazelle 377
 Gazelle, African 377
 Gazelle, Arabian 377
 Gazelle, Asian 377
 Gazelle, Desert 377
 Gazelle, Dorcas 377
 Gazelle, Goitre 378
 Gazelle, Grant. *See* Grant
 Gazelle 379
 Gazelle, Gutturosa 378
 Gazelle, Indian 378
 Gazelle, Mountain 378
 Gazelle, Persian 378
 Gazelle, Sommering 378
 Gazelle, Speke's 378
 Gazelle, Tibetan 378
 Gazelle, Yarkand 378
 Gecko *Gekko* 302
Gelsemium sempervirens
 210
 Gelvink Bay 145
 Gelyaka 409
 Gemini, The Twins 171
Gemmingia chinensis 210
 Gems 185
 Gemshok or Gemshuck. *See*
Oryx 387
 Genes 160
 Genet *Genetta* 378
Gennaeus nycthemerus 343
 Gentian (Flowers) 208;
 (Food and Drink) 439
 Gentian, Blue *Gentiana cal-*
ycosa 208
 Gentian, Rose *Gentiana am-*
arella 208
Gentiana 208
Geryonemus lineatus 273
Geococcyx californianus
 312, 348
 George Lake 119
 Georgia (North America)
 119
 Georgia, Grusia (Europe)
 137
 Georgian Bay 119
 Georgians 409
Grothlypis trichas 350
 Geranium *Geranium* 208
 Geranium, Wild *Geranium*
incisum; *G. maculatum*
 209
 Gerardia, Purple *Gerardia*
purpurea 209
Gerardia holmiiana 209
 Gerenuk, Waller's Gazelle
 378
 Gerfalcon 325
 German East Africa. *See*
 Tanganyika 98
 Germany, Deutschland 138
Germo alalunga 273, 279
 Germs 160
Geronticus eremita 335
Gerrhonotus 301, 302
Gerrhonotus biocephalus 301
 Gersoppa Falls 105
Geum 205
Geum macrophyllum 205
Geum triflorum 213
 Geysers 185
 Ghadames 92
 Ghats, Western 105
 Gheer or Gier Forest 105
 Gherkin 223
 Ghi, Butter 439
 Ghow Damup 409
 Giant Fern 218
 Giant Frog 291
 Giant Hunter, The. *See* Or-
 ion 172
 Giant Pig 378
 Giant Salamander 290
 Giant Toad 291
 Giant Tortoise 303
 Giant Tree-frog 291
 Giants 409
 Giant's Causeway (Geog-
 raphy) 138; (Geology)
 185
 Gibbon 378
 Gila Forest 119
 Gila Monster 297, 302
 Gilbert 145
 Gilbert Sound 154
 Gilgit 105
 Gilia *Gilia* 209
 Gilia, Birdseye *Gilia tricol-*
or 209
 Gilia, Buff *Gilia grandi-*
flora 209
 Gilia, Feather *Gilia an-*
drosacea 209
 Gilia, Fringed *Gilia dian-*
thoides 209
 Gilia, Globe *Gilia capitata*
 209
 Gilia, Prickly *Gilia califor-*
nica 209
 Gilia, Scarlet *Gilia aggre-*
gata 209
 Gilia, Yellow *Gilia aurea*
 209
 Gilt-head 277
 Gin 439
 Ginger (Vegetables) 223;
 (Food and Drink) 439
 Ginger, Wild, Canada 199
 Gingerbread 439
Ginkgo biloba (Ginkgo)
 238; (Maidenhair tree)
 241

- Ginkgo Tree (Paleontology) 193
See also Ginkgo
- Ginkgo 238
See also Ginkgo
- Ginseng 199, 223
- Ginseng, Dwarf 199
- Gipsies 410
- Giraffe, Camelpard *Giraffa* 378
- Giraffe River 92
- Girba or Sheep-skin water-bag 449
- Girella nigricans 278, 280
- Givenia River 92
- Gizzard-fish or Shad 277
- Glacier National Park 119
- Glacierlily 209
- Glaciers 185
- Gladioli *Gladiolus* 209
- Glanders 427
- Glass, Volcanic 185
- Glass "Snake" or Legless Lizard 302
- Glasses 449
- Glaucionetta* 325
- Glaucionetta clangula* 314, 319
- Glecoma hederacea* 200
- Gleditsia triacanthos* 240
- Globe-fishes 277
- Globules 160
- Glossina morsitans* 254
- Glossina palpalis* 257
- Gloves 449
- Glutton 378
- Glycine hispida* 222, 224
- Glyptopleura setulosa* 208
- Gmelin Sheep 378
- Gnatcatcher 325
- Gnats 254
- Gneiss 185
- Gnu, Brindle 378
- Gnu, Wildebeeste 378
- Gua 105
- Goajiro 410
- Goanese 410
- Goat 378
- Goat, Nepal 378
- Goat, White, Rocky Mt. 378
- Goat, Wild, Asia 379
- Goat-antelope 379
- Goat-fish 277
- Goat's Milk 439
- Goatsuckers 325
- Gobi Desert 105
- Gubio 278
- Godetia Godetia quadrivulnera* 209
- Godetia amoena* 208
- Godwit 325
- Godwit, Hudsonian 325
- Godwit, Marbled 325
- Godwit, Pacific 325
- Goggle-eyes 277
- Goggles 449
- Goitre 427
- Gold 185
- Gold Coast 92
- Gold Fern 218
- Gold Fever 427
- Goldenclub 209
- Golden-eye 325
- Goldenglow 209
- Goldenrod 209
- Gold-eyes 277
- Goldfinch 325
- Goldfish, Calico 277
- Goldfish, Comet 277
- Goldfish, Fantail 277
- Goldfish, Fringetail 277
- Goldfish, Nymph 277
- Goldfish, Veiltail 278
- Goldhead 278
- Goldi 410
- Goldie's Fern 218
- Goldring 278
- Goldshad 278
- Goldweed 209
- Gondokoro, Ismailia 92
- Goniurus proteus* 261
- Gonorrhea 427
- Goosander 325
- Goose 325
- Goose, American 326
- Goose, Bailly 326
- Goose, Barnacle 326
- Goose, Bar 326
- Goose, Bald-headed 326
- Goose, Bay 326
- Goose, Bean 326
- Goose, Black-headed 326
- Goose, Blue 326
- Goose, Brent or Brant 326
- Goose, Cackling 326
- Goose, Canada 326
- Goose, Cravat 326
- Goose, Egyptian 326
- Goose, Emperor 326
- Goose, Eskimo 326
- Goose, Flight 326
- Goose, Gray 326
- Goose, Gray, Small 326
- Goose, Hutchins 326
- Goose, Laughing 326
- Goose, Lesser, Canada 326
- Goose, Lidenna 326
- Goose, Low-ground 326
- Goose, Mud 326
- Goose, Prairie 326
- Goose, Red 326
- Goose, Reef 326
- Goose, Richardson's 326
- Goose, Ring 326
- Goose, Ross's 326
- Goose, Sea 327
- Goose, Snow 327
- Goose, Snow, Blue 327
- Goose, Snow, Greater 327
- Goose, Snow, Lesser 327
- Goose, Snow, Ross' 327
- Goose, Solan 327
- Goose, Southern 327
- Goose, Spur-winged 327
- Goose, Texas 327
- Goose, Tundrina 327
- Goose, White-cheeked 327
- Goose, White-collared 327
- Goose, White-fronted 327
- Goose, White-headed 327
- Goose, Wild 327
- Goose, Winter 327
- Goose, Yellow-legged 327
- Gooseberry (Fruits) 228;
 (Food and Drink) 439
- Goosefish 278
- Gopher 379
- Gopher Frog 291
- Gopher Snake 297
- Gopher Tortoise *Gopherus polyphemus* 303
- Gopherus* 303
- Goral, Antelope, Asiatic 379
- Goree Island 145
- Gorgosaurus 193
- Gorilla *Gorilla* 379
- Gorse 199
- Goshawk 327
- Gossypium* 199
- Goths 410
- Goura 327
- Goura victoria* 344
- Gourbis, Tent 449
- Gourd 199
- Gout 427
- Gowdow-gowdow or signal-drum 449
- Goyaz Prov. 131
- Gozo 145
- Grackle 327
- Grackle, Boat-tail 327
- Grackle, Purple 327
- Graham Land 154
- Grain 439
- Grain Moth 264
- Grampus griseus* 374
- Grampus oreo* 397
- Gran Chaco ('haco) 131
- Grand Banks 119
- Grand Canyon 119
- Grand Lake 119
- Granite 186
- Grant (gazelle) 379
- Grant Land 154
- Granules 160
- Grão Pará. *See* Pará Prov. 133
- Grape 228
- Grape Fern 218
- Grape Fern, Little 218
- Grapefruit 228
- Grapes 439
- Graphite 186
- Grapsus grapsus* 267
- Grapia* 260
- Grapia sephyrus* 262
- Graptomys* 303
- Grass, Barnyard 199

- Grass, Bermuda 199
 Grass, Blue, Kentucky 199
 Grass, Blue-eyed, Eastern 199
 Grass, Elephant 199
 Grass, Fescue 199
 Grass, Foxtail, Yellow 200
 Grass, Orchard 200
 Grass, Pampas 200
 Grass, Purpletop 200
 Grass, Redtop 200
 Grass, Rush 200
 Grass, Rye 200
 Grass, Star 200
 Grass, Timothy 200
 Grass, Tussock 200
 Grass Fern 218
 Grass Frog 291
 Grass of Parnassus 200
 Grass Snake, Europe 297
 Grass Snake, United States 297
 Grass-bird 327
 Grasshopper, Green 254
 Grasshopper, King 254
 Grasshoppers 254
 Grass-seed 439
 Grunts 410
 Gravel 186
 Gray Snake 297
 Gray-fish 278
 Grayling (Butterflies) 260
 Grayling, European 278
 Grayling, Mountain 278
 Graylings (Fishes) 278
 Greasewood 238
 Great American Desert 119
 Great Barrier Reef 142
 Great Basin 119
 Great Bear Lake 120
 Great Dry Desert 120
 Great Fish River 120
 Great Ice Barrier 154
 Great Salt Lake. *See* Salt Lake, Great 125
 Great Slave Lake & River 120
 Great Smoky Mts. 120
 Great Wall 105
 Great Whale River 120
 Grebe 327
 Grebe, American Eared 327
 Grebe, Carolina 327
 Grebe, Clark's 328
 Grebe, Crested 328
 Grebe, Dusky 328
 Grebe, Eared 328
 Grebe, Holboell 328
 Grebe, Horned 328
 Grebe, Little 328
 Grebe, Pied-billed 328
 Grebe, Red-necked 328
 Grebe, Santo Domingo, Mexican 328
 Grebe, Western 328
 Greece, Hellas 138
 Green Bay 120
 Green Frog 291
 Green Mt. 120
 Green River 120
 Green River, Ky. 120
 Green Snake 297
 Green Tree Snake of Australia 297
 Green Tree (or Pit) Viper 297
 Green Tree-frog 291
 Green Turtle 303
 Greenbrier, Blueleaf 200
 Greenbrier, Roundleaf 200
 Green-fish 278
 Greenheart 238
 Greenland 154
 Greenlanders. *See* Eskimo 409
 Greens 223
 Greenshanks 328
 Greenstone 186
 Grevy Zebra 379
 Gridiron-tailed Lizard 302
 Griffon or Griffin 328
 Grike 278
 Grimsel 138
Grindelia robusta 209
 Grindewald 138
 Grindstone 186
 Grinnell Land 155
 Griqualand 92
 Grikwas 410
 Gristle 278
 Griston 379
 Grist-mill, Hand 449
 Grizzly Bear 379
 Grizzly, Man-killer 379
 Grosbeak 328
 Grosbeak, Black-headed 328
 Grosbeak, Blue 328
 Grosbeak, Canada 328
 Grosbeak, Cardinal 328
 Grosbeak, Evening 328
 Grosbeak, Pine 328
 Grosbeak, Rose-breasted 328
 Grosbeak, Western Blue 329
Grossularia 228
 Grosventres 410
 Ground, Blue 186
 Ground Hog 379
 Ground Lizard 302
 Ground Nut 200
 Ground Snake 297
 Groundcherry, Clammy 209
 Ground-sloth 193
 Groundwater 178
 Grouper 278
 Grouper, Black 278
 Grouper, Nassau 278
 Grouper, Red 278
 Grouse 329
 Grouse, Blue 329
 Grouse, Canada 329
 Grouse, Canadian Ruffed 329
 Grouse, Columbian Sharp-tailed 329
 Grouse, Dusky 329
 Grouse, European 329
 Grouse, Franklin 329
 Grouse, Gray 329
 Grouse, Oregon 329
 Grouse, Pine 329
 Grouse, Pinnated 329
 Grouse, Pintail 329
 Grouse, Prairie 329
 Grouse, Richardson 329
 Grouse, Ruffed 329
 Grouse, Sabine 330
 Grouse, Sage 330
 Grouse, Sand 330
 Grouse, Sharp-tailed 330
 Grouse, Sooty 330
 Grouse, Spike-tail 330
 Grouse, Spotted 330
 Grouse, Spruce 330
 Grouse, Tyrol 330
 Grouse, White 330
 Grouse, Willow 330
 Grubs 439
 Grubs (Larvae) 254
Gruidae 315
 Grunt or Grunter 278
 Grunt, Black 278
Grus 315
Grus americana 315
Grus canadensis 315
Grus canadensis canadensis 315
Grus canadensis tabida 315
Grus leucogeranus 315
 Grusia. *See* Georgia 137
Gryllidae 253
Gryllus domesticus 253
 Grysback 379
 Guacharo Butter 439
 Guadalquivir River 138
 Guadeloupe Island (Fr.) 145
 Guadalupe Mts. 120
 Guaharibo Rapids 131
 Guaharibos 410
 Guahibos 410
Guaiacum 240
 Guaianeco Islands 145
 Guaiacas 410
 Guainia River 131
 Gualle 145
 Guam 145
 Guanaco 379
 Guanape 145
 Guanay 330
 Guanches 410
 Guano 186
Guara 334
Guara alba 335
Guara rubra 334
 Guarani 410
 Guarauno (Warrau) 410

- Guarayos 410
 Guas Ngishu Plateau 92
 Guaso Kedong 92
 Guaso Nyiro River 92
 Guatemala 120
 Guava (Fruits) 228; (Food and Drink) 439
 Guayaquil 145
 Guayas River & Prov. 131
 Guazupuco 379
 Guazuti Deer 379
 Gudgeon 278
 Guemal 379
 Guernsey 145
 Guerrero 120
 Guiana or Guyana, British 131
 Guiana, Dutch 132
 Guiana, French 132
 Guiji Vine 200
 Guillemot 330
 Guillemot, Black 330
 Guillemot, Black-winged 330
 Guillemot, Common 330
 Guillemot, Foolish 330
 Guillemot, Mandt's 330
 Guillemot, Slender-billed 330
 Guillemot, Sooty, Black 330
 Guillemot, Thick-billed 330
 Guinea, Guinee, Gulf of Guinea 92
 Guinea-fowl 330
 Guinea-pig 379
 Guineo, Dwarf 228
 Guiniad 278
Guiraca caerulea 328
Guiraca caerulea interfusa 329
 Guitar-fishes 278
 Gulf Stream (Geography) 120; (Meteorology) 178
 Gull 330
 Gull, Black-headed 331
 Gull, Franklin's 331
 Gull, Herring 331
 Gull, Laughing 331
 Gull, Silver 331
 Gull, Skua 331
Gulo luscus 378, 398
 Gum 238
 Gum, Black 238
 Gum, Red or Sweet 239
 Gumweed 209
Gunnera petaloides 227
 Guns. See Revolvers 452; Rifles 452
 Guppy 278
 Gurkhas 410
 Gurnards 278
 Gutta-percha 239
 Guzerat or Gujarat 105
 Gwalior 105
Gygis alba 354
Gymnocladus dioica 236, 237
Gymnogyps californianus 313
Gymnogyps vultur 313
Gymnura raffesi 390
Gypaetus barbatus 336
Gyps fulvus 328
 Gypsies. See Gipsies 410
 Gypsum 186
 Gypsy-moth 264
 Gyrfalcon 331
Gyrnophilus porphyriticus 290
 Habesh. See Abyssinia 89
 Habits 427
 Hackamore 449
 Hackberry 239
 Haddock 278
 Hadendowa Arabs 410
 Hadhramaut, Hazarmaveth 105
 Hadhrmis 410
Haematobia irritans 254
Haematopus 340
Haematopus bachman 340
Haematopus palliatus 340
Haematoxylon campechianum 240
 Haemolysis 160
Haemorrhagia diffinis 264
Haemorrhagia thysbe 264
 Haemorrhoids or Piles 427
Haemulon album 280
Haemulon parra 278
Haemulus plumieri 278
 Hag moth 264
Hagcna 240
 Hagfishes 278
 Haggis 439
 Haida 410
 Hailstorm 178
 Hainan 145
 Hair, Human, Cabbage, Tobacco 160
 Hair-lip 218
 Hairstreak 260
 Hairstreak, Greatpurple 260
 Hair-tail 278
 Haiti 145
 Hake 278
 Hal Flood Bay 155
 Halation 164
 Halberd Fern 218
 Halbert 449
 Half-beaks 278
 Half-moon, Brazilian 278
Haliaeetus 321
Haliaeetus albicilla 322
Haliaeetus leucocephalus 322
Haliaeetus leucocephalus washingtoniensis 322
 Halibut 278
 Halibut, Chicken 278
Halichoerus grypus 392
Halichondria panicea 269
 Halisidota, Big *Halisidota ingens* 264
 Halisidota, Spotted *Halisidota maculata* 264
 Halley's Comet 171
 Hallonga 410
 Halo 178
 Ham 439
 Hamadryad 298
 Hamamelis See Witch-hazel 247
Hamamelis virginiana 203, 247
 Hamilton Mt. 120
 Hamite 410
 Hammock 449
 Hamran Arabs 410
 Hand Fern 218
 Hanging Bird 331
 Hangul 379
Haploa colona 264
Haploa contigua 264
 Happers 410
 Harar 92
 Hard bullets 449
 Hardships 427
 Hard-tails 278
 Hardy Fern 218
 Hare or Rabbit 379
 Hare, Arctic 379
 Harbell 209
 Hares 410
 Hare's Foot Fern 218
 Harlequin 278
 Harlequin Snake 298
 Harnessed Antelope 379
 Harney, Mt. 120
Harpago phytum procumbens 246
 Harpoon 449
 Harquebushe 449
 Hartebeeste or Kongoni 379
 Hartebeeste, Coke's 380
 Hartebeeste, Hunter's 380
 Hartebeeste, Jackson 380
 Hartebeeste, Neumann 380
 Harvesters 255
 Harvest-fish 278
 Hasara. See Astor 102
 Hashish 439
 Haswell Island 155
 Hatchet 449
 Hatchet-fish 278
 Hatless 450
 Hausa 410
 Hausen 278
 Havasupai 410
 Haw 239
 Haw, Black or Stag-bush 228
 Hawaiian Islands 145
 Hawaiians 410
 Hawk 331
 Hawk, Black 331
 Hawk, Blue 331

- Hawk, Blue Hen 331
 Hawk, Broad-winged 331
 Hawk, Chicken 331
 Hawk, Cooper's 331
 Hawk, Cuban Sparrow 331
 Hawk, Duck 332
 Hawk, Ferruginous Rough-legged 332
 Hawk, Fish 332
 Hawk, Florida red shouldered 332
 Hawk, Great-footed 332
 Hawk, Harlan's 332
 Hawk, Harris' 332
 Hawk, Marsh 332
 Hawk, Night 332
 Hawk, Pigeon 332
 Hawk, Red-shouldered 332
 Hawk, Red-tailed 332
 Hawk, Rough-legged 332
 Hawk, Sea 332
 Hawk, Sharp-shinned 332
 Hawk, Short-tailed 332
 Hawk, Snail 332
 Hawk, Sparrow 332
 Hawk, Swainson's 333
 Hawk, White-tailed 333
 Hawk, Winter 333
 Hawk Moth 264
 Hawk Moth, Five-spotted 264
 Hawk'sbill Turtle 303
 Hawkweed 200
 Hawkweed, Orange 209
 Hawthorn 239
 Hawthorn, Downy 209
 Hay-fever 427
 Hay-scented Fern 218
 Hazelnut 200, 239, 439
 Head hunters and Head-reducers or Shrinkers 410
 Head-ache 427
 Headfishes 278
 Headwear 450
 Health (Meteorology) 178;
 (Hygiene, Health) 427,
 (Section) 424
 Heard Island 155
 Heart Disease 427
 Heath 260
 Heathcock, Heathhen 333
 Heather 200, 209
 Heather, Red 209
 Heather, Yellow 209
 Heath-tree 239
 Heaven Tree. *See* Ailanthus 233
 Heavens, The 171
 Hebe 171
 Hebrides Islands 145
 Hedge Hog 380
Hedymeles 328
Hedymeles ludoviciana 328
Hedymeles melanocephalus 328
 Hejaz, Hedjaz 105
 Hekla, Mt. 145
Helarctos malayanus 367
Heleodytes brunneicapillus 359
 Helgramites 255
Helianthemum scoparium 215
Helianthus annuus L. 215
Helianthus tuberosus 222
 Heliconians *Heliconius* 260
Heliconius charithonia 262
Helopsis 212
 Heliotrope *Heliotropium* 209
 Helium (Atmosphere) 164
 Helium Gas (Geology) 186
 Hellas. *See* Greece 138
 Hellbender 290
 Hell-diver 333
 Helmet 450
Helmitheros vermivorus 357
Heloderma 301, 302
Heloderma suspectum 297
Helotarsus ecaudatus 322
 Helvetia. *See* Switzerland 140
 Hematite 186
Hemerocallis fulva 208
Hemidactylum scutatum 290
Hemilepidotus, etc. 283
Hemileuca maia 264
Hemileuca nevadensis 264
Hemileuca oliviae 264
Hemileuca tricolor 264
 Hemiptera 252
Hemirhamphus balao 281
Hemirhamphidae 278
Hemistragus jcmilalica 394
Hemizonia congesta lutescens 215
 Hemlock 239
 Hemorrhoids. *See* Haemorrhoids 427
 Hemp 200
 Henequen 200
Hemiochus imperator 277
 Henry Express 450
Heodes hypophlacas 260
Heodes thoe 260
 Hepatica *Hepatica* 209
 Herat 105
 Hercegovinia, Herzegovinia 138
 Hercules, The Kneeler 171
 Heredity 427
 Herm 145
 Hermit Spadefoot 291
 Hermon Mt. 105
 Hernia 427
 Heron 333
 Heron, Aigrette 333
 Heron, Black-crowned Night 333
 Heron, Blue 333
 Heron, Brown 333
 Heron, California 333
 Heron, Florida 333
 Heron, Great Blue 333
 Heron, Great White 333
 Heron, Green 333
 Heron, Little Blue 334
 Heron, Louisiana 334
 Heron, Night 334
 Heron, Small White 334
 Heron, Snowy 334
 Heron, Ward's 334
 Heron, White 334
 Heron, Wurdeman's 334
 Heron, Yellow-crowned Night 334
Herpestes 386
 Herring, Branch 279
 Herring, English 279
 Herring, Fresh Water 279
 Herring, Glut 279
 Herring, Lake 279
 Herring, Sea 279
 Herrings 278
 Herschel Island 145
Hesperia caespitatus 261
Hesperidae 261
Hesperides 261
Hesperiphona 328
Hesperiphona vespertina 328
Hesperopithecus 193
Hesperornis Hesperornis regalis 193
Heterodon 301
Heterodon contortrix 298
Heteroloncha 334
Heteroscelis 352
Heuchera sanguinea 207
Hexagrammos decagrammus 287
 Hibiscus 209
Hibiscus (Hibiscus) 209;
 (Rosemallow) 214
 Hiccough 427
 Hickory 239
 Hickory, Bitternut 239
 Hickory, Nutmeg 239
 Hickory, Pecan 239
 Hickory, Pignut 239
 Hickory, Shagbark 239
 Hickory, Shellbark 239
 Hidatsa 410
Hieracium aurantiacum 209
Hieracium venosum 200
 High Blood-pressure 427
 Himalaya Mountains 105
Himantopus mexicanus 351
 Hinchinbrook Island 145
 Hind 279
 Hindoos, Hindus 410
 Hindu Kush Mts 105
 Hindustan, Hindostan 106
Hiodon tergisus 280
Hippa talpoida 269
 Hipparion 193
Hippidium 193
Hippiscus sp. 254
Hippocamelus bisculus 379
Hippocampus 283

Hippoglossus 278
Hippomane mancinella 211, 244
Hippopotamus 193
Hippopotamus, African
Hippopotamus amphibius 380
Hippopotamus, Man-killer 380
Hippopotamus, Pigmy 380
Hippopotamus Tail 439
Hippotherium 193
Hirudinea 255
Hirundinidae 351
Hirundo erythrogastra 351
Hispaniola 145
Histrionicus 320
Histrionicus histrionicus 319
Hoatzin (Birds) 334
Hoatzins (Paleontology) 193
Hoback River 120
Hobnails 450
Hodgkin's Disease 427
Hoffman rifle 450
Hog, Pigmy 380
Hog, River 380
Hog, Wild 380
Hog Island 145
Hog-fishes 279
Hoggar or Ahaggar District & Mts. 92
Hog-nosed Snake 298
Hokkaido 145
Holbrookia texana 302
Holland (Geography) 138
Holland (Equipment) 450
Hollow bullets 450
Holly 200, 239
Holly, American 209
Holly, Mountain 209
Holly, Vaupon 200
Holly Fern 219
Hollyhock 209
Holmes Gerardia 209
Holocanthus 273
Holocentrus ascensionis 285
Holomelina, Showy 264
Holomelina, Tawny
Holomelina opella 264
Holothurians 268
Holothuroida 269
Holy Land. *See* Palestine 110
Homarus americanus 268
Home-sick 427
Homespun 450
Hominy 439
Honduras 120
Honey 439
Honey-bird, Honey-eater, Honey-guide 334
Honey-creeper 200
Honey-locust Moth 264
Honeysuckle 209
Hood 450

Hood, Mt. 120
Hooded Snake 298
Hook-nosed Snake 298
Hookworm 427
"Hoop" Snake 298
Hootsenoo Indians 410
Hop 200
Hop, Common 209
Hop Merchant. *See* Comma 260
Hopi 410
Hoplophoneus 193
Hoptree 239
Hordeum vulgare 222
Horizon 164
Horn Snake or Mud Snake 298
Hornbeam 239
Hornbill 334
Horned Adder or Sand Viper 298
Horned Dragon 302
Horned Lizard or "Toad" 302
Horned Palm Viper 298
Horned Snake 298
Horned Toad 291
Horned Viper of Australia 298
Hornet, Bald-faced 255
Hornets 255
Hornfish 279
Horse 439
Horse, Arabian and others 380
Horse, Pampas 193
Horse, Wild 380
Horse Sicknecs 427
Horsechestnut 239
Horsefish 279
Horseradish 223
Horsetail 219
Hot Springs, Ark. 120
Hot Waves 178
Hot-sickness 427
Hot-springs 186
Hottentots 410
Hot-water bottle 450
Hound-fish 279
House Snake 298
Houstonia caerulea 206
Hovas 410
Hovgaards Island 155
Hsifan or Chrame 410
Huachipairis 410
Huallaga River 132
Huambisa 410
Huanaco or Huanucu 380
Huapu 223
Huaves 410
Hubbard Glacier 120
Huckleberries 439
Huckleberry 228
Hudson Bay 120
Hudson River 120
Huamal 380
Huia Bird 334

Huitoto 410
Hulliliches 410
Human Flesh 439
Human Freaks 410
Humbert River 120
Humboldt Bay 145
Humboldt Bay, Glacier 120
Humboldt Current 145
Humidity 178
Humming Bird 334
Humming-bird, Ruby-throated 334
Humming-bird, Rufous 334
Hummingbird-trumpet 209
Humulus 200
Humulus lupulus 209
Hungary, Magyarorszag 138
Huns 410
Hunting Dogs. *See* Canes venatici 169
Hunting Leopard. *See* Cheetah 372
Hunza (Asia) 106
Hunza (Anthropology) 410
Hupa Indians 410
Hura crepitans 245
Hurons 410
Hurricane 178
Huskie *See* Dog, Eskimo 374
Hutu 239
Hwang-ho River. *See* Yellow River 114
Hyacinth *Hyacinthus* 209
Hyaena, Man-killer 380
Hyaena (Hycna) Striped, Spotted 380
Hyaena striata 380
Hyaenodon 193
Hyderabad 106
Hydranassa tricolor ruficollis 334
Hydrangea *Hydrangea* 209
Hydrarchus 193
Hydrastis canadensis 203, 216
Hydrobatidae 342
Hydrocarpus castanea 240
Hydrochelidon nigra surinamensis 353
Hydrochoerus capybara 370
Hydrogen (Atmosphere) 164; (Geology) 186
Hydroides dianthus 268
Hydroids, Pink-hearted 268
Hydrophidae 300
Hydrophilidae or *Dytiscidae* 252
Hydrophobia 427
Hydroprogne caspia 354
Hydrosphere 164
Hydrurga leptonyx 392
Hyena (Mammals). *See* Hyaena
Hyena, Cave (Paleontology) 193

- Hygeen Riding Camel 381
 Hygiene 427
 Hyla 193
 Hyla 292
 Hyla andersoni 290
 Hyla arborea (Rain frog)
 291; (Tree-frog or Tree-
 toad) 292
 Hyla cinerea 291
 Hyla crucifer 292
 Hyla gratiosa 291
 Hyla hichenata of Jamaica
 291
 Hyla pulchilineata 292
 Hyla regilla 291
 Hyla rosenbergi 291
 Hyla septentrionalis 291
 Hyla squirella 291
 Hyla vasta of the Domini-
 can Republic 291
 Hylobates muelleri 399
 Hylocereus 206
 Hylocichla fuscescens fus-
 cescens 354, 356
 Hylocichla guttata 354
 Hylocichla minima aliciae
 354
 Hylocichla mustelina 354
 Hylocichla ustulata swan-
 soni 354
 Hymenocallis occidentalis
 210
 Hypacrosaurus Hypacro-
 saurus altispinus 193
 Hypanartia 261
 Hypentelium nigricans 286
 Hyperchiria io 264
 Hyperchiria pamina 264
 Hypericum perforatum 202,
 214
 Hyphantria cunea 265
 Hyphoraia parthenos 265
 Hypnotism 427
 Hypochaeris Hypochaeris
 radicata 209
 Hypochera chalybeata 312
 Hypochondria 427
 Hypodermics 427
 Hypohippus 193
 Hypopitys insignata 213
 Hypoxis hirsuta 200
 Hypsiglena ochrorhynchus
 300
 Hysilophodon 193
 Hypsipops rubicundus 277
 Hyptiotes cavatus 257
 Hyracotherium 193
 Hyrax 381
 Hyrax 381, 390
 Hysteria 427
 Ibans 410
 Iberian Peninsula 138
 Iberis 206
 Ibertvillea 202
 Ibex, African 381
 Ibex, Black 381
 Ibex, European 381
 Ibex, Indian, Asia 381
 Ibex, Siberian 381
 Ibis 334
 Ibis, Glossy 334
 Ibis, Scarlet 334
 Ibis, Wagler's Egyptian 335
 Ibis, White 335
 Ibis, Wood 335
 Ibis comata 335
 Ice 178
 Icebergs 178
 Icecap (Meteorology) 179
 Icecap, Iceberg (Geology)
 186
 Ice-floes 179
 Iceland, Island 145
 Ichneumonidae 254
 Ichthyornis 193
 Ichthyosaurs 193
 Ictalurus punctatus 275
 Icteria virens 312
 Icteridae 310
 Icterus 339, 355
 Icterus bullocki 339
 Icterus cucullatus 339
 Icterus galbula 331, 339
 Icterus parisorum 339
 Icterus spurius 339
 Icticyon 370
 Ictinia mississippiensis 336
 Ictinobus 274
 Ictinobus bubalus 274
 Ictinobus sp 274
 Idaho 120
 Idiocy 427
 Idiots 410
 Idria columnaris 235, 236
 Ifugaos 410
 Igloo 450
 Igneous Rock 186
 Igoji 410
 Igorot 411
 Iguana Iguana 302
 Iguano Meat 439
 Iguanodons 193
 Iguassu, Iguazo River and
 Falls 132
 Ikelemba River 92
 Ile de France. See
 Mauritius 147
 Ileik River 106
 Ilex 239
 Ilex 200, 239
 Ilex opaca 209
 Ilex verticillata 230, 233
 Ilex vomitoria 200
 Illanuns 411
 Illecillewaet Glacier 120
 Illik or Tien Shan Roe-
 deer 381
 Illinois (Geography) 120
 Illinois (Anthropology) 411
 Ilongots 411
 Impala, Gazelle 381
 Impatiens 210
 Impatiens balsamina 215
 Imperial Moth 264
 Imperial Valley 120
 Impetiginis 411
 Incas 411
 Incense-tree 239
 Incest 427
 India 106
 Indian Ocean 106
 Indian Summer 179
 Indiana 120
 Indian-head 279
 Indians 411
 Indicator. See Honey-bird
 334
 Indicatoridae 334
 Indigestion 427
 Indigirka River 106
 Indigo Snake 298
 Indigo-bird 335
 Indo-China 106
 Indricotherium 193
 Indus River 106
 Infantile Paralysis 427
 Infection 427
 Influences, Weather 179
 Influenza 427
 Ingelete 411
 Inirida River 132
 Inje 411
 Inkewesi River 92
 Innuit 411
 Insanity 427
 Insect Anatomy 160
 Insect-eater 381
 Insonnia 428
 Interior Africa 92
 Interrupted Fern 219
 Intoxicants 439
 No intoxicants used 439
 Inverness 145
 Inyala 381
 Iodine (Geology) 186;
 (Hygiene, Health) 428
 Iodoform 428
 Io-moth 264
 Ionornis martinica 325
 Ionosphere 164
 Ions 164
 Iowa 120
 Iowas 411
 Ipecac 200
 Ipecacuanha 428
 Ipomoea 212
 Ipomoea batatas 224
 Iquitos 411
 Iran. See Persia 111
 Iranians 411
 Iraq 107
 Irazu. See Blanco 116
 Ireland, Erin, Eire 138
 Iridomyrmex humilis 251
 Iridoprocne bicolor 352
 Iris 209
 Iris (Iris) 209; (Flag) 208
 Iris, Grass 210
 Iris, Rainbow 210
 Iris hartwegi 210
 Iris versicolor (Flag, Large
 blue) 208; (Iris) 209
 Irish Sea 138

- Irish-moss 268
 Irkutsk 107
 Iron 186
 Iron-men 411
 Ironstone 187
 Ironweed 200
 Ironwood 239
 Iroquois 411
 Irrawadi or Irawadi River 107
 Isabella 381
 Isana River 132
Isia isabella 265
 Isle of Pines 145
 Isle of Wight 145
 Isle Royal 120
 Isobares 164
Isomeris arborea; *Lcs-querella* 205
 Isopods *Isopoda* 268
Isoptera 251, 257
 Isotherms 179
 Isotopes 164
Istiophorus 282
 Istria 138
 Italy, Italia 138
 Itch 428
 Itecoahy River 132
 Itimbiri River 93
 Ituri or Itura River and Forest 93
 Iviza 145
 Ivory Coast 93
 Ivory-nuts or Tagua 439
 Ivy, Boston 200
 Ivy, Ground 200
Ixobrychus exilis 310
Ixodoidea 257
Ixoreus naevius 354
 Izalco Mt. 120
 Izard 381
 Iztaccihuatli Mt. 120
 Jabalpur or Jubbulpur 107
 Jaboru *Jaboru mictoria* 335
 Jacamars 335
 Jacana, Mexican *Jacana spinosa gymnostoma* 335
Jacaranda Jacaranda 240
 Jack Daws 335
 Jackal 381
 Jackass, Laughing 335
 Jacket 450
 Jack-fish 279
 Jackfruit (Fruits) 228;
 (Food and Drink) 439
 Jack-in-the-pulpit 210
 Jacksnipe 335
 Jackson Hole 120
 Jackson Island 155
 Jacob's Ladder 210
 Jade 187
 Jaeger 335
 Jager clothes 450
 Jaguar 381
 Jaguar, Black 381
 Jaguar, California 382
 Jaguar, Man-killers and Man-eaters 382
 Jaguar, Spotted 382
 Jaguar, Yellow or Puma 382
 Jakuti 411
 Jaliscano 411
 Jalisco 121
 Jaluit 146
 Jam 439
 Jamaica Island (Br.) 146
 Jambo Apple 440
 James Bay 121
 Jameson Bay, Land 155
 Jammu 107
 Jan Mayen Island 155
 Jana River 107
 Japan, Nippon 107
 Japanese Alps 107
 Japanese Newt 290
 Jappen 146
 Japura River 132
 Jaragua Grass 210
 Jarraca 298
 Jasmine *Jasminum* 210
 Jasper 187
 Jasper Park 121
 Jaundice 428
 Java 107
 Javalin 382
 Javanese 411
 Javary, Jabary or Xabary River 132
 Javelin 450
 Jay 335
 Jay, California 335
 Jay, Canada, or Moosebird 335
 Jefferson, Mt. 121
 Jefferson Island 146
 Jefferson's Salamander 290
 Jeffery 450
 Jelly 440
 Jelly-fish (Fishes) 279
 Jellyfish, Red-rayed (Marine Life) 268
 Jeluton 240
 Jenolan Caves 142
 Jerboa 382
 Jerid 93
 Jeridis 411
 Jerked Meat 440
 Jersey 146
 Jessamine, Carolina 210
 Jet 187
 Jethou 146
 Jewel-fish 279
 Jewels 187
 Jewel-weed or Touch-me-not 210
 Jewfish 279
 Jew's Harp Snake 298
 Jhelum River—Jheel 107
 Jiggers 255
 Jimson-weed 200
 Jivaro 411
 Joannes. *See* Marajo 146
 Jobi 146
 Joe-pye weed. *See* Boneset, Spotted 206
 Johnny 279
 Joint "Snake" 302
 Jol, Rock Plateau 187
 Jolo 146
 Jonquil 210
 Jordan River 107
 Joshua Tree. *See* Yucca 247
 Juan Fernandez, Mas-a-Tierra 146
 Jubaland & Juba River 93
 Jubbulpur. *See* Jabalpur 107
 Juberys 411
 Judas Tree 240
 Judea 107
Juglans 246
Juglans cinerea 235, 246
Juglans nigra 246
Juglans regia 246
 Jugoslavia, Jugoslavija 138
 Jui-shir. *See* Kubul River 108
 Juju 240
 Jujube 228
 Jukahiri 411
 Julep 440
 Jumna River 107
 Jumping-fish 279
 Junco 335
Junco 335, 350
Juncus 201
 June Berry 228
 Jungfrau, Mt. 138
 Jungle Fever 428
 Jungle Fowl 335
 Juniper *Juniperus* 200, 240
Juniperus virginiana 236
 Juno 171
Junonia coenia 260
 Jupiter 171
 Jur River 93
 Juri 411
 Juruá River 132
 Juruas 411
 Jurunas 411
 Jutahy River & Mts. (Jutay) 132
 Jute 200
 Jutland, Jylland 138
 Jylland. *See* Jutland 138
 Kabob Roast 440
 Kabul 107
 Kabyles 411
 Kachin 411
 Kaf Oasis 107
 Kaffirs. *See* Caffirs 406
 Kafites 411
 Kafu River 93
 Kagoshima Bay 107
 Kaibab National Forest 121
 Kaieieur River and Falls 132
 Kaiser Wilhelm II Land 155
 Kaisoot Desert 93

- Kaitish 411
 Kajuti 411
Kakatoe 313
 Kakuri Island 146
 Kalahari Desert 93
 Kalapalo 411
 Kalaw 240
 Kale 223
 Kalingas 411
Kallima albofasciata 261
Kalma 240
Kalmia, Bog *Kalmia potifolia* 210
Kalmia angustifolia 210
Kalmia latifolia 200
 Kalmuks 411
 Kalobatippus 193
 Kamaiutas 411
 Kambatta Mts. 93
 Kambing 382
 Kamboja. *See* Cambodia 103
 Kamerun. *See* Cameroons 90
 Kamiti 93
 Kampory Sereting 107
 Kamtchatka 107
 Kanakas 411
 Kanchil 382
 Kandahar 107
 Kanembu 411
 Kangaroo 382
 Kangaroo, Tree 382
 Kangaroo Bird 335
 Kangaroo-tail Soup 440
 Kangerdlugsuak 155
 Kansas, State, River 121
 Kansas Indians 411
 Kansu District 107
 Kanuri 411
 Kapiti Plains 93
 Kapok or Silk cotton tree 240
 Kara Kum 107
 Kara Mojans 411
 Kara Sea 107, 155
 Karait or Krait 298
 Karakoram Mts. 107
 Kara-Koshun Lake 107
 Karem 111
 Karens 411
 Karita or Vegetable butter 440
 Karok Indians 411
 Karroo, Great, Little 93
 Karum River 107
 Karung 298
 Karyokinesis 160
 Kasai River 93
 Kashgar River etc. 107
 Kashmir 107
 Kashmiris 411
 Kashmir-stag 382
 Kathiawar 108
 Kathlamets 411
 Katkiri 411
 Katmai, Mt. etc. 121
 Katydid 255
 Kauri. *See* Pine, Kauri 243
 Kaveak 411
 Kavirondo 411
 Kaw or Kanzas 411
 Kayan 411
 Kazaks 411
 Kea or Mountain Parrot 335
 Keeling Islands. *See* Cocos 144
 Keewatin 121
 Kekawngdu 411
 Kelp 268
 Kelp (Giant) 200
 Kelp-fish 279
 Kemp Land 155
 Kenai, Penin., River 121
 Kentucky 121
 Kentucky Filmy Fern 219
 Kenya or Brit. East Africa 93
 Kenya, Mount 93
 Kerguelen Island 155
 Kestrel 335
 Ketchup 440
 Keweenaw Peninsula 121
 Keys, Florida 121
 Khaki 450
 Kharga or El-Khargeh Oasis 93
 Khat, Flower of Paradise 210
 Khatmandu Valley 108
 Khevsurs 411
 Khiva 108
 Khorasan 108
 Khoresm 108
 Khotan Darya River 108
 Khotan Oasis 108
 Khyber Pass 108
 Kiang or Kyang 382
 Kibali River 93
 Kikapoos 411
 Kidney Trouble 428
Kigelia Kigelia 240
Kigelia pinnata 245
 Kilauea, Volcano 146
 Kildee 335
 Kilimanjaro, Mt. 93
 Killamucks 411
 Killarney 138
 Killarney Fern 219
 Killdeer 335
 Killifish, Striped 279
 Killy, Green 279
 Kilpatrick, Mt. 121
 Kina Balu Mt. 146
 King Christian Land 155
 King Edward VII Land 155
 King Eider 336
 King Fish, Silverside 279
 King George IV Lake 121
 King Georg V Land 155
 King Snake 298
 King William's Land 121
 Kingbird 335
 Kingbird, Arkansas 336
 Kingbird, Cassin's 336
 Kingbird, Couch's 336
 Kingbird, Eastern 336
 King-cobra. *See* Cobra 296
 Kingfisher 336
 Kingfisher, Belted 336
 Kingfisher, Darwin's 336
 Kingfisher, Texas 336
 Kinghunter 336
 Kinglet 336
 Kings Bay 155
 Kinkajou 382
 Kinnikinnick 200
Kinosternon 303
 Kioga Lake 94
 Kiowas 412
 Kippewa Lake 121
 Kiranti 412
 Kirghis, Kirghes 412
 Kirghiz Steppes 108
 Kirishanas. *See* Shirianas 417
 Kirtland's Snake 298
 Kisali, Lake 94
 Kishtwar 108
 Kite 336
 Kite, Everglade 336
 Kite, Mississippi 336
 Kite, Swallow Tailed 336
 Kite, White-tailed 336
 Kittiwake 336
 Kivu Lake and District 94
 Kiwi 336
 Kizilbash 412
 Kizil-Irmak River 108
 Klamath 412
 Klamath River 121
 Klapperbos. *See* Lantern, Chinese 240
 Klikitats 412
 Kling, Tamils 412
 Klipspringer 382
 Klondike District & River 121
 Kluane Lake 121
 Kneeler, The. *See* Hercules 171
 Knickerbockers 450
 Knife 450
 Knot 336
 Knot, American 336
 Koa, Giant 240
 Koala 382
 Kob 382
 Kobuk River 121
Kobus defassa 374, 394
Kobus ellipsiprymnus 376, 396
 Kodiak, Kodiak Island 146
 Koetei 146
 Kohlrabi 223
Koiropotamus koiropotamus 370
 Koko-Nor. Prov., Lake & Mts. 108
 Kola-nut 440
 Kolyma River 108
 Komadougou River 94
 Komatiks 450

- Komaws 412
 Komodo 146
 Komodo Dragon 302
 Kongoni 382
 Konkomba 412
 Konzi 382
 Koodoo 382
 Kookoo-Burra. *See* Jack-ass, Laughing 335
 Koordistan. *See* Kurdistan 108
 Kootenay 412
 Kootenay River & Lake 121
 Korannas 412
 Koras 412
 Kordofan 94
 Korea or Chosen 108
 Koreans 412
 Korgaks 412
 Korhaan 336
 Korika 412
 Kosango River 94
 Kosciusko, Mt. 142
 Koskus 412
 Kosso 240
 Kotelmois Islands 146
 Kotzebue Sound 121, 155
 Kountas 412
 Krag-Jorgensen 450
 Krakatau 146
 Krim. *See* Crimea 137
 Kritosaurus 193
 Krumen 412
 Krus 412
 Kubul River or Jui-Shir 108
 Kuch Behar. *See* Cooch Behar 104
 Kufra Oasis. *See* Cufra 91
 Kuhn Island 155
 Kukenam, Mt. 132
 Kukuyu 412
 Kulan 382
 Kuldja 108
 Kullu 108
 Kumara. *See* Potato, Sweet 224
 Kumiss, Mare's Milk 440
 Kundu 412
 Kuni 412
 Kunlan Mts. 108
 Kuola Triang 108
 Kur or Kura River 108
 Kurdistan, Khuzistan or Koordistan 108
 Kurds 412
 Kuril Islands 146
 Kuskokwim River 121
 Kussiloff, Kasilof River 121
 Kutch. *See* Cutch 104
 Kwa River 94
 Kwango Falls and River 94
 Kwangsi 108
 Kwangtung 108
 Kweichow 108
 Kwilu River 94
 Kyak 450
 Kyan 412
L. cephalus 275
 La Perouse, Mt. 121
 La Plata or the Plate River 132
 Labarri 298
 Labidosaurus 193
 Labrador 121
 Labradorite 187
 Labrosaurus 194
 Labuan Island 146
 Lace Fern 219
Lacerta 302
Lachesis mutus 296
Lachnolaimus maximus 279
Lacinaria scariosa 206
Lacinaria squarrosa 208
Lactuca 210
Lactuca sativa 223
 Ladakh 108
 Ladakis 412
 Lado Enclave 94
 Ladrones. *See* Marianas 146
 Lady Fern 219
 Lady Fern, Eastern 219
 Lady Franklin Bay 155
 Lady-bugs 255
 Ladyfish 279
 Lady's Slipper 210
 Lady's Slipper, Yellow 210
Lagenaria 199
 Lagoon-building Frog 291
Lagopus 345, 348
Lagopus lagopus 330
Lagopus lagopus albus 346
Lagopus lagopus alleni 345
Lagopus leucurus 346, 347
Lagopus rupestris 345, 346
Lagopus rupestris atkinsi 346
Lagopus rupestris evermanni 345
Lagopus rupestris nelsoni 346
Lagopus rupestris reinhardi 346
Lagopus rupestris townsendi 346
Lagopus rupestris welchi 346
 Lagos 412
Lagothrix lagotricha 400
 Lahaal 108
 Lahore 109
 Laikipia 94
 Laird River 121
 Lakes 187
 Lalas 412
Lama glama 379
 Lamas 412
 Lambkill or Sheep Laurel 210
 Lamb's-quarters 210
Laminaria agardhii 268
 Lammergeier 336
 Lamp, Butter 450
 Lampreys 279
Lampris 280
Lampropeltis elapsoides 296
Lampropeltis getulus 296, 298
Lampropeltis triangulum 298
Lamproyidae 254, 258
 Lancaster Sound 155
 Lance (Equipment) 450
 Lance or Lancet (Fishes) 279
 Lancewood 240
 Land Iguana of the Galapagos Is. 302
 Landslide 187
 Langoustas 268
 Langur 382
Laniidae 350
Lanius 312
Lanius borealis 350
Lanius ludovicianus 350
 Lantana *Lantana* (Plants) 200; (Flowers) 210
 Lantern, Chinese 240
 Lantern Fish, Giant 279
 Lantern Fishes 279
 Lan-Xang or Luang-Pra-bang 109
 Laos 109
 Laosaurus 194
 Laosians 412
 Lapis Lazuli 187
 Lapland, Sameanda 138
 Lappet 264
 Lapps 412
 Lapwing 336
Larix Larix 240
 Lard 440
 Lariat 450
Laridae 330
 Lariosaurus 194
Larix 244, 245
 Lark 336
 Lark, Desert 336
 Lark, Horned 336
 Lark-bunting 336
 Larkspur 210
 Larkspur, Blue 210
 Larkspur, Scarlet or Delphinium 210
Larosterna inca 354
Larus argentatus 331
Larus atricilla 331
Larus franklini 331
Larus novaehollandiae 331
Larus ridibundus 331
Larva singularis 257
 Laryngitis 428
 Lasarmis 94
 Lasiurus borealis 365
 Lassa. *See* Lhasa 109
 Lassen Volcano 121
 Lasso 450
 Lata Kharak 109
Lathyrus maritimus 212
Lathyrus odoratus 215
Lathyrus splendens 215
Lathyrus vestitus 215
Latrodectus mactans 257

- Latvia, Latvija 138
 Laurel 240
 Laurel, Mountain 200
 Lauricocha Lake 132
 Lauterbrunnen 138
 Lava 187
Lavatera assurgentiflora 211
 Laxative 428
Laya elegans 215
 Laysan 146
 Lead 187
 Leaf 261
 Leaf-hopper 255
 Leaf-nosed Snake 298
 Leatherback Turtle 303
 Leatherwood 240
 Lebanon 109
Lebistes reticulatus 278
 Lecco, Lake 138
 Lechwe 382
 Lechwe, Black 382
 Lechwe, Red 382
 Ledil River 109
 Leeches (Insects) 255;
 (Marine Life) 268
 Leek (Vegetables) 223;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Lee-Metford 450
 Leeward Islands 146
 Lefauchaux 450
 Left-handedness 428
 Leggins 450
 Legless Lizard 302
Leiocephalus 302
Leiopisma unicolor 302
Leiosomus xanthurus 285
Leitneria floridana 237
 Lemming 382
Lemmus lemmus 382
 Lemon (Fruits) 228;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Lemur *Lemur* 382
 Lemur, Flying 382
 Lena River 109
 Lenda River (or Lulendi)
 94
Lens esculenta. See Beans
 Lentil. See Beans
 Leo, The Lion 171
 Leo Minor, The Lesser
 Lion 171
Leontocebus Geoffroyi 399
 Leopard, African 383
 Leopard, Black, Africa 383
 Leopard, Black, Asia 383
 Leopard, Climbing 383
 Leopard, Cattle-killer 383
 Leopard, Clouded 383
 Leopard, Hill 383
 Leopard, Hunting 383
 Leopard, Indian, Asia 383
 Leopard, Man-eater 383
 Leopard, Masai 383
 Leopard, Mountain 383
 Leopard, Snow 384
 Leopard, Swahili 384
 Leopard, Swamp 384
 Leopard Frog 291
 Leopard Moth 264
 Leopard River 94
 Leopard Snake 298
 Lepanto 412
Lepidium apetalum 201
Lepidopterous larvae 252
Lepidopus caudatus 277, 283
Lepine Mts. 138
Lepomis auritus 274, 282
Lepomis gibbosus 285
Lepomis pallidus 285
 Leprosy 428
Leptannium virginianum
 205
Leptinotarsa decimlineata
 252
Leptocephalus 277
Leptoclinum albidum 270
Leptodactylus fallax 291
Leptodactylus pentadactylus
 291
Leptodira 295
Leptodira annulata (Bush
 snake) 296; (Night
 snake) 299
Leptolucania onnata 282
Leptophis occidentalis 299
Leptops olivaris 275, 280
Leptotilus 337
Leptotila fulviventris an-
 gelica 317
Lepus (Mammals) 379, 390
 Lepus, The Hare (Astron-
 omy) 171
Lerema carolina 261
Lerina incarnata 264
 Lesghians 412
 Lespedeza *Lespedeza* 200
 Lesser Sunda 146
 Letts 412
 Lettuce (Vegetables) 223;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Lettuce, Wild 210
 Leucaena 241
Leucichthys 287
Leuciscus vulgaris 276
 Levant 109
 Lewes River 121
Lewisia rediviva 198
 Lhasa 109
 Lianas 200
 Liaotung Penin 109
 Libanus Mt. 109
Libellulidae 256
 Liberia 94
Libinia dubia 267
 Libya, Libyan Desert 94
Libythea bachmani 261
 Lice 255
 Lice, Body 255
 Lice, Book 255
 Lice, Chicken 255
 Lice, Plant. See Aphids 251
 Lice, Wood 255
Lichanura 295
 Lichen 200
 Lichen Moth, Crimson-
 bodied 264
 Licorice (Trees) 240; (Food
 and Drink) 440
 Licorice, Wild 200
 Liechtenstein 138
 Lietuva. See Lithuania 138
 Life-preserver, Goat-skin 450
 Lightning 179
 Lignite 187
 Lignum-vitae 240
 Likiang, District, Mt. 109
 Lilac 240
 Lilac, Common 210
Lilium bolanderi 210
Lilium humboldti 210
Lilium pardalinum 210
Lilium parrysii 210
Lilium parvum 210
Lilium rubescens 210
 Lillies 412
 Lily *Lilium* 210
 Lily, Blackberry 210
 Lily, Calla 210
 Lily, Chaparral 210
 Lily, Fairy 210
 Lily, Leopard 210
 Lily, Spider, Western 210
 Lily, Thimble 210
 Lily, Tiger 210
 Lily, White 210
 Lily, Yellow 210
 Lily-of-the-valley, False 210
Limanda 276
 Lime (Geology) 187
 Lime (Fruits) 229; (Trees)
 240; (Food and Drink)
 440
 Limestone 187
Limnodromus griseus griseus
 318
Limnotragus spekei 394
Limnotragus spekei gratus
 387
 Limon, Lake 146
Limosa 325
Limosa fedoa 325
Limosa haemastica 325
Limosa lapponica baueri 325
 Limpkins 336
 Limpopo or Crocodile River
 94
Limulus polyphemus 267
Linaria vulgaris 206
 Linden 240
 Lingula 194
 Lin-Kuans 412
Linnaea borealis 215
 Linnet 337
 Lint 428
Linum (Plants) 199;
 (Flowers) 208
Linum perenne 208
Linyphia communis 257
Liodytes alleni 295
 Lion, African 384, 385
 Lion, African, Man-killer
 and Man-eater 384
 Lion, American 384
 Lion, Asia 385

- Lion, Black-maned 385
 Lion, Cannibal 385
 Lion, Cattle-killer 385
 Lion, Gambian 385
 Lion, Grey 385
 Lion, Maneless 385
 Lion, Masai 385
 Lion, Mesopotamia 385
 Lion, Mountain 385
 Lion, Red 385
 Lion, Tiger 385
 Lion, Ukamba 385
 Lion, White 385
 Lion, Yellow-maned 385
 Lion Steak 440
 Lion-fishes 279
Liopeltis 297
Liophis cobella 300
 Lip Fern 219
Liquidambar styraciflua 239
 Liquor 440
 Liquor for fever 428
Liriodendron tulipifera
 (Flowers) 215; (Trees)
 244, 246
 Lissoo 412
 Litang River 109
 Lithosphere 187
 Lithuania, Lietuva 138
 Lithuanians 412
Litocranius walleri 378
 Little America 155
 Little Green Garter Snake
 298
 Little Tibet. *See* Baltistan
 102
 Little Whale River 121
Littorina littorea 268
Littorina obtusata 268
Littorina saxatilis 268
 Live-forever 200, 210
 Liver-trouble 428
 Liverwort 200
 Lizard 194
 Lizard-fishes 279
 Lizards 301
 Lizardtail 200
 Llamas *Lama* 385
 Llaneros 412
 Llanos 132
 Loa River 94
 Lob or Lop Nor Lake &
 Desert 109
 Lobelia, Giant *Lobelia*
deckenii 210
 Lobelia, Red 210
Lobelia cardinalis (Cardinal
 flower) 206; (*Lobelia*,
 Red) 210
Lobipes lobatus 342
Lobos de Tierra 146
 Lobster 440
 Lobster, American 268
 Lobster, Spring or Crawfish
 268
 Lobsters 268
 Loch or Loaches 279
 Lockjaw 428
 Loco, Scarlet 210
 Locomotor Ataxia 428
 Locust (Trees) 240
 Locust (Insects) 255;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Locust, Honey 240
 Locust, Yellow 240
Locustidae 255
Lodoicea sechellarum 228
 Loess 187
 Lofoten 138
 Logan, Mt. 121
 Loganberry 229
 Loggerhead Turtle 303
 Logwood 240
 Loin-cloth 450
 Lois 412
Loligo pealii 270
Lolium perenne 200
 Lolo 412
 Lomami or Boloko River
 94
Lonchocarpus nicou 198
 Long Island 146
 Long White Mt. 109
 Longevity 428
 Long-fins 279
 Long-headed Snake 298
 Long-nosed Snake 298
 Longspur 337
 Long-tailed Salamander 290
 Long-tails 279
 Longwe River 94
Lonicera 209
Lonicera involucrata 215
 Loom 450
 Loon 337
 Loon, Pacific 337
 Loon, Red-throated 337
 Loosestrife, Bulb Bearing
 211
 Loosestrife, Winged 211
 Lop Nor. *See* Lob Nor 109
Lophaeltes occipitalis 322
Lophius 273
Lophodytes 350
Lophodytes cucullatus 338,
 350
Lopholatilus chamaeleonti-
ceps 286
Lophortyx 341
Lophortyx californica cali-
formica 341, 346
Lophortyx californica valli-
cola 341, 347
Lophortyx gambeli 341, 347
 Loplaks 412
 Loquats (Fruits) 229;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Lorenzos 412
 Lorian Swamp 94
 Loricaria 194
 Loris tardigradus 399
Lota maculosa 275, 276
 Lotus (Flowers) 211;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Lotus, American 211
 Lotus, Bush 211
 Lotus, Hair 211
 Lotus, Meadow 211
 Lotus, Velvet 211
Lotus americanus 211
Lotus glaber 211
Lotus oblongifolius 211
Lotus strigosus 211
 Louise, Lake 121
 Louisiana 121
 Loveridge Land Turtle 303
 Lowell, Glacier 121
 Lower California 121
 Loxia 315
Lorodonta africanus 375
Lorodonta cyclotis 376
 Lozenge 440
 Lualaba River 94
 Luang-Prabang. *See* Lan-
 xang 109
 Lucania, Mt. 122
 Lucayos. *See* Bahama 143
Lucilia sp. 254
 Lucktons 412
Ludwigia alata 211
 Lugano, Lake 138
 Luger 450
 Lukanga River 94
 Lukuga River 94
 Lule River 138
 Lulendi. *See* Lenda 94
 Lulua River 94
 Lumbago 428
Lumbricidae 253
Lumbricus sp. 258
 Lummis 412
 Lumpfish 279
 Luna, Moth 264
Lunatia heros 269
Lunda 346
 Lung Trouble 428
 Lungfish 279
 Lupine *Lupinus* 211
 Lupine, Beach 211
 Lupine, Dwarf 211
 Lupine, Yellow 211
Lupinus affinis 206
Lupinus arboreus 211
Lupinus chamissonis 211
Lupinus namus 211
 Luri 412
 Luristan 109
 Luscina 338
 Lushi 412
 Lutete 412
Lutianus buccanella 274
Lutra canadensis 388
 Luxemburg 138
 Luzon 146
 Luzula campestris 216
Lycacna comyntas 260
Lycanidae 260
Lycan pictus 374
Lycopersicon esculentum
 224
Lycosa carolinensis 257
 Lyell, Mt. 122
Lygaeidae 252

- Lygodium palmatum* 218
 Lyman sight 450
 Lynx 385
 Lynx 371, 385
 Lynx, the Lynx (Astronomy) 171
 Lynx, Canadian 385
 Lynx, Red 385
 Lynx canadensis 385
 Lynx caracal 370
 Lynx rufus 385
 Lyra 171
 Lyre Snake 298
 Lyre-bird 337
 Lyre-tail 279
Lysimachia terrestris 211

M. auricolus 284
 Maariff Antelope, Abou Maarif 385
Macaca irus 399
Macaca mulatta 399
Macaca sylvanus 399
 Macao 109
 Macaroni 440
 Macassar. See Celebes 144
 Macaw, Arara 337
 Macedonia 138
 Machan 450
 Machete 450
 Machigangas 412
 Machine-gun 450
 Machu Picchu 132
 Mackenzie River, Mts. 122
 Mackerel 279
 Mackerel, Chub 279
 Mackerel, Horse 279
 Mackerel, Spanish 280
 Mackerel sky 179
MacLura pomifera 235, 242
 Macmillan River 122, 142
 Macquarie Island 155
 MacRobertson Land 155
 Macrocerus 194
Macrochelys temminckii 303
Macrocystis 200
Macropodus opercularis 280
Macropus 382
 Mactan 146
 Macusis 412
 Madagascar (French) 94, 146
 Madeira 440
 Madeira Island 146
 Madeira or Cayari River 132
 Madi 412
 Madia, Showy *Madia elegans* 211
 Madiana. See Martinique 147
 Madison, Mt. 122
 Madness. See Piblokto 429
Madoqua saltiana 374
 Madras 109
 Madras 412
 Mafulus 412
 Magador Island 146
 Magallanes 132
 Magdalen Islands 146
 Magdalena Bay, Island, and Plains 122
 Magdalena River 132
 Magellan Straits 132
 Maggiore, Mare, Lake 138
 Maggots 255
 Maghrabi 412
 Magnesite 187
 Magnesian, Magnesium 187
 Magnetic Pole 155
 Magnolia *Magnolia* 240
 Magnolia, Beach 200
Magnolia acuminata 237
Magnolia tripetala 216
 Magot. See Monkey, Barbary Ape 399
 Magpie 337
 Magney 200
 Magyarország. See Hungary 138
 Magyars 412
 Mahas 412
 Mahenge or Mahongo District 94
 Mahogany 240
 Mahoris 412
 Mahra 412
 Mahue 412
Maianthemum canadense 210
 Maidenhair 219
 Maidenhair Tree 211
 Maids, Red 211
 Mainum Dagh 109
 Maima 412
 Mame 122
 Maiongongs 412
 Mamsur. See Mysore 110
 Maiyang 241
 Maize (Plants) 200; (Food and Drink) 440
 Maize (Vegetables). See Corn 223
 Maize (Anthropology) 412
 Majerona 412
 Majes River 132
 Majorca 146
 Makahs 412
 Makalos 412
 Makanga 413
 Makongo River 94
 Makorikori 413
 Makraka 413
 Makua 413
 Makus 413
 Malacca Strait 146
 Malachite 187
Malaclemys 303
Malacosteus 276
Malacothrix Malacothrix californica 211
 Malagash 337
 Malagassen 146
 Malagasy 413
 Malaria (Microscopy) 160; (Hygiene, Health) 428
 Malaspina Glacier 122
 Malay, Malasia, Malaya Archipelago, Penin. 109
 Malay States 109
 Malays 413
 Male Fern 219
 Malcesset 413
 Malekula (Islands) 146
 Malekula (Anthropology) 413
 Mallard, Black 337
 Mallard, Dusky 337
 Mallard, Gray 337
 Mallard, Prairie 337
 Mallard Duck. See Duck, Mallard 319
Mallophaga and *Anoplura* 255
Mallos villosus 275
 Mallow 211
 Mallow, Bush 211
 Mallow, Mission 211
 Malnutrition 428
 Malta 146
 Maltese 413
Malus 237
Malus sylvestris 205, 227, 233
 Maku 211
Makgastrum fasciculatum 211
 Malvern Hills 138
 Mamba 298
 Mambetta, Mambuti 413
 Mammoth, Mastodon 385
 Mammoth Cave 122
 Mammoths 194
 Mammoths, Woolly 194
 Mamori River 132
 Man, Isle of 146
 Manabi 413
 Managua 122
 Manas 413
 Manatee 385
 Man-catcher 450
 Manchinee 211
 Manchukuo 109
 Manchuria 109
 Manchus 413
 Mandalay 109
 Mandaniyeh 413
 Mandans 413
 Mandars 413
 Mandi 109
 Mandingans 413
 Mandioca or Manioc 440
 Mandja 413
 Mandia 109
 Mandotra 298
 Mandrill 385
Mandrillus leucophaeus 399
Mandrillus sphinx 399
 Man-eater 385
 Man-eating Tree 241
 Mangelotov 413
 Mangeroma 413
Mangifera indica 229, 241
 Mango 229, 241, 440
 Mangosteen 229

- Mangrove 241
 Mangrove, Red, Black, White 241
 Mangrove Snake 298
 Manioc *Manihot esculenta* 200
Manis javanica 388
 Manitoba 122
 Manjourns 413
 Man-killer 385
 Mannakin 337
 Mannlicher 450
 Man-o'-war Bird 337
 Man-of-war Fish 280
Manta 276
 Mantanani Islands 146
 Mantangory 298
 Mantaro River 132
 Mantes, Praying, or Mule-killers 255
Mantidae 255
 Mantis 255
 Mantizula 413
 Manyargs 413
 Manyema 413
 Manzanita 211
 Manzi 109
 Maori 413
 Map 261
 Map Turtle 303
 Mapas 451
 Maple 241
 Maple, Bird's Eye 241
 Maple, Black 241
 Maple, Curly 241
 Maple, Hard 241
 Maple, Norway 241
 Maple, Red 241
 Maple, Silver 241
 Maple, Soft (Sugar) 241
 Maple, White 241
 Maple Moth, Rosy 264
 Maple Sugar 440
 Maquiritaris 413
 Maquis 241
 Mara River 94
 Marabou 337
 Maracaibo Lake & River 132
 Maracanas 413
 Marahua 413
 Marajo or Joannes Island 146
 Maral Stag 385
 Marana 413
 Marañón River and Cañon 132
Maranta 205
 Marble 187
 Marbled cat. *See* Cat, Marbled 371
 Marbled Salamander 290
Marchantia 200
 Marcy, Mt. 122
Mareca 357
Mareca americana 309, 318, 321, 357, 358
Mareca penelope 358
 Mare's milk. *See* Kumiss 440
 Margate-fish 280
 Marginal Fern 219
 Marguerites 211
 Marianas or Ladrone 146
 Marie Island 155
 Marigold, Marsh 211
 Marihuana 200
Marila collaris 350
Marila marila 350
 Marine Iguana of the Galapagos Is. 302
 Marine Life 160
 Marine Toad 291
 Mariposa 241
 Mariposa, Butterfly 211
 Mariposa, Lilac 211
 Mariposa, Yellow 211
 Markhor, Indian, Sheep 385
 Marlin (Fishes). *See* Spear-fish 285
 Marlin (Birds) 337
 Marmalade 440
 Marmot *Marmota* 386
Marmota monax 379
 Marne River 138
 Marotseland 94
 Marquesans 413
 Marquesas, Mendana Islands 146
 Marriage 428
 Marrow 440
 Mars 171
 Marsabit 94
 Marsh Fern 219
 Marshall Islands 146
 Marsupial Frog 291
 Marsupial Tiger 386
 Marsupials 386
 Marten *Martes* 386
Martes pennanti 377
 Martha's Vineyard 146
 Martin 337
 Martin, Purple 337
 Martini-Henry 451
 Martinique or Madiana Island (Fr.) 147
 Maryland 122
 Mas-a-Tierra. *See* Juan Fernandez 146
 Masai 413
 Masarwa 413
 Mascalonge 280
 Mashonaland 94
 Mashunas 413
 Massachusetts 122
 Massachusetts Fern 219
 Massasauga 298
 Mastic 241
 Mastodons 194
See also Mammoth 385
 Mastodontosaurus 194
 Matabele 413
 Matabeleland 94
 Mataco Indians 413
 Mataguazos 413
 Matamata 303
 Matchlock 451
 Matambo 413
 Matterhorn, Mont Cervin 138
 Matto Grosso 132
 Mattress, Inflated 451
 Maturaca River 132
 Matusi 413
 Mau (Forest) 94
 Maues 413
 Maui, Hawaii 147
 Maumes 413
 Mauna Loa Volcano 147
Mauritia flexuosa 243
 Mauritius, Ile de France 147
 Maus 413
 Mauser 451
 Maxim silencer 451
 Maya (Food and Drink) 440
 Mayapple 223
 Mayas 413
 Mayflower. *See* Arbutus 205
 Maynard 451
 Mayolo 95
 Mayongong 413
 Mayoruna 413
 Maypops 211
 Mazama, Mt. 122
Masama americana 369
 Mazaruni River 132
 M'Chopi 413
 Meadowbeauty, Common 211
 Meadowlark 337
 Measles 428
 Meat 440
 Meat necessary 440
Mecoptera 254
 Media 109
Medicago sativa 198
 Medicine 428
 Medicine Man 428
 Medicine-chest 428
 Mediterranean Sea 138
 Meerkat 386
 Megacerops 194
Megaceros 193
Megaceryle alcyon 336
Megachile brevis 252
Megachilidae (Bee, Bramble) 251; (Bee, Leaf-cutting) 252
Megalobatrachus 290
 Megalosaurus 194
Megapodidae 355
Megaptera nodosa 397
Megathymus sp. 258
 Mege 413
 Mekong or Mekhong River 109
 Mekran 109
 Melancholy 429
Melanerpes erythrocephalus 358
 Melanesia 147
Melanitta 314, 349
Melanitta deglandi 314

- Melanitta fusca* 321, 349
Melanitta perspicillata 314, 321, 349
Melanogrammus aeglefinus 278
Meleagris 355
Meleagris gallopavo 355
Meleagris intermedia 355
Meleagris merriami 355
Meleagris osceola 355
Meleagris silvestris 355
Meles 365
Melia asedarach 236
Meliphagidae 351
Mellivora ratel 390
Melolontha sp. 253
 Melons (Vegetables) 223;
 (Food and Drink) 440
 Melon-tree 241
Melopelia asiatica 317
Melospiza lincolni 351
Melospiza melodia 351
Melurus 367
Melurus labiatus 367
 Melville, Bay, Sound, Island 155
 Melville Island, Neninn 147
 Memel-Land 138
 Menhaden 280
 Meningitis 429
Menispermum canadense 201
 Menodus 194
 Menopause 429
 Menstruation 429
Mentha 211
Mentha piperita 201
Mentha spicata 224
Mentzelia aurea 212
Menura 337
 Meos 413
 Merced River 122
 Mercury (Astronomy) 172
 Mercury (Geology) 187
 Merganser *Mergus* 337
 Merganser, American
 Mergus americanus 338
 Merganser, Buff-breast
 Mergus americanus 338
 Merganser, Hooded 338
 Merganser, Red-breasted
 Mergus serrator 338
 Merganser, Serrated *Mergus serrator* 338
 Merganser, White *Mergus albellus* 338
Mergus 319, 320, 325
Mergus americanus 338, 350
 Meritherium 194
 Merlin 338
Merluccius bilinearis 278, 287
Merops 310
 Merrimac River 122
 Mertensia *Mertensia sibirica* 211
 Meru (Anthropology) 413
 Meru Mt. 95
 Merv 109
 Mesa 187
 Mesa Verde Park 122
 Mescal 441
Mesembryanthemum aequil-laterale 212
 Mesohippus 194
 Mesonauta *Mesonauta insignis* 280
 Mesopotamia 109
 Mesosaurus 194
 Mesquite 200
 Messeria 413
 Messina Strait 138
 Meta 132
 Metal-marks 261
 Metals, Precious 187
 Metate or Grinding stone 451
 Meteor Crater 122
 Meteoric-Iron 187
 Meteorite 187
 Meteorology 179
 Meteors, Meteorites 172
 Metford-Reilly 451
Melicirrhus americanus 279
Metridium marginatum 267
Metrosideros robusta 244
Metroxylon rumphii 243
 Meuse River 138
 Mexicana 264
 Mexicanos 413
 Mexico 122
 Miamis 413
 Miaos 413
 Mica 187
 Mice 441
 Michigan, State, Lake 122
 Michoacan 122
 Micmacs 414
 Microbes 160
 Microcephalous 414
Microgadus tomcod, etc. 276
 Micronesia 147
Micropalama himantopus 348
Micropallas whitneyi 340
 Microphages 160
Micropodidae 352
Micropterus dolomieu 274
Micropterus salmoides 273
 Microscopy (Section) 157
Micrurus fulvius 295, 296, 298
 Middleton 147
 Midges 255
 Midget, Festive 264
 Midwife Toad 291
 Mignonette 211
 Mijes 414
 Mikeno, Mt. 95
 Mildew 160
 Milecete 414
 Milk, Camel's, Dried, etc. 441
 Milk, Yak 441
 Milk Snake 298
 Milkfish 280
 Milkweed (Flowers) 211
 Milkweed (Butterflies) 261
 Milkweed, Showy 211
 Milkweed moth 264
 Milkwort 211
 Milky-Way 172
 Mill, Rice-husking 451
 Millet (Plants) 201; (Food and Drink) 441
 Millipedes 255
Milvus 336
 Mimosa *Mimosa*; *Leucaena* 241
Mimosa acacia 233
Mimosa pudica 214
 Mimulus 211
Mimulus (*Mimulus*) 211;
 (Monkey-flower) 211
 Mimulus, Bush *Mimulus glutinosus* 211
 Mimulus, Golden *Mimulus luteus* L. 211
 Mimulus, Pink *Mimulus lewisii* 211
 Mimulus, Scarlet *Mimulus cardinalis* 211
Mimus polyglottos 338
Mimusops 233
 Min River 109
 Minas Geraes 132
 Mince Meat Pies 441
 Minchumina Lake 122
 Mindanao 147
 Mindoro 147
 Minerals 187
 Mines 187
 Mingos 414
 Mink 386
 Mink Frog 291
 Minnesota 122
 Minnetarees 414
 Minnows 280
 Mint 211
 Mint, Wood 211
 Minya Konka 109
 Miocene Strata 187
Miopithecus talapoin 400
 Miquelon Island (Fr.) 147
 Mira 172
Mirabilis 208
 Mirage 179
Miranda aurantia 257
 Miranhas 414
Miridae 252
Mirounga leonina 392
Misgurnus fossilis 287
 Mishmi 414
 Misr. See Egypt 91
 Miss Boyd Land 155
 Missigamees 414
 Mississippi, State, River 122
 Missouri (Anthropology) 414
 Missouri River 123
 Missouri State 123
 Missouriium 194
 Mist 179

- Mist Flower 211
Mistassini or Mistastén Lake
& River 123
Mistletoe 201
Mitchell, Mt. 123
Mitchella repens 227, 230
Mites (Microscopy) 160;
(Insects) 255
Mithan. *See* Gayal 377
Mtlá 123
Mixtecas 414
Mizar 172
Mniotilta varia 315, 357
Moa 194
Moa, Great 338
Mobatti 414
Mobeka 414
Mobimas 414
Moccasin Flower 211
Moccasin Snake 298
Moccasins 451
Mockernut 241
Mocking-bird 338
Mockorange *See* Osage
orange 242
Modiola modiola 268
Moelusia 276
Moeris Lake 95
Mogalla 95
Moghrebs 414
Mogollon Mts 123
Mohave Desert 123
Mohaves 414
Mohawk 414
Mohicans 414
Mois 414
Mojo 414
Molasses 441
Moldau River 138
Moldavia 138
Molds 160
Mole 386
Mole Snake of Africa 299
Molecules, (Microscopy)
160; (Meteorology) 179
Molcula manhattensis 269
Molilo 414
Molligojack Lake 123
Mollusks *Mollusca* 268
Molly-Mauw 338
Moloch 194
Moloch 302
Molokai Island 147
Molokans 414
Molopo River 95
Molothrus 315
Molothrus ater 354
Molucca, Spice Islands 147
Moluches 414
Monacanthus hispidus, etc.
277
Monarch, Milkweed 261
Monarda 198, 205
Monardella *Monardella*
villosa 211
Monfu 414
Mongalla 95
Mongolia 109
Mongols 414
Mongoose. *See* Mongoose
386
Mongwana 414
Monitor Lizard 302
Monkey, Arabian or Sacred
399
Monkey, Aye-aye 399
Monkey, Barbary Ape or
Magot 399
Monkey, Black Ape or
Celebec 399
Monkey, Capuchin 399
Monkey, Cebus 399
Monkey, Chacma 399
Monkey, Colobus. *See*
Colobus 372
Monkey, Diana 399
Monkey, Drill 399
Monkey, Galago 399
Monkey, Gelada Baboon 399
Monkey, Gibbon 399
Monkey, Geoffroy's
Marmoset 399
Monkey, Guenon 399
Monkey, Guereza 399
Monkey, Hamadryas 399
Monkey, Hanuman 399
Monkey, Howler 399
Monkey, Hussar or Red 399
Monkey, Langur 399
Monkey, Leaf eating *See*
Monkey, Lutong 399
Monkey, Lemur. *See* Lemur
382
Monkey, Loris 399
Monkey, Lutong, Lotong, or
Leaf Eating 399
Monkey, Macaque 399
Monkey, Mandrill 399
Monkey, Mangabeys 399
Monkey, Mustache 399
Monkey, Night 399
Monkey, Oukaris or
Cacajao 399
Monkey, Owl 399
Monkey, Proboscis 399
Monkey, Red. *See* Monkey,
Hussar 399
Monkey, Rhesus 399
Monkey, Roloway and Diana
400
Monkey, Sacred. *See*
Monkey, Arabian 399
Monkey, Saki 400
Monkey, Spider 400
Monkey, Squirrel 400
Monkey, Talapoin 400
Monkey, Tit 400
Monkey, Uakarc 400
Monkey, Velvet 400
Monkey, Woolly 400
Monkey Meat 441
Monkey-flower 211
Monkeys (Paleontology)
194; (Mammals) 399
Monk-fish 280
Monkshood 211
Monoclonius 194
Monodon monoceros 387
Monolith 187
Monongahela River 123
Monroe Mt. 123
Monrovia. *See* Liberia 94
Monsoon (Atmosphere) 164
Monsoons (Meteorology)
179
"Monsters" 386
Montagnais 414
Montana (North America)
123
Montana (South America)
133
Montenegro, Crna Gora 138
Montezuma Mt. 133
Montserrat Mt. 138
Moon 172
Moon-eye 280
Moonfish 280
Moonflower 211
Moonseed, Common 201
Moonstone 188
Moonwort 219
Moorhen 338
Moormen 414
Moors 414
Moose, American 386
Moose, Asia 386
Moose, European 386
Moose, Giant 386
Moose Tongue and Nose
441
Moose-antler 268
Moosebird 338
Mooswood or Striped
Maple 241
Moki. *See* Hopi 410
Mora 241
Moraines (Meteorology)
179; (Geology) 188
Moravia 138
Moravians 414
Moray, Common 280
Moris 325
Moris bassana 327
Mormons 414
Mormyrus petersi 274
Morning Star (Astronomy)
172
Morning-glory 212
Morningstar (Flowers) 212
Morocco, El Maghreb 95
Morone americana 281
Moropus 194
Moros 414
Morra Berries 441
Morris K. Jesup Cape 155
Morrison, Mt. 147
Morros, Hills 188
Mortar and Pestle 451
Moru 414
Morue 280
Morumballa Mts. 95

- Morus* (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 241
Morus (Birds) 344
Morus capensis 337
 Mosasaurs 194
Moschus moschiferus 373
 Moshi 414
 Moshulumbwi 414
 Moso. See Nashi 414
 Mosquito net 451
 Mosquitoes 256
 Mosquitoes, Anopheles 256
 Mosquito-fish 280
 Moss, Feather 201
 Moss, Gold 201
 Moss, Spanish 201
 Moss Agate 188
 Moss fern 219
 Mossamedes. See Angola 89
 Mosses 201
Motacillidae 356
Motacillidae, Anthus 344
 Motagua River 123
 Motors 451
 Motu-motu 414
 Mouflon 386
 Mt. McKinley 123
 Mountain "Chicken" 291
 Mountain Sickness, Short-breath 429
 Mountains 188
 Mountains of the Moon. See Ruwenzori 97
 Mourning-cloak 261
 Mouse 386
 Mouse-bird 338
 Moxo 414
Moxostoma 282
Moxostoma crassilabre 279
 Moyanzi 414
 Mozambique 95
 Mozobites 414
 Mucajahy River 133
 Muchuchies 414
Mucorales 160
 Mud Hen 338
 Mud Puppy 290
 Mud Snake, Red-bellied 299
 Mud Turtle 303
 Mud-cat 280
 Mud-dauber 256
 Mud-fish 280
 Mud-skippers 280
Mugil 280
Mugil curema 280
 Muhlenberg's Turtle 303
 Mukluk 451
 Mulberries 441
 Mulberry (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 241
 Mulcers 414
 Mule, Wild 386
 Muli Kingdom 110
 Mulled Port, Wine, Cider 441
 Mullein (Plants) 201;
 (Flowers) 212
 Müller's Clawed Frog 291
 Mullet, American 280
 Mullet, Blue-black 280
 Mullet, Grey 280
 Mullet, Red Mullus 280
 Mullet, White 280
 Mulllets *Mullidae* 280
 Multnomas 414
 Mulu, Mt. 147
 Mumps 429
 Mundurucu 414
 Mongoose 386
 Muni, Reo 95
Munia oryzivora 351
 Munster 138
Muntiacus 386
Muntiacus muntjak 373
 Muntjac, Deer 386
 Murad Dagh or White Mt. 110
Muraena helena 280
 Muras 414
 Murats 414
 Murchison Falls 95
 Murmis 414
 Murra 414
 Murray, Lake 147
 Murray Darling River 142
 Murre 338
 Murre, California 338
 Murtuk 414
 Musa 229
Musa paradisiaca 201
Musa paradisiaca sapientum (Banana) 227; (Guineo, Dwarf) 228
Musca domestica 254
Muscicapidae 324
Muscivora forficata 324
 Mushroom, Common, Meadow 223
 Musk Turtle 203
 Muskellunge 280
 Musket 451
 Muskhogean 414
 Muskmelon. See Melons 223
 Musk-ox 386
 Musk-rat 387
 Muslims 414
Musophagidae 344
 Mussels 268
 Mussels, Black 268
 Mussels, Horse 268
 Mustang 387
 Mustard 201, 212, 223, 441
 Mustard, Yellow 214
Mustela 376, 396
Mustela vison 386
Mutillidae 251
 Mutton 441
 Mutton-fish 280
 Mutum (Birds) 338
 Mutum River 133
 Muzzle-load 451
 M'Wimbi 414
Myadestes townsendi 350
Mycetosoritis hartmanni 251
 Mycetozoa 160
Mycteria americana 335
Mycteroperca microlepis 277
Myctophum affine 279
Mydinus luciferoides 365
Myiarchus cinerascens 324
Myiarchus crinitus 324
Myiarchus tuberculifer olivaceus 324
Myiochanes 342
Myiochanes petinar pallidiventris 324
Myiochanes richardsoni 342
Myiochanes virens 342
Myiodynastes luteiventris swarthi 324
 Mylodon 194
Myopotamus coypus 372
Myosotis 208
Myotis thysanodes 365
Myotis velifer 365
Myrica asplenifolia 215
Myrica carolinensis 198
Myrica gale 199
Myristica fragrans 241
Myrmecocystus hortideorum 251
Myrmecophaga tridactyla 364
Myrmeleonidae 251
 Myrrh *Myrrhis odorata* 201
 Myrtle *Myrtus* 241
 Myrtle Family *Myrtaceae* 201
 Mysore or Maisur 110
Mytilidae 268
Mytilus edulis 268
Myxmdae 278
Myxomycetes 161
 Mzabites 414
 Nabahas 414
 Nachumedes 414
 Naga 414
 Nagpore or Nagpur 110
 Nahanni 414
 Nahua 414
Naia (Cobra) 296; (Spec-tacled snake) 300
Naia bungarus 298
Naia flava 296
 Nais 160
 Naivasha Lake 95
 Nakedwood 241
 Nakhichevan 110
 Nakong 387
 Nakuro Lake 95
 Namaqualand or Namaland 95
 Namaycush. See Trout, Lake 286
 Nan District 110
 Nananqua 414
 Nandi (Anthropology) 414
 Nandi (Forest) 95
Nannus hiemalis 359
 Naples, Bay 138

- Napo River 133
 Narbada or Nerbudda River 110
 Narcissus 212
Narcissus (Daffodil) 207;
 (Narcissus) 212
Narcissus jonquilla 210
 Narragenset 414
 Narrow-mouthed Toad 291
 Narwal or Narwhal 387
Nasalis larvatus 399
 Nascaupée or Naskaupi River 123
 Nascaupes, Nez Perces 414
 Nashi or Moso 414
 Nasquapee 415
 Nastapoka River 123
 Nasturtium 212
Nasua narica 372
 Natal 95
Nathalis iole 262
 Native food 441
Natrix 301
Natrix kirtlandi 298
Natrix natrix 297
Natrix septemvittata 299
Natrix tessellata 297, 300
 Natron, Lake 95
 Natural Bridge 123
 Nauas 415
 Nauru 147
 Nausea 429
 Nautilus 268
 Navaho 415
 Navajo Mts., River 123
 Nayarit 123
 Ndorobo 415
 Nearsightedness 429
 Nebraska 123
 Nebulae 172
 Nebulous Toad 291
 Necator 258
 Neckar River 138
Necrobia rufipes 252
 Nectarines 441
Nectariniidae 351
Necturus 290
 Nederland. *See* Netherlands 139
 Needlefish 280
 Neerchokio 415
 Negri Sembilan 110
 Negritos 415
 Negro, Rio. *See* Rio Negro 134
 Negroes (Africa) 415
 Negros 147
 Neighbor, The 264
 Neilgherry or Nilgiri Hills 110
 Nejd or Nedjed 110
 Nellut 387
Nelumbo lutea 211
Nemopanthus mucronata 209
 Nemophila, Climbing *Nemophila aurita* 212
Nemophila menziesi 206
Nemophila noctuella 265
Nemorhaedus 379
Nemorhaedus argyrochaetes 393
 Neninn. *See* Melville 147
Neobalaena marginata 397
Neoceratodus fosteri 273
Neomaenis 285
Neomaenis analis 280
Neomaenis griseus 285
Neonympha phocion 261
Neotragus pygmaeus 391
 Nepal or Nepaul 110
 Nepalese or Newars 415
Nephelium lappaceum 229
Nephila clavipes 257
 Nephritis 429
 Neptune 172
 Nera River 139
 Nerbudda River. *See* Narbada 110
Nereis virens 258, 267
Nerium odorum 212
 Nerves 429
 Nerve-strain 429
 Nervion River 139
Nestor 335
 Netherlands, Nederland 139
Netta rufina 320
 Nettion 352
Nettion carolinense 353
Nettion crecca 353
 Nettles 212
 Neuralgia 429
 Neuritis 429
 Neuron 429
 Neutrons 164
 Neva River 139
 Nevada 123
 New Brunswick 123
 New Caledonia Island 147
 New England 123
 New Granada 133
 New Guinea or Papua 147
 New Hampshire 123
 New Hebrides 147
 New Ireland 147
 New Jersey 123
 New Mexico 123
 New Providence 147
 New Siberian Island 110
 New South Wales 142
 New York 123
 New York Fern 219
 New Zealand 147
 New Zealand—North Island 147
 New Zealand—South Island 147
 Newars. *See* Nepalese 415
 Newfoundland Gap 123
 Newfoundland 123
 "Newskin" 429
 Newt 290
 Nez Perce 415
 Ngami, Lake 95
 Ngious 415
 Niagara Falls 124
 Niaori 415
 Niapu 415
 Niarn-Niarn 415
 Njäs 415
 Nias Island or Pulo-Nias 147
 Nicaragua, State, Lake 124
 Nicholas II Land, Northern Land 155
 Nickel 188
 Nickel-Iron 188
Nicotiana tabacum 202
Nicrophorus sp. 252
 Niger or Quorra River 95
 Nigeria 95
 Nigerians 415
 Night Adder of Africa 299
 Night Snake 299
 Nighthawk 338
 Nightingale 338
 Night-jar 338
 Nightshade 212
 Nightshade, Blue 212
 Night-sights 451
 Nigritia. *See* Sudan 98
 Nile River, Blue, White 95
 Nilgai 387
 Nilgherries 387
 Nilgiri Hills. *See* Neilgherry 110
 Nimbus 179
 Nippon. *See* Japan 107
 Nitrate 188
 Nitrogen (Atmosphere) 164; (Geology) 188
 Nitta-tree Bark 441
 Niya River 110
 Noctiluca 268
 Noddies 338
 Nogoloks 415
 Nomads 415
Nomonyx dominicus 320
 Noon-flower 212
 Nordenskjöld Barrier (Shelf-ice) 155
 Norfolk Island 147
 Norfolk jacket 451
 Norge. *See* Norway 139
 Normandy 139
 Norsemen 415
 North Auckland 147
 North Cape 155
 North Carolina 124
 North Pole 155
 North Sea 139
 North Star 172
 Northeast Passage 155
 Norther 179
 Northern Frog 291
 Northern Land. *See* Nicholas II Land 155
 Northern Wood Frog 291
 Northwest Frontier Province India 110
 Northwest Passage 155
 Northwest Territory 124
 Norway, Norge 139
 Norwegian Peasants 415

- Norwegian Sea 139
Notechis scutatus 300
 Nothosauria 194
Notopteris 277
Notropis heterodon 284
 Nova Scotia 124
 Novaya Zemlya, Nova Zembla 147
 Nsoga 441
 Nubas (Sudan) 415
 Nubia 96
 Nubian 415
 Nubian Desert 96
Nucifraga 339
Nucifraga columbiana 316
Nudibranchiata 269
 Nuer 415
 Nukuhiva 147
Numenius 316
Numenius americanus 316
 Numidia 96
 Numidians 415
Numididae 330
 Nutcracker 339
 Nuthatch 339
 Nuthatch, Brown Headed 339
 Nuthatch, Pygmy 339
 Nuthatch, Red Breasted 339
 Nuthatch, White Breasted 339
 Nutmeg (Trees) 241;
 (Food and Drink) 441
 Nutmeg, California 241
 Nuts 441
Nuttallornis mesoleucis 324
 Nyala 387
 Nyala, Mountain, Inyala 387
 Nyam-Nyam 96
 Nyam 387
 Nyasa or N'Yassa Lake 96
 Nyasaland 96
Nyassa ogeche 240
Nyctanassa violacea 334
Nyctea nyctea 340
Nycticorax nycticorax 333, 346
 Nyeri 415
 Nyika 387
 Nymph, Wayward 264
Nymphaea 216
Nymphalidae 260
Nyroca 314, 318, 320, 349
Nyroca affinis 320
Nyroca americana 320
Nyroca collaris 320, 349
Nyroca fuligula 321
Nyroca marila 318, 320, 349
Nyroca sp. 349
Nyroca valisineria 318, 319
Nyssa 238, 246
Nyssa sylvatica 238
 Oahu, Hawaii 147
 Oak 241
 Oak, Black 242
 Oak, Black-jack 242
 Oak, Bur 242
 Oak, Chestnut 242
 Oak, Chinquapin 242
 Oak, Cork 242
 Oak, Dwarf 242
 Oak, Live 242
 Oak, Pin 242
 Oak, Post 242
 Oak, Red 242
 Oak, Scrub 242
 Oak, Spanish 242
 Oak, Swamp 242
 Oak, Water 242
 Oak, White 242
 Oak, Willow 242
 Oak, Yellow 242
 Oak Fern 219
 Oak Toad 291
 Oar-fish 280
 Oasis 188
 Oates Land 155
 Oats 223
 Oats, Oatmeal 441
 Oaxaca 124
 Ob or Ohi River 110
 Obesity 429
 Obsidian 188
 Ocatilla 242
 Oceania 147
 Ocelot 387
 Ocotillo, Candlewood 201
 Octopus 268
Ocyurus chrysurus 288
 Oder River 139
Odobenus obesus 396
Odobenus rosmarus 396
Odocoileus columbianus 373
Odocoileus gymnotis 374
Odocoileus hemionus 373
Odocoileus virginianus 374
Odonata 254
Odonata or *Corydalis sp.* 256
Oecophylla smaragdina 251
Oenanthe 357
Oeneis julia 261
Oeneis semidea 262
Oenothera bistorta 215
Oenothera fruticosa 215
Oestridae 254
 Ogillallah 415
 Ogilvie Mts. 124
 Ohio, State & River 124
Oidemia 313, 314, 321
Oidemia americana 349
Oidemia deglandi 321
Oidemia perspicillata 349
 Oil 188
 Oilbird 339
 Oil-fish 280
 Ojibwav 415
 Okapi or Okwapi *Okapia johnstoni* 387
 Okavango River 96
 Okeechobee 124
 Okefinokee Swamp 124
 Okhotsk Sea 110
 Okinagans, Okanogans 415
 Oklahoma 124
 Okra 223
 Old Age. See Longevity 428
Olea europaea 229, 242
 Oleander 212
Oligia festuoides 264
 Olive, Wild 242
 Olive Oil 441
 Olives (Fruits) 229; (Food and Drink) 441
Olor Olor 352
 Olympic Mts 124
 Omaguas 415
 Omahas 415
 Oman 110
 Omani 415
 Omolon River 110
 Ona 415
 Onager 387
Oncorhynchus 283
Oncorhynchus gorbuscha 283
Oncorhynchus kisutch 283
Oncorhynchus nerka 283
Oncorhynchus tshawytscha 283
 Oneida 415
 Onion 223
 Onion, Nodding 212
 Onion, Purple 212
 Onion, Wild 212
 Onions, 441
Oniscidae 252
 Onkilon 415
 Onkilon River 110
Onoclea sensibilis 219
 Onondago 415
Onotragus leche 382
Onotragus megaceros 382
 Ontario, Prov., Lake 124
 Onuma, Lake 110
 Onyx 188
 Oomiak, Boat 451
 Opah 280
 Opal 188
 Opaleyes 280
 Operations 429
Ophioglossum vulgatum 218
Ophis merremi 298
Ophisaurus 302
Ophisaurus ventralis 302
 Ophiuchus, The Serpent-Bearer 172
 Ophthalmia 429
Opiliones 255
Opisthocornus Loaziny 334
Opisthoproctus 286
 Opium (Hygiene, Health) 429; (Food and Drink) 441
Oporornis agilis 357
Oporornis formosus 357
 Opossum 387
Opsanus tau 286
 Opuntia 242
Opuntia 199, 201, 242
Opuntia engelmanni 213
Opuntia ficus-indica 228

- Opuntia fulgida* 199
Opuntia imbricata 198
 Orange (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 242
 Orange Blossom 212
 Orange Free State 96
 Orange River 96
 Oranges 441
 Orange-tips 261
 Orange-utang 387
 Orchid *Orchidaceae* 212
 Orchid, Brook 212
 Orchis *Orchis* 212
Ordalra zibethica 387
 Ordos, District, Desert 110
Oreocamus americanus 378
 Oregon 124
 Oregon Red-legged Frog 291
 Oregon Trail 124
 Orejones 415
Oreococa 310
Oreopelea chrysea 317
Oreortyx picta confinis 341
Oreortyx picta picta 341, 347
Oreortyx picta picta 341, 347
Oreoscoptes montanus 354
Oreotragus oreotragus 382
 Orihi 387
 Orinoco River 133
 Oriole *Oriolus* or *Icterus* 339
 Oriole, Baltimore 339
 Oriole, Bullock's 339
 Oriole, Hooded 339
 Oriole, Orchard 339
 Oriole, Scott's 339
 Orion, The Giant Hunter 172
 Orizimina River. *See* Trumbetas River 134
 Orizaba, Mt. 124
 Orkney (South) Island 147
 Ornithomimus 194
Ornithoptera poseidon 260
Ornithorhynchus anatinus 389
 Ornithosaura 194
Orobanchaceae 206
 Oromo 415
 Orontes River 110
Orontium aquaticum 209
 Orosi, Mt. 124
Ortalis vetula vetula 312
Orthocarpus lithospermoides 214
Orthocarpus purpurascens 212
Orthodes crenulata 264
Orthotomus sutorius 352
Orycteropus 364
Orycteropus afer 364
Oryctes rhinoceros 252
 Oryx (Gemsbok, Gemsbuck) 387
Oryx beatrix 367
Oryx beisa 368
Oryx gazella 387
Oryza sativa 224
 Osage 415
 Osage Orange 242
 Osier, Red 201
Osmeridae 284
Osmerus eperlanus 284
Osmunda cinnamomea 218
Osmunda claytoniana 219
Osmunda regalis 219
 Osprey 339
 Ossetines 415
 Osteopathy 429
 Österreich. *See* Austria 136
Ostracodae 287
 Ostrich 339
 Ostrich, S. America 339
 Ostrich Fern 219
 Ostrya 239
 Ostyaks 415
 Osumi 110
 Otero Basin 124
 Oteron Antelope 388
Otus 311, 312, 336, 340
Otocoris alpestris 336, 350
 Otocoe, Ottoe 415
 Otomis 415
 Ottawa River 124
 Ottawas 415
 Otter 388
 Otter, Sea 388
Otus asio asio 340
 Ouadai. *See* Wadai 100
 Ouananiche 280
 Ouhangi, Ubangi River 96
 Oudh or Oude 110
 Oulachan 280
 Ouled Nail 415
 Ounce 388
 Oupato 415
Ourebia ourebi 387
 Outfit 451
 Ouzel or Ousel 339
Ovalipes ocellatus 267
 Ovambo 415
 Ovampoland 96
 Oven, Open-air 451
 Oven-bird 340
 Overcoats 451
 Over-eating 429
 Overshoes 451
Oribos moschatus 386
Ovis 393
Ovis ammon 365
Ovis aries 393
Ovis canadensis (Sheep, Big horn) 393; (Sheep, Mexican) 393
Ovis dalli 393
Ovis europaea 393
Ovis littledalei 393
Ovis musimon 386
Ovis nivicola 393
Ovis orientalis gmelini 378
Ovis poli 393
Ovis (Pseudois) naysaur 393
Ovis stonoi 393
Ovis vignei 396
Ovis vignei arkar 365
 Owl 340
 Owl, Barn 340
 Owl, Barred 340
 Owl, Eared L. & S. 340
 Owl, Elf 340
 Owl, Horned 340
 Owl, Screech 340
 Owl, Snowy 340
 Owl flower 212
 Ox, Wild 388
Oxalis acetosella 214
 Oxalis, Pink *Oxalis ore-gona* 212
 Oxalis, Yellow *Oxalis corniculata* 212
Oxalis, Rumex 214
 Ox-bird 340
 Ox-eye 212
 Oxus or Amu River 110
Oxybelus acuminatus 298
Oxycoocus macrocarpus 228
Oxydendrum arboreum 245
Oxyechus vociferus 335, 344
 Oxygen (Atmosphere) 164;
 (Geology) 188
 Oyster, Pearl 268
 Oyster-catcher 340
 Oyster-catcher, American 340
 Oyster-catcher, Black 340
 Oyster-drill 268
 Oyster-fish 280
 Oyster-plant 223
 Ozark Mts. 124
 Ozarks 415
 Ozone 164
 Paauw 340
Pachylomerus audouini 257
Pachylophus marginatus 214
Pachysphinx modesta 265
 Pacific Tree Frog 291
 Pacimoni 133
 Pack-ice, Arctic-pack 179
 Padano, Rio 133
 Padaung 415
 Paddle-fishes 280
 Pagans 415
 Pago Pago 147
Pagolla wilsonia 345
Pagurus longicarpus 267
 Pahang 110
 Paintbrush 212
 Paintthrush, Scarlet 212
 Painted Lady 261
 Painted Terrapin 303
 Pakaraima Mts. 133
 Pakhpulok or Pachpoos 415
 Paladium 188
Palaeonetes vulgaris 268
 Palaeomastodon 194
 Palaeosaurus 194
 Palaeosyops 194
 Palanquins 451

- Palao 147
Palaquium 239
 Palawan 147
 Paleozoic 188
 Palestine, Holy Land 110
 Pallara 280
 Pallas 172
 Palm 242
 Palm, Coco-de-mer 242
 Palm, Coconut 242
 Palm, Cocorilo 243
 Palm, Date 243
 Palm, Desert 243
 Palm, Dome 442
 Palm, Edible 442
 Palm, Ekman 243
 Palm, Ivory Nut or Tagua 243
 Palm, Manace 243
 Palm, Moriche 243
 Palm, Nipa 243
 Palm, Oil 243
 Palm, Pandanus 243
 Palm, Pinang. *See* Betel-nut palm 234
 Palm, Royal 243
 Palm, Sago 243
 Palm, Screw 243
 Palm, Sealing-wax 243
 Palm, Sugar 243
 Palm, Talipot 243
 Palm, Traveler's 243
 Palm, Wax 243
 Palmella 160
 Palmetto 243
 Paloverde 243
 Palungs 415
 Pambak Mts. 110
 Pamina Moth 264
 Pamir, Great 111
 Pamir, Little 111
 Pamir, Sirez 111
 Pamirs (Geography) 110;
 (Geology) 188
 Pamlico Sound 124
 Pampa (Geology) 188
 Pampa, La (Geography) 133
 Pampas Indians 415
 Pamunky 415
Pan 372
 Pana Gulf 124
 Panama, Canal Zone 124
 Panama-hat 451
 Panamint Mts. 124
Panax (Plants) 199;
 (Vegetables) 223
Panax trifolium 199
 Panay 147
 Pan-cake 179
 Panda, Great 388
 Panda, Little 388
 Pandanus 243
Pandion 339
Pandion haliaetus 332
 Pandora Moth 264
 Panga 451
 Pangolin or Pander Cat 388
Panicum miliaceum 201
 Panocha 442
 Panoong or Panung, Scarf 451
 Pansy 212
Pantala flavescens 254
 Panther 388
 Panther, African 388
 Panther, Cattle-lifter 388
 Panther, Man-eater or Man-killer 388
 Panther, Red 388
Panthera pardus 371, 383
Panthera tigris 371
Pantholops hodgsoni 372
 Pants 451
Panulirus americanus 268
Paonias excaecata 265
 Papago 415
Papaver californicum 213
Papaver nudicaule 213
Papaver somniferum 213
 Papaw (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 243
 Papaya (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 243
Papilio alaska 262
Papilio cresphontes 262
Papilio glaucus 262
Papilio indra 261
Papilio marcellus 262
Papilio polyxenes 262
Papilionidae 261
Papio 365
Papio hamadryas 399
Papio hamadryas arabicus 399
Papio porcarius 399
 Papua 147
 Papuans 415
 Papyrus 201
 Papyrus, Egyptian 201
 Pará Prov. or Grao Pará 133
 Pará River 133
Parabuteo unicinctus harrisi 332
Paradisaeidae 310
 Paradise Lake 96
 Paradise River 124
 Paradise-fish 280
 Paradox 451
 Paraguay, State, River 133
 Parakeet or Paroquet 340
Paralichthys dentatus 277, 278, 282
 Paralysis 429
 Paraná River 133
 Parana-pura 133
 Parana-tinga 133
 Pararanate 415
 Parasites (Microscopy) 160; (Insects) 256
 Parchans 415
 Parched Food 442
Pardofelis marmorata 371
Pardosa milvina 257
 Paria, Gulf of 133
Paridae 354
 Parima Sierra 133
 Parka 451
Parmentiera cerifera 235
Parnassia 200
 Parnassian *Parnassius smintheus* 261
 Parnassus, Mt. 139
 Paroquet 340
 Parrot 340
 Parrot, Sea 340
 Parrot Snake 299
 Parrot-fever 429
 Parrot-fishes 280
 Parry Archipelago 155
 Parsley 224
 Parsley, Wild 212
 Parsley Family 201
 Parsnip 224
 Parsnip, Golden Meadow 201
 Parsnips 442
Parthenocissus quinquefolia (Virginia creeper) 216;
 (Woodbine) 216
 Parthia 111
 Parthians 415
 Partridge 340
 Partridge, American Common 341
 Partridge, Banded 341
 Partridge, Birch 341
 Partridge, Black 341
 Partridge, Black-bellied 341
 Partridge, Blue 341
 Partridge, California 341
 Partridge, Chestnut-bellied 341
 Partridge, Elegant 341
 Partridge, European 341
 Partridge, Gambel's 341
 Partridge, Helmeted 341
 Partridge, Massena 341
 Partridge, Mearns 341
 Partridge, Mountain 341
 Partridge, Ocellated 341
 Partridge, Plumed 341
 Partridge, San Pedro 341
 Partridge, Scaled 341
 Partridge, Spruce 341
 Partridge, Valley 341
 Partridge, Welcome 341
 Partridge, White top-knot 341
 Parumarys 416
 Pasque Flower 212
 Passe 416
Passer domesticus 351
Passerina amoena 311
Passerina cyanea 311, 335
Passiflora incarnata 211
 Passion Flower *Passiflora* 212
 Pastaza River 133
Pastinaca sativa 224
 Pastry 442
 Patagonia 133
 Patagonians 416

- Patawatomis 416
 Patch Nosed Snake 299
 Paté de Fois Gras 442
 Paulet Island 155
 Pavo 341
 Pawnees 416
 Pawpaw (Fruits) 229
 Pawpaw or Papaya (Food and Drink) 442
 Payaguas 416
 Pea, Beach 212
 Pea, Chaparral 212
 Pea, Partridge 212
 Pea, Sweet. *See* Sweetpea 215
 Pea, Wild 212
 Peace River 124
 Peach (Fruits) 229; (Trees) 243
 Peach Blossom 212
 Peaches 442
 Peacock (Butterflies) 261
 Peacock (Peafowl) (Birds) 341
 Peacock, Congo 341
 Peanuts (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 442
 Pear (Fruits) 229; (Trees) 243
 Pear, Alligator 229
 Pear, Prickly, Tuna 201
 Pearls (Geology) 188; (Marine Life) 268
 Pears 442
 Peary Land 155
 Peas (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 442
 Peas, Cow 224
 Peat 188
 Pecan 243
 Pecari 388
 Peccary 388
 Pecten 269
 Pectinophora gossypiella 258
 Pedicularis Pedicularis ornithorhyncha 212
 Pedicularis canadensis 198
 Pediocetes 329
 Pediocetes columbianus 330
 Pediocetes phasianellus 330
 Pediocetes phasianellus campestris 329
 Pediocetes phasianellus columbianus 329
 Peep or Peeping Frog. *See* Spring peeper 292
 Pegasus, The Flying Horse 172
 Pehuelches 416
 Pelamysdrus platurus 295
 Pelecanus erythrorhynchos 342
 Pelecanus occidentalis 342
 Pelecanus occidentalis californicus 342
 Pelée Mt. 148
 Pelew 148
 Pelican *Pelecanidae* 341
 Pelican, Brown (Eastern?) 342
 Pelican, California 342
 Pelican, White 342
 Pelican, White (American) 342
 Pelidna 346
 Pelidna aepina sakhalina 348
 Pellaea atropurpurea 220
 Pellagra 429
 Pelly River, Lake, Mts. 124
 Peloponnesus 139
 Pemba Island 148
 Pemigewasset River 124
 Pemican 442
 Pen d'Oreilles 416
 Penang 148
 Penelope 342
 Penelopinae 342
 Penguin 342
 Penguin, Black-footed 342
 Penguin, Emperor 342
 Penguin, "Johnny" 342
 Penguin, "King" 342
 Penguin, Pack 342
 Pennisetum purpureum 199
 Pennsylvania 124
 Penrhyn 148
 Pentachaeta *Pentachaeta aurea* 212
 Pentatomidae 252, 257
 Penthestes 313
 Penthestes atricapillus 313
 Penthestes gambeli 313
 Penthestes hudsonicus 313
 Penthestes rufescens 313
 Pentstemon *Pentstemon* 213
 Pentstemon, Climbing
 Pentstemon cordifolius 213
 Pentstemon, Clustered
 Pentstemon confertus 213
 Pentstemon antirrhinoides 205
 Pentstemon centranthifolius 206
 Penumbra 173
 Peony *Paeonia* 213
 Pepistrellus hesperus 365
 Pepper-grass 201
 Peppermint 201
 Peppers (Food and Drink) 442
 Peppers (Piper) (Vegetables) 224
 Peppers, Black 224
 Peppers, Red 224
 Pepper-tree 243
 Pequot 416
 Perahan 416
 Peramcles 365
 Peranha Fish. *See* Piraya 281
 Perca flavescens 280, 281
 Perch, Black 281
 Perch, Blue 281
 Perch, Climbing 281
 Perch, Danube 281
 Perch, Pike 281
 Perch, River 281
 Perch, Sea 281
 Perch, White 281
 Perch, Yellow 281
 Perches 280
 Perchloride of mercury 429
 Percussion caps 451
 Perdicidae 340
 Perdix perdix perdix 341
 Peregrine 342
 Peridroma margaritosa 264
 Perim or Tongareva 148
 Periophthalmus 279, 280, 287
 Perisoreus 335
 Perisoreus canadensis 335, 338, 357
 Peritonitis 429
 Periwinkle 268
 Periwinkle, Black Acorn Shell 268
 Periwinkle, Common 268
 Periwinkle, Lesser 268
 Perlite 188
 Perlos Island 148
 Permanganate of potash 429
 Peroxide 429
 Persea 234
 Persea americana 227, 229
 Persea borbonia 234
 Perseus 173
 Persia, Iran, Gulf and Desert 111
 Persimmon (Fruits) 229; (Trees) 243
 Persimmons 442
 Peru 133
 Peruvian Bark 442
 See also Quinine 429
 Pescadores 148
 Peshwe River 111
 Pests 429
 Peten Lake & Prov. 124
 Petermann Island 155
 Petrel 342
 Petrel, Snowy 342
 Petrified Forests 124
 Petrochelidon 351
 Petromyzonidae 279
 Petroselinum; Zizia 212
 Petroselinum crispum 224
 Petunia Petunia 213
 Pehuls 416
 Pewee 342
 Pewee, Eastern Wood 342
 Pewee, Western Wood 342
 Phacelia, Bee *Phacelia grandiflora* 213
 Phacelia, Bell *Phacelia whittlavia* 213
 Phacelia, Cup *Phacelia parryi* 213
 Phacelia, Tansy *Phacelia distans* 213

- Phacochoerus aethiopicus* 396
Phaeophyceae 159
Phaeopus borealis 316
Phaeopus hudsonianus 316
Phaeopus taitiensis 316
Phaethontidae 355
Phagocytosis 161
Phainopepla Phainopepla nitens lepida 342
Phalacrocorax 314
Phalacrocorax auritus albo-ciliatus 314
Phalacrocorax auritus auritus 314
Phalacrocorax auritus em-cinatus 315
Phalacrocorax auritus floridanus 314
Phalacrocorax bougainvillei 330
Phalacrocorax carbo carbo 314
Phalacrocorax olivaceus mexicanus 314
Phalacrocorax pelagicus pelagicus 315
Phalacrocorax pelagicus resplendens 314, 315
Phalacrocorax penicillatus 314, 315
Phalacrocorax perspicillatus 314
Phalacrocorax urile 315
Phalaenoptilus nuttalli 345
Phalanger, Dusky 389
Phalanger, Flying 389
Phalangidea 253
Phalarope Phalaropodidae 342
Phalarope, Northern 342
Phalarope, Red 342
Phalarope, Wilson's 342
Phalaropus fulicarius 342
Phaleris 342
Pharomachrus 347
Phascolarctus cinereus 366, 367
Phascolumys 398
Phaseolus 234
Phaseolus lunatus 222
Phaseolus vulgaris 222
Phasianidae 342
Phasianus colchicus 343
Phasianus colchicus colchicus 343
Phasianus colchicus mongolicus 343
Phasianus colchicus torquatus 343
Phasmod or Stick-insect
Phasmidae 256
Pheasant (Islands) 148
Pheasant (Birds) 342
Pheasant, Amherst 343
Pheasant, Argus 343
Pheasant, Common 343
Pheasant, English 343
Pheasant, Golden 343
Pheasant, Mongolian 343
Pheasant, Ring-necked 343
Pheasant, Silver 343
Pheasant, Tibetan Eared 343
Phenacodus resartus 192
Phenocopterus 323
Philacte 327
Philacte canagica (Goose, Emperor) 326; (Goose, Liden) 326
Philadelphus 215
Philippine Islands 148
Philohela minor 358
Phileum pratense 200
Phlox, Mountain *Phlox* 213
Phlox, Sweet William
Phlox maculata 213
Phobetron puthicum 264
Phoca 392
Phoca graenlandica 392
Phoebe (Astronomy) 173
Phoebe (Birds) 343
Phoebe, Black 343
Phoebe, Eastern 343
Phoebe, Say's 343
Phoebetria fusca 309
Phoebus statira 261
Phoenecians 416
Phoenix 148
Phoenix dactylifera 228, 237, 243
Pholus achemon 265
Pholus fasciatus 265
Pholus satellita 265
Phonolite 188
Phoradendron flavescens 201
Phororhacos 194
Phosphate, Rock 188
Photosphere 164
Phrynosoma 302
Phthisis 429
Phycanassa viator 261
Phyllodoce 209
Phyllodoce empetriformis 209
Phyllodoce glanduliflora 209
Phyllophaga sp. 252
Phyllorhynchus 298
Physalis heterophylla 209
Physeter catodon 397
Physignathus 302
Phylephas macrocarpa 243
Phytolacca americana 213
Phytophaga destructor 254
Phytosauria 194
Piblokto 429
Pica 337
Picapica 201
Picea 245
Picea abies 245
Picea breweriana 245
Picea canadensis 245
Picea mariana 245
Picidae 358
Pickerel 281
Pickerel, Banded 281
Pickerel, Brook 281
Pickerel, Common Eastern 281
Pickerel, Hump-backed 281
Pickerel, Trout 281
Pickerel Frog 291
Pickerelweed (Plants) 201; (Flowers) 213
Pickeringia montana 212
Pickles 442
Pico 148
Picoides tridactylus bacatus 358
Piculets Picumninae 343
Picunches 416
Pierce-nose 416
Pierinae 261
Pieris 262
Pieris monuste 262
Pieris proleptic 262
Pieris rapae 260, 262
Pieris sisymbri 262
Pieris sp. 258
Pig 389
Pig, Bush 389
Pig, Wild 389
Pigeon, Band-tailed 343
Pigeon, Cape 343
Pigeon, Fruit 343
Pigeon, Partridge 343
Pigeon, Passenger 343
Pigeon, Red-billed 344
Pigeon, Rock 344
Pigeon, Sea 344
Pigeon, Victoria Crowned 344
Pigeon, White-crowned 344
Pigeon, Wild 344
Pigeon, Wood 344
Pigeons 343
Pigfish 281
Pigweed 201
Pike 281
Pike, Barracuda 281
Pike, Bonv 281
Pike, Federation 281
Pike, Gray 281
Pike, Perch 281
Pike, Sacramento, or Squawfish 281
Pike, Sand 281
Pike, Wall-eyed 281
Pike, Yellow 281
Pike-head 299
Pikes Peak 124
Pilchard or California Sardine 281
Pilcomayo River 133
Piles. See Haemorrhoids 427
Pills 429
Pilot Bread 442
Pilot Snake 299
Pilot-fish 281
Pima 416
Pimelometopon pulcher, etc. 277

- Pimento or Allspice 442
Pimephales promelas 274
 Pimpernel 213
 Pimpernel, Scarlet 213
 Pincushions 213
 Pindus Mts. 139
 Pine *Pinus* 243
 Pine, Australian *Pinus nigra* 243
 Pine, Canary *Pinus canariensis* 243
 Pine, Dwarf *Pinus strobus* 243
 Pine, Jack *Pinus banksiana* 243
 Pine, Kauri 243
 Pine, Loblolly *Pinus taeda* 243
 Pine, Lodge Pole *Pinus murrayana* 243
 Pine, Long-leaf *Pinus palustris* 244
 Pine, Norway *Pinus resinosa* 244
 Pine, Pitch *Pinus rigida* 244
 Pine, Ponderosa *Pinus ponderosa* 244
 Pine, Red *Pinus resinosa* 244
 Pine, Scrub *Pinus virginiana* 244
 Pine, Short-leaf *Pinus echinata* 244
 Pine, Silver *Pinus monitcola* 244
 Pine, Slash *Pinus caribaea* 244
 Pine, Sugar *Pinus lambertiana* 244
 Pine, Taeda *Pinus taeda* 244
 Pine, Tamarack 244
 Pine, White *Pinus strobus* 244
 Pine, Yellow *Pinus echinata* 244
 Pine Snake 299
 Pineapple (Fruits) 229;
 (Food and Drink) 442
 Pinesap 213
 Pinewoods Tree-frog 291
 Pinfish 281
Pinicola enucleator 328
 Pink 213
 Pink, Indian 213
 Pink-plumes 213
 Pinon *Pinus edulis* 244
 Pintail 344
 Pinyon 442
Pipa (Marsupial frog) 291;
 (Surinam toad) 292
 Pipefishes 281
 Piper (Fishes) 281
 Piper (Vegetables). *See*
 Peppers 224
Piper nigrum 224
Pipilo 355
Pipilo crissalis 355
Pipilo erythrophthalmus
 312, 313
 Pipit 344
 Pipit, American 344
 Pipit, Sprague 344
Pipridae 337
 Piquero 344
 Piquia 442
 Pirai River 134
Piranga erythromelas 352
Piranga ludoviciana 352
 Piraya, Piranha or Caribe
 281
 Pisces, The Fishes 173
 Piscis Austrinus, The
 Southern Fish 173
 Pisco Valley 134
 Pishquitpohs 416
Pisobia acuminata 348
Pisobia bairdi 348
Pisobia fuscicollis 348
Pisobia melanotos 348
Pisobia minutilla 348
 Pisolite 188
 Pistacia *Pistacia* 244
 Pistols 451
Pisum sativum 224
Pitangus sulphuratus der-
bianus 324
 Pitcairn 148
 Pitch, Pitchstone 188
 Pitchblende 188
 Pitcherplant 201
Pithecia chiropotes 400
 Pits for game 451
Pituophis 297
Pituophis catenifer 295
Pituophis melanoleucus 299
 Pi-utes 416
 Placid Lake 124
 Placochelys 194
 Plague 429
 Plance 281
 Plains 188
 Plains Indians 416
 Plains Weather 179
 Plane Tree 244
 Plane Tree, Oriental 244
 Planets 173
 Plankton (Microscopy)
 161; (Marine Life) 268
 Plant Names 201
 Plant Structure 161
Plantago (Plants) 201;
 (Flowers) 213
 Plantain 201, 213, 229, 442
 Plantain-eater 344
 Planting stick 451
 Plata (River) Rio De La.
See La Plata 132
Plataleidae 351
Platanus 244, 245
Platanus occidentalis 235
Platanus orientalis 244
 Plated Lizard 302
 Plateosaurus 194
 Platinum 188
 Platte River, North, South
 La Platte 124
Platyserium 218
Platyrepia virginialis 265
 Platypus, Duck-bill 389
Platystemon californicus
 207
Plautus impennis (Paleon-
 tology) 192; (Birds) 309
Plecoglossus altivelis 273
Plectrophenax 350
Plectrophenax nivalis 311
Plectropterus gambensis 327
Plegadis falcinellus 334
 Plesides 173
 Plesiosaur 194
Plethodon cinereus 290
Plethodon glutinosus 290
 Pleurisy 429
Pleuronectes platessa 281
Pleuronectidae 277
 Pliohippus 194
Plocidae 357
 Plover, Belted-piping 344
 Plover, Black-bellied 344
 Plover, Chicken 344
 Plover, Common 344
 Plover, European 344
 Plover, Field 344
 Plover, Golden 344
 Plover, Gun 344
 Plover, Kildeer 344
 Plover, Mongolian 344
 Plover, Mountain 344
 Plover, Piping 345
 Plover, Red-legged 345
 Plover, Ringed 345
 Plover, Ruddy 345
 Plover, Semi-palmated 345
 Plover, Snowy 345
 Plover, Swiss 345
 Plover, Upland 345
 Plover, Whistling 345
 Plover, Wilson's 345
 Plovers 344
 Plum (Fruits) 229;
 (Trees) 244
 Plum, Pigeon 244
 Plum, Wild Yellow or Red
 213
 Plum Island 148
 Plum-pudding 442
 Plums 442
Plusia gamma 265
 Pluto 173
Pluvialis apricaria 344
Pluvialis dominicus 344
Pluvialis hiaticula 344
 Pneumonia 429
Poa fiabellata 200
Poa pratensis 199
Poaes hobomok 261
Podilymbus 333
Podilymbus podiceps 328
Podokosaurus 194
Podophyllum peltatum 223
 Pogonia, Rose *Pogonia*
ophioglossoides 201

- Pogonias cromis* 276
Pogonomyrmex occidentalis 251
 Poinsettia *Poinsettia* 213
 Point Barrow. *See* Barrow
 Poipoi 442
 Poison arrows, Darts 451
 Poison-ivy, Three-leaved 213
 Poison-tree 244
 Poke 451
 Pokeweed 213
 Poland, Polska 139
 Polar lights 164
 Polaris 173
 Polecat, Skunk 389
Polemonium 210
Polemonium, Alpine *Polemonium confertum* 213
Polemonium, Creeping *Polemonium reptans* 213
Polemonium, Dwarf *Polemonium humile* 213
 Polenta 442
 Pole-star 173
Poliophtila 325
Polilachius virens (Coal-fish) 275; (Pollock or Pollack) 281
 Pollen 161
 Pollock or Pollack 281
 Pollux 173
 Polska. *See* Poland 139
Polyborus cheriway 312, 322
Polyborus cheriway auduboni 312
Polyborus plancus 312
Polyergus lucidus 251
Polygala 211
Polygala, Fringed 213
Polygala paucifolia 213
Polygonia comma 260
Polygonia satyrus 260
 Polynesia Islands 148
 Polynia 155
Polynices h 269
Polynoe squamata 270
Polyodon spathula 280
Polypedates 291
Polypedates dennysi of China 291
Polyphemus Moth 264
Polypodium vulgare 219
 Polypody, Common 219
 Polyps 161
Polysiphonia fastigiata 268
Polystichum acrostichoides 218
Polystichum munitum 220
Polysticta stelleri 321
 Polyzoa 161
 Pom 148
 Pomacentridae 276
Pomatium saltatrix 274
Pomayacu River 134
 Pome 442
 Pomegranate 220
 Pomegranates 442
 Pomeroon River 134
 Pomo 416
Pomolobus 273, 279
Pomolobus chrysochloris 284
Pomolobus pseudoharengus 277
Pomoxis annularis 276
Pomoxis sparoides 273
 Pompano 281
 Pompano, African 282
 Pomphilus. *See* Wasps 258
 Pompon-weed 268
 Ponape 148
 Ponca 416
 Ponchos 451
 Pond Frog 291
 Pond life 161
 Pond Turtle 303
 Pondweed 201
 Pondweed, Nuttall's 213
 Pones 442
Pongo 387
 Ponies, Shetland, Mongolian 389
 Pontchartrain Lake 125
Pontederia cordata 201, 213
 Pontine Marshes 139
 Poorwill 345
 Poplar *Populus* 244
 Poplar, Balsam *Populus balsamifera* 244
 Poplar, Carolina *Populus cugensis* 244
 Poplar, Lombardy *Populus italica* 244
 Poplar, Silver *Populus alba* 244
 Poplar, White *Populus alba* 244
 Poplar, Yellow 244
 Popocatepetl, Mt. 125
 Poppy 213
 Poppy, Bush 213
 Poppy, California 213
 Poppy, Iceland 213
 Poppy, Prickle 213
 Poppy, Wild 213
 Poppy-mallow, Low 201
Populus (Aspen) 233; (Cottonwood) 237
Populus balsamifera 233
 Porcupine 389
 Porcupine River 125
 Porcupine-fish 282
 Porcupine-tree 244
 Pores 161
 Porgy 282
Porifera (Microscopy) 161; (Marine Life) 269
 Pork 442
 Pork-fish 282
Poronotus carolinus 275
Poronotus triacanthus 285
 Porphyry 188
 Porpoise 389
 Porridge 442
 Port or Porter 442
Portia dispar 264
 Portia 261
 "Porto Rican" Toad 291
 Portugal 139
 Portuguese East Africa 96
 Portuguese West Africa 96
 Porzana carolina 350
 Positrons 164
Potamogeton 201
Potamogeton epihydrus 213
Potamophis 297
Potamophis striatulus 295
 Potaro River 134
 Potash 188
 Potassium 188
 Potato (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 442
 Potato, Sweet (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 442
Potentilla 213
Potentilla (Fivefinger) 208; (Potentilla) 213
Potentilla fruticosa 207
 Potholes 188
 Potomac River 125
Potos flavus 382
 Pottawatomies 416
 Poultry 429
 Powder River 125
 Powell 451
 Prairie Chicken 345
 Prairie Chicken, Northern 345
 Prairie Country 125
 Prairie dog. *See* Dog, Prairie
 Prairie Snake 299
 Prairie-hen or Cock 345
 Prairie-hen, Attwater's 345
 Prairie-hen, Lesser 345
 Prawn, Common 268
 Prawns 443
 Precipitation or Rainfall 179
Prenanthes alba 214
Presbytis 382
Presbytis entellus 399
Presbytis obscurus 399
 Preserves 443
 Presidential Range 125
 Pribilof or Pribilof Island 148
 Pricklypear, Yellow 213
 Primrose *Primula* 214
 Primrose, Evening 214
 Prince of Wales Island 156
 Prince Patrick Island 148
 Prince Rudolph Island 156
 Prince Rupert Sound 125
 Princewood 244
 Prinsepia *Prinsepia* 201
Prionace glauca 284
Pristella Pristella riddlei 282
Pristidae 283
 Pritchett Valley Bridge 125

- Privet or Fringe-tree 201
 Proboscidae 194
Procellariidae 349
 Proclamation Island 156
 Procyon 173
Procyon lotor 390
 Progne 337
Progne subis 337
 Projectiles 451
 Prong-horn Antelope 389
Prosopium williamsi 287
Prosopis juliflora 200
Proteles cristatus 364
 Protoceras celer 194
 Protoceratops andrewsi 194
 Protohippus 194
Protonotaria citrea 357
 Protos 165
Protoparce quinque-maculata 264
 Protoplasm 161
 Protosauria 194
 Protozoa (Microscopy) 161; (Marine Life) 269
 Proud Flesh 429
Prunella Prunella vulgaris 214
 Prunes (Fruits) 229;
 (Food and Drink) 443
Prunus (Cherry) 227, 236;
 (Plum) 244
Prunus americana 213
Prunus amygdalus 233
Prunus armeniaca 227, 233
Prunus avium 227
Prunus domestica 228, 229
Prunus serotina 228
Prunus virginiana 227
 Prutes 416
 Przewalski gazelle 389
Psaltiriparus minimus 311
Psammocharidae 258
Psammophilus condanarius 300
Psammophilus furcatus 300
Psedera tricuspidata 200
Pseudacris 292
Pseudaspis cana 299
Pseudechis porphyriacus 295
Pseudemys 303
Pseudemys rubriventris 303
Pseudois nayaaur 368, 370
Pseudotriton ruber 290
Pseudotsuga douglasii 238
Pseudotsuga taxifolia 245
Psidium guajava 228
Psittacidae 340
Psittacosis 429
 Ptarmigan, Allen's 345
 Ptarmigan, American 345
 Ptarmigan, Evermann's 345
 Ptarmigan, Greenland 345
 Ptarmigan, Nelson's 346
 Ptarmigan, Reinhardt's 346
 Ptarmigan, Rock 346
 Ptarmigan, Townsend's 346
 Ptarmigan, Turner's 346
 Ptarmigan, Welch's 346
 Ptarmigan, White-tail 346
 Ptarmigan, Willow 346
Ptelia trifoliata 239
 Pteraspis 194
Pteretis nodulosa 219
 Pterichthys 194
Pteridium latiusculum 218
Pternistes 351
Pterocles 330
Pterodactyls 194
Pterophyllum scalare 278
Pteropus 377
 Pterosaurs 194
Philocercus lowei 381
Ptilogenys Ptilogenys 346
 Ptomaine 429
 Ptomaines 161
 Ptyas and others 299
Ptychocheilus grandis 281
 Pucker 282
 Puckermouth 282
 Pueblos 416
 Puecapacuris 416
 Puerto Rico 148
 Puff Adder 299
 Puff-ball, Giant 224
 Puffballs 161
 Puff-birds 346
 Puffin 346
 Puget Sound 125
 Puku 389
 Pulo Kalamantin. *See* Borneo 143
 Pulo-Nias. *See* Nias Island 147
 Pulque 443
Pulsatilla patens 212
 Pulse (Hygiene, Health) 429
 Pulse (Food and Drink) 443
 Puma 389
 Puma, Red 390
 Pumice 188
 Pumpkin (Vegetables) 224;
 (Food and Drink) 443
 Pumpkin-seed 282
 Punans 416
Punica granatum 229
 Punjab or Panjab 111
 Punjabis 416
 P'u Nois 416
 Pupurus 416
 Purdy 451
 Purging 429
 Purple Salamander 290
 Purples 261
 Purre 346
 Puruni River 134
 Purus River 134
 Pus 161
 Pussy-ears, Yellow 214
 Puttees 452
 Putumayo River 134
Pycnonotus 311
 Pygmies, Pigmies 416
 Pygmy Antelope 390
Pygoscelia papua 342
 Pyorrhea 429
Pyrausta nubilalis 253
 Pyrenees 139
Pyrgulifera humerosa 192
Pyrgus tessellata 261
 Pyrites 188
Pyrocephalus rubinus mexicanus 324
 Pyrola, Pale *Pyrola minor* 214
 Pyrola, Pink *Pyrola rotundifolia* 214
Pyrrhula pyrrhula 311
Pyrus communis (Fruits) 229; (Trees) 243
 Python snake *Python* 299
 Python, Ball *Python regius* 299
 Python, Blood *Python curtus* 299
 Python, Diamond *Python spilotes* 299
Python reticulatus 300
Python spilotes variegatus 296
 Pyxie *Pyxidanthera barbata* 214
 Qua-bird 346
 Quagga 390
 Quail 346
 Quail, Black 346
 Quail, Black Bellied 346
 Quail, Cactus 346
 Quail, California 346
 Quail, Crested 346
 Quail, Florida 347
 Quail, Fool 347
 Quail, Gambel's 347
 Quail, Masked 347
 Quail, Mearns' 347
 Quail, Mountain 347
 Quail, Plumed 347
 Quail, Scaled 347
 Quail, Snow 347
 Quail, Texan 347
 Quail, Valley 347
 Quail, White 347
 Quail, White Top-knot 347
 Quail, White-crested 347
 Quaker, Rustic 264
 Qualla 416
 Qualquas, Qolqas 224
 Quartz, Quartzite 188
 Quebec 125
 Quebracho 244
 Quechua 416
 Queen 261
 Queen Anne's lace (Wild carrot) 201
 Queen Charlotte Island 148
 Queen Louise Land 156
 Queen Mary Land 156
 Queen Maude Range, Land 156
 Queen of Sheba Antelope. *See* Nyala 387

- Queen Snake 299
 Queensland 142
 Querandis 416
 Quercus (Oak) 241; (Oak, Dwarf) 242
Quercus alba 242
Quercus bicolor 242
Quercus ilicifolia 242
Quercus macrocarpa 242
Quercus marilandica 242
Quercus muhlenbergii 242
Quercus nigra 242
Quercus palustris 242
Quercus phellos 242
Quercus prinus 242
Quercus rubra (Oak, Red) 242; (Oak, Spanish) 242
Quercus stellata 242
Quercus suber 237, 242
Quercus velutina 242
Quercus virginiana 242
 Queres 416
 Quern 452
Querquedula 352, 353
Querquedula cyanoptera 353
Querquedula discolors 321
Querquedula discors 353
 Quetzal 347
 Quiche 416
 Quichua 416
 Quicksands 188
 Quicksilver 188
 Quillayutes 416
 Quillwort 219
 Quince (Fruits) 229; (Food and Drink) 443
 Quinchua 416
 Quinine 429
 Quinoa 443
 Quintana Roo 125
 Quirt 452
 Quiscalus 327
Quiscalus quiscula quiscula 327
 Quorra River. *See* Niger 95
 Quotidian Fever 430

 Rabbit 390
 Rabbit, Jack 390
 Rabbit, Rock 390
 Rabies 430
 Rabo de Logarto 233
 Raccoon 390
 Racer 299
Rachycentron canadus 275
 Radiation (Atmosphere) 165; (Meteorology) 179
Radicula and others 223
Radicula armoraria 223
 Radiolaria 188
 Radiolarians 194
 Radish 224
 Radish, Wild 214
 Radishes 443
 Radium 188

Rafflesia Rafflesia tuan-mudae 214
 Raft 452
 Raft, Sheep-skin 452
 Ragout 443
 Ragweed 201
 Ragweed, Great 214
 Rail 347
 Rail, Black 347
 Rail, California Clapper 347
 Rail, Clapper 347
 Rail, King 347
 Rail, Virginia 347
 Rail, Yellow 347
 Rain, Rainy Season 179
 Rain Frog 291
 Rain Toad. *See* Tree-frog 292
 Rainbow 179
 Rainbow Boa 299
 Rainbow Natural Bridge 125
 Rainbow Snake 299
 Rainbow-fish 282
 Rain-coat 452
 Raincrow 347
 Rainfish 282
 Rainier, Mt. 125
 Rainwater Fish 282
 Raisins 443
 Rajputana 111
Rallidae 347
Rallus elegans elegans 347
Rallus limicola limicola 347
Rallus longirostris crepitans 347
Rallus obsoletus obsoletus 347
 Ram, The. *See* Aries 169
 Rambutan 229
Ramphastidae 355
 Rana 291
Rana aesopus 291
Rana aurora 291
Rana cantabrigensis 291
Rana catesbeiana 290
Rana clamitans 291
Rana esculenta 291
Rana goliath 291
Rana grylio 291
Rana palustris 291
Rana pipiens 291
Rana pretiosa 292
Rana septentrionalis 291
Rana sylvatica 292
Rana virgatipes 292
 Rand, The 96
 Ranga 282
Rangifer 370, 390
Rangifer arcticus 370
Rangifer caribou 371
Rangifer pearyi 371
Rangifer tarandus 194
 Rangoon River 111
Ranunculus 206
Ranania truncata 285
 Rapadura 443
 Rapanui. *See* Easter 144

 Rape (Islands) 148
 Rape (Flowers) 214; (Vegetables) 224
Raphanus 214
Raphanus sativus 224
Raphicerus campestris 394
Raphicerus melanotis 379
Raphus ineptus 317
 Rashid 416
 Raspberries (Fruits) 229; (Food and Drink) 443
 Raspberry, Purple Flowering 230
 Rat 390
 Rat, Bamboo 390
 Rat, Brown 390
 Rat, Kangaroo 390
 Rat, Pack 390
 Rat, Spiny 390
 Rat Snake 299
 Rata 244
 Ratel 390
 Ratfish 282
 Ration 443
 Rat-shrew 390
 Rattan 244
 Rattlesnake 299
 Rattlesnake, Banded 299
 Rattlesnake, Black Tailed 299
 Rattlesnake, Diamond-back 299
 Rattlesnake, Grand Canyon 299
 Rattlesnake, Green 300
 Rattlesnake, Ground 300
 Rattlesnake, Horned 300
 Rattlesnake, Pacific 300
 Rattlesnake, Prairie 300
 Rattlesnake, Price's 300
 Rattlesnake, Tiger 300
 Rattlesnake, Timber or Banded 300
 Rattlesnake, Western Diamond 300
 Rattlesnake, Western Massasauga 300
 Rattlesnake, White 300
 Rattlesnake Fern 219
 Rattlesnake-root 214
 Raven 347
Ravenala madagascariensis 246
 Raw-meat 443
 Rays, Cathode 165
 Rays, Cosmic 165
 Razor-fish 282
Recurvirostra 309
Recurvirostridae 351
 Red Knife 416
 Red Racer 300
 Red River 125
 Red Salamander 290
 Red Sea or Arabian Gulf 96
 Red Snake 300
 Red-backed Salamander 290

- Red-bellied Snake 300
 Red-bellied Terrapin 303
 Redbill 347
 Redbird 347
 Red-breast 282
 Redbud 244
 Redbug 256
 Red-deer 390
 Red-eye 282
 Red-fish 282
 Redfish Lake 125
 Red-front 390
 Red-headed Lizard or Skink 302
 Red-horns. *See* Yellow 262
 Red-horse 282
 Redlipped Snake 300
 Red-mouthed 282
 Redpoll 347
 Reds, Banded 261
 Redsnapper 282
 Redstart 347
 Redstart, American. *See* Redstart 347
 Reducing 430
Redunca arundinum 390
Redunca (Eleotragus) arundinum 390
Redunca fulvorufula 390
Redunca redunca 369
Reduvius personatus 252
Reduvius sp 252
 Redwing 348
 Redwing, Tricolored 348
 Redwood 244
 Redwood, Coast 245
 Reedbird 348
 Reed-buck 390
 Red-fish 282
 Reef, Coral 188
 Reelfoot Lake 125
 Regal Fern 219
 Regal Moth 264
Regalecus glesne 280
 Regulus 173
Regulus 336
 Reilly #10 452
 Reindeer (Paleontology) 194; (Mammals) 390
 Reindeer meat 443
 Reindeer skin 452
 Reithok or Reitbuck 390
 Remington 452
 Remo 416
 Renard. *See* Fox 409
 Rendile 416
 Reptiles 300, (Section) 293; (Paleontology) 194
 Republican River 125
 Repulse Bay 156
Reseda odorata 211
 Reticulated Lizard 302
 Reticulated Python 300
 Revolvers 452
 Revolving rifle, pistol 452
Rhachianectes glaucus 397
Rhadinea flavilata 301
Rhamnus 235
Rhamnus cathartica 198
Rhamnus frangula 206
 Rhea or American Ostrich
 Rhea 348
 Rhebok 390
Rheum rhaponticum 224
 Rheumatic fever 430
 Rheumatism 430
Rhexia virginica 211
Rhinastus sp. 258
 Rhine, Rhein, Rhin 139
Rhineodon typicus 284
 Rhino, Indian, Asian 391
 Rhino, Long-horn 391
 Rhino, Man-killer 391
 Rhino, White 391
 Rhino Steak, Tongue, Heart, Tail 443
 Rhino-bird 348
 Rhinoceros 194
 Rhinoceros, African 390
 Rhinoceros, Woolly 195
 Rhinoceros Iguana 302
Rhinoceros unicornis 391
 Rhinoceros Viper 300
 Rhino-horn (Medicine) 430
Rhizophora mangle 241
 Rhizopods *Rhizopoda* 161
 Rhode Island 125
 Rhodes 148
 Rhodesia 96
 Rhododendron *Rhododendron* 201
 Rhododendron, California *Rhododendron californicum* 201
Rhododendron occidentalis 205
Rhodophyceae 159
Rhodymenia palmata 269
Rhombus paru 278
 Rhone River 139
Rhubarb (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 443
Rhus 245
 Rhynchocephalia 195
 Rhynchophanes 337
 Rhynchophora 258
 Rhytidiodon 195
 Ribbon Snake 300
 Ribbon-fishes 282
Ribes 228
Ribes aurcum 207
Ribes cereum 207
 Rice (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 443
 Rice, Brown 443
 Rice, Japanese 224
 Rice, Wild 224
 Rice-bird 348
 Richardson Lakes 125
 Richmond 148
Richmondia cardinalis 312, 328, 347
Ricinus communis 199, 222
 Rickets 430
 Rif or Riff Mts. 96
 Riffians 416
 Rifle-rest 452
 Rifles, Single-shot and Repeater 452
 Rift Valley 96
 Rigby 452
 Rigel 173
 Rigi, Mt. 139
 Rimitara 148
 Rim-rock 188
 Rinderpest 430
 Ring Neck Snake 300
 Ringhals 300
 Ringtail Monkey. *See* Monkey, Capuchin 399
 Ringworm 430
 Rio de Oro 97
 Rio Grande (North America) 125
 Rio Grande (South America) 134
 Rio Negro 134
Riodindae 261
Riparia riparia riparia 351
 Ripon Falls 97
 Rishi Valley 111
Rissa 336
 River Snake 300
 Rivers 188
Rivulus harti 282
 Roach (Insects) 256
 Roach (Fishes) 282
 Roadrunner 348
 Roan Antelope 391
 Roanoke 148
 Robalo 282
 Robes 452
 Robin (Fishes) 282
 Robin (Birds) 348
Robinia 240
Robinia pseudoacacia 240
 Robson, Mt. 125
Roccus chrysops 274
Roccus interruptus 274
Roccus lineatus 274, 282
 Rock, Sedimentary 189
 Rock Fern 219
 Rock River 125
 Rock Snake 300
 Rockefeller Mts. 156
 Rock-fish 282
 Rock-fish, Black 282
 Rock-fish, Red 282
 Rock-fish, Spotted 282
 Rock-fish, Yellow 282
 Rock-flour 189
 Rock-jumper 348
 Rocklings 282
 Rockweed (Plants) 201
 Rock-weed (Marine Life) 269
 Rocky Mountain Toad 291
 Rocky Mts. 125
 Rodriguez 148
 Roebuck 391
 Rollers 348
 Romania. *See* Rumania 139
 Romanou 416
 Romero 214

- Roncador *Roncador*, etc. 282
 Ronga 416
 Roof of the New World (South America) 134
 Roof of the world (Asia) 111
 Rook 348
 Roosevelt Island, Range 156
 Roosevelt River, River of Doubt 134
 Roots 443
 Roraima Mts. 134
 Rorer 452
Roripa nasturtium-aquaticum 225
 Rose (Islands) 148
 Rose *Rosa* 214
 Rose, Climbing *Rosa setigera* 214
 Rose, White 214
 Rose, Wild *Rosa* 214
 Rose, Wild Prairie *Rosa blanda* 214
 Rose-fish 282
 Rosemallow 214
 Rosemary *Rosmarinus officinalis* 201
 Rosewood 245
 Ross 452
 Ross Sea, Barrier, Island 156
Rostrata 277
Rostrhamus sociabilis 332
Rostrhamus sociabilis plumbeus 336
 Rouget 282
 Roughage 443
Rousettus lanosus 365
 Royal Antelope 391
 Royal Fern 219
Roystonea regia 243
 Ruanda 97
 Rubber, Mattress, Bath 452
 Rubber Snake 300
 Rubber-plant 201
 Rubber-tree 245
Rubus 198, 227, 229
Rubus chamaemorus 198, 228
Rubus occidentalis 229
Rubus odoratus 230
Rubus spectabilis 227
Rubus villosus 228
 Ruby 189
Rucervus duvauceli 374
 Rucksack 452
 Rudbeckia *Rudbeckia* 201
Rudbeckia hirta 205
Rudbeckia laciniata 209
 Rudd 282
 Rudder-fishes 282
 Rudolph Island 156
 Rudolph Lake 97
 Ruella, Hairy *Rucella ciliosa* 214
 Rum 443
 Rumani 416
 Rumania, Romania 139
Rumex 199
Rumex acetosella 214
Rumex crispus 199
 Rumuruti 97
 Runner, Yellow-jack 282
 Rupert's Land 125
Rupicapra rupicapra 371
Rupicola rupicola 313
Rusa 372, 391
 Rush 201
 Russell Mt. 125
 Russia, Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, Soyuz Sovetskikh Sotsialisticheskikh Respublik 139
 Russia in Asia 111
 Rutabagas 224
 Ruthenia 139
 Ruthenians 416
Rutilus rutilus 282
 Rutshuru River 97
 Ruwenzori or Mountains of the Moon 97
 Rye (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 443
Rynchops 350
Rynchops nigra 350
 Rype, Ryper, Rayper or Hjerper 348
S. huso 278
 Saaltersdal Peasants 416
 Saba (Islands) 148
 Saba, Sheba (Asia) 111
Sabal 243
Sabal palmetto 235
Sabellaria vulgaris 270
 Sabine, Cape 156
 Sabine Island, Mt. 148
 Sable 391
 Sable Antelope 391
 Sac 452
Saccharomyces 161
Saccharum officinarum 202
 Saco River 125
 Sacramento River 125
 Sacs, Cream 214
 Sacs, Thistle Sage 214
 Sacs and Fox 416
 Saddle-bags 452
 Saddles 452
Sagartia leucolena 267
 Sagas 416
 Sage 201
 Sage Hen 348
 Sagebrush 201
Sagittaria 198
Sagittaria latifolia 205
 Sagittarius, The Archer 173
Sagittarius serpentarius 349
 Sago 443
 Saguaro (Plants) 202
 Saguaro or Giant Cactus 245
 Saguaro Forest 125
 Saguenay River 125
 Sahara Desert or the Great Desert 97
 Saiga Powder 430
Saiga tatarica 391
 Saiga-antelope 391
 Sail-fishes 282
Saimiri oerstedii 400
Saimiri sciureus 400
 St. Elias Mt. 125
 St. George River 148
 Saint Gothard Pass 139
 St. Helena 148
 St. Helens Mt. 125
 St. John's Wort (Flowers) 214
 St. John's Wort, Common (Plants) 202
 St. Lawrence Gulf, River 125
 Saint Lawrence Island and Bay 148
 St. Lucia 148
 St. Pierre 148
 St. Pierre Is. (Fr.) 148
 St. Thomas 148
 St. Vincent 148
 Saisan Antelope 391
 Sakais 416
 Sakhalin or Saghalin 148
 Saki, Hairy 391
 Sakurajima, Mt 111
 Salaam River 97
 Salad-oil Cure 430
 Salal 214
 Salamander 290
Salamandra 290
 Salangan Soup 443
 Salcantay Mt. 134
 Salish 416
 Saliva 161
Salix (Plants) 202; (Trees) 246
Salix alba 246
Salix babylonica 246
Salix discolor (Plants) 203; (Trees) 246
Salix polaris 203
Salmo 286
Salmo clarkii 286
Salmo clarkii lewisi 287
Salmo gairdnerii 285, 287
Salmo gairdnerii irideus 286
Salmo gibbsii 287
Salmo irideus 286
Salmo irideus; Salmo gairdnerii 287
Salmo lucioperca 288
Salmo mykiss splivus 287
Salmo salar 278, 283, 287
Salmo salar ouananiche 280
Salmo salar sebago 283, 287
Salmo seleniris 286
Salmo trutta 286
 Salmon (Fishes) 282
 Salmon (Food and Drink) 443
 Salmon, Atlantic 283
 Salmon, Blue-backed 283

- Salmon, Chinook 283
- Salmon, Dog 283
- Salmon, Fresh-water 283
- Salmon, Hump-backed 283
- Salmon, Jack 283
- Salmon, King 283
- Salmon, Lake 283
- Salmon, Land-locked 283
- Salmon, Pacific 283
- Salmon, Quinnot 283
- Salmon, Red or Sockeye 283
- Salmon, Rock 283
- Salmon, Sea 283
- Salmon, Silver 283
- Salmon, Sockeye 283
- Salmon, Spring or Tyee 283
- Salmon, Square-tailed 283
- Salmon, Steel-head 283
- Salmon, White 283
- Salmon River 125
- Salmon-berries 443
- Salmonidae* 283
- Salonica 139
- Salpinctes obsoletus* 359
- Salsify 224
- Salt 443; (necessary) 444;
(not necessary) 444
- Salt and Salt Mines 189
- Salt, Rock 189
- Salt Lake, Great 125
- Salt-marsh Frog 291
- Salton Sink, Sea, Desert 126
- Saltpeter 189
- Salts, Fpsom 430
- Salvador 126
- Salvadora* 299
- Salvages 148
- Salvelinus* 275
- Salvelinus fontinalis* 286,
287
- Salvelinus malma* 286
- Salvia* 201
- Salvia carduacea* 214
- Salwin Valley 111
- Salzkammergut 139
- Samba-Ngoshi Falls 97
- Sambucus* 199, 237
- Sambucus canadensis* 199,
228
- Sambur 391
- Samburu 416
- Sameanda. *See* Lapland 138
- Samia cynthia* 265
- Samoa 148
- Samotherium 195
- Samovar 452
- Samoyedes 416
- Sam-shu 444
- Samuhu 245
- San Bernardino Mt. 126
- San Gabriel Mt. 126
- San Gallan 148
- San Joaquin River 126
- San Juan (Islands) 148
- San Juan River (South America) 134
- San Juan River, Mts.
(North America) 126
- San Lorenzo 148
- San Marino 139
- San Salvador 148
- Sand (Microscopy) 161;
(Geology) 189
- Sand Boa 300
- Sand Dollar, Hopper 269
- Sand Dunes 189
- Sand fleas, Beach fleas 269
- Sand Lizards 302
- Sand Snake 300
- Sand Snake, South African 300
- Sand Viper 300
- Sandals 452
- Sandals, Grass 452
- Sandalwood 245
- Sandbox-tree 245
- Sand-bug 269
- Sandeh 417
- Sanderling 348
- Sandflies 256
- Sandgrouse. *See* Grouse,
Sand 330
- Sandpiper 348
- Sandpiper, Aleutian 348
- Sandpiper, Baird's 348
- Sandpiper, Buff-breasted 348
- Sandpiper, Least 348
- Sandpiper, Pectoral 348
- Sandpiper, Purple 348
- Sandpiper, Red-backed 348
- Sandpiper, Semipalmated 348
- Sandpiper, Sharp-tailed 348
- Sandpiper, Solitary 348
- Sandpiper, Spotted 348
- Sandpiper, Stilt 348
- Sandpiper, Western 348
- Sandpiper, White-rumped 348
- Sand-plants 202
- Sandstone 189
- Sand-storm 179
- Sandwich Islands 148
- Sangay, Mt. 134
- Sanguinaria canadensis* 198
- Sanguisorba canadensis* 198
- Sankuru River 97
- Santa Barbara Mts. 134
- Santa Catalina Island 148
- Santa Catalina Mts. 126
- Santa Clara Valley, Desert 126
- Santa Cruz, Mt. 148
- Santa Fe Trail 126
- Santa Maria Valley 134
- Santiago River (North America) 126
- Santiago River (South America) 134
- Santo Domingo 149
- São Francisco, Rio 134
- São Jorge 149
- São Paulo 134
- Sapelo 149
- "Sapote" Prieto 230
- Sapphire 189
- Sapsucker 349
- Sapsucker, Yellow-bellied 349
- Saracens 417
- Saranac, Lake 126
- Sarapia. *See* Tonka bean 445
- Sarawak 149
- Sarcodes sanguinea* 214
- Sarcophagidae* 254
- Sardines (Fishes) 283;
(Food and Drink) 444
- Sardinia 149
- Sardinops caerulea* 281
- Sardonyx 189
- Sargasso Sea 126
- Sarikoli 417
- Sark 149
- Sarmatian Desert 139
- Sarong 452
- Sarracenia* 201
- Sarsaparilla (Hygiene,
Health) 430; (Food and
Drink) 444
- Saskatchewan 126
- Sassaby 392
- Sassafras sassafras*
officinale 245
- Sastrugi 179
- Saturn 173
- Saturnia mendocino* 265
- Saturnian *Saturniidae* 264
- Satyr *Satyrus* 261
- Satyr, Arctic 261
- Satyr, Carolina 261
- Satyr, Georgia 261
- Satyrodus canthus* 260
- Satyrus alope* 262
- Sauces 444
- Sauerkraut 444
- Sauger 283
- Sauk and Fox 417
- Saunders Island 149
- Saurolophus *Saurolophus*
osborni 195
- Sauromalus* 302
- Saururus cernuus* 200
- Sausage 444
- Sausage-tree 245
- Saussurea *Saussurea* 214
- Savage rifle 452
- Savages 417
- Savannas 189
- Saw-fishes 283
- Sawtooth Mt. 126
- Saxifrage, Yellow *Saxi-*
fraga hirculus 214
- Sayornis nigricans* 343
- Sayornis phoebe* 343
- Sayornis saya* 343
- Scab 256
- Scabbard-fishes 283
- Scad 283
- Scaevola lobelia* 200
- Scale, San Jose 256

- Scale-bug or Bark Lice 256
 Scallop Fish 283
 Scallops 269
 Scandinavia 139
Scaphiopus 291, 292
Scaphirhynchus platyrhynchus 285
Scarabaeus sacer 252
Scardafella inca 317
Scardinius, etc. 282
 Scarf 452
Scaridae 280
 Scarlet Snake 300
 Scarlet tissue crab. *See* Crab, Firey-red 267
 Scarlet-fever 430
 Scat, The *Scatophagus argus* 283
 Scaup 349
 Scaup, American 349
 Scaup, Big 349
 Scaup, Big, Ring-necked 349
 Scaup, Chinese 349
 Scaup, Crested 349
Sceliphron caementarium 256
Sceloporus 302
 Schetibas 417
Schinus 243
 Schist 189
Schizaea pusilla 218
Schizoporella unicornis 270
 Schmarren 444
 Schreckhorn, Mt. 139
 Schwarzwald. *See* Black Forest 136
Sciaena ocellata 274, 276, 282
Sciaenidae 276
Sciaenops ocellatus 273
 Sciatica 430
 Scilly Islands 149
Sciurus 394
Scolopacidae 348
Scomber colias 279, 286
Scomberomorus cavalla 275
Scomberomorus maculatus 280
Scorbridae 279
 Scoresby Sound 126
 Scoria 189
 Scorpion *Scorpionida* 256
 Scorpion, Black 256
 "Scorpion" Lizard or Skink 302
 Scorpius 173
 Scoter 349
 Scoter, American 349
 Scoter, Black 349
 Scoter, European 349
 Scoter, Kamtschatka 349
 Scoter, Lake Huron 349
 Scoter, Surf 349
 Scoter, Velvet 349
 Scoter, White-winged 349
 Scotland 139
 Scott Island, Land 156
 Screamer 349
 Screaming Frog 291
 Scrofula 430
Scrophularia 208
 Sculpin, European 283
 Sculpin, Red 283
 Sculpins 283
 Scup or Scuppang 283
 Scurvy 430
 Scurvy-grass 444
Scutellaria 214
Scutelleridae 252
 Sea Animals 392
 Sea Birds 349
 Sea Biscuit. *See* Sea-urchin 269
 Sea Coconut. *See* Coco-de-mer 228
 Sea Cucumber 269
 Sea Flowers 269
 Sea Horse 269
 Sea Iguana 269
 Sea Lion 392
 "Sea Monsters" or "Sea Serpents" 300
 Sea Owl, Perroquet 349
 Sea Peach 269
 Sea Snakes 300
 Sea Spiders 269
 Sea Squirts 269
 Sea Stars 269
 Sea Swine. *See* Dolphin 374
 Sea Turtles 303
 Sea Vine 269
 Sea Weeds 269
 Sea-anemone. *See* Anemone, Sea 267
 Sea-bear 392
 Sea-brems 283
 Seacoast 189
 Sea-cow 392
 Sea-dyaks. *See* Dyaks 409
 Sea-elephant 392
 Sea-grapes 269
 Sea-horses 283
 Seal (Islands) 149
 Seal (Mammals) 392
 Seal, Elephant 392
 Seal, Fur 392
 Seal, Gray or Atlantic 392
 Seal, Hair 392
 Seal, Harp 392
 Seal, Hooded 392
 Sea-leopard 392
 Sea-lilies (Palaeontology) 195; (Marine Life) 269
 Seal-skin 452
 Sea-nettles 269
 Sea-otter 392
 Sea-pork, Pink 269
 Sea-robins 283
 Sea-scorpions 195
 Sea-serpents, Snakes 269
 Sea-sickness 430
 Seaslug (Food and Drink). *See* Trepang 446
 Sea-slugs (Marine Life) 269
 Sea-swallow. *See* Tern, Common 354
 Sea-thrift 214
 Sea-urchin 269
 Sea-vasc 269
 Sea-weed 202
 Scaweed, Duise 269
Sebastes, etc. 282
Sebastes marinus 274
Sebastichthys rosaceus 276
Sebastodes constellatus 282
Sebastodes flavidus 282
Sebastodes mystinus 282
Sebastodes ruberrimus 282
 Sebou River 97
Secale cereale 224
 Secretary Bird 349
 Secretions 161
 Sedge 202
Sedum acre 201
 Seed Germination 161
 Seihan River 111
Seiurus 340, 354
 Seladang, Sladang 392
Selasphorus rufus 334
 Selkirks Mt. 126
 Selkirks 417
 Semang 417
 Seminole 417
 Semites 417
 Semliki River 97
 Semolina 444
Semotilus 277
 Semundjan River 149
 Seneca 417
Senecio 215
 Senecio, Bush *Senecio douglasii* 214
 Senecio, California *Senecio californicus* 214
 Senegal River and Prov. 97
 Senegalese 417
 Senegambia 97
 Sennar 97
 Sennegrass 452
 Sensin or Sensi 417
 Sensitive Fern 219
 Sensitive Plant 214
 Senussi 417
Sepeodon haemachates 300
 Sequoia (Paleontology) 195
 Sequoia (Trees). *See* Redwood 244
Sequoia 244
Sequoia gigantea 234
 Sequoia Park 126
Sequoia sempervirens 245
 Serac or Pinnacle 189
 Serape 452
 Serbia, Servia, Sribiya 140
 Serbs 417
 Serengetti Plains 97
Serinus 312, 337
Seriola, etc. 273
Seriola falcata 283

- Serow 392
 Serow, White-maned 393
 Serpent Fern 219
Serranidae 274
 Serrano 417
Serrasalmo piraya 281
 Serval-cat 393
 Service-berry 245
Setaria lutescens 200
 Setit, Settite River 97
Setophaga ruticilla 347
 Seven Islands 149
 Seven Lakes 134
 Severn River 140
 Sewage 161
 Seward Glacier 126
 Seychelle 149
 Seymour Island 156
 Seymouria 195
 Sha. *See* Urial 396
 Shad 284
 Shad, American 284
 Shad, English 284
 Shad, Gulf 284
 Shad, Lake 284
 Shad, Ohio 284
 Shad, White 284
 Shadbush 202
 Shag 349
 Shahaptians 417
 Shahara 417
 Shale 189
 Shale, Blue 189
 Shan States 111
 Shanganis 417
 Shannon River 140
 Shans 417
 Shansi Province 111
 Shantung 111
 Shaping 393
 Shapu. *See* Urial 396
 Shark, Angel 284
 Shark, Basking or Bone 284
 Shark, Blue 284
 Shark, Carpet 284
 Shark, Great White 284
 Shark, Gummies 284
 Shark, Hammer-headed 284
 Shark, Leopard 284
 Shark, Man-eater 284
 Shark, Port Jackson 284
 Shark, Shovel-nose 284
 Shark, Sleeper 284
 Shark, Swell 284
 Shark, Thresher 284
 Shark, Tiger 284
 Shark, Wabblegongs 284
 Shark, Whale 284
 Shark leather 452
 Shark-fins 444
 Sharks 284
 Shark's Tooth 195
 Sharon Plains 111
 Sharp 452
 Sharp-tailed Snake 300
 Shashlik 444
 Shasta, Mt. 126
 Shawnees 417
 Shearwater 349
 Sheathbills 349
 Sheep 393, 444
 Sheep, Asia 393
 Sheep, Barbary 393
 Sheep, Big Horn 393
 Sheep, Blue 393
 Sheep, Dall 393
 Sheep, Europe 393
 Sheep, Fannin 393
 Sheep, Fat-tail 393
 Sheep, Gharral 393
 Sheep, Karakul 393
 Sheep, Karelín 393
 Sheep, Littledale 393
 Sheep, Maned 393
 Sheep, Marco Polo 393
 Sheep, Mexican 393
 Sheep, Nahura 393
 Sheep, Nivicola 393
 Sheep, Pamir 393
 Sheep, Patagonia 393
 Sheep, Red 393
 Sheep, Stone 393
 Sheep, White 393
 Sheep, Yellow 393
 Sheepshad 284
 Sheep-skin suits 452
 Sheldrake 349
 Sheldrake, Buff-breasted 350
 Sheldrake, Hooded 350
 Sheldrake, Pond 350
 Sheldrake, Ruddy 350
 Sheldrake, Swamp 350
 Shelf-ice 189
 Shell-shock 430
 Shelter-tent 452
 Shenandoah National Park 126
 Shensi Prov. 111
 Shepherd, The 173
Shepherdia argentea 227
 Sherani 417
 Sherifians 417
 Sherry 444
 Shetland or Zetland Islands 149
 Shield Fern 219
 Shield Fern, Marginal 219
 Shields 452
 Shilluks 417
 Shiner or Minnow 284
 Shire River & Lake 97
 Shirianas 417
 Shirt 452
 Shitpoke 350
 Shoa 97
 Shoebill 350
 Shoes 452
 Shoes, Wood 452
 Shoestring Fern 219
 Shokas 417
 Shootingstar 214
 Shorelark 350
 Shoreline 189
 Short-breath. *See* Mountain
 Sickness 429
 "Shorts" 452
 Short-tail 261
 Short-tailed Snake 300
 Shoshone 126
 Shoshones 417
 Shot-guns 452
 Shovelcr 350
 Shovelcr, Blue-winged 350
 Shovelcr, Mud 350
 Shovelcr, Red-breasted 350
 Shovelcrish 284
 Shqipëria *See* Albania 136
 Shrike 350
 Shrike, Loggerhead 350
 Shrike, Northern 350
 Shrimps 269
 Shrimps, Mole 269
 Shuffler, Big 350
 Shuffler, Ring-billed 350
 Shugak Island 149
 Shughak. *See* Southampton 149
 Shukin 417
 Shumana 417
 Shur Wilderness 111
 Shuragei 111
Sialia currucoides 310
Sialia mexicana 310
Sialia sialis 310
 Siam 111
 Siamese 417
 Siassi 149
 Sibayak Volcano 111
Sibbaldus musculus 397
 Siberia 111
 Sibirakoff Island 149
 Sicily 149
 Sickness 430
Sidalcea malvaeflora 206
Siderastrea radians 267
Sideroxylum foetidissimum 241
 Sidewinder 300
 Sidjoendoeng 417
Sidneya inexpectans 192
 Sierra, Western 126
 Sierra Leone 97
 Sierra Madre 134
 Sierra Madre Mts. 126
 Sierra Morea 140
 Sierra Nevada 126
 Sights, Rifle 453
 Signal rockets 453
Sika nippon 374
Sika nippon mantchuricus 373
 Sikkim 112
 Silage 161
Silene 213
 Silesia 140
 Silica 189
 Silicate 189
 Silicon 189
 Silk 453
 Silk Cotton Tree. *See* Kapok 240

- Silk-moth, *Ailanthus* 265
 Silk-moth, Mendocino 265
 Silk-moth, Spice-bush 265
 Silkworm. *See* Worms 258
Silphium *Silphium* 202
Silphium laciniatum 199
 Silt 189
 Silver 189
 Silver Fern 219
 Silver Fishes 284
 Silver-bill 350
 Silversides 284
 Silver-spot 261
 Silver-sword 202
Simocephalus capensis 300
 Simoon 179
Simulium *sp.* 253
 Sinai Peninsula 97
 Sinai Peninsula, Mt. and Desert 112
 Sinaloa 126
 Sindh, Sinde, Prov. and River 112
 Single-shot 453
 Sing-Sing 394
 Sinhalise 417
 Sinkiang 112
 Sinus 173
 Sioux 417
Siphonaptera 253
 Sipibo 417
 Siren 290
Siren lacertina 290
 Sirionos 417
 Sirius 173
 Sirocco 179
 Sisal 202
 Siscowet 284
 Siskin, Pine 350
Sistrurus catenatus 298
Sistrurus catenatus edwardsii 300
Sistrurus miliarius 300
Sisyrinchium bellum 210
Sisyrinchium graminoides 199
 Sitka Indians 417
Sitodrepa panicea 258
Sitta 339
Sitta canadensis 339
Sitta carolinensis 339
Sitta pusilla 339
Sitta pygmaea 339
 Situtunga 394
 Siwa Oasis 97
 Siwahis 417
 Six-lined Lizard or Race-runner 302
 Skane 140
 Skates 284
 Skilloot 417
 Skim-back 284
 Skimmer 256, 350
 Skimmer, Black 350
 Skin-disease 430
 Skink 302
 Skins 453
 Skipjack 284
 Skipper 261
 Skipper, Arctic 261
 Skipper, Brazilian 261
 Skipper, Broad-winged 261
 Skipper, Bronze 261
 Skipper, Canadian 261
 Skipper, Carolina 261
 Skipper, Hobomok 261
 Skipper, Least 261
 Skipper, Long-tail 261
 Skipper, Silver-spotted 261
 Skipper, Tessellated 261
 Skipper, Two-banded 261
 Skis 453
 Skua. *See* Gull, Skua 331
 Skull-cap 214
 Skunk. *See* Polecat 389
 Skunkcabbage 214
 Sky 165, 173, 179
 Skylark 350
 Slade River. *See* East Main 119
 Slate 189
 Slaves 417
 Slavonia 140
 Slavonica 140
 Slavs 418
 Sled, Dog 453
 Sleds 453
 Sleep 430
 Sleeping Sickness 430
 Sleeping-bags 453
 Sleet 179
 Sleigh 453
 Slender Salamander 290
 Slime 161
 Slime-mold 161
 Slimy Salamander 290
 Sling 453
 Slipper, Fairy 214
 Sloth 394
 Slovakia 140
 Slovaks 418
 Slovenia 140
 Slugs 269
 Small Pox 430
 Smelt, Alaska 284
 Smelt, European 284
 Smelt, Fresh-water 284
 Smelts 284
 Smilax *Smilax* 202
Smilax glauca 200
Smilax herbacea 199
Smilax rotundifolia 200
Smilodromus californicus 195
 Smith & Wesson 453
 Smith Sound 126
 Smoke-tree 245
 Smoky Mts. 126
 Smoky-jungle Frog 291
 Smooth Snake 300
 Smooth-bore gun 453
 Snail 444
 Snail, Edible 269
 Snails, Giant 269
 Snail, Sand-collar 269
 Snails 256, 269
 Snake River 126
 Snake-bird 350
 Snake-bite 431
 Snake-boots 453
 Snake-doctors 256
 Snake-necked Turtle or Long-necked River Tortoise 303
 Snakes (Indians) 418
 Snakes as food 444
 Snake-tongue Fern 219
 Snadragon 214
 Snapper, Black 285
 Snapper, Gray 285
 Snapper, Red 285
 Snappers 284
 Snapping Turtle or Snapper 303
 Snapping Turtle of Japan 304
 Snipe 350
 Snipe, Wilson's 350
 Snout 261
 Snow 161, 179, 444
 Snow Bird 350
 Snowberry (Flowers) 214; (Fruits) 230
 Snow-blindness or Niphotyphlosis 431
 Snow-bridge 179
 Snow-cure 431
 Snowdon, Mt. 140
 Snowflake 350
 Snow-glasses 453
 Snow-Hill Island 156
 Snow-on-the-mountain 202
 Snow-plant 214
 Snow-shoes 453
 Snow-storm 179
 Soapstone 189
 Soapweed 202
 Society Islands 149
 Sockeye. *See* Salmon, Red 283
 Socks 453
 Soda 444
 Sodium 189
 Sodom. *See* Dead Sea 104
 Soft-nose bullets 453
 Soft-shelled Turtle 304
 Soignes Forest 140
 Sokoto 97
 Sokulks 418
Solanum 212
Solanum melongena 223
Solanum sodomium 227
Solanum tuberosum 224
Solanum umbelliferum 212
 Solar Spectrum 173
 Solar System 173
 Sole, California 285
 Sole, European 285
Solea vulgaris 285
 Soles 285
 Solfataras 189
Solidago 209
 Solimões River 134
 Solitaire, Townsend's 350
 Solomon Islands 149

- Solstice 173
 Somali 418
 Somaliland or Somal (British) 97
 Somaliland (French) 97
 Somaliland (Italian) 97
 Somateria 323
 Somateria mollissima 319, 323
 Somateria mollissima dresseri 323
 Somateria mollissima mollissima 323
 Somateria spectabilis 319, 323, 336
 Somateria v-nigra 323
 Sombrero 453
 Somers Island 149
 Sommering. *See* Gazelle, Sommering 378
 Somnambulism 431
 Somnus microcephalus 284
 Somnos, Bosos 418
 Songist 418
 Song-Koi River 112
 Sonora, Prov., Desert 126
 Sophora 237
 Sora 350
 Sorbus americana 198
 Sore-eyes 431
 Sores 431
 Sore-throat 431
 Sorghum 444
 Sorrel 214, 444
 Sorrel or Sorrel-tree 245
 Sorrel, Sheep 214
 Sorrel, Wood 214
 Sorrel, Wood, Yellow 214
 Sotik 97
 Sotol 202
 Souf 98
 Soufi 418
 Sour Milk 444
 Sour-dough 444
 Sourwood 245
 South Africa 98
 South Carolina. *See* Carolina 117
 South Georgia 149
 South Pole 156
 South Sea Islands 149
 South Victoria Land 156
 Southampton Island 149
 South-East Africa 98
 Southerland River and Falls 149
 Southern Bullfrog 291
 Southern Cross 173
 Southern Toad 291
 Southern Tree-frog 291
 Southwest Africa 98
 Soybean 224
 Soyuz S.S.R. *See* Russia 139
 Spadefishes 285
 Spadefoot Toad 292
 Spaggetti 444
 Spain, España 140
 Spanish Bayonet 202
 Spanish Dagger 202
 Spanish Needle 202
 Sparganium androcladum 198
 Sparidae 274, 283
 Sparrow 350
 Sparrow, English 351
 Sparrow, Java 351
 Sparrow, Lark 351
 Sparrow, Lincoln's 351
 Sparrow, Song 351
 Spatula clypeata 321, 350, 353
 Spear 453
 Spear, Ithuriel's 214
 Spear-fish or Marlin 285
 Spearmint 224
 Spear-throwers 418
 Spectacled Snake or Cobra 300
 Spectacles 453
 Spectrum, Spectra 165
 Spermothile 394
 Sphaerilla nivalis 159
 Sphecidae 258
 Sphecodoma abbots 265
 Spheusidae 342
 Spheuscus demersus 342
 Spheonodon punctatum 301
 Spheroides testudineus 277
 Spheingidae 264
 Sphinx 265
 Sphinx, Abbot's 265
 Sphinx, Achemon 265
 Sphinx, Alope 265
 Sphinx, Big Poplar 265
 Sphinx, Blinded 265
 Sphinx, Giant 261
 Sphinx, Hog 265
 Sphinx, Hydrangea 265
 Sphinx, Lesser Vine 265
 Sphinx, Lettered 265
 Sphinx, Morning 265
 Sphinx, Nessus 265
 Sphinx, Satellite 265
 Sphinx, Striped Morning 265
 Sphinx, Tera 265
 Sphyraena 273
 Sphyrapicus 349
 Sphyrapicus varius 349
 Sphyra zygaena 284
 Spica 173
 Spice Islands 149
 Spicebush 202
 Spices 444
 Spice-tree 245
 Spider, Ant 257
 Spider, Black-widow 257
 Spider, Bowl & Doily 257
 Spider, Brush-legged 257
 Spider, Community 257
 Spider, Crab 257
 Spider, Garden 257
 Spider, Gipsy 257
 Spider, Golden-garden 257
 Spider, Grass 257
 Spider, House 257
 Spider, Jumping 257
 Spider, Orb-weaving 257
 Spider, Purseweb 257
 Spider, Trapdoor 257
 Spider, Triangle 257
 Spider, Vagabond 257
 Spider, Water 257
 Spider, Wolf 257
 Spiderflower 214
 Spiders 256
 Spiderwort, Virginia 215
 Spilogale putorius 389
 Spilornis cheela 322
 Spilotes 296, 299
 Spilurus 285
 Spinach (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 444
 Spinacia oleracea 224
 Spine-protector 453
 Spinus pinus 350
 Spiny Lizard 302
 Spiny Swift 302
 Spiny-tailed Iguana 302
 Spiraea Spiraea 215
 Spiraea tomentosa 215
 Spinilla 161
 Spirillum Fever 431
 Spirits 444
 Spiti River 112
 Spitting Snake 300
 Spitzbergen, Svalbard 140
 Spleenwort 219
 Spleenwort, Dwarf 219
 Spleenwort, Ebony 219
 Spleenwort, Green 219
 Spleenwort, Maidenhair 219
 Spleenwort, Mountain 219
 Spokane River 126
 Spokanes 418
 Sponge, Crum-of-bread 269
 Sponge, Dead-man's Fingers 270
 Sponge, Eyed, Finger 270
 Sponge, Sulphur 270
 Sponges (Microscopy) 161; (Marine Life) 269
 Spongy Disease 161
 Spoonbill 351
 Spores (Microscopy) 161; (Atmosphere) 165
 Spot 285
 Spotted Salamander 290
 Spotted Turtle 304
 Spring 179
 Spring Beauty 215
 Spring Beauty, Virginia 202
 Spring Peeper or Spring Frog 292
 Springbok 394
 Springfield 453
 Springfish 285
 Spruce 245
 Spruce, Black 245
 Spruce, Douglas 245
 Spruce, Norway 245
 Spruce, Silver 245

- Spruce, Weeping 245
 Spruce, White 245
 Spruce-hen 351
 Spur Fowl 351
 Sputum 161
Squalus or *Amia calva* 276
 Square-tails 285
 Squash 224
 Squash Bug 257
Squatarola squatarola 344, 345
Squatina, *Holocanthus*, etc. 273
Squatina squatina 280
 Squawfish. See Pike, Sacramento 281
 Squaw-weed 215
 Squeteague 285
 Squids 270
 Squids, Giant 270
 Squirrel 394
 Squirrel, Flying 394
 Squirrel, Fox 394
 Squirrel, Gray 394
 Squirrel, Ground 394
 Squirrel-fishes 285
 Squirrels, Sea 270
 Sriya. See Serbia 140
Stachys bullata 211
Stachys officinalis 205
 Stag, Asia 394
 Stag, Sussuapara 394
Stagmomantis carolina 255
 Stainleaf 245
 Stalactite 189
 Stalagmite 189
 Stanley, Falls, Mt. 98
Staphylea trifolia 235
 Starch 161
 Starfish 285
 Starflower 215
 Starling 351
 Starry Blossom 215
 Stars 173
 Stars, Golden 215
 Stars, Shooting 174
 Staubbach, Dust-brook 140
Steatornis 339
 Steel 189
 Steelhead 285
 Steeple-bush or Hardhack 215
 Stefansson Strait 156
Steganopus tricolor 342
Steganura paradisaea 357
Stegosaurus 195
 Steinbok 394
Stenomylus 195
Stenotomus 283
Stenotomus chrysops 282
 Stephanie, Lake 98
 Steppes 189
 Steppes weather 179
Stercorarius 335
Sterculia rupestris 235
Stereolepis gigas 279
Sterna 353
Sterna antillarum 354
Sterna dougalli 354
Sterna fuscata 354
Sterna hirundo 354
Sterna paradisaea 353
Sterna vittata 353
Sternotherus 303
 Stetson 453
 Stewart River 126
 Stick Indians 418
 Sticklebacks, Three-spined 285
 Sticktight 202
 Stigma Moth 265
 Stikine River 126
Stilosoma 300
 Stilt 351
 Stilt, Black-necked 351
 Stimulants 431, 444
 Stimuli 431
 Stingray or Stingaree 285
 Stink-bug 257
Stizostedion 281
Stizostedion canadense (Pike, Sand) 281; (Sauger) 283
Stizostedion vitreum 281
 Stoat 394
 Stomach-trouble 431
 Stone Fern 220
 Stoney Indians 418
 Stopperwood 245
Storeria 297
Storeria dekayi 297
Storeria occipilo-maculata 300
 Storer's Snake *Storeria* 300
 Stork 351
 Storms 179
 Storms, Electric 179
 Storms, Tropical 179
 Stove, Gasoline 453
 Stove, Primus 453
 Straits Settlements (British) 112
 Strap Fern 220
 Strato-cumulus 179
 Stratosphere 165
 Strawberries 230, 444
 Strawberry, Virginia or Scarlet 230
 Strawberry Tree 245
 Straw-hoots 453
Strepsiceros strepsiceros 382
 Streptococci (Hygiene, Health) 431
 Streptococcus (Microscopy) 161
Streptopelia risoria 317
 Striped Frog 292
 Striped Lizard 302
 Striped Snake 300
 Striped Tree-frog 292
Strix varia 340
Strombocarpa odorata 222
 Strong-bow 418
Struthidea cinerea 309
Struthio 339
Struthiomimus 195
 Stuart, Lake, River 126
 Stumptailed Lizard 302
 Sturgeon, Lake 285
 Sturgeon, Ohio 285
 Sturgeon, Red 285
 Sturgeon, Shovel-nosed (or beaked) 285
 Sturgeon, True 285
 Sturgeon, White 285
 Sturgeons 285
Sturnella 337
Sturnidae 351
 Styria 140
 Sub-Arctic 126
 Subgutturosa. See Gazelle, Goutre 378
 Succotash 224, 444
 Sucker, Common 285
 Sucker, Sacramento 285
 Suckerel 285
 Sudan, Anglo Egyptian or Nigritia 98
 Sudan, French 98
 Sudanese 418
 Sudd 98
 Suez, Gulf 112
 Suez Canal 98
 Sugar, Sweets 444
 No Sugar Used 444
 Sugar Bird 351
 Sugar-cane 202, 444
 Sula 311
 Sulphur (Geology) 189
 Sulphur (Butterflies) 261
 Sulphur, Arctic 261
 Sulphur, Clouded 261
 Sulphur, Cloudless, Traveling 261
 Sulphur, Embossed White 261
 Sulphur, Large Orange or Yellow 261
 Sulphur, Orange 261
 Sulu Islands 149
 Sulus 418
 Sumac 245
 Sumac, Poison 202
 Sumaen, Mt. 134
 Sumatra 112, 149
 Sumerian 418
 Sumida River 149
 Sumptan 453
 Sun 174
 Sun, Midday, Vertical 174
 Sun, Midnight 174
 Sun Fern 220
 Sun-bath 431
 Sun-bath, Arctic 431
 Sun-bird 351
 Sun-blindness 431
 Sun-cups 215
 Sunda Islands 149
 Sunderbunds or Sundarbans 112
 Sundew 202
 Sundrop, Common 215
 Sun-exposure, Tropical 431

- Sunfish, Ocean 285
- Sunfish, Pygmy 285
- Sunfish, Spotted 285
- Sun-fishes 285
- Sun-fishes, Blue 285
- Sunflower 215
- Sungari River 112
- Sungaria. *See* Dzungaria 104
- Sun-protector 453
- Sunrose 215
- Sunshine 165, 179, 431
- Sun-spots 174
- Sun-spots, Wölfen 174
- Sun-stroke, Sunburn 431
- Sunu Antelope 394
- Suomi. *See* Finland 137
- Superior, Lake 126
- Surf-bird 351
- Surf-fishes 285
- Surgeon fishes 285
- Surgery 431
- Surguja 112
- Suricata* 386
- Surinam Toad 292
- Surumu River 134
- Sus* 368, 378, 380, 389
- Sus scrofa* 368
- Susitna River 126
- Suyas 418
- Svagdricka 444
- Svalbard. *See* Spitzbergen 140
- Sverige. *See* Sweden 140
- Swahili 418
- Swalik Hills 112
- Swallow 351
- Swallow, Bank 351
- Swallow, Barn 351
- Swallow, Cliff or Faves 351
- Swallow, Sea. *See* Tern, Arctic 353
- Swallow, Tree 352
- Swallows, Black 286
- Swallow-tail 261
- Swallow-tail, Alaskan 262
- Swallow-tail, Black 262
- Swallow-tail, Giant 262
- Swallow-tail, Tiger 262
- Swallow-tail, Zebra 262
- Swallow-wort, Black 202
- Swamp 189
- Swamp Fern 220
- Swamp Snake 300
- Swamp Tree-frog 292
- Swamp-fever 431
- Swan 174, 352
- Swan, American 352
- Swan, Australia 352
- Swan, Bewick's 352
- Swan, Mute 352
- Swan, Trumpeter 352
- Swan, Whistling 352
- Swan, White 352
- Swan, Whooping 352
- Swazi 418
- Swaziland 98
- Sweaters 453
- Sweden, Sverige 140
- Sweet Fern 215
- Sweet William 215
- Sweetpea 215
- Sweetpea, Crimson 215
- Sweetpea, Pale 215
- Sweetpotato. *See* Potato, Sweet 224
- Sweetshrub 215
- Swell or Puffer 286
- Swietenia mahogany 240
- Swift, Chimney 352
- Swift, Edible-nest 352
- Swift and Swiftlets 352
- Swifts 302
- Switzerland, Helvetia 140
- Swollen Glands 431
- Sword Fern, Western 220
- Sword-fishes 286
- Swords 453
- Sycamore 245
- Syenite 189
- Sylvia atricapilla* 310
- Symphoricarpos albus* 230
- Symphoricarpos orbiculatus* 227
- Symphoricarpos racemosus* 214
- Symplocarpus foetidus* 214
- Syncerus caffer* 369
- Synchlœ janais* 260
- Syngnathus griseolineatus* 281
- Syphilis 431
- Syria, Syrian Desert 112
- Syrians 418
- Syringa 215
- Syringa* 240
- Syringa vulgaris* 210
- Syringe 431
- Sythians 418
- Syrvidae* 356
- Szechuenese 418
- Szechwan or Szechuen 112
- Szeklers 418
- T. lateralis* 281
- Taal Volcano 149
- Tabanus atratus* 254
- Tabanus punctifer* 254
- Tabanus sp* 254
- Tabascanos 418
- Tabasco 126
- Table Mt. 98
- Tableland 189
- Tacoma Mt. 126
- Tacutu River 134
- Tadpoleless Frog 292
- Tadpoles 292
- Tagua. *See* Ivory-nuts 439; Palm, Ivory nut 243
- Tagu River 140
- Tahiti 149
- Tahitians 418
- Tahoe, Lake 126
- Tahr 394
- Tai 418
- Tai Shan, Mt. 112
- Taiga 418
- Tailed Blue. *See* Blue, Tailed 260
- Tailed Frog 292
- Tailor-bird 352
- Taimyr-Land, Lake & Island 112
- Taiwan. *See* Formosa 145
- Taiz 112
- Takilmans 418
- Takin 394
- Takla-Makan Desert 112
- Takulli 418
- Talaings 418
- Talamanca 418
- Talc, Ground 189
- Talorchestia longicornis* 269
- Talus 189
- Tamale 444
- Tamanu 245
- Tamarack 245
- Tamarind 245, 444
- Tamarindus indica* 245
- Tamarisk *Tamarix* 202
- Tamils 418
- Tana or Tana-Elf River 140
- Tana River & Lake 98
- Tanacetum vulgare* 215
- Tanager 352
- Tanager, Scarlet 352
- Tanager, Western 352
- Tanana River 127
- Tanganyika (Formerly German East Africa) 98
- Tangerine 230
- Tangier or Tanja 99
- Tanguary River 134
- Taumbars 149
- Tanna 149
- Tansy or Bitter Button 215
- Tantilla* 295
- Tantilla coronata* 297
- Taos 418
- Tapajos River 134
- Tapang 246
- Tapeworms. *See* Worms 258
- Tapioca 444
- Tapir *Tapirus* 394
- Tapuy 444
- Tapuyas 418
- Tarabulus. *See* Tripolitania 99
- Tarai, Taral 112
- Tarak Island 149
- Taraktogenos kurzii* 236
- Tarantula 257
- Tarascos 418
- Taraxacum* 207
- Taro (Vegetables) 224; (Food and Drink) 444
- Tar-pits 189
- Tarpon or Silver King 286
- Tarpon atlanticus* 286
- Tarsier *Tarsius spectrum* 394

- Tartar-emetic 431
 Tartarian Sea 112
 Tartars 418
 Tartary, Tartaria, China 113
 Tarweed 215
 Tasmania, Van Diemen's Land (British) 149
 Tasmanian 418
 Tasmanian Devil 394
 Tata, Lake 99
 Tati River 99
 Tatra Mts. 140
 Tatler 352
 Taug 286
 Taughannock River Falls 127
 Taupo, Lake 149
Taurolagus 375
Taurolagus derbianus 375
 Taurus, The Bull 174
 Taurus Mts. 113
 Tautog 286
Tautoga onitis 275, 280, 286
 Tawas 418
 Tawitawi 149
Taxidea 365
Taxodium mucronatum 237
Taxus 247
Taxus baccata 247
Taxus canadensis 247
Tayassu 388
 Tchad Lake. *See* Chad 91
 Tcherkessia. *See* Circassia 104
 Tchuktchi 418
 Tea (Plants) 202; (Food and Drink) 445
 Tea (Mate) 445
 Tea, Brick 445
 Tea, Butter 445
 Teak 246
 Teal, American Green-winged 353
 Teal, Blue-winged 353
 Teal, Cinnamon 353
 Teal, European 353
 Teal, European Green-winged 353
 Teal, Green-winged 353
 Teal, Mud 353
 Teal, Red-breasted 353
 Teal, Red-headed 353
 Teal, Salt Water 353
 Teal, Scotch 353
 Teal, Spoonbill 353
 Teal, Summer 353
 Teal, Winter 353
 Teal Duck 352
 Tear-thumb, Arrowleaf 215
 Teasel 202, 215
 Tebeldi 246
 Tebus. *See* Tubus-Mobbers 419
Tectona grandis 246
 Tegú 302
 Tehuacan Desert 127
 Tehuana 418
 Tehuantepec Isthmus, State, River 127
 Tehuchees 418
 Tehuelhets 418
 Tekes River 113
 Tekkes 418
 Teklancka River 127
Telea polyphemus 264
 Telegas 453
 Telescope-eye 286
 Telmaterium 195
Telmatodytes palustris 359
 Temo River 149
 Temperament 431
 Temperature 179
 Temperature, maximum and minimum 179
 Temperature, Summer 180
 Temperature, Winter 180
 Temperature variations 180
 Ten Thousand Smokes, Valley 127
 Tench 286
 Teneriffe 149
 Tengri-Nor-Lake 113
 Tennessee 127
 Tenrec, Spring 394
 Tent, Goat-hair cloth 453
 Tent, Sail-silk 453
Tenthredinidae 254
 Tents 453
 Tepee 454
 Tequendama Falls 134
 Terai 454
Teredo sp. 258
 Terek River 140
Terias jucunda 262
Terias lisa 262
Terias mexicana 262
 Termites 257
 Tern 353
 Tern, Antarctic 353
 Tern, Arctic 353
 Tern, Black 353
 Tern, Cabot's 353
 Tern, Caspian 354
 Tern, Common or Sea Swallow 354
 Tern, Elegant 354
 Tern, Inca 354
 Tern, Least 354
 Tern, Love 354
 Tern, Noddy 354
 Tern, Roseate 354
 Tern, Royal 354
 Tern, Sooty 354
 Tern Island 156
Terrapene 303
 Terrapin 303, 304
 Tertian Fever 431
 Tertiary Rock 189
 Tesseby. *See* Sassaby 392
 Tessellated Snake 300
Testudo 303
Testudo elephantinus 303
Testudo tornieri 303
Tetanus 431
 Teton Basin 127
 Tetons 418
 Tetra 286
Tetracerus quadricornis 377
Tetragonurus cuvieri 285
Tetrao? 329
Tetrao tetrax 310
Tetrao urogallus 312
Tetraonidae 324, 329
Tetrapturus imperator 285
Tcuthis hepatus 286
 Tewas 418
 Texas 127
 Texas Fever 431
 Texas Salamander 290
 Thais 418
Thais lapilla 270
Thalacrocorax 349
Thalarctos maritimus 367
Thalassarche caula 309
Thalassarche chlororhyncha 309
Thalasseus elegans 354
Thalasseus maximus 354
Thalasseus sandwicensis acufiavidus 353
Thuleichthys pacificus 275, 280
Thallophyta 160
 Thames River 140
 Thamin 394
Thammophis sauritus 300
Thammophis sirtalis 297, 300
Thanaos juvencalis 260
Thea sinensis 202
Thecla titus 262
Theobroma cacao (Fruits) 227; (Trees) 235
 Theotonia Falls 134
Theridion tepidarium 257
Theropithecus gelada 399
 Thescelosaurus 195
 Thespisus 195
 Thessalonica 140
 Thika River 99
 Thimble-eye 286
 Thingvellir Plains 149
 Thirst 431
 Thistle 202
 Thistle, Star 215
 Thistle, Western 215
 Thinkits 418
 Thomas Cob 394
Thomisidae 257
 Thompsons 418
 Thorn 246
 Thorn, Longspine 202
 Thorn, Wait-a-bit or Grape Plant 246
 Thorn-bush 202
Thos aureus 381
 Thousand Island Lake 140
 Thousand Islands 127
 Thrasher 354
 Thrasher, Bendire 354
 Thrasher, Brown 354
 Thrasher, California 354
 Thrasher, Crissal 354

- Thrasher, Leconte 354
 Thrasher, Sage, Desert 354
 Thraupidae 352
 Three Sisters, Mt. 127
 Three-cornered Snake 300
 .303 Rifle 454
 Thrush 354
 Thrush, Gray-cheeked 354
 Thrush, Hermit 354
 Thrush, Olive-backed 354
 Thrush, Varied 354
 Thrush, Veery 354
 Thrush, Water 354
 Thrush, Wood 354
Thryomanes bewicki 358
Thryothorus ludovicianus 359
Thryothorus ludovicianus miamensis 359
 Thule 156
 Thunder 180
 Thunderhead Mt. 127
Thunnus thynnus 279, 287
 Thursday Island 149
Thuya occidentalis 233
Thylogale 396
Thymalidae 278
Thymallus montanus 278
Thymallus thymallus 278
Thyme *Thymus* 202, 224
 Thyroid Gland 431
 Tiang 394
 Tiber River 140
 Tibet 113
 Tibetan takin 394
 Tibetans 418
 Tichorhinus 195
 Tick Fever 431
 Tickbird 354
 Tickclover, Hoary 215
 Ticks 257
 Ticks, Cattle 257
 Ticunas 418
 Tidal Waves 190
 Tides 174
 Tidy-tips 215
 Tien Shan Mts. 113
 Tierra del Fuego 149
 Tiger 394
 Tiger, Bengal 395
 Tiger, Black 395
 Tiger, Blue 395
 Tiger, Cannibal 395
 Tiger, Cattle-lifter 395
 Tiger, Chinese 395
 Tiger, "Dog-headed" 395
 Tiger, Hill ("Ghaut") 395
 Tiger, Long-haired 395
 Tiger, Manchuria 395
 Tiger, Man-eater or Man-killer 395
 Tiger, Melano, Albino 395
 Tiger, Plains 395
 Tiger, Saber-toothed 195, 395
 Tiger, Siberia 395
 Tiger, "Were" 395
 Tiger Cat 395
 Tiger Salamander 290
 Tiger Snake 300
 Tiger Steak 445
 Tiger-bites 431
 Tiger-bone Medicine 431
 Tiger-Lion 395
 Tiger-moth, Isabella 265
 Tiger-moth, Mexican 265
 Tiger-moth, Ranchman 265
 Tiger-moth, St. Lawrence 265
 Tiger-moth, Virgin 265
 Tigers 265
 Tigris River 113
 Tile-fish 286
Tilia 234, 240
Tilia 301
 Tillamooks 418
Tillandsia usneoides 201
 Til-tree 246
Timaliidae 309
 Timbuctoo, Timbuktu 99
 Timor Laut 149
 Tin 190
 Tinamou *Tinamidae* 354
Tinca tinca 286
Tineola bisulciella 264
 Tinkians 418
 Tinned food 445
 Tinned food not used 445
 Tippet 454
 Tirol. *See* Tyrol 140
 Tirso River 150
 Tissues 161
 Titanichthys 195
 Titanotheres 195
 Titicaca Lake 134
 Titlark 354
 Titmouse 354
 Titmouse, Black-crested 355
 Titmouse, Bridled 355
 Titmouse, Plain 355
 Titmouse, Tufted 355
 Titus or Coral Hair-streak 262
 Tlaxcalans 418
 Tlingit 418
 Toadfish or Frogfish 286
 Toads 292
 Toadstool 202
 Toast 445
 Toba Indians 419
 Toba Lake 113
 Tobacco 202, 445
 Tobacco not used 445
 Tobacco Poison 431
 Tobago 150
 Toboggan 454
 Tocantins River 134
 Todos Santos 419
 Togoland 99
 Toklat River 127
 Toltecs 419
 Toluca 127
 Tomahawk 454
 Tomato 224, 445
 Tomato, Tree 225
 Tomcod 286
 Tommy, Thomson Gazelle 395
 Tomsk Prov. 113
 Tomtit 355
 Tonga or Friendly Islands 150
 Tongaland 99
 Tongareva. *See* Perim 148
 Tonghois, Tongu 419
 Tongue 445
 Tonka or Tonca Bean 445
 Tonka-bean Tree 246
 Tonkaway Indians 419
 Tonkin 113
 Tonsillitis 431
 Tookooris 395
 Tools 454
 Toothache 431
 Topaz 190
 Topi 395
 Tora 395
 Toradjas 419
 Torch, Pine-chip 454
 Torguts 419
 Tornado 180
 Tormgats, Mts. 127
 Tornillo. *See* Beans, Screw 222
Torreya californica 241
 Tortillas 446
 Tortoise 303, 304
 Tortoise-shell 262
 Tortugas 150
Totanus 359
Totanus flavipes 359
Totanus glottis 328
Totanus melanoleucus 359
 Toter 286
 Toucan 355
 Touch-me-not 215
 Tougourt 99
 Towhee, California Brown 355
 Towhee Bunting 355
Toxicodendron radicans 213
Toxicodendron vernix 202
 Toxins 161
Toxostoma 354
Toxostoma bendirei 354
Toxostoma dorsale dorsale 354
Toxostoma lecontei lecontei 354
Toxostoma redivivum redivivum 354
Toxostoma rufum 354
 Tozeur Oasis 99
Tracaulon sagittatum 215
Trachinotus carolinus 281
Trachinotus goreensis 282
 Trachodon 195
 Trachodonts, Duck-billed 195
 Trachoma 431
Trachymyrmex obscurior 251
Trachysaurus rugosus 302
 Trachyte 190

- Tradescantia virginiana* 215
Tragelaphus angasi 381, 387
Tragelaphus buxtoni 387
Tragelaphus scriptus 370, 379
Tragopogon porrifolius 223, 224
Tragus kanchil 382
Tragus meminna 372, 373
 Traill Island 156
 Transbaikalia 113
 Transcaspia 113
 Transcaucasia 113, 140
 Transjordan 113
 Transport 454
 Transvaal 99
 Transylvania 140
 Trappers 419
 Traps 454
 Travaux 454
 Traveler's Tree 246
 Traventine 190
 Treasures, Buried 190
 Tree Dwellers 419
 Tree Fern (Ferns) 220
 See also Fern, Tree (Trees) 238
 Tree Lily 202
 Tree Snake 301
 Tree-creeper 355
 Tree-frog or Tree-toad 292
 Tree-houses 454
Tremarctos ornatus 367
 Trench Fever 431
 Trepan (Fishes) 286;
 (Food and Drink) 446
 See also Sea cucumber;
 Sea-slugs (Marine Life) 269
Treronidae 343
Triakis semifasciatus 284
 Triceratops 195
Trichechus 385
Trichechus latirostris 392
 Trichina 161
 Trichinosis 431
Trichiurus lepturus 278
Trichomanes boschianum 219
Trichomanes radicans 219
Trichoptera 258
Trichostema lanatum 214
Trichosurus fuliginosus 389
Tridacna gigas 267
 Trident 454
Tridentalis americana 215
Trifolium 199, 207
Trifolium pratense 207
 Triggers 454
Triglidae 278
 Trillium (Purple) 215
Trillium sessile or *T. erectum* 215
 Trilobite 190
 Trilobite Larvae 257
Trimeresurus gramineus 295, 297
Trimorphodon lyrophanes 298
 Trinacromerion 195
Tringa solitaria 348
 Tring-Borneo Dyaks 419
 Trinidad 150
 Trinidad River 127
Triodia flava 200
Triosteum perfoliatum 200
 Tripolitania, Tripoli or Tarabulus 99
 Tristan da Cunha 150
 Trisul Mt. 113
Triticum durum 225
Triticum sativum 225
Triturus 290
Triturus pyrrhogaster 290
Tritylodont 195
Trochilidae 334
 Troglodytes *See* Cave-dwellers 407
Troglodytes aedon 359
Troglodytidae 358
 Trogon, Coppery-tail *Trogon ambiguus ambiguus* 355
 Trombetas or Oriximina River 134
Trombicula sp. 253, 255, 256
 Trombriands 150
Tropaeolum majus 212
Tropaeolum tuberosum 223
 Tropic-bird 355
Tropidoclonion lineatum 300
 Tropopause 165
 Troposphere 165
 Trousers 454
 Trout 286
 Trout, Brook 286
 Trout, Brown 286
 Trout, Bull 286
 Trout, Cut-throat 286
 Trout, Dolly Varden 286
 Trout, Golden 286
 Trout, Greenland 286
 Trout, Herring 286
 Trout, Lake 286
 Trout, Mountain 286
 Trout, Puget 286
 Trout, Rainbow 286
 Trout, Rio Grande 287
 Trout, Rock 287
 Trout, Salmon 287
 Trout, Sea 287
 Trout, Sebago 287
 Trout, Silver 287
 Trout, Speckled 287
 Trout, Steel-head 287
 Trout, Yellowstone 287
 Truck Island 150
 Trumpet Vine 215
 Trumpeter Swan *See* Swan, Trumpeter 352
 Trumpet-fishes 287
 Trunk Turtle 304
 Trunkfishes 287
 Trupial 355
Tryngites subruficollis 348
 Trypanosomes 161
Trypidae 254
 "Tsamba" 446
 Tsama, Lake 99
 Tsavo 99
 Tschekto or Tschuktschi 419
 Tschuwanzai 419
 Tsessebi. *See* Sassyab 392
 Tsetse Fly 257
 Tsine 396
 Tsirime 419
 Tsoneca 419
Tsuga 239
 Tuamotu 150
 Tuareg 419
 Tuatara 301
 Tuberculosis 431
 Tuberoses 215
 Tubers 446
 Tubuai. *See* Austral 143
Tubularia crocea 268
 Tubus-Mobburs, Tebus 419
 Tucuna 419
 Tufa 190
 Tuftan 113
 Tufted-cirrus 180
 Tugeri 419
 Tukwe River 99
 Tulip *Tulipa* 215
 Tulip Tree 215, 246
 Tullibee 287
 Tumble-bugs *See* Bug, Tumble 252
 Tumbleweed 202
 Tumen River 113
 Tumor 432
 Tuna 287
 Tundra 190
 Tung, Nuts 446
 Tungsten 190
 Tungurahua Volcano, Riv., & Prov. 134
 Tunguses 419
 Tunicate, Snowy 270
 Tunisia, Tunis, Tunisie 99
 Tunny 287
 Tunny-fish 446
 Tupaia 195
 Tupelo 246
 Tupi 419
 Tupinamba 419
Tupinambis teguixim 302
 Tur 396
 Turbans 454
 Turbot 287
Turdidae 354
Turdus migratorius 348
 Turcia 150
 Turkana 419
 Turkestan 113
 Turkestan, Chinese Eastern 113
 Turkestan, Russian Western 113
 Turkey (Asiatic, Ottoman Empire) 113

- Turkey (Turkiye) 140
 Turkey (Birds) 355
 Turkey, Bronze 355
 Turkey, Eastern, Wild 355
 Turkey, Elliot's Rio Grande or Texas 355
 Turkey, Florida, Wild 355
 Turkey, Jungle, Bush 355
 Turkey, Mexican 355
 Turkey, Northern Wild 355
 Turkey, Ocellated 355
 Turkey, Scrub 355
 Turkey, Water 355
 Turkey, Wild 355
 Turkomans 419
 Turks 419
 Turnagain Arm 127
 Turnips 225, 446
 Turnstone 356
 Turnstone, Black 356
 Turnstone, Ruddy 356
 Turquoise 190
 Turtle Meat and Eggs 446
 Turtles, Fossil 195
 Tusak Island 150
 Tuscany 140
 Tusk, *See* Cusk
 Tuski 419
 Tweedsmuir Park 127
 Twig-pruner 258
 Twilight 165
 Twin or Partridge Berry 230
 Twinberry, Black 215
 Twinflower 215
 Twins, The 174
 Two Ocean Pass 127
 Two-footed Worm Lizard 302
 "Two-headed" Snake 301
 Two-lined Salamander 290
 Tylosaurus 195
Tylosurus raphidoma 279
Tympanuchus cupido 329, 333, 345
Tympanuchus cupido americanus 345
Tympanuchus cupido attwateri 345
Tympanuchus cupido pallidicinctus 345
 Tyndall, Mt. 127
Typanosomiasis 430
 Typees 419
Typha latifolia; *Typha angustifolia* 199
Typhlichthys subterraneus 274
Typhlomolge 290
Typhlops 295, 301
 Typhoid Fever 432
 Typhoon 180
 Typhus 432
Tyrannidae 324
Tyrannosaurus Tyrannosaurus rex 195
Tyrannus melancholicus couchi 336
Tyrannus tyrannus 310, 335, 336
Tyrannus verticalis 336
Tyrannus vociferans 336
 Tyrol, Tirol 140
 Tyrolese 419
 Tyrrhenian Sea 140
 Tyto 340
 Tzuchan. *See* Szechwan 112
 Uapixanas 419
 Uaupés River 134
 Ubinas, Mt. 134
Uca minax 267
 Ucayali or Apurimac River 134
 Udaipur 114
 Uganda 99
 Ugandas 419
 Uintah 419
 Ujiji Sea 99
 Ukerewe. *See* Victoria Nyanza 99
 Ukraine 140
 Ulcers 432
 Uled Nail. *See* Ouled Nail 415
Ulex europaeus 199
Ullucus tuberosus 223
Ulmus alata 246
 Ulster 140
 Ultra-violet Rays 165
 Ulwar 114
 Umap Desert 99
 Umatilla 419
 Umaua 419
Umbelliferae 201
Umbellularia californica 245
 Umbrella Bird 356
 Umbrella Fern 220
 Umbrella-tree 246
 Umbrella-wort, Heartleaf 215
 Umbria 140
 Umfuli River 99
 Umiak 454
 Umshabetsi River 99
 Umsweswi River 99
 Unalaska 127
Uncia uncia 384, 388
 Underwear 454
 Under-wing, Clouded Locust 265
 Under-wing, Darling 265
 Under-wing, Ultronia 265
 Under-wing, White Birch 265
 Ungava Bay 127
 Unicorn 396
 Unicorn Bird 356
 Unicorn Bryozoan 270
 Unicorn-fish 287
 Union 150
 Union of Soviet. *See* Russia 139
 Universe 174
 Upas, Poison 246
 Uplift 190
 Urabunna 419
Uraeginthus 314
 Ural Mts. and River 114, 140
 Uranium Ore 190
 Uranus 174
 Uraricoera 134
Uria 338
Uria aalge californica 338
Uria lomvia 330
 Urial or Shapoo 396
 Urine 161
Urocyon cinereoargenteus 377
Urosalpinx cinereus 268
 Ursa Major, The Big Bear 174
 Ursa Minor, The Little Bear 174
 Ursus 195
Ursus 366, 367
Ursus arctos 366, 367
Ursus arctos crowtheri 366
Ursus californicus 366
Ursus horribilis 366
Ursus isabellinus 367
Ursus prinosus 366
Ursus richardsoni 366
Ursus spelaeus 366
Urtica 212
 Urubamba River 134
 Uruguay, State, River 134
 Urundi, Urandi 99
 Usuri River 114
Uta stansburiana 301
 Utah (Anthropology) 419
 Utah, State & Desert 127
 Utes 419
 Utetheisa, Beautiful *Utetheisa bella* 265
 Utetheisa, Ornamented *Utetheisa ornatrix* 265
 Utrecht 140
Utricularia macrorrhiza; *U. subulata* 206
 Uzbekistan, Soviet 114
 Uzbeks 419
 Vaal River 99
 Vaccination 432
 Vaccine 161
Vaccinium 206, 227
Vaccinium atrococcum 227
Vaccinium corymbosum 227
Vaccinium myrtillus 227
Vaccinium ovatum 206
Vaccinium oxycoccus 227
 Van, Lake 114
 Vancouver. *See* British Columbia 116
 Vancouver Island 150
 Vancouver Mt. 127
 Van Diemen's Land. *See* Tasmania 149
Vanellus 336

- Vanern, Lake 140
Vanessa atalanta 260
Vanessa cardui 261
Vanessa huntera 260
 Vanilla 446
Vanilla planifolia 222
 Vanqueros 419
 Vanua 150
 Vapor 180
 Vapor, Volcanic 190
 Varanops 195
 Varanus 195, 302
Varanus komodoensis 302
 Varicose Veins 432
 Vaseline 432
 Vatterm Lake 140
 Vaygats Island 150
Veatchia discolor 237
 Veddas 419
 Veery 356
 Vega 174
 Vega River 114
 Vegetable Butter 446
 See also Karita 440
 Vegetable Tissues 161
 Vegetables 446
 Vegetarianism 225
 Veils 454
 Veld or Veldt 190
 Veldt Sores 432
 Velo-clouds 180
 Veneer, Rush 265
Venegasia Venegasia carpe-
 soides 215
 Venereal Disease 432
 Venezuela 135
 Venison 446
 Ventuari River 135
 Venus 174
 Venus Girdle 270
 Venus'-hair or Southern
 Maidenhair 220
Verbascum 212
Verbena Verbena 215
 Verbena, Sand 215
Verbesina encelioides 209
 Vermilion 419
Vermivora celata celata 357
Vermivora chrysoptera 357
Vermivora peregrina 357
Vermivora pinus 357
 Vermont 127
 Vermouth 446
Vernonia novaboracensis
 200
 Veronica *Veronica ameri-*
 cana 216
 Veronica, Mt. 135
 Vertigo 432
Vespoidea 258
Vespula arenaria 258
Vespula maculata 255
Vespula sp. 255
 Vesta 174
 Vesuvius, Mt. 140
 Vetch 216, 225
Viburnum americanum 228
Viburnum cassinioides 203
Viburnum dentatum 233
Viburnum prunifolium 228
 Viceroy 262
Vicia 216
Vicia cracca 225
 Victoria 142
 Victoria Falls. *See* Zambezi
 River 100
 Victoria, Fiord, Land,
 Strait 156
 Victoria Island 150, 156
 Victoria Nyanza or Ukere-
 we Lake 99
Victoria regia 216
 Victoria-Land 127
 Vicugna 396
Vicugna vicugna 396
Vigna sinensis 224
 Vikings 419
 Vinegar 446
Viola blanda 216
Viola canina 216
Viola glabella 216
Viola pedunculata 216
Viola tricolor 212
 Violent Death 432
 Violet *Viola* 216
 Violet, Dogtooth 216
 Violet, Pansy 216
 Violet, Purple 216
 Violet, White 216
 Violet, Yellow 216
 Viper *Vipera* 301
 "Viper," Blowing 301
 Viper, Gaboon 301
 Viper, Horned 301
 Viper, Pit 301
Vipera 295
 Viper-fish, Saber-toothed
 287
 Viper's Bugloss 216
 Vireo 356
 Vireo, Blue-headed 356
 Vireo, Hutton's 356
 Vireo, Least 356
 Vireo, Red-eyed 356
 Vireo, Warbling 356
 Vireo, White-eyed 356
 Vireo, Yellow-throated 356
Vireo belli pusillus 356
Vireo flavifrons 356
Vireo gilvus 356
Vireo griseus 356
Vireo huttoni huttoni 356
Vireo olivaceus 356
Vireo solitarius 356
Vireonidae 356
 Virgin, The. *See* Virgo 175
 Virgin Islands (Brit. and
 U. S.) 150
 Virginia 127
 Virginia Creeper 216
 Virginia Deer. *See* Deer,
 Virginia 374
 Virgo, The Virgin 175
 Viruses 161
 Viscacha 396
 Viti Islands. *See* Fiji 145
 Vitis 246
Vitis 228
Vittaria lineata 219
Vivatoo 150
 Vlach 419
 Vltava River 141
 Vodka 446
 Volcano 190
 Volga River 114
 Volvox *Volvox globator*
 161
Vomer scitipinnis 280
 Vomit 161, 446
 Vorticella 161
 Vosges Mts. 141
Vulpes 377
Vulpes fulva 377
Vulpes macrotis 377
Vulpes vulpes 377
 Vulture 356
 Vulture, Black 356
 Vulture, Turkey 356
 Wabiassi 419
 Waboli 419
 Wachogga 419
 Wachwezi 419
 Wadai, Ouadai 100
 Wadelai 100
 Wadies, Dry River Bed 190
 Waganda 419
 Wagima 419
 Wagtail 356
 Wahhabis 419
 Wahhowpums 419
 Wakhicium 419
 Wahoo (Trees) 246
 Wahoo or Woohoo
 (Fishes) 287
 Wahuma 419
 Wahutu 419
 Waigatz Island 156
 Wailatpuans 419
 Wailing Bird 356
 Waimangu 150
 Waiomgommas 419
 Waiwai 420
 Wakamba 420
 Waldrapp or Wood-crow
 356
 Wales 141
 Walfish, or Walvish Bay
 100
 Wallie. *See* Ibex, African
 381
 Walking Fern 220
 Walking Fish 287
 Walking Stick *See* Phas-
 mid 256
 Wall Fern 220
 Wall Lizard 302
 Walla Wallas 420
Wallabia 396
 Wallaby 396
 Wallachia 141
 Wallaston 150
 Wallflower, Western 216
 Walnut 246, 446

- Walnut, Black 246
Walnut, English 246
Walnut, White 246
Walnut-moth, Royal 265
Walpi 420
Walrus 396, 446
Wambutti 420
Wanana 420
Wanhriba 420
Wanderer 262
Wandorobo 420
Wangilima 420
Wanjibillo 420
Wanyamwere—L nyamwesi 420
Wanyoro 420
Wapiti, American *See* Elk 376
Wapiti, Asiatic 396
Warans 420
Warbler 356
Warbler, Audubon's 357
Warbler, Black and White 357
Warbler, Black-poll 357
Warbler, Blue-winged 357
Warbler, Connecticut 357
Warbler, Golden-winged 357
Warbler, Kentucky 357
Warbler, Kirtland's or Jack-pine 357
Warbler, Orange-crowned 357
Warbler, Palm 357
Warbler, Pine 357
Warbler, Prairie 357
Warbler, Prothonotary 357
Warbler, Red-faced 357
Warbler, Tennessee 357
Warbler, Worm-eating 357
Warramunga 420
Wart-hog 396
Washington, Mt. 127
Washington State 127
Washingtonia filamentosa 243
Wasp, Digger 258
Wasp, Hunting 258
Wasp, Mason 258
Wasp, Spider 258
Wasp Moth 265
Wasps 258
Water Dragon 302
Water Fern 220
Water Fleas 270
Water Moccasin 301
Water Snake 301
Water Snake, Brown 301
Waterbuck 396
Water-container or Girba Skin 446
Water-cress 225
Water-dog 396
Water-flea 161
Water-hen 357
Waterlily 216
Waterlily, American 216
Waterlily, Royal 216
Watermelon (Vegetables) 225; (Food and Drink) 446
Water-ousel. *See* Ouzel 339
Waterproofs 454
Waterspout 180
Water-storing Plant 202
Water-table 190
Water-turkey. *See* Turkey, Water 355
Water-vine 202
Wattle 246
Wattussi 420
Waves 165
Waxbill 357
Waxwing 357
Waxwing, Bohemian 357
Waxwing, Cedar 357
Weakfish 287
Weapons 454
Weasel 396
Weather 180
Weather and Health 432
Weather Fish 287
Weaver-bird 357
Web-worm, Fall 265
Web-worm, Parsnip 265
Weddell Sea, Barrier 156
Weevil 258
Weevil, Acorn 258
Weevil, Corn 258
Weevil, Cotton-boll 258
Weevil, Elephant 258
Weevil, Nut 258
Weevil, Pea 258
Wellington Channel 127
Weocksockwillachkurn 420
Werchojanski Mts. 114
West Africa 100
West Indies 127, 150
West Indies, Dutch 150
West Indies, French 150
West Virginia 127
Western Frog 292
Western Painted Terrapin 304
Western Tree-frog 292
Westley-Richards 454
Westman 150
Wetterhorn 141
Whale, The (Astronomy). *See* Cetus 170
Whale (Mammals) 396
Whale, Blue 397
Whale, Bowhead 397
Whale, Finback 397
Whale, Gray 397
Whale, Humpback 397
Whale, Japanese 397
Whale, Killer 397
Whale, Pigmy 397
Whale, Pony 397
Whale, Right 397
Whale, Sei 397
Whale, Sperm 397
Whale, Sulphur-bottom 397
Whale, White 397
Whale Lice 270
Whale Sound 156
Whale-meat 446
Wheat 225, 446
Wheat, Durum 225
Wheatear 357
Whelk (Microscopy) 161
Whelk, Common Dog 270
Whelk, Furbelow 270
Whelks (Marine Life) 270
Whetstone 190
Whip-poor-will 357
Whipsnake 301
Whipsnake, African 301
Whiptailed Lizard 302
Whiskey 446
Whiskey disuse 432
Whiskey Jack 357
Whiskey vs. Snake-bite 432
White 262
White, Cabbage 262
White, California 262
White, Checkered or Common 262
White, Great Southern 262
White Mountain (Butterflies) 262
White Mts. 127
White River 127
White Sand National Monument 127
White Sickness 432
White-eyes 287
Whiteface Mt. 127
Whitefish 287
Whitefish, Alaska 287
Whitefish, Black-fin 287
Whitefish, Common 287
Whitefish, Hump-backed 287
Whitefish, Lake 287
Whitefish, Mountain 287
Whitefish, Silver 287
White-tail. *See* Deer 374
Whitewood 246
Whiting 287
Whitlow Sores 432
Whitney, Mt. 127
Whooping-cough 432
Whortle-berries 446
Whydah, Paradise 357
Whympy, River 128
Wiak 150
Wicuru 420
Widgeon 357
Widgeon, American 357
Widgeon, Bald-pate 358
Widgeon, European 358
Widgeon, Gray 358
Widgeon, Green-headed 358
Widgeon, Wood 358
Wild Boar. *See* Boar, Wild 368
Wildcat *See* Cat 371
Wilbeeste 397
Wilbeeste, Blue 397
Wilbeeste, Brindle 397

- Wildebeeste, White-bearded 397
 Wilkes Land 156
 Willamette River and Falls 128
 Willet 358
 Willet, Western 358
 Willoughby River 128
 Willow 202, 246
 Willow, Arctic 203
 Willow, Desert 246
 Willow, Pussy 203, 246
 Willow, Weeping 246
 Willow, White 246
 Willow Herb 203
 Willow-herb, Great, or Fireweed 216
 Wilson, Mt. 128
 Winchester 454
 Wind (River and Mts.) 128
 Wind 180
 Wind, Trade 180
 Wind, Whirl 180
 Windsor Fern 220
 Wine 446
 Wingfish 287
 Winnabago 420
 Winnepesaukee River 128
 Winnipeg, Lake & River 128
 Winoski River 128
 Winter Brake Fern 220
 Winter Clothes 454
 Winter Harbor 156
 Winterberry or Black Alder 230
 Wintergreen 203
 Wireless Waves 165
 Wisconsin 128
 Wistaria *Wistaria* 216
 Witch, Black 262
 Witchcraft 432
 Witch-hazel 203, 247
 Withe-rod 203
 Witwatersrand 100
 Wolcais 150
 Wolf, Mt. 114
 Wolf, African 397
 Wolf, Arctic 397
 Wolf, Asia 397
 Wolf, Australian 397
 Wolf, Barren-ground 397
 Wolf, Black 398
 Wolf, Brown 398
 Wolf, Cattle-killer 398
 Wolf, Common, American 397
 Wolf, Coyote, Cayote 398
 Wolf, European 398
 Wolf, Gray 398
 Wolf, Large Plains 398
 Wolf, Man-eater 398
 Wolf, Prairie 398
 Wolf, Red 398
 Wolf, S. America 398
 Wolf, Timber 398
 Wolf, White 398
 Wolf-fishes 288
 Wollaston Land 156
 Wollawollas 420
 Wolofs 420
 Wolverine 398
 Wolves 195
 Wombat 398
 Wommerra 454
 Wood, Petrified 190
 Wood Fern 220
 Wood Frog 292
 Wood Lice 270
 Wood Turtle 304
 Woodbine 216
 Woodchuck. *See* Ground hog 379
 Woodcock 358
 Wood-crow. *See* Waldrapp 356
 Wood-nymph, Beautiful 265
 Wood-nymph, Clouded 262
 Wood-nymph, Common 262
 Woodpecker 358
 Woodpecker, American Three-toed 358
 Woodpecker, Arctic Three-toed 358
 Woodpecker, Arizona 358
 Woodpecker, California 358
 Woodpecker, Downy 358
 Woodpecker, Gila 358
 Woodpecker, Golden-fronted 358
 Woodpecker, Hairy 358
 Woodpecker, Ivory-billed 358
 Woodpecker, Lewis 358
 Woodpecker, Nuttall's 358
 Woodpecker, Pileated 358
 Woodpecker, Red-bellied 358
 Woodpecker, Red-rockaded 358
 Woodpecker, Red-headed 358
 Woodpecker, Red-shafted 358
 Woodpecker, Texas 358
 Woodpecker, White-headed 358
 Woodpecker, Yellow-shafted 358
 Woodrush, Common 216
 Wood-satyr, Little 262
 Woodsia *Woodsia* 220
 Woodsia, Smooth *Woodsia glabella* 220
 Wood-skin 454
 Wood-stirrup 454
 Wood-warbler 358
Woodwardia areolata 218
Woodwardia virginica 218
 Woolens 454
 Woolall poison 454
 Worcester Sauce 446
 Worm, Acorn 258
 Worm, Angle 258
 Worm, Army 258
 Worm, Boll 258
 Worm, Book 258
 Worm, Cabbage 258
 Worm, Caddis 258
 Worm, Canker 258
 Worm, Cut 258
 Worm, Earth. *See* Earth worm 253
 Worm, Glow 258
 Worm, Gray 258
 Worm, Hook 258
 Worm, Lion 258
 Worm, Maguicy 258
 Worm, Measuring 258
 Worm, Ornate 270
 Worm, Plumed 270
 Worm, Sand 258
 Worm, Sand-building 270
 Worm, Scale 270
 Worm, Ship 258
 Worm, Silk 258
 Worm, Tape 258
 Worm, Tiger 258
 Worm Lizard 302
 Worm Snake 301
 Worms 258
 Worms as food 446
 Wrangell Island 150
 Wren 358
 Wren, Bewick's 358
 Wren, Cactus 359
 Wren, Cañon 359
 Wren, Carolina 359
 Wren, Florida 359
 Wren, House 359
 Wren, Long-billed Marst 359
 Wren, Rock 359
 Wren, Short-billed Marst 359
 Wren, Winter 359
 Württemberg 141
 Wyandot 420
 Wyethia *Wyethia angustifolia* 216
 Wynaad, Wainaad, Fores 114
 Wyoming 128
 Xabary River. *See* Javary River 132
 Xanthium 199
Xanthocephalus xanthocephalus 310
Xanthoxalis 214
Xenopus 291
Xenopus milleri 291
 Xerophytes 203
 Xingú River 135
Xiphias gladius 286
 X-Rays 165
Xylocopa sp. 252
Xylophanes tersa 265
Xyrichtys psittacus 282
 Yacuma River 135
 Yaguarcocha Lake 135
 Yahui 420
 Yak 398

- Yakgan or Yaghan 420
 Yakimas 420
 Yakutat Bay 128
 Yakuts or Yokuts 420
 Yakutsk Prov. & River 114
 Yalo (Rol) 100
 Yalu River 114
 Yalung River 114
 Yam (Vegetables) 225;
 (Food and Drink) 446
 Yamal 114
 Yambus 420
 Yana River 114
 Yanayacu River 135
 Yangtze-kiang River 114
 Yanktons 420
 Yap 150
 Yaqui 420
 Yarkand River 114
 Yarrow or Milfoil 216
 Yavary River 135
 Yaws 432
 Yeast 161
 Yehugh 420
 Yellow, Clouded 262
 Yellow, Clouded, Pale 262
 Yellow, Dwarf 262
 Yellow, Fairy 262
 Yellow, Little 262
 Yellow, Mexican 262
 Yellow, Silver 265
 Yellow Lipped Snake 301
 Yellow River, or Hwang-
 ho 114
 Yellow toad flax. *See* But-
 ter and eggs 206
 Yellow-bird 359
 Yellow-fever 432
 Yellow-hammer 359
 Yellow-jack 288
 Yellow-jacket 258
 Yellow-knife 420
 Yellow-legs 359
 Yellow-legs, Greater 359
 Yellow-legs, Lesser 359
 Yellowroot (Plants) 203;
 (Flowers) 216
 Yellowstone River, Falls
 128
 Yellowstones 420
 Yellow-tail 288
 Yellow-throat 359
 Yellow-wood 247
 Yemen 114
 Yendi 420
 Yemsei River 114
 Yeniseisk or Enisseisk
 Prov. 114
 Yerba Santa 216
 Yew 247
 Yew, American 247
 Yew, European 247
 Yezides 420
 Ymer Island 156
 Yomuts 420
 York Cape 156
 Yorkshire 141
 Yoruba 420
 Yosemite Valley and Falls
 128
 Youngning Lake 114
 Yuca or Yucca (Food and
 Drink) 446
 Yucatan 128
 Yucatanese 420
 Yucaay River 135
 Yucca *Yucca* 247
 Yucca, Giant or Joshua
 Tree 247
 Yucca, Spanish Bayonet
Yucca 203
Yucca aloifolia 202
Yucca brevifolia 247
Yucca elata 202
Yucca treculeana 202
 Yugoslavia. *See* Jugoslavia
 138
 Yukaghirs 420
 Yukon Territory and River
 128
 Yumas 420
 Yunnan or Yun-Nan Prov.
 114
 Yuraks 420
 Yurok 420
 Yurt 454
 Yuruks 420
 Yururu 247
 Yzabal, Lake 128
 Zaghawa 420
 Zagros Mts. 114
 Zaidam 114
Zalophus californianus 392
 Zambesi 420
 Zambezi River, Zambesia-
 Victoria Falls 100
 Zambos 420
 Zander 288
Zanthorhiza apifolia; *Hy-*
drastis canadensis 203
 Zanzibar 100
 Zanzibaris 420
 Zaporos 420
 Zapoteca, Zapotecs 420
Zauschneria californica 209
Zea mays 200, 223
 Zealand 141
 Zebra, The (Butterflies)
 262
 Zebra, Burchell 398
 Zebra, Chapman's 398
 Zebra, Common 398
 Zebra, Grant's 398
 Zebra, Grevy 398
 Zebra, Mountain 398
 Zebra-fish 288
 Zebroid 398
 Zebu (Islands). *See* Cebu
 144
 Zebu (Mammals) 398
 Zembo River 100
 Zengale 141
 Zempoaltepec Mt. 128
Zenaida yucatanensis 317
Zenaida zenaida 317
Zenaidura castanea 317
Zenaidura graysoni 317
Zenaidura macroura 317
 Zeolite 190
 Zephyr, The 262
 Zerafshan River 114
 Zeraza Mts. 100
Zerene caesonia 260
 Zeta lyrae 175
 Zetland *See* Shetland Is-
 lands 149
 Zeuglodon 195
 Ziban 420
 Ziban Desert 100
 Zin 114
 Zinc 190
Zingiber officinale 223
 Zinnia *Zinnia* 216
 Zircon 190
Zizania aquatica 224
Zizia aurea 201
Ziziphus jujuba 228
 Zkara 420
 Zodiac 175
Zonurus 302
 Zoque 420
 Zuider Zee 141
 Zululand 100
 Zulus 421
 Zungars 421
 Zuni 421
 Zygote 161
 Zyryans 421

NATURAL HISTORY INDEX-GUIDE

Section 2—Geography

In the development of the eight divisions of this section the scope of the original compilation has been nearly doubled as to the number of subject-headings and authorities or authors referring to them. Where the spelling of place-names varies or is in doubt the advice of the American Geographical Society and the geographical division of the Library of Congress has been followed.

The subject-headings for the divisions on Africa, Asia and North America were reviewed by the staff members of Colonel Lawrence Martin, Chief, Division of Maps, Library of Congress and acknowledgment is due for improvements in the spelling and modernization of place names, but in these divisions as in others remaining mistakes are chargeable to the compiler.

Acknowledgment is due Miss Elizabeth T. Platt, Librarian, American Geographical Society, for suggestions concerning the divisions on South America, Europe, Australia, Islands, and Polar Regions.

The authors of the key-books, as a rule, being travelers, field naturalists, explorers, adventurers and hunters, nearly all the author names appear under place names or geographical subject-heading. They are the places where the animals and objects of popular interest were found, and their descriptions of countries are limited largely to the field of natural history. The following list of 605 authorities is classified with stars (*) to indicate frequency of reference rather than preference of authority, to facilitate research.

A special bibliography of Arctic and Antarctic travelers and explorers may be found in the Polar Regions Division of this Section.

- | | | |
|---------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|
| Abercromby (Caucasus) | Atkinson, T. W. (a b) (C. Asia, etc.) | Baum (Abyssinia) |
| ***Abruzzi (Africa) | Audubon (c) (U.S.) | Baynes (a—e) (New Hampshire) |
| Abruzzi (Asia) | Austin, H. H. (E. Africa, etc.) | Beebe, M. B. (Venezuela, etc.) |
| Adair (Asia) | Azara (Paraguay) | Beebe, William (a) (Bermuda) |
| Adalbert (Brazil) | | Beebe, William (b) (Himalaya) |
| Adams, A. (China) | | Beebe, William (c) (Galapagos) |
| Adams, A. L. (Asia) | ***Baden-Powell (a) (Australasia) | Bell, G. L. (N. Africa, etc.) |
| ***Adams, J. C. (California) | *Bagot (C. America, etc.) | Bell, J. M. (Arctic America) |
| Adanson (W. Africa) | Bailey, G. S. (Kentucky) | Bell, W. A. (Colorado) |
| ***Aflalo (a) (Europe) | Bailey, H. (Congo) | **Bell, W. D. M. (Africa) |
| **Aflalo, (b) (Asia) | Baillie, Mrs. W. W. (C. Asia, etc.) | Bennett, E. (Kenya) |
| *Agassiz, A. (b) (N. Pacific) | ***Baillie-Grohman (a b g h) (C. Europe) | Bent, A. C. (Bering Sea) |
| Agassiz, A. (a) (C. America) | ***Baillie-Grohman (c) (Brit. Columbia) | Bentley, R. (Brit. America) |
| Agassiz, L. (Brazil) | ***Baillie-Grohman (c) (West U. S.) | ***Bickmore (Australasia) |
| ***Akeley (Africa) | ***Baker, S. W. (a) (Abyssinia) | Bicknell (Australia, etc.) |
| Alexander, B. (Africa) | ***Baker, S. W. (b c) (Ceylon) | Biddulph (Afghanistan) |
| Alexander, J. E. (S. W. Africa) | ***Baker, S. W. (d f) (C. Africa) | Bigg-Withers (Brazil) |
| Allan, A. (Kuril Is.) | ***Baker, S. W. (e) (Cyprus) | Bingham (Colombia) |
| Allen, J. A. (b) (Alaska) | *Baldwin, J. H. (India, etc.) | Bishop, Mrs. (a) (Sandwich Is.) |
| Allen, J. A. (c d) (West U.S.) | *Baldwin, W. C. (S. Africa) | *Bishop, Mrs. (c) (Persia, etc.) |
| **Anderson, A. A. (S. Africa) | *Bales, L. L. (Alaska) | Bishop, N. H. (Chile, etc.) |
| ***Andersson (a—e) (S. Africa) | *Balfour, A. B. (S. Africa, etc.) | *Bland, J. O. P. (Asia) |
| ***Andre, E. (Guianas) | *Barbaro (Persia, etc.) | Bland-Sutton (Nile, etc.) |
| Andrews, C. E. (N. Africa) | **Barnard (Norway) | *Bock (a c) (Australasia, etc.) |
| ***Andrews, R. E. (c—f) (China, etc.) | *Barnes, J. (C. Africa) | **Bock (d) (Siam, etc.) |
| Ansorge (Uganda) | **Barns (a) (Congo) | *Bonaparte (Europe) |
| *Apperley (a) (England) | *Barns (b) (C. Africa) | *Bonar (Danube) |
| Arbuthnot (Himalaya) | *Bates (Brazil) | *Bonvalot (Thibet, etc.) |
| **Arkell-Hardwick (Kenya) | | Boone (Kentucky, etc.) |
| *Arnold, A. (Persia, etc.) | | |
| "Ben Assher" (Sudan) | | |

- Bourne (Patagonia)
 *Bower (Kashmir, etc.)
 Boyle (Borneo)
 Braddon (India, etc.)
 *Bradley (Malay Penin.)
 Bradley, M. H. (a b) (C. Africa)
 Bradley, M. H. (c) (Sumatra, etc.)
 Brinckman (Ladak, etc.)
 *Bronson (Kenya)
 Brooks, H. (C. Colony)
 Brown, C. B. (Brit. Guiana)
 Brown, C. B. (Brazil)
 Brown, J. C. (Finland)
 Brown, J. M. (India)
 Brown, W. H. (S. Africa)
 Browne, W. G. (Sahara)
 Bruce, C. G. (Borneo, etc.)
 Bruce, C. G. (Himalayas, etc.)
 Bruce, J. (Egypt)
 Bryant (California)
 **Bryden (c) (S. Africa)
 *Buchanan (b) (Canada)
 Buchanan (c) (Sahara)
 Buckley (Scandinavia)
 *Bulger (Canada)
 *Bull (Guianas)
 Bulpitt (Sudan, etc.)
 Bunbury (Pyrenees)
 Burbidge (Borneo)
 *Burbridge (a) (Alaska)
 Burbridge (b) (Congo)
 Burchell (S. Africa)
 Burckhardt (a) (Egypt)
 Burckhardt (b) (Nile)
 Burnaby (C. Asia)
 Burnes, A. (C. Asia)
 *Burnham (Siberia)
 Burr (Siberia)
 **Burrard (Thibet, etc.)
 Burroughs (c) (Adirondacks)
 Burroughs (d) (England)
 Burt (Maine, etc.)
 *Burton, R. F. (b) (E. Africa)
 *Burton, R. F. (c) (Tanganyika, etc.)
 *Burton, R. F. (d) (Utah)
 *Burton, R. F. (e f j) (W. Africa)
 *Burton, R. F. (g) (S. S. America)
 *Burton, R. F. (h) (Syria, etc.)
 *Burton, R. F. (i) (Ice-land)
 *Burton, R. F. (k) (Arabia, etc.)
 *Burton, R. F. (l) (Kenya, etc.)
 *Burton, R. F. (m) (Brazil)
 ***Burton, R. G. (a) (East & West)
 Burton, R. G. (b) (Asia)
 Bush (Siberia)
 Butler, J. (Assam)
 Butler, W. F. (a b) (British N. America)
 Buxton, E. N. (b) (N. Africa)
 Buxton, M. A. (Kenya)
 Byam (C. America)
 ***Byrd, R. E. (Polar Regions)
 Cabot (Labrador)
 Caldwell (China)
 Calvert, A. B. (S. W. Africa)
 Calvert, A. C. (Costa Rica)
 Cameron (Tanganyika)
 Campbell, D. (Sahara)
 Campbell, D. (C. Africa)
 Campbell, D. M. (Java)
 Campbell, J. (Ceylon)
 Campbell, W. (India)
 Cane (Alaska)
 Cardinal (W. Africa)
 Carey (Tibet)
 Carpenter, D. A. (Mexico)
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (a) (East Indies)
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (b) (N. Africa)
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (c) (S. S. America)
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (d) (Andes)
 **Carruthers (a b) (Mongolia)
 Carson, T. (S. W. U. S.)
 Carstensen (Greenland, etc.)
 Cartwright (Labrador)
 Carvalho (West U.S.)
 Cassin (West U.S.)
 Champion (India)
 *Chandless (Brazil)
 *Chanler (E. Africa)
 Chapin, J. P. (B. Congo)
 **Chapman, A. (b) (N. Europe)
 **Chapman, A. (c) (E. Africa)
 **Chapman, A. (d) (Spain)
 **Chapman, A. (e) (N. Africa)
 **Chapman, A. (f) (Egypt, etc.)
 Chapman, O. M. (Denmark, etc.)
 Cheesman (b) (Iraq)
 Cheesman (c) (Abyssinia)
 Chételat (French Guiana)
 Chetwode (India)
 Christopher (India)
 Christy (C. Africa)
 Church, G. E. (S. America)
 Church, P. W. (C. Turkistan)
 Churchill (S. Africa)
 Clark, J. L. (East & West)
 Cobbold (C. Asia)
 Coillard (C. Africa)
 Collins, P. M. (North Asia)
 Collinson (N. North America)
 Collyns (England)
 Comeau (a b) (Canada)
 **Contarini (Russia, etc.)
 ***Conway, W. M. (a) (C. Asia)
 Conway, W. M. (b) (Alps)
 Conway, W. M. (c d) (Spitzbergen)
 ***Conway, W. M. (e f) (Andes)
 Coonch Bahar (C. Asia)
 Coolidge (Indo-China)
 Coon, C. S. (The Rif)
 Cordier (West Coast N.A.)
 Cory (a b) (West Indies)
 Cory (e) (Florida)
 Cox (India)
 Cradock (New Zealand)
 Crandall (New Guinea)
 **Cron (C. Africa)
 Crown Prince (East & West)
 Cumberland (C. Asia)
 Cumming, C. F. G. (b) (Australasia)
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c) (Ceylon)
 ***Curran (Canada)
 Curzon of K. (Mongolia)
 ***Curzon, G. N. (Orient)
 Dahl, K. (Australia)
 Dahl, K. R. (a) (Greenland)
 *Dall (b c) (Alaska)
 *Dalton (N. South America)
 Darley (Kenya)
 *Darrah (C. Asia)
 ***Darwin (a) (S. S. America)
 *Davidson (North & South)
 Davies (Corsica)
 Davis, R. H. (Congo)
 Davis, W. S. (Rome)
 Dawson (India)
 Dease (N. Canada)
 ***De Lesdain (Gobi Desert, etc.)
 *Dell (Andes)
 Demidoff (a) (Caucasus)
 Demidoff (b c) (Russia, etc.)
 Denton (Australasia)
 Denys (Kashmir)
 Desmond (S. America)
 DeVeer (The Arctic)
 ***DeWindt (a b) (The Arctic)
 DeWindt (c) (W. Europe)
 Dhu Skene (India)
 ***Dickey (a b) (S. America)
 ***Digby (N. E. Siberia)
 ***Dingle (Asia)
 Distant (S. Africa)
 ***Dodge, R. I. (b c d) (West U.S.)
 Domville-Fife (Sudan)

- Donne (New Zealand)
 Doughty (Arabia)
 D'Oyly (Hindustan)
 *Dracopoli (Kenya)
 Drake-Brockman (Somali-land)
 Drummond, H. (Tropic Africa)
 Drummond, W. H. (S. Africa)
 Drury (Madagascar)
 Dubois (French Africa)
 ***DuChaillu (a b c d f g) (W. Africa)
 *DuChaillu (Scandinavia)
 ***Dugmore (a b c e) (Africa)
 Dugmore (d) (Corsica)
 *Dugmore (Canada)
 ***Duguid (Bolivia)
 Dundas, A. L. (Kenya)
 Dundas, C. (Tanganyika)
 Dunlop (C. Asia)
 Dunmore (Asia)
 Dunraven (a b c) (N. America)
 Durand (India)
 Durbin (Orient)
 **Dutton (Kenya)
 ***Dyott (a b) (S. America)
 ***Eardley-Wilmot (India)
 **Elliot, G. F. S. (Ruwendzori, etc.)
 **Elliott, H. W. (Alaska)
 **Ellis, W. (Madagascar)
 ***Enock (The Amazon)
 **Ethernott (b) (World's Roof)
 *Evans, G. P. (a b) (Burma, etc.)
 Evans, I. H. N. (Brit N. Borneo)
 Ewbank (Brazil)
 Falkner (Africa, Asia)
 Farini (Kalahara)
 Farnham (b) (U.S. West Coast)
 Featherstone (Indus River)
 Federmann (North S. America)
 *Fife-Cookson (India)
 *Filson, J. (Kentucky)
 Findlay (S. Africa)
 Fish (Jackson's Hole)
 Fitzgerald (Zanzibar, etc.)
 Fitzroy (S. S. America)
 Flack (a—c) (Texas)
 ***Fleming, P. (a) (Brazil)
 Fleming, P. (b) (China)
 Fletcher, F. W. F. (India)
 Fletcher, J. C. (Brazil)
 Floyer (Beluchistan)
 *Foa (Cent. Africa)
 *Foght (Japan)
 Forbes, C. S. (Iceland)
 Forbes, H. O. (Australia)
 Forbes, R. (b) (Sahara)
 **Forsyth, J. (Cent. India)
 **Fountain (a c) (N. America)
 Fountain (b d) (S. America)
 **Franck (a) (C. America)
 **Franck (d) (Japan)
 **Franck (c) (West Indies)
 **Franck (e f) (Asia)
 **Franck (g) (Moslem World)
 **Franck (h) (N. Europe)
 **Franck (i) (Mexico)
 Fraser, D. C. (a b) (C. Africa)
 ***Fraser, J. B. (b c d) (Asia)
 Freshfield (b) (Caucasus)
 Fulanain (Iraq)
 Gadow (Mexico)
 ***Galton (a b e) (Africa)
 *Gerard (N. Africa)
 Gibson (Malaya)
 Gill (C. Asia)
 *Gillmore (a—o) (World Wide)
 *Glasfurd (a—c) (C. Asia)
 *Gomes (Borneo)
 Gordon, S. (Scotland, etc.)
 ***Gordon, T. E. (a b) (World's Roof)
 Gordon-Cumming (a b c) (S. Africa)
 ***Gouldsbury (a b c d) (Africa, Asia)
 *Graham (a) (Caucasus)
 *Graham (b) (Russia)
 Grenfell (a b c) (Labrador)
 Grew (C. Asia)
 Grey (c) (S. Pacific)
 Grimshaw (Australasia)
 Grinnell (d) (Alaska)
 Grogan (Cape to Cairo)
 *Grubb (a b) (Amazon-Andes)
 ***Guillemard (a b) (Ocean Islands)
 Haardt (a b) (C. Africa)
 Hall, B. (N. America)
 Hallett (Shan States)
 Hamilton, J. S. (b) (Portuguese E. Africa)
 **Hanbury (b) (N. Canada)
 Hardy ("New World")
 Harris, W. B. (Yemen)
 Harris, W. C. (a b c) (Africa)
 Harrison, B. (W. Australia)
 Harrison, G. L. (N. Rhodesia)
 Haslund-Christensen (C. Asia)
 Hassanein (Libyan Desert)
 Hayes (Greenland)
 ***Hedin (a—h k l) (C. Asia)
 Highton (Europe)
 Hind, H. Y. (Labrador)
 Hoefler (C. Africa)
 Holland (S. America)
 Holt, E. G. (Amazon-Orinoco)
 **Hornaday (a) (India)
 Hough (a b) ("Wild West")
 Hubback (Alaska)
 Hubbard, Mrs. (Labrador)
 **Huc (a b c) (China)
 Hudson, W. H. (a b c) (Patagonia)
 Hyrst (a b c) (Wide World)
 *Inglis (a b) (C. Asia)
 *Inman (a) (Barren Grounds)
 *Inman (b c) (Western Trails, U.S.)
 Irby (Egypt)
 ***Irving, W. (a b c) (Pioneer West)
 **Jackson, F. G. (The Arctic)
 James, F. L. (a b) (N. Africa)
 **Johanson (Amazon-Orinoco)
 **Johnston, Martin (a b c d f) (C. Africa)
 Johnson, Martin (e) (S. Seas)
 **Johnston, H. H. (a—k) (C. Africa)
 *Jones, C. J. (B. America)
 **Keane (a—d) (Three Continents)
 Keller-Leuzinger (Amazon-Brazil)
 Kerr (Zambesi, etc.)
 King, C. (Sierra Nevada Mts.)
 Kingston (a—e) (Two Worlds)
 **Kinloch (C. Asia)
 Knight, E. F. (3 Asiatic empires)
 Lamont, J. (a b) (N. Sea Lanes)
 *Lander (a b c) (Afasia)
 Lange (a b) (Amazon Jungles)
 Lansdell (Asia)
 Latham, A. E. (5 Continents)
 Lawson, J. A. (New Guinea)
 Lee (Australia)
 **Leveson (a b d) (Many lands)
 ***Lewis & Clark (Pioneer West)
 Livingstone, D. (a b c) (S. & C. Africa)
 Lloyd, L. (a b) (Scandinavia)

- Long, C. C. (C. Africa)
 Longstreth (Nova Scotia)
 Lumholtz (a) (Australia)
 **Lyell (a-i) (Africa)
- McCreagh (Ethiopia)
 *McCutcheon (C. Africa)
 *McGovern (a) (Inca lands)
 McGuire (Alaska)
 Macintyre (C. Asia)
 **MacKenzie, A. (N. Canada)
 Mackenzie, G. M. (Turkey in Europe)
 MacQueen (Kenya Col.)
 Madeira (Kenya Col.)
 Mair, C. (Mackenzie Basin)
 Mais (England)
 *Makin (b) (Red Sea)
 March, C. W. (Spanish Penin.)
 **Marcoy (Across S. America)
 **Marcy (b-e) (U.S. plains)
 Markham, C. R. (a b c) (Inca land)
 Markham, F. (C. Asia)
 Marlowe, C. (Black Forest)
 ***Maugham (a-d) (Africa)
 Maw (Andes-Amazons)
 Maxwell, G. (Malaya)
 Maydon (a b) (Africa)
 Meakin (a b) (Moorish empire)
 ***Melville, G. W. (N. Siberia)
 Methuen (S. Africa)
 Millais (a b c h) (Africa)
 Millais (d) (Newfoundland)
 Mills, E. A. (a-e) (The Rockies)
 Mjoberg (Malay Islands)
 ***Morden, W. J. (a-e) (C. Asia)
 Musters (Patagonia)
- Nansen (a-e g) (The Arctic)
 Nesbitt (Venezuela)
 *Newall, D. J. F. (India Highlands)
 *Newall, J. T. (a b) (India)
 *Newall, J. T. (d) (Scotland)
 Nicholson (S. Africa)
 Nilsson (a b) (Scandinavia)
 *Norden, H. (a d) (Australia)
 *Norden, H. (b c e) (Africa)
 *Norden, H. (f g) (Asia)
 ***Nordenskiöld (North Seas)
 Noyes (S. E. Europe)
- Ober (West Indies)
 O'Brien (The Arctic)
- Osborn, C. S. (Madagascar)
 Ossendowski (a) (Siberia)
 Ossendowski (b) (N. Africa)
 Oswald (C. America)
 Outram (Canadian Rockies)
 Oxholm (Norway)
- *Pacz (S. & C. America)
 Palmer, J. (U.S. & S. Canada)
 Park, M. (a b) (W-C. Africa)
 Parkman, F. (Oregon Trail)
 *Payer, J. (The Arctic)
 Pease (a-d) (Africa)
 Peel (a) (Somaliland)
 Pellow (Africa)
 Percival (a b) (Africa)
 ***Pereira (China empire)
 *Pérez Triana (Orinoco Basin)
 Petherick (a b) (Egyptian Sudan)
 **Phillipps-Woolley (a-c) (Caucasus)
 *Pickett (Missouri R. Basin)
 Pike, W. (a b) (Sub-Arctic America)
 *Pike, Z. M. (a b) (S. W. U. S.)
 Pinkerton, J. (Many lands)
 Pocock (Mesopotamia)
 ***Pollock, A. (a-e) (C. Asia)
 ***Polo, M. (Asia)
 **Powell, E. A. (a-e) (Afasia)
 Powell-Cotton (a-d) (Africa)
 Przewalska (a b) (Thibet, etc.)
 Prichard (a-e) (All America)
 Prodders (S. America)
 Prorok (a b) (African Terra Incog.)
 Puxley, F. L. (East Africa)
- Radclyffe (Alaska)
 Rankin (Zambesi Basin)
 Raswan (Arabia)
 Reid, W. J. (Asia Unknown)
 Rice, A. H. (Sierra Parima, S.A.)
 Robertson (Orinoco Basin)
 Rockhill (a b) (C. Asia)
 ***Ronaldshay (a c) (C. Asia)
 *Roosevelt, E. (India)
 ***Roosevelt, T. (a-f) (N. America)
 ***Roosevelt, T. (g h) (Africa)
 **Roosevelt, T. (i) (Brazil)
- **Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b) (C. Asia)
 Rothery (Scandinavia)
 **Russell, F. (a b) (Muskox Mts.)
 Rutledge (Mt. Everest)
 *Ruxton, G. F. (a-d) (Old Wild West)
- *St. John, J. A. (Nubia Desert)
 *St. John, S. (Borneo)
 *Sanderson (India)
 Savile (a b) (Africa)
 Schillings (a-c) (Africa)
 Schwatka (a) (Alaska)
 Seabrook (a) (Arabia)
 Seabrook (c) (French W. Africa)
 ***Selous, F. C. (b c d f g) (Africa)
 **Selous, F. C. (h) (N. America)
 *Selous, F. C. (e) (Asia Minor)
 Semon (Australian Bush)
 **Shakespeare (India)
 ***Sheldon, Charles (b c d) (Alaska & Yukon)
 **Shields (a-e) (The Rockies)
 Shiras (b) (U.S. & Canada)
 *Shklovsky (N-E. Siberia)
 Singer, D. J. (N. & S. America)
 Skottsberg (Patagonia)
 Skrine (C. Asia)
 Smith, A. D. (N. Africa)
 Smith, H. H. (Brazilian Amazon)
 *Smyth (Siam)
 Snow, H. J. (Kuril Islands)
 **Sowerby (a-e) (C. Asia)
 Spears, J. R. (S. A. Horn)
 Springer, J. M. (Heart of Africa)
 Spruce, R. (Amazon-Andes)
 *Squier (a) (C. America)
 Squier (c) (Inca land)
 ***Stanley (a-d) (Dark Continent)
 Statham (Across Africa)
 *Stead, R. (a-c) (World over)
 *Stebbing (a-c) (India)
 ***Stefansson (a-d) (Friendly Arctic)
 **Stephens, J. L. (a-c) (Globe trottings)
 *Stigand (a-h) (Africa)
 Stockley (India)
 Storey (a b) (Asia)
 Stuart, V. (Amazon Forests)
 ***Stuck (a-c) (Alaska)
 *Sutton, R. L. (a-e) (Far and Near)
 Sverdrup (The Arctic)
 Swayne (b) (Africa)

- Swayne (c) (Siberia)
 ***Swettenham (British Malaya)
 Sykes, C. A. (Tropical Nile)
 Sykes, P. M. (Iraq)
 Symington (India)
- Tache (N-W. of America)
 **Tafur (Old World)
 *Tangye (a b) (Africa)
 **Taylor, B. (a b) (Eurasia)
 Taylor, N. (Himalayas)
 Tennent (a c d) (Asia)
 Thomas, B. (Arabia)
 Thomson, John (a b) (Asia & Africa)
 Thomson, Joseph (a b) (Africa)
 Thomson, W. (Brazil)
 Thornhill (Africa under 3 flags)
 Tomlinson (Brazil)
 ***Torday (Tanganyika)
 *Townsend, C. W. (a b c e) (Labrador)
 Townsend, C. W. (d) (S. America)
 **Treatt (b) (Cape-to-Cairo)
 Treves (a) (West Indies)
 Treves (b) (Palestine)
 Trinkler (World's Roof)
- Tschudi (Peru, etc.)
 Tyrrell (a b) (Barren Grounds)
- ***Vamberg (C. Asia)
 **VanDyke, J. C. (East Indies)
 Vasse (Mozambique)
 Vernay (C. Asia)
 Vincent (S. E. Asia)
 Vischer (Sahara)
- **Wallace, A. R. (a) (Malaya)
 **Wallace, A. R. (d) (Brazil)
 **Wallace, D. (a b) (Labrador)
 **Wallace, D. (c) (Mexico)
 **Wallace, D. (d) (Rocky Mts.)
 Wallace, H. F. (a b c) (Wide World)
 Ward, H. (a b) (Congo)
 Wardrop (a b) (Asia)
 Washburn (W. Canada)
 **Wellby (a b) (Tibet)
 ***Wells, C. (a b) (Africa & Asia)
 *Wells, J. W. (Brazil)
 Wells, W. V. (C. America)
- *White, S. E. (a—d) (Africa)
 **Whitehead, J. (N. Borneo)
 *Whitney, C. (a b) (Barren Grounds)
 Whitney, C. (c) (Jungle trails)
 Whitney, C. (d) (South America)
 Whitney, H. (a b) (The Arctic)
 **Whymper, E. (a) (Alps)
 Whymper, E. (b) (Andes)
 Whymper, F. (Alaska)
 Wilcox (Canadian Rockies)
 ***Wilkins (The Arctic)
 ***Wilkins (C. Australia)
 Williams, L. (Amazon)
 Willis (Africa)
 Witsen (N. E. Siberia)
 Wollaston (Across Africa)
 Woodroffe (Andes-Ama-
 zon)
 ***Wrangell (Polar Seas)
- Younghusband, F. (a b c) (C. Asia)
 Yule (a b) (C. Asia)
- ***Zahm (a b c d) (S. America)

Supplemental List

A supplemental list of short articles of authors and world-wide travelers is selected from the *National Geographic Magazine*, (Full paging and dates given under authors' names in Bibliography, Section 15) as follows:

- Adams, Harriet Chalmers**
 Seven articles respectively on Chile, Paraguay, Madeira, Morocco, Cirenica, Salvador and Australia.
- Bingham, Hiram**
 Three articles on Peru and the Incas.
- Bosson, Mrs. George C. Jr.**
 Three stories, of Sicily, Normandy and Biskra, respectively.
- Burg, Amos**
 Four stories, respectively on Cape Horn, Oregon State, Yukon Trail, and MacKenzie's Polar Trail.
- Byrd, Richard Evelyn**
 Flying over the North Pole, The Arctic and the Antarctic in three articles.
- Chandler, Douglas**
 The transformation of Turkey.
- Chapman, Frank M.**
 Andes, Vera Cruz, Canal Zone and Nevada Deserts, four contributions.
- Chater, Melville**
 Sicily, Yugoslavia, Michigan State, Dalmatia, Albania, South African Union, Kurdistan, North Carolina and the Danube—nine stories.
- Corey, Herbert**
 Isthmus of Tehuantepec, Vermont, Cornwall, and two Mexican stories.
- Darton, N. H.**
 Texas, Bighorn Mts, the Southwest and Mexico, four articles.
- Ellsworth, Lincoln**
 Flight across Antarctica.
- Fairchild, David**
 Plant hunting in the Caribbean, Canary Islands, and Madeira, three sketches.
- Grosvenor, Gilbert**
 Panama Canal region, Russia, Black Hills and Hawaiian Islands. Four stories.
- Hildebrand, J. R.**
 California's coastal redwood realm
- Huntington, Ellsworth**
 Mountaineers of the Euphrates, Afghan Borderland, Asia Minor and Central Asia, four stories.
- Judd, Neil M.**
 Utah State and three stories of Pueblo Bonito.
- Kerby, McFall**
 The Texas Delta of an American Nile.

- La Gorce, John Oliver**
North Atlantic, Jamaica, Florida, Porto Rico, four sketches.
- Langley, Anne Rainey**
I kept house in a jungle (Venezuela)
- McBride, Harry A.**
One description on Liberia and two on Spain.
- Moore, W. Robert**
Garden isles of Scilly. 1938.
Australia, Georgia State, Indo-China, New Zealand, Pyrenees, Siam and Sumatra.
- Murphy, Robert Cushman**
Ireland, Polynesia, South Georgia, Peru, three magazine articles and one book.
- Rock, Joseph F.**
Yunnan, Choni, Minya Konka, Konka Risumgongba, and the Nashi described. Five Chinese stories.
- Shiras, George, 3rd**
Lake Superior, Kenai Peninsula, Panama, and other photographic adventures.
- Showalter, William Joseph**
New York State, Virginia, Cuba, three stories.
- Simpich, Frederick**
Afghanistan, Bahamas, Northern California, Missouri, Brazil, Bible Lands, Argentine, Texas, Singapore, Manchuria, Southern California, the Nile and New Mexico. (Fourteen geographic studies in all)
- Smith, Harrison W.**
Tahiti and Sarawak, two stories.
- Whiting, John D.**
Three stories on Jerusalem, Holy Land and Bible Land.
- Wilkins, George Hubert**
Our search for the lost aviators, in the Arctic.
- Williams, Maynard Owen**
Greece, Kashmir, Yellow Sea, Afghanistan, Tunisia, Czechoslovakia, Corsica, Cypress, Liechtenstein, Bulgaria, Latvia, Luxemburg and Bali and points East.
- Wood, Junius B.**
Illinois, Russia, Japan's Pacific Isles, and three Arab Kingdoms, four stories.
- Worcester, Dean C.**
Four stories on the Philippine Islands.

Section 2. Division 1. AFRICA

- Abeokuta**
Burton, R. F. (f)
See also Cameroons; W. Africa
- Aberdare Mts.**
*Johnson, Martin (d)
Percival
Thomson, Joseph (a)
Willis
See also Kenya Col.
- Abyssinia - Habesh - Ethiopia**
Austin
***Baker, S. W. (a)
**Baum (N.A.)
**Bell, W. D. M.
Bland-Sutton
Blanford (a)
Bourke (W.A.)
Burton (c)
Casati
**Chapman, A. (c)
Cheesman
**Cron (b)
Darley
Davison, L.
Forbes
Friedmann
Gloucester
Gruhl
Harris (b)
Heuglin
Hindlip
Hodson (b)
**Johnson, Martin (e)
**Keane (d)
Landon (d)
Leveson (d)
**MacCreagh
**Makin
**Maugham (c)
Maydon (a b)
Mayo
Moser, C. K. (a)
Myers
Neumann, O.
**Norden (c)
Osgood (d f)
Ossendowski (b)
Pease (b)
Powell-Cotton (c)
Prorok (b)
Rayne
Savile (b)
Springer
*Stead (b)
*Stigand (d)
Swayne (b)
*Tangye (b)
Treat, I.
Vivian, H.
**Wellby (b)
Wylde
- Abyssinian Alps**
Baker (a)
See also Abyssinia
- Adrian Mts.**
Prorok
See also N. Africa; Sahara
- Air or Ahir**
Buchanan (a)
See also Asben; Sahara; Tuareg
- Albert Edward Nyanza (Lake)**
**Baker, S. W. (b d)
Bradley (a)
Casati
Grogan
Haard
Heller (b)
Jack
**Johnson, Martin (d)
**Johnston, H. H. (e)
Lloyd, A. B. (b)
Loring
Marston, J.
Mecklenburg (b)
Melland
***Stanley (c)
Wollaston
See also Edward Lake; Uganda; White Nile
- Algeria, Algérie**
Adams, H. C. (e f)
***Carpenter, F. G. (b)
**Foa (h)
*Gerard (a b c)
Haardt (c)
Highton
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Keane (d)
Kearney, T. H. (a b)
Loder
Meakin (a)
Naphegyi
Ossendowski (b)
*Pease (a b)
Powell (a)
*Prorok
Thaw
Tinne
Wilkin
See also N. Africa; Sahara Desert
- Algoa Bay**
Selous, F. C. (b)
See also Cape Colony
- Alumbongo Mts.**
Johnson, Martin (d)
See also Cent. Africa
- Am Dafok Swamp**
Haardt (c)
- Amatongaland**
Selous, F. C. (g)
See also Natal; Zululand
- Angola, Ambonde**
***Andersson (a)
Brown, W. H.
Jaspert
- McBride, R. Q.
Milligan
Monteiro (a)
Neveson
Springer
***Stanley (b)
Statham
Vernay
See also Congo River; Portuguese West Africa
- Angwa River**
Selous, F. C. (g)
See also S. Rhodesia; The Zambezi
- Ankori, Ankor or Ankoro**
Stanley (c)
See also Equatoria
- Apingi-Land**
DuChaillu (f)
See also C. Africa
- Aporaland**
DuChaillu (c)
See also Equatoria
- Aruwimi River**
Casati
Stanley (c)
Werner
See also Congo
- Ashango-land**
DuChaillu (c g) ch.23
See also Equatoria; French Congo
- Ashanti, Ashantee**
Cardinall
Davidson
**DuChaillu
Skertchly
See also Gold Coast; (Brit.) West Africa
- Ashira-land**
DuChaillu (c g) p.138
See also Equatoria
- Ashogo-land**
DuChaillu (c)
See also Equatoria
- Asuan or Assouan**
Tangya (b)
- Atbara River**
Baker (a)
Dennis, A. P. (a)
Heuglin
Keane (d)
See also Nile
- Athi, River, Plains**
**Arkell-Hardwick
Chapman, A. (c)
***Dugmore (a c)
*McCutcheon
MacQueen
**Maugham (c)
Percival
Tjader
Treatt (b)
See also Kenya Col.

Atlas Mts.

Adams, H. C. (f)
 Andrews, C. E.
 Blayne
****Carpenter (b)**
 DeFoucauld
 Gerard (a)
 Hooker (a)
****Keane (d)**
 Loti
 Meaken (a b)
 O'Connor, V. C. S.
 Ossendowski (b)
 Perdicaris
 Powell (a)
***Prorok**
***Stead (b)**
 Thaw
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Tristram, H. B.
See also Morocco

Bahr-el-Ghazal R. & Dist.

Heuglin
***Millais (a h)**
 Petherick (a)
 Schweinfurth
 Tinne
See also Nile

Bahr-el-Homr

Tinne
See also Egypt; The Nile

Baker, Mt.

Abruzzi (a)
 Wells (b)

Bamangwato R.

Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa

Bambesi R.

Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa; The Zambezi

Bangweulu or Bemba Lake

Maugham (c)
See also Congo; Interior Africa

Barbary States

Hilton-Simpson, M. W.
 Knollys
 Powell-Cotton (a)
See also Algeria; Morocco; Tripoli; Tunis

Barengo Lake

Selous, F. C. (g)
See also South Africa

Barotseland

Coillard
 Lethbridge
See also N. W. Rhodesia

Basutoland

Chater, M. (f)

Batlopin or Batlapin

Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa

Bechuanaland

Andersson
 Balfour

Brown, W. H.

***Bryden (f)**
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Gillmore (f)
 Kerr
 Methuen
 Nicolls
*****Selous, F. C. (g)**
 Selous, P.
 Statham
***Treatt**
See also Transvaal

Belgian Congo

*****Abruzzi (a)**
*****Akeley (b)**
 Bailey
 Ballantyne
***Barnes**
****Barns (a b)**
 Bentley
***Burbridge**
 Burrows
 Bradley (b)
 Campbell, W. D. (a)
 Chandler, D. (a)
 Chapin, J. P. (a b)
 Christy
 Cooper, R. D.
 Davidson
 Davis
 DeWalterville
*****DuChailu (a b d)**
 Elliott, G. F. S. (a b)
 Fraser, D. C. (a)
 Gatti, A. (a b c)
*****Gouldsbury (b)**
****Haardt (a b c)**
 Hanno
 Hinde, S. L. (b)
 Jack (E. C.)
****Johnson, Martin (d)**
*****Johnston, H. H. (a g i)**
 Kellog
 Kingston (d)
***Livingstone (b)**
 McBride, R. Q.
 Magee
 Mecklenburg (b)
 Milligan
***Norden (c)**
 N'Zau
 Osborn, H. F. (b)
 Packard
****Percival**
 Powell (a)
***Powell-Cotton (b e)**
 Reade
 Roby
 Roosevelt, T. (h)
 Scott-Elliott
 Shay, F.
***Stigand (h)**
 Sutherland
 Sweden
 Thornhill
***Torday (a b)**
****Treatt (b)**
 Ward, H.
 Weeks
*****Wells, C. (b)**

Werner

Wilson, R.
 Wollaston
See also Congo River; Interior Africa; Western Africa

Bengo River

Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa

Beni Abbes Oasis

Haardt (c)

Berbera (Br.)

James, F. L.
 Makin
See also Brit. Somaliland

Biskra

Bosson, Mrs. (c)
 Carpenter, F. G. (b)
 Prorok
See also Algeria; Sahara

Bolero, Lake

Mecklenburg (c)

Bomokandi River

Casati
See also Congo

Bona or Bone

Gerard (a)
See also Algeria

Bornu

Keane (d)
See also Sudan

Bulawayo

Treatt (b)
See also Gold; Rhodesia

Cameroons,**Cameroones,****Cameroon**

Burton, R. F. (b f)
 DuChailu (f) ch.30
 Heller, E. (c)
 Leveson (b)
 Milligan
 Thaw
 Vandercook
See also French Congo and West Africa

Cape Colony

Balfour
 Barber
 Brook, H.
 Burchell
 Churchill
****Ellis, W.**
 Fleming
 Grogan
 Kerr
 LeVaillant (e)
***Livingstone (a b)**
 Nicolls
 Powell (a)
*****Selous, F. C. (b g)**
 Sparrmann
 Springer
 Studley
 Sutherland
See also Cape of Good Hope; South Africa

Cape of Good Hope

- *Akeley (b)
- Ault
- *Bryden (e)
- Chater, M. (f)
- *Guillemard (b)
- Harris (a)
- Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
- Hutchinson
- LeVaillant
- See also* Cape Colony;
South Africa

Central Africa

See Interior Africa

Chad, Tchad, Lake & Dist.

- Alexander, B.
- Flaccus
- *Haardt
- Heuglin
- Hoefler
- Keane (d)
- Landor (d)
- *Ossendowski (b)
- *Prorok
- Tinne
- Wilson, J. C.
- See also* Nigeria; Sudan,
Fr.; Wadai

Chobe R.

- Kerr
- Selous, F. C. (b g)
- See also* Zambezi R.

Coanza River

- Brown, W. H.
- See also* S. Africa

Congo, Belg.

- Gatti, A.
- Johnson, Martin (d)
- See also* Belg. Congo;
Congo River

Congo, French

- Foa (a b)
- Milligan
- Powell-Cotton (a)
- Vassal
- See also* Cameroons;
French West Africa

Congo, River, Basin

- Bailey
- Brown, W. H.
- *Burton, R. F. (j)
- Fraser (a)
- Haardt
- Hoefler
- Jameson
- **Johnston, H. H. (a g i)
- Landor (d)
- McBride, R. Q.
- *Maugham (c)
- Monteiro (c)
- Springer
- Von Wissman
- Ward, H.
- Willis
- See also* Belgian Congo;
Stanley Pool

Cufra or Kufra Oasis

- Adams, H. C. (f)

Cyrenaica

- Adams, H. C. (f)
- Cassery
- Hassanein (b)
- Prorok
- See also* North Africa

Dahomey, Dahome

- Cardinall
- Carpenter (b)
- Foa (b)
- Gorer
- Seabrook (c)
- See also* Fr. W. Africa;
Niger River; Togoland

Damaraland

- Alexander, J. E. (a)
- Anderson
- **Andersson (a c)
- Calvert, A. F.
- ***Galton (a b e)
- Nicolls
- **Selous, F. C. (g)
- *Stead (b)
- See also* Kalahari Desert;
S. W. Africa

Darfur

- Brown, W. G.
- Keith-Roach
- Wilson, J. C.

Delagoa Bay

- Millais (h)
- Monteiro (b)
- Selous, F. C. (g)
- See also* Portuguese E.
Africa

Dender R.

- Baker, S. W. (a)
- See also* Blue Nile; Egypt

Diamond Fields

- Selous, F. C. (b)
- See also* South Africa

Donyo Sabuk

- Arkell-Hardwick
- *Barnes
- Dugmore (a)
- Percival
- See also* Kenya Col.

Drakensberg Mts.

- Chater, M. (f)

East Africa

- Balfour
- Crespigny
- Davis
- Fitzgerald
- Studley
- See also* Kenya Col.

Edward Lake

- Bradley (a b)
- Jack
- Johnson, Martin (d)
- See also* Albert Edward
Nyanza; Interior Africa

Egypt, Misr

- Alexander, B.
- Austin

*****Baker, S. W. (a)**

- Bland-Sutton
- Bridgman
- Browne, W. G.
- Bruce
- *Burckhardt
- *Burton, R. F. (k)
- Crespigny
- Cron (b)
- Davis
- Dennis, A. P. (a)

Dugmore (b)*Durbin******Galton (e)**

- Grogan
- Harris
- Hassanein (b)
- Heuglin
- Hoskins, F. E.
- Hrdlicka (a)
- Irby
- Johnson, I. C.

Keane (d)*Letcher (b)******Leveson (d)**

- Makin
- Melland
- Miller
- Ossendowski (b)
- Palmer, E. H.
- Petherick (a b)
- Powell (a)
- Radin (b)

*****Roosevelt, T. (g o)**

- St. John, J. A.
- Savile (b)
- Schweinfurth
- Shay, F.
- Simpich (l n)
- Southworth
- Speke (a b)

*****Stanley (b c)**

- Stephen, J. L. (c)
- Tafur

Tangye (b)**Tinne**

- Treatt (b)
- Tweedy
- Van Dyke
- Von Dumreicher
- Warburton

****Wells, C. (c)**

- Wylde
- See also* Libyan Desert;
Nile; Nubian Desert;
Red Sea

Elementeita

- Percival
- Thomson, Joseph (a)
- Willis
- See also* Kenya Col.

Elgon, Mt.

- Akeley (a)
- Hoefler
- McCutcheon
- MacQueen
- Maugham (c)
- Schillings (b)
- Selous, F. C. (e)
- Thomson, Joseph (a)

- Elgon, Mt.—Continued**
 Tjader
 Wells (b)
 Willis
See also Kenya Col.
- El Kantara Oasis**
 Bosson, Mrs. (c)
- El-oued Oasis**
 Johnson, F. E. (b)
See also Sahara
- Emin Pasha Mt.**
 Abruzzi (a)
See also Ruwenzori
- Equatoria or Equatorial Africa**
 Akeley (a)
 Casati
 DuChaillu (g)
 Hassanein (b)
 Stanley (c)
 Stigand (h)
See also Interior Africa
- Eritrea (Italian)**
 Casserly
 *Chapman, A. (e)
 Gloucester
 Keane (d)
 McCreagh
 *Makin
 Maydon (a b)
 Savile (b)
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Red Sea
- Ethiopia**
See Abyssinia
- Fayum Desert**
 Osborn, H. F. (b)
See also Egypt
- Fernan Vaz River**
 DuChaillu (f g)
See also French Congo
- French Equatorial Africa**
 Thaw
- French West Africa**
 Adanson
 Akroyd
 Gorer
 Powell-Cotton (a)
 Seabrook (c)
 Thaw
 Vandercook
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Congo, French
- Gabon-On-Coast**
 Leveson (b)
 Milligan
 Vandercook
See also French Congo;
 West Coast
- Gaboon or Gabun River**
 Burton, R. F. (j)
 DuChaillu (c)
See also Congo; Equatorial; French West Africa
- Gala-Land**
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Keane (d)
See also Abyssinia
- Gambia R. & Col.**
 Keane (d)
 Leveson (b)
 Park, M. (b)
 Stanley, W. B.
See also Brit. W. Africa;
 Senegambia
- Gando**
 Keane (d)
See also Niger River;
 Sudan
- Gasaland**
 Gillmore (k)
- Ghadames**
 Casserly
See also Sahara Desert
- Giraffe R.**
 Johnston, H. H. (e)
 Savile (b)
See also Nile
- Givenia R.**
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also South Africa
- Gold Coast**
 Ault
 Cardinall
 Gorer
 Leveson (b)
 Seabrook (c)
See also British W. A.;
 Gulf of Guinea
- Gondokoro, Ismailia**
 Bridgman
 Roosevelt, T. (h)
See also Nile; Sudan
- Griqualand**
 Anderson
 Balfour
 Chater, M. (f)
 Dracopoli
 Kerr
 Selous, F. C. (b g)
See also Cape Colony
- Guas Ngishu Plateau**
 McCutcheon
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
 Tjader
See also Kenya Colony
- Guaso Kedong**
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
See also Guaso Nyiro;
 Kenya
- Guaso Nyiro R.**
 **Arkell-Hardwick
 *Barnes
 Bennett, E.
 Bronson
 Browne, S. O.
 *Chanler
 Curle, A. T.
 Dracopoli
 ***Dugmore (a c)
 **Johnson, Martin (a d f)
 Loring
- Meikle
 *Patterson (b)
 Percival
 Powys
 **Roosevelt, T. (g)
 *Schillings (b)
 Smith, A. D.
 *Sutton (a)
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
 Tjader
 White (a b)
See also Kenya Colony
- Guinea, Guinee, Gulf of Guinea**
 Chételat
 **DuChaillu (f) p.223
 Gorer
 Guillemard (b)
 Keane (d)
 Pellow
 Seabrook (c)
 Vandercook
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Gold Coast;
 Ivory Coast; Liberia;
 Senegambia; Sierra Leone; Togoland, etc.
- Harar**
 Burton, R. F. (b)
See also S. E. Abyssinia
- Hoggar or Ahaggar Distr. & Mts.**
 Prorok
See also C. Sahara
- Ikelemba River**
 Stanley (b)
See also Congo
- Inkewesi River**
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also South Africa
- Interior Africa**
 Barrow
 Barth
 Buckley, C.
 Campbell, D. (b)
 Chapman, J.
 Christy
 Coillard
 Dickinson (a)
 ***DuChaillu (a—d)
 Dunbar-Brunton (b)
 Faulkner
 Forbes, E. A.
 Geddie
 Gibbon (b)
 Jameson
 **Johnson, Martin
 **Johnston, H. H. (e)
 Kerr
 Kirby, F. V. (a b)
 Landor (c)
 LeVaillant
 **Livingstone (c)
 *Lloyd, A. B. (a)
 Long
 *Lyell (c d g)
 Maxwell

- Murphy, E. P. (b)
Orton
Park, M. (b)
Percy-Smith
Petherick
Powell (c)
Reade
Smith, A
*Stigand (c)
Thomson, John (b)
See also Congo; Interior
Lakes; Uganda
- Itimbiri River**
Stanley, H. M. (b)
See also Congo
- Ituri or Itura River and Forest**
Barnes
Casati
Gatti, A. (a b c)
Johnson, Martin (d f)
Powell-Cotton (e)
See also Cent. Africa
- Ivory Coast**
Foa
Gorer
Keane (d)
McBride, H. A. (c)
Seabrook (e)
See also Guinea
- Jerid**
Kearney, T. H. (a)
- Jubaland & Juba River**
Chanler
Dracopoli
Percival
See also Kenya Colony
- Jur River**
Petherick (a)
Tinne
See also Egypt; Nile
- Kafu River**
Willis
- Kaisoot Desert**
Johnson, Martin (d)
- Kalahari Desert**
**Anderson
***Andersson
*Baldwin, W. C.
*Bryden (e f)
Chadwick (d)
Farini
Gillmore (g e)
*Gordon-Cumming, R.
Hodson, A.
Hoefler
Hyrst (a)
Makin
Methuen
Nicholson
*Percival
Schwarz
Statham
See also Orange and Zambezi Rivers
- Kambatta Mts.**
Sanford and Legendre
See also Abyssinia
- Kamerun**
See Cameroons
- Kamiti**
Dugmore (a)
Percival
See also Kenya Colony
- Kapiti Plains**
MacQueen
Mearns
Percival
Roosevelt, T. (g)
See also Kenya Col.
- Karoo, Great, Little**
Bryden (e)
Chater, M. (f)
Churchill
See also S. Africa
- Kasai River**
Hinde
Springer
- Kenya or Brit. East Africa**
***Akeley (b d)
Ansorge
*Arkell-Hardwick
Austin
*Barnes
Bland-Sutton
Bronson
*Burton, R. F. (l)
Buxton, M. A.
*Chanler
Church, A.
Cransworth
*Cron (b)
Curle, A. T.
Darley
De Watterville
Dracopoli
***Dugmore (a b c e)
Dundas, L. M.
Dutton
Friedmann
*Haardt (b c)
Hardwick
Hinde, S. L. (a)
Hindlip
Hodson (b)
**Jackson, F. J. (a b c)
Joelson (a b)
**Johnson, Martin (a d)
Jordan, J. A.
Kittenberger
Latham
Letcher (b)
Lloyd-Jones
Loring
*Lyell (g)
*McCutcheon
*Madeira
Mason, M. H.
**Maugham (c)
Maydon (b)
Meikle
Merker
Miller
*Norden (b)
Neumann, A. H.
- Neumann, O.
**Patterson (a b)
*Pease (a d)
Percival (a b)
Powell (d)
*Powell-Cotton (d)
Powys
Rainsford (b)
Rayne
Ritchie
***Roosevelt, T. (g h o)
**Schillings (b)
Shay, F.
Shelley
Smith, A. D.
*Stigand (c d e)
Sutherland
**Sutton (a)
Sykes, C. A.
Thaw
Thomson, Joseph (a)
Tjader
Treatt (b)
Wallace, A. H. (a)
*White (a b)
Wickenburg
Wienholt
Willoughby
- Kenya, Mount**
**Arkell-Hardwick
Austin (b)
Barnes
Bennett, E.
Browne, G.
Chanler
**Dugmore (a)
Dundas, A.
*Dutton
Eastman
Heller, E. (c)
**Johnson, Martin (a d)
Loring
*Maugham (c)
Mearns
Meyer (a b)
*Patterson (b)
White (a b)
See also Kenya Col.
- Kharga or El-Khargeh Oasis**
Hrdlicka
See also Egypt; Lybian Desert
- Kibali River**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Kilimanjaro, Mt.**
Dundas, A.
Dundas, C.
*Johnson, Martin (f)
**Johnson, H. H. (b)
MacQueen
Mearns
Meyer (a b)
Mittelholzer
*Schillings (a b)
Sykes, C. A.
Thomson, Joseph (a)
**Treatt (b)
Von der Decken

- Kilimanjaro, Mt.—Continued**
 Wells (b)
See also Kenya Col.; Tanganyika
- Kioga Lake**
 Johnson, Martin (d)
- Kisali, Lake**
 Torday
- Kivu Lake and District**
 **Akeley (b)
 **Barns (a b)
 Bradley (a b)
 Burbridge
 Jack
 *Johnson, Martin (d)
 Lardner
 Mecklenburg (b c)
See also Tanganyika
- Komadougou River**
 Haardt (c)
- Kordofan**
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Domville-Fife
 Johnson, Martin (e)
 Petherick (a b)
 *Tangye (b)
 **Treatt
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Egypt; Nile;
 Sudan
- Kosango River**
 Tinne
See also Egypt; Nile
- Kufra Oasis.** *See* Cufra
- Kwa River**
 Stanley (b)
See also Congo; Kwango R.
- Kwango Falls and River**
 Springer
See also Angola; Cent. Africa
- Kwilu River**
 Torday (b)
See also C. Africa
- Lado Enclave**
 *Bell, W. D. M.
 Bridgman
 Casati
 **Dugmore (b)
 Heller (a b)
 Junker
 *Maugham (c)
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 *Stigand (g h)
 Sykes, C. A.
See also Congo Free State; Nile
- Laikipia**
 *Chanler
 Madeira
 *Stigand (d)
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
 Tjader
See also Kenya Col.
- Lasarmis**
 Dugmore (c)
 Johnson, Martin (a)
- Lenda River (or Lulendi)**
 Hinde
 Stanley (c)
See also Congo
- Leopard River**
 James, F. L.
See also Berbera
- Liberia**
 *Bell, W. D. M.
 Forbes, E. A.
 Heller, E. (c)
 *Johnston, H. H. (f)
 Keane (d)
 McBride, H. A. (c)
 *Maugham (c d)
 Milligan
 Seabrook (b)
See also Ivory Coast; Sierra Leone
- Libya, Libyan Desert**
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Campbell, W. D. (b)
 **Carpenter (b)
 Casserly
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 Forbes, R. (b)
 Hassanein (a b)
 Hrdlicka (a)
 *Johnston, H. H. (e)
 Keane (d)
 MacDougal (b)
 Prorok (a b)
 St John, J. A.
 Simpson, G. E.
See also Egypt; Sahara
- Limpopo or Crocodile R.**
 Barrett, O. W.
 Churchill
 *Gordon-Cumming, R. (a)
 Hamilton (b)
 Harris (a)
 Kerr
 Methuen
 *Selous, F. C. (b g)
 *Selous, P.
 Serpa-Pinto
 Vardon
See also S. Africa
- Loa R.**
 Stanley (b)
See also Congo
- Lomami or Boloko R.**
 Hinde (b)
See also Congo
- Longwe R.**
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also S. Africa
- Lorian Swamp**
 *Chanler
 Curle, A. T.
 Dracopoli
 *Johnson, Martin (f) p.76
 Percival
See also Kenya Col.
- Lualaba R.**
 Hinde (b)
 Magee
 Springer
See also Congo
- Lukanga R.**
 Fraser, D. C. (a)
 Selous, F. C. (b)
 Stanley (b)
- Lukuga R.**
 Hinde (b)
 Stanley
See also Congo;
 Tanganyika
- Lulua R.**
 Stanley (b)
See also Congo Free State
- Madagascar (French)**
See Ocean Islands
- Mahege or Mahongo Distr.**
 Puxley
- Makongo River**
 Casati
 Rankin
See also Equatoria
- Mara River**
 White, S. E. (b)
See also Equatoria;
 Tanganyika
- Marotseland**
 Gibbon, A.
- Marsabit**
 *Arkell-Hardwick
 Johnson, Martin (a)
 Patterson (b)
 Percival
See also Kenya Col.
- Mashonaland**
 Brown, W. H.
 Churchill
 Coryndon
 Kerr
 *Maugham (c)
 *Selous, F. C. (d g)
 Wood, J. G.
See also Sou Rhodesia
- Matabeleland**
 Brown, W. H.
 Churchill
 Gibbon (b)
 Kerr
 *Maugham (c)
 Oates, F.
 Puxley
 **Selous, F. C. (f g)
 Thomson, W.
 Wood, J. G.
See also Sou. Rhodesia
- Mau (Forest)**
 *Chapman, A. (c)
 Percival
 Sykes, C. A.
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
 Wells (b)
 Willis
See also Kenya Col.

Mayolo

DuChaillu (c)
See also Equatoria

Meru Mt.

Schillings (b)
 *Treatt (b)
 Von der Decken
See also Tanganyika

Mikeno, Mt.

Akeley
 Johnson, Martin (d)

Moeris Lake

Keane (d)
See also Egypt

Mogalla

Treatt

Molopo River

Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa

Mongalla

Stigand (h)

Monrovia

See Liberia

Morocco, El Maghreb

Adams, H. C. (e)
 Andrews, C. E.
 Blayney

**Carpenter, F. G. (b)

*Coon

*Foa

Hocker (a)

Keane (d)

Loti

Meakin (a b)

O'Connor, V. C. S.

Ossendowski (b)

Pellow

Percy, E.

Perdicaris

Thomson, Joseph (a)

Morumballa Mts.

Faulkner
See also S. E. Africa; The
 Zambezi

Mossamedes

See Angola; Portuguese
 W. Africa

Mozambique

Barrett, O. W.
 Bishop, G. R.
 Guillemard (b)
 Haardt (c)
 Hildebrand, J. R. (c)
 Kerr
 Monteiro
 Puxley
 Vasse
See also Port. E. Africa

Muni, Reo

Vandercook

Murchison Falls

Marston, J.

Naivasha Lake

*Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Tjader
 *Treatt (b)
 Wells

Wollaston

See also Interior Africa;
 Kenya Col.

Nakuro Lake

Chapman, A. (c)
 Hoefler
 *Johnson, Martin (d)
 Schillings
 Treatt (b)
 Wells (b)

Namaqualand or Namaland

Alexander, J. E. (a)
 Anderson
 *Andersson (a)
 Calvert
 Chater, M. (f)
 *Galton (a b e)
See also Cape Colony

Nandi (Forest)

Sykes, C. A.
See also Kenya Col.

Natal

*Baldwin, W. C.
 Brooks, H.
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Gillmore (l)
 *Maugham (c)
 Millard
 Nicholson
 Nicolls
 Shooter
See also Orange River

Natron, Lake

White, S. E. (b)
See also Egypt; Libyan
 Desert

Ngami, Lake

Baines
 Baldwin, W. C.
 *Bryden (f)
 Farni
 Galton
 Leyland
 *Livingstone (b)
 *Selous, F. C. (b g)
See also Bechuanaland;
 South Africa

Niger or Quorra River

Alexander, B.
 Burkhardt
 Dubois, F.
 *Foa
 Glossop
 *Haardt (a b c)
 *Keane (d)
 Landor (d)
 Mecklenburg (a)
 Ossendowski (b)
 Park, M. (b)
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 Priest, C. D.
 *Prorok
 Stead
 Tremearne
 Wilson, J. C.
 Yule (a)
See also Nigeria;
 Timbuctoo

Nigeria

Alexander, B.
 Buchanan (a)
 Fraser, D. C.
 Glossop
 Haardt (c)
 *Keane (d)
 Keith-Roach
 Simpich (d)
 Talbot, P. A.
 Thaw
 Tremearne (b)
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Lake Chad;
 Niger River

Nile River, Blue, White

Alexander, B.
 ***Baker, S. W. (a b)
 **Bell, W. D. M.
 Bland-Sutton
 Bridgman
 Bruce, J.
 Bulpett
 Burckhardt
 Butler, A. L.
 Buxton, E. N.
 Campbell, W. D. (b)
 Casati
 *Chapman, A. (e)
 Cheesman (B. N.)
 *Cron (b)
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 Dickinson (b)
 *Franck (g)
 Grant, J. A.
 Grogan
 Heuglin
 Hoefler
 Irby
 *Johnson, Martin (d)
 *Johnston, H. H. (d e)
 Kandt
 **Keane (d)
 Lloyd, A. B. (b)
 Long
 Loring
 McCreagh
 Marston, J.
 **Maugham
 Maydon (b)
 Mecklenburg (a)
 *Millais (a)
 Oldfield
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
 *Ossendowski (b)
 Packard
 Petherick (a b)
 Powell (a)
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 Prorok
 *Ronaldshay (a)
 ***Roosevelt, T. (g h)
 *St. John, J. A.
 Savile (b)
 Schweinfurth
 Shay, F.
 Simpich (l)
 Southworth (b)
 Speke (a b)
 *Stead
 Swayne (a)

Nile River, Blue, White— Orange Free State*Continued*

Sykes, C. A.

Tafur

*Tangye (b)

*Tinne

**Treatt (b)

Van Dyke

Wells, W.

Werne

Wilson, J. C.

Yule (a)

Nubia

Browne, W. G.

*Bruce

Burckhardt

Dennis, A. P. (a)

Domville-Fife

Irby

*Keane (d)

Ossendowski (b)

*St. John, J. A.

*See also Red Sea; Sahara; Sudan***Nubian Desert**

*Baker, S. W. (a d)

Burckhardt

Chapman, A. (e)

St. John, J. A.

*See also Sahara; Sudan***Numidia**

Prorok

*See also Algeria***Nyam-Nyam**

Petherick

Tinne

*See also Egypt; The Nile***Nyasa or N'Yassa Lake**

*Cron (b)

Faulkner

*Haardt (a b c)

Kerr

*Livingstone (b)

Maugham (c)

Packard

Rankin, D. J.

*Selous, F. C. (g)

*Stanley (b)

*Treatt (b)

*See also Nyasaland***Nyasaland**

Drummond, H.

Letcher (a b)

*Lyell (e-i)

Percival

Puxley

Rankin, D. J.

Savile (a)

**Selous, F. C. (g)

Shorthouse

Wood, R. C.

*See also Brit. Cent. Africa***Okavango River**

Andersson (b)

Selous, F. C. (g)

Wienholt

See also Angola

Balfour

*Bryden (e)

Chater, M. (f)

Churchill

Ellis, W.

Fleming

Gillmore (e)

Kerr

*Maugham (c)

Methuen

Nicholson

*See also Orange River***Orange River**

**Andersson (a)

Brown, W. H.

*Bryden (e)

*Gordon-Cumming, R. (a)

Nicholson

*Selous, F. C. (b g)

*See also Orange Free State***Oubangi, Ubangi River**

Hinde (b)

Vandercook

*See also Congo***Ovampoland**

Galton (a b e)

Selous, F. C. (g)

Paradise Lake

Johnson, Martin (d)

*See also Kenya***Portuguese East Africa**

Carpenter, G. D. H. (b)

Faulkner

*Haard

Hamilton, J. S. (b)

Hubbard, W. D. (a)

Kerr

Kirby, F. V. (a b)

Letcher (a b)

*Lyell (f g i)

*Maugham (a)

Percival

Santos

Springer

Sutherland

Thornhill

Vasse

*See also Lake Nyasa;**Mozambique***Portuguese West Africa**

*Andersson (b)

Barnes

Tams

*Torday

*See also Angola***Rand, The**

Barrett, O. W.

Simpich (d)

Red Sea or Arabian Gulf

**Baker, S. W. (d)

*Burton, R. F. (k)

*Chapman, A. (c)

Forbes, R.

Gloucester

Harris

Hoskins, F. E.

Londres

Makin

Maydon (b)

Monfried

Petherick (b)

*Prorok

Savile (b)

**Stanley (c)

**Stephens, L. J. (c)

Tafur

Treat, I.

Tweedy

Wilson, J. B. (d)

Wilson, J. C.

*See also Arabia***Rhodesia**

Aitkens

Blaine, N. R.

Brown, W. H

Cooper, A. L

*Cron (b)

Cullen

Dunbar-Brunton (a)

Finaughty

*Gouldsbury (a b)

Hamilton, J. S. (b)

Harrison, G. L.

Hubbard, W. D. (a)

Huntington, E.

Letcher (a b)

*Lyell, D. D. (a g i)

*Maugham (c)

Melland

Murphy, E. R

Nicholson

*Prorok

Savile

Seaman

***Selous, F. C. (g)

Shay, F

Springer

Statham

*Stigand (a)

*Tangye (a b)

Thornhill

*Treatt (b)

Vasse

*See also Zambezi River***Rif or Rif Mts.**

Adams, H. C. (e f)

Carpenter, F. G. (b)

Wells (b)

*See also Morocco***Rift Valley**

*Barns (b)

*Chapman, A. (c)

*Cron (b)

*Johnston, H. H. (e)

*McCutcheon

*Maugham (c)

Osborn

Percival

Powys

*Selous, F. C. (f)

*Treatt (b)

Wells (b)

Willis

Rio de Oro
Keane (d)
See also Spanish West Africa

Ripon Falls
Johnston, H. H. (e)
Marston, J.
Shay, F.
Speke (a)
Wells
See also Nile; Victoria Nyanza

Ruanda
Mecklenburg (b c)
Stanley (c)

Rudolph Lake
*Chanler
Friedmann
*Johnson, Martin (f)
Neumann, A. H.
Percival
Rayne
Smith, A. D.
*Stigand (d)

Rumuruti
Barnes
Percival
Sutton (a)

Rutshuru River
Johnson, Martin (d)
See also Equatoria

Ruwenzori or Mountains of the Moon

***Abruzzi (a)
*Barns (a)
Casati
Elliot, G. F. S.
Jack
Johnson, Martin (d)
*Johnson, H. H. (e)
Lloyd, A. B. (a)
Marston, J.
Mittelholzer
Scott, G. T.
Shay, F.
*Stanley (a)
Wells (b)
Willis
Wollaston
See also Congo

Sahara Desert or The Great Desert

Adams, H. C. (f)
Bosson, Mrs. (c)
Browne, W. G.
Buchanan
Campbell, D.
**Carpenter, F. G. (b)
Chapman, A. (e)
Dubois, F.
**DuChaillu (f)
Dumas
Forbes, R. (b)
*Haardt (a b)
Hassanein (b)
Hyrt (a)
Johnson, F. E. (a)
*Keane (d)

Kearney, T. H. (a b)
Loder
Ossendowski
Pease (b)
Powell (a)
Priest, C. D.
*Prorok
Richardson
Schweinfurth
Seabrook
*Tinne
Tristram, H. B. (a)
Vandercook
Vischer
Williams, M. O. (g)
Wilson, J. C.

Salaam River
Baker, S. W. (a)
See also The Nile

Samba-Ngoshi Falls
DuChaillu (f g)

Sankuru River
Hinde (b)
See also Congo

Sebou River
Blayney

Semliki R.
Casati
Lloyd, A. B. (a)
Mecklenburg (b c)
Fuxley
Stanley
See also Cent. Africa

Senegal River and Prov.
Adanson
Ault
Dubois, F.
DuChaillu (f) ch.22
Gorer
See also French West Africa; Senegambia

Senegambia
Simmons, G. F.
See also Senegal; Niger River

Sennar
Bruce
Tangye (b)
See also Nile; Sudan

Serengetti Plains
Cron (b)
Hoeffler
Johnson, Martin (d f)
Percival
See also Kenya Col.

Setit, Settite R.
Baker, S. W. (a)
See also The Nile

Shire River & Lake
Faulkner
Kerr
Santos
See also Lake Nyasa; Zambezi River

Shoa
Friedmann
Rankin

Sierra Leone
Forbes, E. A.
*Leveson
*Maugham (c)
Milligan
*Keane (d)
Scully
Seabrook (b)
*Selous, F. C. (a—g)
*Stanley, W. B.
See also Guinea; Brit. West Africa

Sinai Peninsula
Leveson (d)
Palmer, E. H.
See also Asia; Red Sea

Siwa Oasis
Browne, W. G.
Hassanein (b)
Prorok (b)
See also Libyan Desert

Sokoto
Keane (d)
See also The Niger; Nigeria

Somaliland or Somal, British

**Akeley (b c)
Brockman
Burton, R. F. (c)
Drake-Brockman
***Gouldsbury (d)

Inverarity
James (b)
*Keane (d)
Mainwaring
Maydon (b)
Melliss
Moser, C. K. (b)
Newmann, O
Payne
Pearce
Pease (b d)

*Peel (a)
*Percival
Potocki (a)
Powell (d)
Smith, A. D.
Smith, N. B.
Speke (a)
Stockley (d)
*Sutton (d)
Swayne (b)
Wolverton
Young, W. E.

Somaliland (French)
Landor (d)
Makin
Treat, I.

Somaliland (Italian)
See Eritrea

Sotik
Bronson
Hoeffler
Percival
*Roosevelt, T. (g)
Tjader
See also Kenya Col.

Souf

Johnson, F. E. (b)
Kearney, T. H. (a b)

South Africa

Balfour
Bethell
Bissett
Black, W. T.
Drummond, W. H.
Fitzsimons

*****Galton**

Gibbon, A.
Gillmore (f)
Holmes
Holub
Hyatt
Kerr
Leyland
Lichtenstein

***Livingstone (a b)**

Lucas
Methuen
Napier (b c)
Nicholson
Nicolls
Oates, F.
Oswell
Rose
Sclater

****Selous, F. C. (b c d)**

Selous, P.
Serpa-Pinto
Shay, F.
Southey, R.
*Tangye (a)
Thomas, T. M.
Thompson, G.
Younghusband, E.

See also

Basutoland;
Bechuanaland;
Cape Colony;
Natal;
Orange Free State;
Orange River

South-East Africa

Baines
Bissett
Black
*Bryden
Burbridge, B.
Burchell
Chapman, J.
Drayson
Fitzsimons

****Galton (a)**

Gillmore (j m)
*Gordon-Cumming, R. (a b c)

Haagner
Hamilton, C.
Patterson
Stevenson

See also

East Portuguese;
Mozambique;
Nyasaland; Rhodesia;
Transvaal

Southwest Africa

Alexander, J. E.

Anderson

*Andersson (a)

*Galton (a b e)

Reade

See also

Angola; Bechuanaland;
Damaraland;
Griqualand;
Mossamades;
Namaqualand;
Okavango River;
Orange River

Stanley, Falls, Mt.

Shay, F.

Stephanie, Lake

Smith, A. D.

Telecki

Sudan, Anglo Egyptian or

Nigritia

Adams, H. C. (f)

Alexander, B.

Austin

****Baker, S. W. (a)**

*****Bell, W. D. M.**

Bland-Sutton

Bridgman

Brocklehurst

Bulpett

Casati

Cooper, M. C. (b)

Cotton (E. S.)

Davidson

****Dugmore (b)**

Dumas

Forbes, R. (b)

Fothergill

****Galton (e)**

Hassanein

Heller (b c)

Hodson (b)

James (a)

****Johnston, H. H. (e)**

*Keane (d)

Makin

Mason, M. H.

Melland

***Millais (a)**

Mittelholzer

Myers

Oberlander

Petherick

***Prorok**

Rayne

Roosevelt, T. (h)

Savile (b)

Simpich (l)

Southworth

***Tangye (b)**

Thomson, Joseph (b)

*Treatt (a)

Tremearne

Tweedy

Williams, J.

Wilson, J. C.

Wylde

See also Nile

Sudan, French

Alexander, B.

Gorer

Haardt (c)

Hassanein (b)

Seabrook (c)

See also Niger; Senegal

Sudd

*Baker, S. W. (d)

*Bell, W. D. M.

Bland-Sutton

Bridgman

*Chapman, A. (e)

*Johnston, H. H. (e)

Lloyd, A. B. (b)

Savile (b)

Simpich (l)

Sykes, C. A.

*Treatt (b)

Suez Canal

Harris, W. B.

Simpich (l)

Wells (b)

See also Egypt**Swaziland**

Chater, M. (f)

Drummond

See also Transvaal

Table Mt.

Ault

Tana River & Lake

****Arkell-Hardwick**

Bennett, E.

*Chanler

*****Dugmore (a)**

Dutton

*McCutcheon

*Madeira

Neumann, A. H.

Norden (e)

Percival

*****Roosevelt, T. (g)**

*****Selous, F. C. (g)**

Smith, A. P.

Thomson, Joseph (a)

Tjader

White (a b)

See also Kenya Col.

Tanganyika (Formerly German East Africa)

Brown, E. D.

Burton, R. F. (c)

Cameron, V. L.

Carnochan

Carpenter, G. D. H. (b)

Casati

*Chanler

*Cron (b)

Drummond, H.

*****Dugmore (c)**

Dundas, C.

Elliot, G. F. S.

Fraser, D. C. (a)

Gloucester

*****Gouldsbury (a b)**

Hinde (b)

Joelson (a b)

****Johnson, Martin (b c d f)**

****Johnston, H. H. (e)**

Kerr

Magee

Mason, M. H.

- Mecklenburg (a b c)
 Neumann, O.
 Rankin
 Schillings (b)
 ***Selous, F. C. (g)
 Springer
 **Stanley, H. M.
 Sutherland
 *Sutton (d)
 Torday
 *Treatt (b)
 *Wells (b)
 White (b)
 Willis
 Wollaston
See also Lake Tanganyika
Tangier or Tanja
 *Carpenter, F. G. (b)
 DeFoucauld
 Loti
 Powell (a)
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
See also Morocco
Tata, Lake
 Bell, W. D. M.
Tati River
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also S. Africa
Tchad Lake
See Chad
Thika River
 *Arkell-Hardwick
 Dutton
 Percival
 Powell-Cotton (d)
See also Kenya
Timbuctoo, Timbuktu
 Dubois, F.
 *Haardt (a)
 Landor (d)
 Park, M. (b)
 Pellow
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 Priest, C. D.
 *Prorok
 Seabrook (c)
 Thaw
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Fr. Sudan; Niger River
Togoland
 Calvert, A. F.
See also Damaraland
Tongaland
 Drummond, W. H.
 Goror
See also Natal; Zululand
Tougourt
 Buchanan
See also Sahara
Tozeur Oasis
 Johnson, F. E. (b)
 Williams, M. O. (g)
Transvaal
 *Anderson
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Distant
 Findlay
 Gillmore (l)
 Hamilton, J. S. (a)
 Kerr
 Neves
 Nicholson
 Nicoll
 Osborn (b)
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Shay, F.
 Simpich (d)
 *Tangye (a)
 Thomson, W.
 *Treatt (b)
See also Limpopo River
Tripolitania, Tripoli or Tarabulus
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Bell, G. L.
 **Carpenter, F. G. (b)
 Casserly
 Forbes, R. (b)
 Hassanein (b)
 Johnson, F. E. (a b)
 *Keane (d)
 Kearney, T. H. (b)
 Ossendowski (b)
 Powell (a)
 *Prorok
 Vischer
 Wilson, J. C.
See also Barbary States
Tsana, Lake
 Keane (d)
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
See also Abyssinia
Tsavo
 **Patterson (a)
 Percival
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
See also Kenya Col.
Tukwe River
 Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa
Tunisia, Tunis, Tunisie
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 *Carpenter, F. G. (b)
 Casserly
 Foa (b)
 Johnson, F. E. (a b)
 Keane (d)
 Kearney, T. H. (a b)
 Ossendowski (b)
 *Prorok
 Tinne
 Williams, M. O. (g)
See also Barbary States
Uganda
 ***Abruzzi (a)
 Akeley (a)
 Ansoorge
 *Barnes
 ***Bell, W. D. M.
 Bland-Sutton
 Carpenter, G. D. H. (b)
 Casati
 *Chanler
 *Cron (b)
 Davidson
 De Watterville
 Duke
 *Dutton
 Grogan
 *Haardt
 Heller, E. (c)
 Jack
 **Johnston, H. H. (c e)
 Knollys
 Lardner
 Letcher (b)
 Lloyd, A. B. (a b)
 *McCutcheon
 Madeira
 Marston, J.
 Mason, M. H.
 Norden (b c)
 Percival
 Puxley
 ***Roosevelt, T. (g h)
 Shorthose
 Speke (a)
 ***Stanley (a)
 *Stigand (h)
 Sykes, C. A.
 Thaw
 Tjader
 *Treatt (b)
 Van Someren
 Wilson, H. A.
 Wollaston
Ujiji Sea
 Burton, R. F. (c)
See also Tanganyika Lake
Umap Desert
 Galton, F. (a)
See also S. Africa
Umfuli River
 Churchill
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also S. Africa
Umshabetsi River
 Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa
Umsweswi River
 Brown, W. H.
See also S. Africa
Urundi, Urandi
 Mecklenburg (c)
Vaal River
 *Anderson
 Methuen
 *Selous, F. C. (b g)
See also Orange R.; Transvaal
Victoria Falls
See Zambezi River
Victoria Nyanza or Ukerewe Lake
 **Akeley (b)
 Baker, S. W. (d)
 Barnes
 Bennett, E.
 Carpenter, G. D. H. (a)
 Casati
 Churchill
 *Cron

Victoria Nyanza or Ukerewe*Lake—Continued*

Dickinson (b)

****Johnson, Martin (d)******Johnston, H. H. (e)**

Long

***McCutcheon**

MacQueen

Marston, J.

Mecklenburg (b)

Melland

Osborn, C. S.

***Percival**

Roosevelt, T. (h)

Shay, F.

Shorthose

Speke (a)

****Stanley (a c)**

Swayne (b)

Sykes, C. A.

Thomson, Joseph (a)

***Wells (b)**

White (b)

Willis

Wollaston

See also Cent. Africa**Wadai, Ouadai**

Wilson, J. C.

See also Fr. Congo;

Nigeria

Wadelai

Sykes, C. A.

See also Congo**Walfish Bay or Walvish Bay**Alexander, J. E. (a) ch.4,
5

Andersson

Galton (a b e)

See also W. Africa**West Africa**

Burton, R. F. (e f)

Cron (b)

Davidson

Davis

Nassau

Studley

Wilson, J. L.

See also Belg. Congo;

Fr. Congo; Guinea

Witwatersrand

Chater, M. (f)

Yalo (Rol)

Petherick (a)

See also Nile**Zambezi River, Zambesia-****Victoria Falls*****Baldwin, W. C.**

Barrett, O. W.

Brown, W. H.

Churchill

Coillard

Drummond, H.

Faulkner

***Foa (a b)**

Gibbon (b)

Hoeffler

Hubbard, W. D

Hutchinson

****Johnston, H. H. (e)**

Kerr

Lethbridge

***Livingstone (b)**

Maturin

****Maugham (b c)**

Nicolls

Noyes, T. W.

Oates

Packard

***Percival**

Santos

Savile (a)

Seamans

*****Selous, F. C. (a—g)**

Serpa Pinto

Shay, F.

Statham

Thornhill

***Treatt (b)**

Vasse

***Wells**

Willis

Wollaston

Zanzibar

Balfour

Burton, R. F. (c1)

Cameron, V. L.

Casati

***Chanler**

Fitzgerald

Hinde (b)

Hoeffler

****Johnston, H. H. (e)**

Kerr

Packard

Polo, M.

Powell (d)

Thomson, Joseph (a)

Von Wissman

Willoughby

Younghusband, E.

See also E. Africa;

Indian Ocean

Zembo River

Brown, W. H.

See also S. Africa**Zeraza Mts.**

Gerard (a b c)

See also Algeria**Ziban Desert**

Pease (a)

Powell (a)

Zululand

Chater, M. (f)

Churchill

Drummond

Findlay

***Gordon-Cumming, A. P.**

Hamilton (c)

Hoffman, C.

***Johnston, H. H. (e)**

Kingston

Maydon (b)

Shay, F.

Shooter

Von Hoffman

See also Natal

Section 2. Division 2. ASIA

The geographical records in this Division purport to cover, with information, all continental Asia, except two considerable areas in North Central Siberia, forested watersheds between the Ob and Yenisei and Lena Rivers, also some inhospitable arctic regions further north, and some indefinable areas in Southeastern Asia and the nearby larger islands of the South Seas.

The latter are high mountain regions in more or less inaccessible interiors where range the rare and beautiful clouded leopard and marbled cat referred to in the Mammal Division. There is a scarcity of authentic information on the subject of these two large feral species of the widely distributed cat family, but they are reported by natives to range extensively on areas more or less *terra incognita* of the mainlands of Siam, French Indo-China, Burma, Nepal, Bhutan, Sikkim, Assam, Malacca, the Chinese provinces of Fukien, Kwangtung, Kwangsi, and Kweichow and the large islands of Borneo, Sumatra, Java, Formosa, and Hainan.

These observations are made as a result of a survey of the books and magazines referred to in this compilation, and they are recorded in greater detail in A MONOGRAPH OF THE CLOUDED LEOPARD AND MARBLED CAT, issued as a supplement to the first edition of the *Natural History Index-Guide* in November 1936.

- | | | |
|---|---|--|
| Adana
Trowbridge | Altai Mts. or Alta Yin Ula
Adams, A.
**Aflalo, B.
Andrews, R. C. (e)
Bryce, J. (b)
Carruthers, D. (b)
Demidoff
Hollister (b)
**Morden, W. J. (a f)
See also Mongolia; Siberia | Anatolia
Chandler, D. (c)
Chater, M. (g)
Huntington, E. (d)
Imbrie
Percy, E.
See also Asia Minor;
Black Sea; Sea of
Marmora |
| Aden, Gulf
Monfried
Treat, I. | Amernath
Jessop | Angara R.
Nansen (c)
Zenzinov
See also Lake Baikal;
Siberia |
| Afghanistan, Afghan-Land
Biddulph
Burnaby
*Burton, R. F. (k)
Fraser, J. B. (c)
Huntington, E. (c)
Keane (b)
**Morden, W. J.
Powell (e)
**Ronaldshay (a)
Simpich (a)
*Stebbing (b)
*Wells, C. (c)
Weston, H. F.
Williams, M. O (ce)
Yate (N. A.)
Yule
See also Kabul; Kandahar | Amnyi Machen Mts.
Rock, J. F. (c d) | Animalaya or Anamullay Hills
Hornaday (a)
See also India Peninsula;
Western Ghats |
| Akabah, Gulf
Prentice, S. | Amu Darya or Oxus River
Burnaby
Cobbold
Dunmore
**Gordon, T. E. (a)
Leveson (b)
**Vambery
Wilbur, L. D.
Wood, J.
Yule (a)
See also Afghanistan;
Bokhara; Pamirs;
Turkestan | Aniuj or Aniuj River
Matiuschkin
Wrangell
See also Siberia;
Tchuktchis |
| Ala Shan Kingdom
Wulsin | Amur or Amoor Province,
River, Bay
Atkinson (b)
Collins
*Morden, W. J (d e)
Nansen (c)
*Whymper, F.
See also China;
Manchuria;
Siberia | Annam or Anam (Fr.)
Coolidge
Dubois, J.
Keane (b)
**Norden (g)
Powell (b)
Smyth
*Sutton (b)
See also Cochinchina;
Indo-China |
| Alastan Mts.
DeLesdain
See also China | Anadyr R. & Gulf
Digby
Mecking
Mirsky
Nordenskiöld
Whymper, F.
See also Anadyr; Siberia | Anti-Taurus
Chater, M. (g) |
| Aldan River & Mts.
Melville
See also Lena R.; Siberia | | Arabia or Araby
**Burton, R. F.
Cheesman, R. E. (a)
Dennis, A. P.
Doughty
Forder, A.
Harris
Hoskins, F. E. |
| Alenek River
Melville
See also The Arctic | | |
| Alleppe
Trowbridge | | |
| Allahabad
Blanford (b)
See also Ganges R.; India | | |
| Almora
Mumm
See also Himalayas; India | | |

Arabia or Araby—Continued

- Jardine
****Keane (b)**
 Moser, C. K. (a b)
 Ossendowski
 Owen
 Prentice, S.
 Rutter
 Seabrook (a)
****Stephen, J. L. (c)**
 Thomas, B.
 Tristram (d)
 Tweedy
 Van Der Meulen
 Wells, C. (c)
 Whiting, J. D. (a)
 Wood, J. B. (d)
 Zwemer
See also Arabia Deserta
 or Nejd; Arabia Felix
 or Yemen; Petrea or
 Hejaz; Red Sea

Arabia, Gulf

Harris

Arabia Deserta

Van Der Meulen

Arabia Felix

Van Der Meulen

Arabia Petrea

Van Der Meulen

Aral Sea

Burnaby
 Evermann
 Wilbur, L. D.
See also Asiatic Russia;
 Kirghis Steppes

Ararat

Hubbard
See also Armenia

Araxes or Aras River

Nansen (f)
See also Armenia

Argaeus, Mt.

Sterrett

Armenia

Bishop (c)
 Chater, M. (g)
***Curzon, R.**
***Franck (g)**
 Graham (a b)
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Nansen (f)
 Percy, E.
 Pinkerton
See also Asia Minor;
 Caspian Sea; Turkey

Asama, Mt.

Griffs, W. E.

Asia Minor

Baikie
 Durbin
 Huntington, E. (d)
 Imbrie
****Leveson (d)**
 Percy
 Pocock (c)
 Powell (e)
****Ronaldshay (a)**

****Selous, F. C. (e)**

Sterrett
 Trowbridge
 Van Lennep
See also Anatolia; Ar-
 menia; Black Sea;
 Turkey

Assam

Blanford (b)
 Brander
 Butler, J.
 Cooch Bahar
 Dingle
****Eardley-Wilmot**
***Hornaday (a)**
****Kinloch**
****Pollock (a d e)**
 Porter
***Roosevelt, T & K**
 Stebbing (c)
 Symington
 Ward, S. R.
***Wells, C. (c)**
 Williams, A. F. p. 667
 Wilson, A.
 Yule (a)
See also Brahmaputra R.;
 Himalaya Mts.; India

Assyria

Baikie
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Huntington, E. (b)
 Kroeber
 Yule (a)
See also Armenia; Kur-
 distan; Mesopotamia;
 Syria; Tigris

Astor or Hasara

Morden (a) p 28
See also Indus; Kashmir

Ayuthia

Scidmore (a)

Bagini Pass

Mumm
See also Himalayas

Bagmati River

Chetwode

Baikal, Lake

***Andrews, R. C. (d)**
 Atkinson (b)
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Greely, A. W. (b)
 Nansen (c)
***Nordenskiöld**
 Shklovski
See also Siberia

Baltistan, Bultistan, Little

Tibet

Adair
 Darrah
 Jessop
***Kinloch**
 Knight
***Morden, W. J. (a)**
***Ronaldshay (a)**
 Younghusband, F. E. (a)
See also Indus River;
 Kashmir

Baluchistan, Beluchistan

Abbot, C. G.
 Floyer
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
***Keane (b)**
 Pottinger (b)
***Ronaldshay (a)**
 Sykes, P. M.
 Tate
***Vernay**
See also India

Bara Bhagal

Tyacke
See also Ladak

Baraba Region

Greely, A. W. (b)

Bashkos R.

Selous, F. C. (e)
See also Asia Minor

Bash-Kurd or Bashakird

Floyer
See Baluchistan

Behar or Bahar

****Burton, R. G. (a)**
 D'Oyly
 Glasfurd (b)
 Inglis (a b)
***Symington**
See also Bengal; Ganges
 River; India

Belaspur or Bilaspur

Eardley-Wilmot
See also India

Bengal

Baker, E. B.
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Braddon
 Bradley
****Eardley-Wilmot**
 Fayrer (a)
****Gouldsbury (c)**
 Hallett
***Hodgson (a)**
 Hooker
***Hornaday (a)**
 Inglis (a b)
***Morden, W. J. (d)**
 Pinkerton
 "Raoul"
***Sanderson**
 Simpson, F B
***Stebbing (c)**
***Symington**
 Wardrop (a)
 Younghusband, F. E. (a)
 Yule (a)
See also Agra; Assam;
 India; Oudh; Punjab

Bhutan Aieue

Blanford (b)
 Bruce, C. G.
***Eardley-Wilmot**
 Mumm
 Powell (a)
***Rockhill (a)**
 Stebbing (b)
 Symington
See also Himalayas

Bokhara

- *Burnaby
- Burnes
- Lansdell
- Moser, C. K. (a)
- Nabours
- Pinkerton
- **Vambery
- Yule (a)
- See also* Amu-Darya River; Russia; Siberia

Borneo

See Ocean Islands

Brahmaputra River

- Chetwode
- Cooch Bahar
- DeLesdain
- Hallett
- *Ossendowski (a)
- Thom
- See also* India

Burma

- ***Andrews, R. C. (c)
- Bartlett, C. H.

- Bird
- Blanford (b)
- Bradley
- Christopher
- Coolidge
- Dingle

****Eardley-Wilmot**

- Ellison
- Evans, G. P.
- Forrest, G.
- Gill, W.
- Grew

***Hornaday (a)**

- Hume
- *Keane (b)
- Lydekker (a—g)

- Maulik
- Murdoch (b)
- Parke
- Pocock (a d)

****Pollock (a d e)**

- Porter
- Reed
- Rock, J. F. (f)
- Scott, G.
- Smith, A. W.
- Smyth
- Stockley (d)
- *Sutton (b)
- Vander Byl
- Vernay (b)
- Vincent
- Whitney, C. (c)
- Younghusband, F. E. (a)
- See also* India

Cambodia-Kamboja

- Coolidge
- *Keane (b)
- Lydekker (a)
- Moore, W. R. (e g)
- *Norden (f)
- Powell
- Smyth
- *Sutton (b)
- Vincent
- See also* Cochín-China, Fr.; Indo-China

Cappadocia

Sterrett

Carmel Mt.

- Treves (b)
- See also* Palestine

Cashmere

See Kashmir

Caspian Sea

- Contarini
- Dunmore, E.
- **Fraser, J. B. (a)
- Graham (a)
- Norden (f)
- *Phillipps-Woolley (c)
- Sykes, E. C.
- *Vambery
- See also* Caucasus; Persia; Russia

Cathay

- DeVeer
- See also* China

Caucasus

See Europe

Celebes

See Ocean Islands

Central Province of India

- Baillie
- **Eardley-Wilmot
- Glasfurd (b)
- *Hornaday (a)
- Mainwaring
- Mitchell, W.
- Spry
- Storey (b)
- Todd (b)
- Wardrop (b)
- Younghusband, F. E. (a)
- See also* India

Ceylon

- Ault
- Baden-Powell (a)
- ***Baker, S. W. (b c)
- Barrow, G.
- Brander
- Campbell, J.
- Crown Prince of Ger-

many

**Eardley-Wilmot

Guenther

**Hornaday (a)

Hume

Jerdon

Knighton

Knox

Maulik

Millett

*Pocock (a c)

Powell (e)

*Roosevelt, E.

Sanders, A. H.

Scidmore (b)

**Shakespeare

Skinner (b)

Smith, H. M. (f)

Spittel

Sterndale (a)

Storey (a b)

***Tennent (a d)

Walker

Wall, F.

*Wells, C. (c)

Woolf, B. S.

Yule (a)

Chadderan

- Nansen (f)
- See also* Armenia

Chaldea

- Fraser, J. B. (d)
- See also* Assyria; Babylon; Mesopotamia

Chambal or Chumbul

- Tyacke
- See also* Cashmir; Himalayas

Chekiang

Fairchild (d)

Chihli Prov.

- Pereira
- Rockhill (a)
- Sowerby
- Warwick, A. (b)

China, Cathay

- Adams, A.
- ***Andrews, R. C. (c d f)

Atkinson (a b)

Beech, J.

*Bland

Bruce, C. D.

Burnaby

Caldwell

Chamberlin, R. T.

Chapin, W. W.

Close, U.

Cobbold

Collins

Curzon (b)

***De Lesdain

De Terra, H.

De Windt (a)

Dingle

Dunmore, E.

Edmunds, C. K.

Fairchild, D. (d)

Fayer (a)

Fleming (b)

Forrest, G.

*Franck (c)

Gill, W.

Grew

Groff, G. W.

Hallett

Haslund-Christensen

***Hedin (b k)

*Huc (a b c)

Jernigan

King, F. H.

Kirjassoff

Kossler, H.

Kroeber

Lanning

Latham

Lattimore, O.

Lydekker

Milne-Edwards

Nansen

Ossendowski (a b)

***Pereira

China, Cathay—Continued

- Pope
Ready
Reid
Rock, J. F. (a—g)
**Rockhill (a b)
*Roosevelt, E.
Roosevelt, K.
***Roosevelt, T. & K.
Sage
Shelton, A. L.
Skrine
Smith, H. M. (e)
Smyth
**Sowerby (a—d)
*Sutton (c)
Taylor, B. (a)
Teichman
Thomson, John (a)
Wallace, H. F. (b c)
Warwick, A. (a b)
**Wellby (a)
Williams, M. O. (d)
Wilson, E. H.
Witsen
Wulsin
Younghusband, F. E. (b)
Yule
See also Manchuria; Mongolia; Pamirs; Tibet; Turkistan; Yang-tse-Kiang; Yellow River

China, Indo

See Cochinchina

China Sea

Groff, G. W.

Chindwin River

Rock, J. F. (f)
Smith, A. W.
Vernay (b)
See also Burma

Chinese Great Wall

See Great Wall

Chitral

Jessop

Chittagong Divis., Hills

Buckland
Hornaday (a)
Sanderson
See also Bengal; India

Choni

Rock, J. F. (c)

Chota Bhagal

Tyacke
See also Kashmir

Cilicia

Huntington, E. (d)

Circassia or Tcherkessia

Barbaro
Bell, G. L.
Huntington, E. (d)
Pinkerton
See also Black Sea; Caucasus; Russia

Cochin-China

Barentz
Bradley (c)
Coolidge

Moore, W. R. (g)

Pinkerton

Thomson, J. (c)
See also French Indo-China

Cooch Bahar, Kuch Behar

Maharajah of C.B.
See also Bengal; India

Corea or Chosen

See Korea

Cutch or Kutch

Newall, J. T. (d)
See also Bombay; India

Daghestan

Kennan, G. (b)

Daido River

Deering, M. C.

Dal Lake

Morden, F. H.

Dangla Mts.

DeLesdaire
See also Himalayas

Darjeeling

Beebe, W. (b)
Hooker (b)
*Newall, D. T. F.
Stebbing (b)
See also Bengal; India

Dead Sea or Sea of Sodom

Bell, G. L.
*Franck (g)
*Hedin (b)
Irby
Keane (b)
Lamb, H.
Simpich (n)
**Stephen, C. L. (c)
Treves (b)
Tristram, H. B.
Whiting, J. D. (a b c)
See also Palestine

Deccan

Baillie
Brown, J. M. (b)
Burton, R. G. (b)
*Eardley-Wilmot
Glasford (b)
*Shakespear
Younghusband, F. E. (a)
See also Bengal

Dehra-Dun, Dehra-Doorn

Fife-Cookson
*Kinloch
*Leveson (b d)
Macintyre
Markham
Wardrop (b)
See also India

Dersim

Huntington, E. (b)

Dhaulti Valley

Mumm
See also Himalayas

Diamond Mt.

Curzon of K. (b)
Deering, M. C.
See also Korea

Doorn

See Dehra

Dzungaria, Sungaria

Carruthers, D.

*Curzon, K.

*Morden, W. J. (a b)

Mumm

Ossendowski (a)

Prejevalsky (b)

See also Altai Mts.; China; Tian-Shan Mts.

East Indies, Dutch

Andrews, R. C. (a)
Cole, M. C.
Hollander
See also Borneo; Java; Malay Archipelago; Sumatra, etc.

Euphrates River

Baikie
Bible
Bishop (c)
Chater, M. (g)
**Fraser (d)
Fulanain
Huntington, E. (b)

**Keane (b)

Percy, E.

Pocock (c)

Powell (e)

**Ronaldshay

*St. John, O. B.

Seabrook (a)

*Stead

Tristram, C.

Wood, J. B. (d)

See also Armenia; Mesopotamia; Persian Gulf; Syria; Tigris River; Turkey

Everest, Mount

Chetwode
Macready, J. A.

Mumm

**Ruttledge

White, J. C.

Younghusband, F. E. (a)
See also Himalayas; Nepal; Tibet

Fars

Bird, F. L.

Federated Malay States

Dingle

*Hubback (a c)

Maxwell

Rathborne

Simpich (d)

Whitney, C. (c)

See also Pahang State;

Perak State and River

Fokien

See Fukien

Formosa

See Islands

French Indo-China, Cochinchina

China

Barentz

- *Bradley (c)
 *Coolidge
 *Cron (a)
 Franck (f)
 *Hubback (b)
 Keane (b)
 Moore, W. R. (g)
 Norden (g)
 Pinkerton
 Porter
 Powell (b)
 *Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Smyth
 *Sutton (b c d)
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
 Vincent
 Williams
See also Cambodia;
 China; China Sea
- Fuji, Mt., River, Lake**
 Griffiths, W. E.
 Patric, J. (a)
 Price, W.
 Weston, W. (a b)
- Fukien Prov.**
 Andrews, R. C. (c f)
 Caldwell
 Jernigan
 Pope, S. H. (e)
 Wulsin
See also E. China
- Galilee, Sea of**
 Bryce, J. (a)
 Simpich (b)
 Whiting, J. D. (a b c)
- Ganges River**
 Chetwode
 Edmonds
 *Fife-Cookson
 *Kinloch
 Pinkerton
 Powell (e)
 *Sanderson
 Skinner, T. (a)
 Younghusband, F. E. (a)
 Yule (a)
See also Bengal;
 Himalayas; India
- Garhwal, Gurhwal**
 Eardley-Wilmot (a)
 Edmonds
 Glossop ch.5
 Mumm
See also India
- Gersoppa Falls**
 Noyes, T. W.
- Ghats, Western**
 Glasfurd (b)
 Hornaday (a)
 Symington
See also Deccan; India
- Gheer or Ger Forest**
 Newall, D. J. F. (a)
 Pocock (c)
 Rice, William (b)
 Vernay
See also India; Kathiawar
- Gilgit**
 Conway (a)
 Jessop
 Morden, W. J. (a f)
 Skrine
 Younghusband, F. E. (a)
See also Kashmir
- Goa**
 Hildebrand, J. R. (c)
- Gobi Desert**
 ***Andrews, R. C. (d e f g)
 Carruthers, D. (a)
 De Lesdain
 De Terra, H.
 Dunmore, E.
 Etherton
 Greeley (b)
 Haslund-Christensen
 Hedin (b)
 *Huc
 Huntington, E. (e)
 **Morden, W. J. (a b f)
 Nansen (c)
 Osborn (b)
 *Prejevalsky (b)
 *Prorok
 Wallace, H. F. (b)
 Williams, M. O. (d)
 Wulsin
 Younghusband, F. E. (a)
 Younghusband, Frank
See also China; Mongolia
- Great Wall**
 Adams, A.
 Andrews, R. C. (g)
 Bishop, C. W.
 Chapin, W. W.
 Curzon (b)
 De Lesdain
 Huc
 Simpich (j)
 Warwick, A. (b)
 Williams, M. O. (d)
See also China, Great Wall
- Guzerat or Gujarat**
 Newall, J. T. (a d)
 Pocock (c)
 Rice (b)
See also Bombay Pres.;
 Kathiawar
- Gwalior**
 Keane (b)
 Powell
 Vernay
See also Central India
- Hadhramaut, Hazarmaveth**
 Van Der Meulen
- Hejaz or Hedjaz**
 Harris
 Wood, J. B. (d)
- Herat**
 Simpich (a)
- Hermon Mt.**
 Treves (a)
See also Palestine; Syria
- Himalaya Mountains**
 ***Abruzzi (b)
 Adams, A. L.
 *Afalo (b)
 Baillie
 Bainsfather
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bruce, C. G.
 **Burrard (a)
 Chetwode
 Colbert (a)
 ***Conway (a)
 DeTerra, H.
 Dunlop
 Durand
 ***Eardley-Wilmot
 Edmonds
 Featherstone
 *Fife-Cookson
 Frankham
 Freshfield (a)
 Gilbert
 Glossop
 ***Hedin (f)
 Hicks
 Hooker (b)
 Houghton
 Kennion (a)
 **Kinloch
 *Landon (b)
 **Leveson (b d)
 Macintyre
 Mainwaring
 Mathias
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 ***Morden, W. J. (a—f)
 Mumm
 *Newall, D. J. F.
 Porter
 Rankin, R.
 ***Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Rundall
 **Ruttledge
 Skinner, T. (a)
 *Stead (b)
 *Stebbing (b)
 Stockley (d)
 Stuart-Baker
 Taylor, N.
 Wadell
 Walshe
 Ward, A. E.
 Whistler
 White, J. C.
 Wilmot
 Wilson
See also India; Kashmir;
 Tibet
- Hindu Kush Mts.**
 Biddulph
 Dunmore, E.
 **Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Macintyre
 *Morden, W. J.
 Prezevalsky (b)
 Simpich (a)
 Williams, M. O. (d)
 Younghusband, F.
 Yule (a)
See also India

Hindustan, Hindostan

Andersson (c)

Burnes

D'Oyly

Hingston (c)

Spry

See also Indian Peninsula**Hunza**

Jessop

Morden, W. J. (f)

Hwang-ho*See* Yellow River**Hyderabad**

Hornaday (a)

Shakespear

See also Deccan; Indian Peninsula**Ilek R.**

Hedin (b)

See also Cent. Asia; Tibet**India*******Abruzzi (b)**

Acosta

Adams, A. L.

****Affalo (b c)**

Atkinson

***Baden-Powell (a b c)**

Baillie

Baker, E. B.**Baker, E. C. S.*****Baldwin, J. H.**

Ball

***Barras (a b)**

Beebe, W. (b)

Bevan

Blanford (b)**Bonvalot****Braddon****Brander****Brown, J. M. (a)****Bruce, C. D.****Bruce, C. G.****Buckland****Bulger (a b)****Burke****Burnes*****Burton, E. F.****Campbell, W.****Champion****Chandhuri****Chetwode****Christopher****Cooch Bahar****Cookson****Cox****Cummings****Dawson****DeBruin****Dekobra****Demidoff****De Terra, H.****Dingle****Drury****Dunmore, E.****Durand****Du Skene*******Eardley-Wilmot**

Egerton

Ellicon

Elliott

Ellison

***Evans, G. P.**

Faulkner

Fayrer (a b)

"Felix"

Fenton

***Fife-Cookson**

Fletcher, F. W. F.

Floyer

****Forsyth, J.*******Fraser, T. G.**

Gardner, Mrs. A.

Garrow

Gilbert (S.I.)

Gillmore (i)

***Glasfurd (a—c) (S.I.)**

Glossop

*****Gordon, T. E. (a b)*******Gordon-Cummings, R.*******Gouldsbury (c)**

Grew

Hall, B. (a)

Hallett

Hamilton, B.

Hamilton, D.

Handley

Harrison, J. J.

*****Hedin (g k)**

Heller, E. (c)

Hicks

****Hildebrand, J. R. (b)******Hingston (c)**

Hooker (b)

*****Hornaday (a)**

Hume

***Inglis (a b)**

Jerdon

Keane (b)**Kinloch**

Kipling

Knight

Kroeber

****Landor (b)******Leveson (b d)**

Lydekker (a f g)

Macintyre

Mainwaring

Markham

Maulik

Miller

Mitchell, W.

*****Morden, W. J.**

Mumm

Murdoch (b)

Murphy, J. A. (b c)

****Newall, D. J. F.******Newall, J. T. (a—d)**

Noyes, T. W.

Oates

Parke

Percy, R. G.

Pocock (a c d)

*****Pollock (a—e)**

Porter

Powell (e)

Rankin, R.

Reed

Rice, W. (a b)

Robinson

Rockhill (a)

***Roosevelt, E.**

Rothfield

Russell, C. E. M.

Sanders, A. H.

***Sanderson**

Savory

Schonberg

Senha

Seton-Karr (a)

****Shakespear**

Sherring

Simpson, F. B.

Skinner (a)

Skrine

Smith, A. M.

Somerville

Spry

*****Stebbing (a b c)*******Sternale (a—d)**

Stewart, A. E.

*Stockley (a—d)

Storey (a b)

Sutton

*****Swettenham**

Symington

****Taylor, B. (a)**

Taylor, N.

Teichman

Theophratus

Thomson, W.

Todd (a b)

Trench

Trinkler

Van der Byl

Vernay

Vincent

****Wallace, A. R. (a)**

Ward, S. R.

Wardrop (a b)

Webber, T. W.

*****Wells, C.**

Whitney, C. (c)

Young, E.

Youngusband, Frank

Yule (a)

Indian Ocean

Cole, M. C.

Morden, W. J. (f)

Moser, C. K. (b)

Pillsbury

Woolf, B. S.

Indigirka R.

Wrangell

Zenzinov

See also E. Siberia**Indo-China**

Williams

See also French I.-C.**Indus River******Abruzzi (b)**

Burnes

****Conway (a)**

Featherstone

*Hedin (k)

*Kinloch

*Ronaldshay (a)

Skrine

- Younghusband, F. E. (b)
See also Himalaya; India;
 Ladakh; Punjab; Sindh;
 Tibet
- Iraq**
 Pocock (c)
 Wells, C. (c)
 Whiting, J. D. (a)
 Williams, M. O. (c)
 Wood, J. B. (d)
See also Euphrates River;
 Mesopotamia; Tigris
 River
- Irkutsk**
 Nansen, C.
See also Siberia
- Irrawadi or Irawadi River**
 Bartlett, C. H.
 *Eardley-Wilmot
 Keane (b)
 Rock, J. F. (f)
 Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Smith, A. W.
See also Indian Ocean
- Jabalpur or Jubbulpur**
 Blanford (b)
 Chandhuri
 Keane (b)
See also India Central
 Prov.
- Jammu**
 Jessop
- Jana River**
 Melville
 Wrangell
See also Siberia
- Japan, Nippon**
 Adams, A.
 Agassiz, A. (a)
 Alcock
 Bishop (b)
 *Bland
 Campbell, D. M.
 Collins
 ***Curzon, G. N. (b)
 Curzon of K. (b)
 Deering, M. C.
 Fleming (b)
 Foght
 *Franck (c)
 Griffiths, W. E.
 Jaggar (a)
 King, F. H.
 Kirjassoff
 Kroeber
 ***Nordenskiöld
 Patric, J. (a)
 Price, W.
 *Roosevelt, E.
 Smith, H. M. (a e i)
 Snow
 Taylor, B. (a)
 Tristram, H. B. (c)
 ***Wallace, A. R. (a)
 Weston, W. (a b)
See also Formosa; Korea
- Japanese Alps**
 Weston, W. (a b)
See also Japan
- Java**
 Bickmore
 Bicknell
 **Bock (b)
 Bryant, H. G.
 Campbell, D. M.
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (a)
 Fayrer (a)
 Forbes, H. O.
 Grimshaw
 Hall, M. A.
 Hamilton, D.
 Knott, F. P.
 Lydekker (a)
 Powell (b)
 Roosevelt, T. (o)
 Semon
 Van Der Meulen
 Van Dyke
 ***Wells, C. (a d)
 Whitehead
 Whitney, C (c)
- Jhelum River—Jheel**
 Chandhuri
 Denys
 Morden, W. J. (a f)
See also Kashmir; Punjab
- Jordan River**
 Bell, G L
 Bible
 Bryce, J. (a)
 Franck (g)
 Lamb, H
 Simpich (n)
 Stephen, J. L. (c)
 Treves (a)
 Tristram, H. B. (b c)
 Whiting, J. D. (a b c)
 Wood, J. B. (d)
See also Palestine
- Judea**
 Kearne (b)
See also Palestine
- Jumna R.**
 Skinner, T.
See also India
- Kabul**
 Simpich (a)
- Kaf Oasis**
 Forder, A.
- Kagoshima Bay**
 Jaggar (a)
- Kampory Sereting**
 Hubback (a)
See also Fed. Malay
 States
- Kamtchatka**
 Agassiz, A. (a)
 Bogoras
 Collins
 Dall (b)
 Hollister (a)
 Kennan
 *Nansen (c)
- **Nordenskiöld**
 Shklovsky
 Smith, H. M. (e)
 Snow
 Whympier
See also Bering Sea;
 Okhotsk; Siberia
- Kandahar**
 Simpich (a)
- Kansu Distr.**
 Bangs
 Close, U.
 DeLesdain
 Ossendowski (a)
 Pereira
 Rock, J. V. (c)
 *Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Warwick, A. (b)
 Wellby (a)
See also China
- Kara Sea**
 DeVeer
 Nansen (c)
 Nordenskiöld
See also Siberia
- Karakoram Mts.**
 ***Abruzzi (b)
 Bruce, C. G.
 De Terra, H.
 Dunmore, E.
 Featherstone
 ***Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Haslund-Christensen
 Knight
 ***Morden, W. J. (a b f)
 Mumm
 *Ossendowski (a)
 ***Ronaldshay (a)
 ***Roosevelt, T. & K. (b)
 Trinkler
 Younghusband, F. E. (b)
 Yule (a)
See also Kashmir; Tibet;
 Turkestan
- Kara-Koshun Lake**
 Hedin (b)
See also Cent. Asia; Tibet
- Kara Kum**
 Wilbur, L. D.
- Karum River**
 Sykes, E. C. (b)
- Kashgar R. etc.**
 Bishop (c)
 Burnaby
 Cobbold
 Etherton (b)
 **Gordon, T. E. (a)
 **Morden, W. J. (a b)
 Reed
 Smyth
 Taunton
 **Wells, C. (a)
 Yule (a)
See also Turkestan
- Kashmir**
 ***Abruzzi (b)
 Adams, A. L.
 *Aflalo (b)
 Arbuthnot

Kashmir—Continued

- Baillie
Bower
Brinckman
***Conway (a)
Darrah
Denys
DeTerra, H.
Dunmore, E.
*Eardley-Wilmot
Fenton
Glossop
Grew
Jessop
Kaenigsmarck
**Kinloch
Knight
Lambert
**Leveson (b)
Macintyre
Markham
Morden, F. H.
*Morden, W. J. (a b c)
Mumm
*Newall, D. J. F.
*Newall, J. T. (c d)
Powell (e)
Rankin, R.
Rockhill (a)
***Ronaldshay (a)
Roosevelt, E.
***Roosevelt, T. & K.
Rothfeld
Schonberg
Seton-Karr (a)
Swettenham
Taylor, N.
Trinkler
Tyacke
Van der Byl
Vigne
Ward
Younghusband, F. E.
(a b)
Yule (a)
See also Himalaya; India
- Kathiawar**
Blanford (b)
Fenton
*Newall, D. J. F.
*Newall, J. T.
Pocock (c)
Rice (b)
Vernay
See also Asian Lion; Ger
Forest; Gujerat; India
- Khatmandu Valley**
White, J. C.
- Khiva**
Burnaby
Lansdell
See also C. Asia
- Khorasan**
Fraser, J. B.
Weston, H. F.
See also Persia
- Khoreasm**
Wilbur, L. D.

Khotan Darya R.

- DeTerra, H.
Etherton (b)
Sykes, E.
Trinkler
Yule (a)
See also Chinese-
Turkestan
- Khotan Oasis**
Huntington, E. (e)
- Khyber Pass**
Featherstone
Thomas, L. J.
See also Afghanistan
- Kirghiz Steppes**
Adams, A.
Atkinson (a b)
Burnaby
Cobbold
Etherton (b)
Evermann
***Gordon, T. E. (a)
Murray, E.
*Ossendowski (a)
**Roosevelt, T. & K.
See also Turkestan, Rus-
sian
- Kishtwar**
Rothfield
See also India
- Kizil-Irmak River**
Sterrett
- Koko-Nor. Prov., Lake &
Mts.**
Pereira
Rock, J. F. (c)
Rockhill (a)
Wellby (a)
See also China; Tsing-hai
- Kolyma River**
Burnham
Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic;
Siberia
- Korea or Chosen**
Adams, A.
Agassiz, A. (a)
*Andrews, R. C. (d h)
Austin
Bland
Chapin, W. W.
*Curzon, G. N. (b)
Curzon of K. (b)
Deering, M. C.
Hamilton, A.
Huntington, E.
King, F. H.
*Nansen (c)
**Nordenskiöld
Vladimir
See also Japan
- Kubul River or Jui-Shir**
Kinloch
See also Indus River
- Kuldja**
Lansdell
See also China; Turkestan

Kullu

- Tyacke, Mrs. R. H.
See also India
- Kunlun Mts.**
DeLesdain
DeTerra, H.
Morden, W. J. (a)
See also Himalaya; Tibet
- Kuola Triang**
Hubback (a)
See also Fed. Malay
States
- Kur or Kura River**
Nansen (f)
See also Armenia;
Caspian Sea;
Transcaucasia
- Kurdistan, Khuzistan or
Koordistan**
Bishop (c)
Chater, M. (g)
Floyer
Fraser, J. B. (b)
Hubbard, G. E.
Percy, E.
St John, O. B.
Trowbridge
See also Persia; Turkey
- Kwangsi**
Groff, G. W.
- Kwangtung**
Clark, L.
Groff, G. W.
Nansen (c)
See also China;
Manchuria
- Kweichow**
Groff, G. W.
- Ladakh**
Adair
Brinckman
Darrah
DeTerra, H.
Dunmore, E.
**Gordon, T. E. (a)
Jessop
Kennion (c)
**Kinloch
Kinnear
Knight
Lamont
**Leveson (b)
Lydekker (a)
Markham
**Roosevelt, T. & K.
Stebbing (b)
Trinkler
Tyacke, Mr. & Mrs.
Van der Byl
Ward
**Wellby (a)
See also Kashmir; Tibet
- Lahaal**
Tyacke, Mr. & Mrs.
See also Kashmir; Ladak;
Lahaul

Lahore

Burnes
Yule (a)
See also Bokhara; Cent.
Asia; India; Punjab

Lan-xang or Luang-Prabang

Coolidge
See also Indo-China

Laos

Coolidge
Cooper, M. C. (a)
Keane (b)
Moore, W. R. (e g)
Norden (g)
Rock, J. F. (f)
Smyth
Williams
See also Siam

Lata Kharak

Mumm
See also Himalayas

Lebanon

Whiting, J. D. (b)

Ledil R.

Barbaro
See also Persia

Lena R.

Bryce, J. (b)
Burr, M.
Melville
Nansen (c)
Nordenskiöld
Wrangell
See also The Arctic;
Siberia

Levant

Nansen (f)
Whiting, J. D. (a)
See also Armenia; Asia
Minor; Egypt; Syria

Lhasa

Waddell
Yule (a)
See also Tibet

Liaotung Penin.

Curzon (c)
See also Yellow Sea

Libanus Mt.

Burton, R. F. (h)
See also Syria

Likiang, District, Mt.

Rock, J. F. (b g)

Litang River

Rock, J. F. (b)

Lob or Lop Nor Lake & Desert

Hedin (b d)
Huntington, E. (e)
See also China; Turkes-
tan

Long White Mt.

Andrews, R. C. (h)

Luristan

Percy, E.
See also Persia

Macao

Adams, H. C. (b)
See also China

Madras

Handley
*Hornaday (a)
Keane (b)
Pollock (a b)
See also India Peninsula

Maimum Dagh

Selous, F. C. (e)
See also Asia Minor

Malay, Malasia, Malaya Archipelago, Penin.

***Andrews, R. C. (c)
Baden-Powell (c)
Bickmore
Bradley
Broughton
Buck ch.7
Burden, W. D. (a b)
***Carpenter, F. G. (a)

Dingle

Gibson

Grew

**Hornaday (a)

*Hubback (a c)

Keane (b)

Laing (b)

Lydekker

Maxwell

Mayer, C

*Mjoberg

*Norden (d)

Powell (b)

Rankin, R

Rathborne

Semon

Sidney

Simpich (i)

*Sutton (b)

***Swettenham

Van Dyke, J. C.

**Wallace, A. R. (a)

***Wells, C (c)

*Whitney, C. (c)

See also Malacca

Malay States

See Federated M.S.

Manchukuo

Coville, L. G.
Fleming (b)
See also Manchuria

Manchuria

Adams, A.
**Andrews, R. C. (d h)
Barclay, F. C.
Bland
Collins
Coville, L. G.
Greely, A. W. (b)
Haslund-Christensen
*Hedin
*Huc

Sanders, A. H.

Simpich (j)

Sowerby (c)

Warwick, A (a)

Younghusband

See also Amur River;
China; Japan; Siberia

Mandalay

Keane (b)
See also Burma

Mandi

Tyacke
See also India; Punjab

Mandla

Eardley-Wilmot
Forsyth
Hicks
See also Cent. Prov. India

Manzi

Groff, G. W.

Media

Bird, F. L.
Pinkerton
See also Assyria; Caspian
Sea; Persia

Mekong or Mekhong River

Bradley (c)
Coolidge
Forrest, G.
Keane (b)
Moore, W. R. (f g)
See also Cochinchina;
Indo-China

Mekran

Floyer
See also Baluchistan;
Persia

Merv

Lansdell

Mesopotamia

Baikie
Bible
Bishop (c)
Chater, M. (g)
Cheesman
**Fraser (b d)
Fulanain
***Gordan, T. E. (b)
Hubbard
Huntington, E. (a b)
*Keane (b)
Morit

*Norden (f)

Pitman

Pocock (c)

Powell (e)

***Ronaldshay (a)

Roosevelt, T. (o)

Seabrook (a)

Sykes, P. M.

Vernay

Wood, J. B. (d)

See also Iraq

Min River

Chamberlin, R. T.
Wulsin

Minya Konka

Rock, J. F. (d)

Moluccas

See Islands

Mongolia

***Andrews, R. C. (d e f g)

Mongolia—Continued

- Atkinson
- *Bland
- Bradley
- Caruthers, D. (a b)
- Close, U.
- **Curzon, K.
- Demidoff (b)
- Etherton (a b)
- Fayrer (a)
- Fleming (b)
- Fraser, D.
- Gill, W.
- Haslund-Christensen
- ***Hedin (k)
- Hollister (b)
- Lattimore, O.
- Littledale (b)
- Miller, J. H.
- ***Morden, W. J. (a b)
- Osborn (b)
- Ossendowski (a)
- Prjevalsky (a)
- *Rockhill (b)
- Rubruck
- **Sowerby (c)
- Swayne (c)
- ***Wallace, A. H. (b)
- Warwick, A. (a)
- Williams, M. O. (d)
- Wulsin
- See also* Altai Mts.; China; Gobi Desert

Muli Kingdom

- Rock, J. F. (b e)

Murad Dagh or White Mt.

- Selous, F. C.
- See also* Asia Minor

Mysore or Maisur

- *Hornaday (a)
- Sanderson
- *Shakespeare
- Smith, A. M.
- See also* India; Western Ghats

Nagpore or Nagpur

- Brown, J. M.
- Keane (b)
- Mitchell, W.
- Shakespeare
- See also* Central Province; India

Nakhichevan

- Nansen (f)
- See also* Armenia; Russia

Nan Distr.

- Cooper, M. C. (a)

Narbada or Nerbudda R.

- Forsyth, J.
- *Gordon, T. E. (b)
- Kinloch
- Mitchell, W.
- See also* Central Province; India

Negri Sembilan

- Hubback (a)
- See also* Fed. Malay States

Neilgherry or Nilgiri Hills

- Campbell, W.
- Dawson
- *Eardley-Wilmot
- Fletcher, F. W. F.
- Hamilton, D.
- *Hornaday (a)
- Newall, D. J. F.
- Shakespeare
- See also* Indian Penin.

Nejd or Nedjed

- Forder, A.
- See also* Arabia

Nepal or Nepal

- Bruce, C. G.
- Chetwode
- *Eardley-Wilmot
- Ellison
- Gilbert
- Glossop
- *Gouldsbury (c)
- Hodgson (a)
- Hooker
- Inglis (a b)
- *Kinloch
- *Lander (b)
- *Morden, W. J. (d)
- Powell (e)
- Ruttledge
- Smith, A. M.
- Walsh
- White, J. C.
- See also* Himalaya; India

New Siberian Island

- Brown, R. N. R.
- Kolchat
- Markham (d)
- Mecking
- Melville
- Mirsky
- Nansen (h)
- Nordenskiöld
- Peary (c)
- *Wrangell

Niya River

- Huntington, E. (e)

Northwest Frontier Province

- India
- Hornaday (a)
- Murphy, J. A. (b)
- Smith, A. M.

Novaya Zemlya

- See* Islands

Ob or Obi River

- Bryce, J. (b)
- DeVeer
- Digby
- Greely, A. W. (b)
- Nordenskiöld
- See also* The Arctic; Siberia

Okhotsk Sea

- Nordenskiöld
- Shklovsky
- See also* Kamtchatka; Siberia

Oman

- Zwemer
- Omolon River**
- Wrangell
- See also* The Arctic; Siberia

Onkilon River

- Wrangell p.279
- See also* Siberia

Onuma, Lake

- Griffis, W. E.

Ordos, District, Desert

- Close, U.
- DeLisdain
- Warwick (b)
- Wulsin
- See also* N. China

Orontes River

- Whiting, J. D. (b)

Osumi

- Jaggar (a)

Oudh or Oude

- *Eardley-Wilmot
- Hingston (c)
- *Hornaday
- Kinloch
- Smith, A. M.
- See also* Ganges River; Himalaya; India

Oxus or Amu River

- See* Amu-Darya Riv.

Pahang

- Hubback (a c)
- See also* Federated Malay States

Palestine, Holy Land

- Baikie
- Bell, G. L.
- Bible
- Bryce, J. (a)
- *Burton, R. F. (h)
- Durbin
- *Franck (g)
- *Keane (b)
- Lamb, H.
- Makin
- Palmer, E. H.
- Simpich (n)
- *Stephen, J. L. (c)
- Tafur
- Treves (b)
- Tristram, H. B. (b c)
- Whiting, J. D. (a b c)
- Wood, J. B. (d)
- Wood, J. G.
- Yule (a)
- See also* Syria; Turkey

Pambak Mts.

- Nansen (f)
- See also* Armenia

Pamirs

- Bonvalot
- Clark (b)
- Cobbold
- *Cumberland (a b)
- Dunmore, E.

- Etherton (a b)
 *Hedin (h k)
 Littledale (a)
 *Morden, W. J. (a c f)
 Ossendowski (a)
 Polo, M.
 *Ronaldshay (a)
 *Roosevelt, T. & K. (b)
 Sykes, E.
 Trinkler
 Yule (a b)
See also Himalayas;
 Siberia; Tibet;
 Turkestan
- Pamir, Great**
 Gordon, T. E. (a)
See also Pamirs
- Pamir, Little**
 Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Morden, W. J. (c)
See also Pamirs
- Pamir, Sirez**
 Gordon, T. E. (a)
- Parthia**
 Bird, F. L.
See also Persia
- Persia, Iran, Gulf and Desert**
 *Andersson (e)
 Arnold
 Barbaro
 Bird, F. L.
 Bishop (c)
 Browne, E. G.
 Burnes
 Contarini
 **Curzon, R.
 DeBruin
 Durand
 Fayrer (a)
 Forder, A.
 ***Fraser, J. B. (c)
 ***Gordon, T. E. (b)
 Huntington, E. (b c)
 Hyrst (a)
 Jardine
 Keane (b)
 Kennion (b c)
 Milne-Edwards
 Mittelholzer
 Norden (f)
 Pinkerton
 Powell (e)
 **Ronaldshay (a c)
 Seton-Karr (a)
 Simpich (n)
 Sykes, E. C.
 Sykes, P. M.
 *Vambery
 Vernay
 **Wells, C. (c)
 Weston, H. F.
 **Whitney, C. (c)
 Williams, M. O. (c d)
 Yule (a)
See also Caspian Sea;
 Turkey
- Peshwe River**
 Rock, J. F. (b)
- Punjab or Panjab**
 Bishop, C. W.
 Brinckman
 Burnes
 *Burton, R. G. (a)
 Knight
 Murray, J. A.
 *Newall, D. J. F.
 *Newall, J. T. (d)
 Younghusband, F. E. (b)
See also Northwest India
- Rangoon River**
 Smith, A. W.
- Rajputana**
 Blanford (b)
 Fife-Cookson
 Gardner, Mrs. A.
 Newall, J. T. (a d)
 Rice, William
See also Northwest India
- Red Sea**
See Africa
- Rishi Valley**
 Mumm
See also Himalaya
- Roof of the World**
 Chetwode
 Etherton (a b)
 Gordon, T. E.
 Morden, W. J. (a f)
 Oxley (a)
 Sykes, E.
 Trinkler
 Williams, M. O. (d)
See also Himalayas;
 Kashmir; Kuen-Lum
 Mts; Mt. Everest;
 Pamirs; Tibet
- Russia in Asia**
 Huntington, E. (c)
 Wilbur, L. D.
 Williams, M. O. (d)
See also Europe
- Saba, Sheba**
 Van Der Meulen
- Sakurajima, Mt.**
 Jaggar (a)
- Salwin Valley**
 Forrest, G.
- Seihan River**
 Imbrie
- Shan States**
 Dingle
 Hallett
 Smythe
See also Burma
- Shansi Province**
 **Andrews, R. C. (f)
 Caldwell
 DeLesdain
 *Hedin (k)
 Pereira
 *Sowerby (d)
 Wellby
See also China; Hwang-ho
 River
- Shantung**
 Edmunds, C. K.
 Warwick, A. (b)
- Sharon Plains**
 Treves (b)
See also Palestine
- Shensi Prov.**
 Close, U.
See also China
- Shur Wilderness**
 Prentice, S.
- Shuragei**
 Nansen (f)
See also Armenia
- Siam**
 Blanford (b)
 *Bock (c)
 Bradley
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Fayrer (b)
 Forty
 *Franck (f)
 Hallett
 Heller, E. (c)
 *Keane (b)
 Moore, W. R. (e)
 Norden (a g)
 Pinkerton
 Powell (b)
 Reed
 Rock, J. F. (f)
 Scidmore (a)
 Smyth
 Vincent
 *Whitney, C. (c)
 Young, F.
- Sibayak Volcano**
 Mjoberg
 Swettenham
See also Sumatra
- Siberia**
 ***Aflalo (a)
 ***Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Atkinson
 Bangs
 *Bland
 Bogoras
 *Bonvalot
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Burnaby
 *Burnham
 Burr
 Bush
 Carruthers, D. (a b)
 Clark (b)
 Collins
 Davidson
 Davison, L.
 DeBruin
 Demidoff (c)
 ***DeWindt (a b)
 ***Digby (N.E.)
 Dunmore, E.
 **Etherton (a)
 Fairchild, F. (d)
 ***Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Graham
 Greely, A. W.
 Grosvenor, G. (d)

Siberia—Continued

- ***Guillemard
 Hansteen
 Haslund-Christensen
 Hersey
 Hollister (b)
 Hooper (N.E.S.)
 Huntington, E.
 Kennan
 Krausse
 Kroeber
 Lansdell
 *Matiuschkin
 ***Melville, G. W.
 Middendorff
 ***Morden, W. J. (a)
 Nansen (c)
 Noble
 **Nordenskiöld
 Norman
 *Ossendowski (a)
 Peary (c)
 ***Ronaldshay (c)
 Rush
 Schmidt, F.
 Simpich (d)
 Smith, H. M. (e)
 Stadling
 ***Stefansson (b)
 *Stuck (c)
 Stutfield (b)
 Swayne (c)
 *Whymper
 Wissler v.20
 Witsen
 Wood, J. B. (b)
 ***Wrangell
 Young, E.
 Younghusband, F.
 Zenzinov

Sikkim

- Bruce, C. G.
 DeLesdain
 Hooker
 *Kinloch
 Mumm
 Murray, E.
 Ruttledge
See also Bengal;
 Himalaya; India

Sinai Peninsula, Mt. and Desert

- Bible
 Browne, W. G.
 Hoskins, F. E.
 Prentice, S.
See also Africa; Egypt;
 Red Sea

Sindh, Sind, Prov., River

- ***Abruzzi (b)
 Burnes
 *Burton, R. F.
 Mumm
 Murray, J. A. (a)
 *Newall, J. T. (d)
 Pottinger
 ***Ronaldshay (a)
 Ward, A. E.
See also Bombay; India

Sinkiang

- Williams, M. O. (d)
Song-Koi River
 Bradley (c)
 Keane (b)
See also China; Yunnan

Spiti R.

- Tyacke
See also Himalayas;
 Punjab

Straits Settlements (British)

- Powell (b)
 Simpich (i)
See also Malacca; Penang; Singapore

Suez, Gulf

- Prentice, S.

Sumatra

- Bickmore
 Blanford (b)
 **Bock (a b)
 Bradley (c)
 Buck ch.14
 **Carpenter, F. A (a)
 Cole, M. C.
 Fayer (a)
 Forbes, H. O.
 Hall, M. A.
 Hallett
 Laing (b)
 Lydekker (a)
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Mjöberg
 Moore, W. R. (a)
 *Norden (a)
 Powell (b)
 *Roosevelt, E.
 ***Swettenham
 VanDyke, J. C.
 Wells, C (c)
 Whitney, C. (c)
 Yule (a)
See also Malay
 Archipelago;
 Sunda Islands

Sunderbunds or Sundarbunds

- Ragot
 Somerville
See also Brahmaputra and
 Ganges Rivers

Sungari River

- Coville, L. G.
 Greely, A. W. (b)

Surguja

- Mitchell, W.

Swalik Hills

- Kinloch
See also India

Syria, Syrian Desert

- **Andersson (e)
 Bell, G. L.
 Bird (c)
 Bishop
 *Burton, R. F. (h k)
 Doughty
 Durbin
 *Franck (g)

Huntington, E.
 Irby

- *Keane (b)
 Lamb, H.
 Makin
 Norden (f)
 Percy, E.
 Pocock (c)
 Seabrook (a)
 Simpich (1n)
 Vernay
 Williams, M. O. (c)
 Wood, J. B. (d)
See also Palestine; Turkey; Assyria

Szechwan or Szechuen

- **Andrews, R. C. (f)
 Beech, J.
 Chamberlin, R. T.
 Colbert (a)
 *Coolidge
 Curzon (b)
 Hodgson
 **Huc (c)
 Lydekker
 Pereira
 Reid, W. I.
 Rock, J. F. (d e g)
 *Roosevelt, K.
 *Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Sage
See also China; Tibet;
 Yang-tse-Kiang; Yunnan

Tai Shan, Mt.

Edmunds, C. K

Taimyr-Land, Lake & Island

- Hayes (a)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic;
 Siberia

Taiz

Moser, C. K. (a)

Takla-Makan Desert

- Hedin (b)
 Huntington, E. (e)
 Trinkler

Tarai, Taral

- Braddon
 Cox
 **Eardley-Wilmot
 **Hornaday (a)
 *Kinloch
 *Landor (b)
 *Leveson (b)
 Macintyre

*Morden, W. J. (d)

- Powell (e)
 Ronaldshay (a)
 Wardrop (b)
See also Himalaya; N.
 India

Tartarian Sea

DeVeer
See also Tartary

Tartary, Tartaria, China

Atkinson
Barbaro
Burnes
Dunmore, E.
Etherton (b)
**Gordon, T. E. (a)
Graham (a b)
*Huc
*Kinloch
Markham
Swettenham
Witsen
See also China;
Dzungaria; Manchuria;
Mongolia; Turkestan,
etc.

Taurus Mts.

Chater, M. (g)
Fraser, J. B. (d)
Imbrie
Percy, E.
Trowbridge
See also Anatolia; Turkey

Tekes River

Morden, W. J. (f)

Tengri-Nor-Lake

DeLesdain
See also China; Tibet

Tibet

**Aflalo (b)
***Andrews, R. C. (d)
Bangs
Beebe, W. (h)
Beech, J.
Bell, C. A.
Bonvalot
Bower
Burrard (a)
Carey
Chamberlin, R. T.
Conway (a)
DeLesdain
De Terra, H.
Dingle
Dunlop
Dunmore, E.
*Eardley-Wilmot
Ferguson
Gill, W.
Glossop
***Gordon, T. E. (a)
Hayden, H.
***Hedin (b—f k)
**Huc (a b c)
Jenkins
Kennon (a)
*Kinloch
*Landor (a b)
Lattimore, O.
*Leveson (d)
Lydekker (a g)
McGovern
Macintyre
Markham
Mjoberg
**Morden, W. J.
Mumm
Ossendowski (a b)
Pereira
Powell (e)
Prejevalsky (a)
Reid
Rock, J. F. (c d e g)
Rockhill (a b)
*Ronaldshay (a)
*Roosevelt, T. & K.
Sage
Sanders, A. H.
Shelton, A. L.
Sherring
Stead (b)
Stebbing (b)
Swettenham
Teichman
**Wellby (a)
**Wells, C. (c)
Williams, M. O. (d)
See also China; Himalaya
Mts.

Tien Shan Mts.

Bonvalot
Clark (b)
Gordon, T. E. (a)
Harrison, G. L.
**Hedin (k)
Lattimore, O.
*Morden, W. J. (a b f)
Murray, E.
Ossendowski (a)
Prejevalsky (b)
*Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b)
Sykes, E.
See also Gobi Desert;
Turkestan, Chinese;
Turkestan, Russian

Tigris River

Baikie
Bell, G. L.
*Fraser, J. B. (c d)
Fulanam
Huntington, E. (b)
Keane (b)
Percy, E.
St John, O. B.
Tristram (d)
Wood, J. B. (d)
Yule (a)
See also
Armenia;
Euphrates River;
Kurdistan; Mesopota-
mia; Persian Gulf;
Turkey

Toba Lake

Hall, M. A.

Tomsk Prov.

Greely, A. W. (b)

Tonkin

Moore, W. R. (g)
See also Tongking

Transbaikalia

Atkinson
Ossendowski (a)
See also Lake Baikal;
Siberia

Transcaspia

Huntington, E. (c)

Transcaucasia

Nansen (f)
See also Armenia; Russia

Transjordania

Makin
Seabrook (a)
Whiting, J. D. (a)
See also Jordan

Trisul Mt.

Mumm
See also Himalayas

Tuftan

Etherton (b)
See also Roof of the
World

Tumen River

Andrews, R. C. (h)

Turkestan

Simpich (a)
Wilbur, L. D.
Wood, J. B. (b)

Turkestan, Chinese Eastern

**Abruzzi (b)
Bonvalot
Bower
Carruthers, D. (a)
Church, P. W.
Clark (b)
De Terra, H.
Dunmore, E.
Etherton (a b)
Fairchild, F. (d)
*Hedin (b)
Huntington, E. (c)
Kroeber
*Morden, W. J. (c c f)
Murray, E.
Nabours
Ossendowski
Trinkler
See also Tien Shan Mts.;
Turkestan, Russian

Turkestan, Russian Western

**Andrews, R. C. (d)
Bonvalot
Burns
*Cumberland
Harrison, G. L.
Hedin (k)
Lattimore, O.
Morden, W. J. (a f)
Nabours
Prejevalsky (b)
*Rockhill
Roosevelt, T. & K.
Sykes, E.
*Vamberg
*Wellby (a)
Wood, J. N. P.
Younghusband, F. E. (a b)
See also Chinese
Turkestan; Tien Shan
Mts.

Turkey, Asiatic, Ottoman

Empire
**Andersson (e)
Chandler, D. (c)
*Curzon, R.
Floyer

Turkey, Asiatic, Ottoman Empire—Continued

- *Franck (g)
- Harris
- Huntington, E. (b)
- Imbrie
- Keane (b)
- Makin
- Percy, E.
- Powell (e)
- Ronaldshay (a c)
- Simpich (n)
- Trowbridge
- Williams, M. O. (d)

Tzuchan

See Szechwan

Udaipur

Mitchell, W.

Ulwar

Fife-Cookson
See also Dehra-Doom

Ural Mts. and River

Davison, L.
Greely, A. W. (b)
Grosvenor, G. (d)

Usuri River

Morden (e)
See also Manchuria

Uzbekistan, Soviet

Morden, W. J. (e)
Wood, J. B. (b)
See also Russia; Turkestan

Van, Lake

Huntington, E. (b)

Vega R.

Melville
See also Siberia

Volga River

Bryce, J. (b)
Ellis, W. T.
Greely, A. W. (b)

Werchojanski Mts.

Wrangell
See also Siberia

Wolf, Mt.

Wulsin

Wynaad, Wainaad, Forest

Fletcher
See also India

Yakutsk Prov. & R.

Digby
Shklovsky

Zenzinov

See also East Siberia;
Yokoutsuk

Yalu River

Andrews, R. C. (h)
Curzon (b)
Sowerby (d)
See also Korea;
Manchuria

Yalung River

Rock, J. F. (b d)

Yamal

Bogoras
Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic;
Siberia

Yana R.

Digby

Yangtze-kiang R.

*Andrews (f)
Beech, J.
Bonvalot
DeLesdain
Dingle
Fairchild, D. (d)
Gill, W.
*Huc (a b c)
King, F. H.
Ready
Reid
Rock, J. F. (b e g)
*Roosevelt, T. & K.
Shelton, A. L.
See also China; Yunnan

Yarkand River

Conway (a)
Dunmore, E.
Forsyth, T. D.
Yule (a)
See also China; Turkestan

Yellow River, or Hwang-ho

Chamberlin, R. T.
*Curzon (b)
DeLesdain
Edmunds, C. K.
*Huc

King, F. H.
Morden, W. J. (f)
Pereira
Rock, J. F. (c d)
Rockhill (a)

*Stead
Warwick, A. (b)

*Wellby (a)
Williams, M. O. (d)

Wulsin

Yule (a)

See also China; Mongolia; Zin
Tibet

Yemen

Forder, A.
Harris
Huntington, E.
Moser, C. K. (a)
See also Arabia

Yenisei River

Bryce, J. (b)
Carruthers, D. (a)
Digby
Greely, A. W. (b)
Hansteen
Markham (d)
Mecking
Middendorff
Mirsky

Nansen (c)

*Nordenskiöld
Schmidt, F.
See also The Arctic;
Siberia

Yeniseisk or Eniseisk Prov.

Schmidt
Shklovsky
See also East Siberia

Youngning Lake

Rock, J. F. (b)

Yunnan or Yun-nan Prov.

*Andrews, R. C. (f)
Beebe, W. (b) p.98, 114,
242
Beech, J.
Bradley
Coolidge
*Curzon (b)
Dingle
Forrest, G.
Hodgson
Lydekker
Pereira
Rock, J. F. (b d e g)
Roosevelt, K.
*Roosevelt, T. & K.
See also China; Szechuan;
Tibet; Yangtze-Kiang

Zagros Mts.

Huntington, E. (b)

Zaidam

DeLesdain
See also China

Zerafshan River

Nabours
Wilbur, L. D.

Zin
Prentice, S.

Section 2. Division 3. NORTH AMERICA

- Adams, Mt.**
 Borah
 Roy, L. C. (b)
- Adirondack Mts.**
 Burroughs (c)
 Hallock (b)
 Hammond
 Showalter (b)
 Vosburgh
See also New York
- Aguacate, Mt.**
 Popenoe, P. B.
- Alabama**
 Audubon (c)
 Gillmore, P. (n. ch. 4)
 Hall, B. (c)
 Hough (b)
- Alamo River**
 Davis, A. P.
- Alaska**
 Abruzzi (a c)
 Allen
 Ault
 Bales
 Bradley
 Brown, B.
 *Burbridge
 Burg, A. (b)
 Burnham
 *Cane
 Capps, S. R.
 Cassin
 Clark, H. B.
 Collinson
 Cordier
 *Dall (b c)
 Eddy
 **Elliott, H. W.
 Fleischmann
 Griggs (a b c)
 Grinnell (d)
 Hallock
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Heilprin (d)
 Hersey
 Hollister (a)
 **Holzworth (a b)
 Hubback (b)
 Hubbard, B. R. (a b)
 Keane (a)
 Kleinschmidt
 Krieger
 Lambert, H. F.
 Lane, F. K. (a)
 Lomen, C. J.
 *Loring
 Martin, G. C.
 Merriam
 Miller, D. H.
 Miller, G. S. (a)
 Mitchell, G. E. (d)
 Mixter, G.
 Muir
 Munger, F. M.
 *Nelson (a b)
 Niedieck (b)
- O'Brien
 Ogilvie
 Olson, R. L.
 **Osgood (a b c e)
 Parker, M. P.
 *Pike, W. (a)
 Powell, A. M.
 Radclyffe
 Riggs, T.
 Schwatka (c)
 Scull, E. M. (b)
 ***Sheldon (b c d)
 Shiras (b f)
 Simpich (d)
 Smith, H. M. (e g)
 ***Stefansson (a)
 Stewart, E.
 ***Stuck (a b c)
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Turner
 Washburn, B. (a b c)
 *Wetmore (e)
 *Whymper
 Wilkins (c d)
 Wissler v. 31
See also Aleutian Is-
 lands; Yukon River
- Albemarle Sound**
 Epler
- Alberta**
 Brown, B.
 Burg, A. (d)
 Cassin
 Freeman, L. R. (a)
 Martindale
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 Stutfield (a)
 Walcott, C. D. (a b)
 Washburn
 Wilson, J. A. (a b)
See also Canada
- Alexander River**
 Freeman, L. R.
- Allegheny, Mts., River**
 Hallock (b)
 Rafinesque
 Torrey (g)
- Amatitlan Lake**
 Lee, T. F.
 Long, E. J. (a)
See also Guatemala
- American Desert**
 Dalton, N. H. (a)
 MacDougal
See also Great American
 Desert
- Androskoggin River**
 Moses, G. H. (a)
- Aniakchak Mt.**
 Hubbard, B. R. (b)
- Appalachian Mts.**
 Mather (a)
 Roy, L. C. (a)
- Aransas Pass**
 Holder
See also Corpus Christi
 Bay, Texas
- Arctic Regions**
See Polar Regions
- Arizona**
 Bernheimer
 Boutwell
 Carson
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Davis, A. P.
 Douglass, A. E.
 Finley, W. L.
 Fountain (a)
 Homaday (a)
 Hough (b)
 Judd, N. M. (c e)
 Kearney, T. H. (a)
 Kolb, E.
 Kroeber
 Lane, F. K. (a b)
 Lummis
 MacDougal
 Mitchell, G. E. (b)
 Mowry
 Oberholser
 Rideing
 Schmeckebier
 Shantz
 Shiras (e)
 Smith, J. R.
 Torrey (c)
 Wallace, D. (d)
 Wissler v. 18, 30
 Wyman
- Arkansas, State, River**
 Audubon (c)
 Carvalho
 **Dodge (d)
 Gerstacker
 **Marcy (c)
 Mitchell, G. E. (c)
 Nuttall (a)
 Parkman
 *Pike, Z. M. (a b)
 Porter, W. J.
 Ruxton
 Smith, J. R.
- Arroyo Grande**
 Wells, A. J.
- Assiwan River**
 Cabot
See also Labrador
- Assiniboine River, Lake & Mt.**
 Outram
 Southesk
See also Red River of the
 North
- Athabaska, Lake, River**
 Bentley, R. ch.14
 Burg, A. (d)
 Fernand-Michel
 Franchere
 Franklin
 Freeman, L. R. (a)

Athabaska Lake, River—*Continued*

Harmon

Jones, B.

*Loring

Mair

Outram

*Preble

*Richardson, J. (a)

*Russell, F. (b)

Seton

**Stefansson (a)

Tache

Tyrrell

Washburn

Wilcox (b)

Wilson, J. A. (b)

See also Canada;

Mackenzie River

Atitlan Lake and Volcano

Lee, T. F.

Long, E. J.

*See also Guatemala***Atlin, Dist. & Lake**

Sheldon (b)

*See also Canada; Yukon***Ausable River**

Vosburgh

*See also New York***Back's Land, River**

Gilder

*Hanbury (b)

Pike, W. (b)

See also Canada; Great

Fish River

Bad Lands (Mauvaises Terres)

Grosvenor (e)

Hobbs, W. H.

Miller, G. S. (b)

Baffin Island, Bay

Birket-Smith

Carstensen

Davidson

Forbes

Goodsir

Hayes, J. G. (a)

Jenness (b)

Kolchat

Mecking

Melville

Miller, D. H.

Nordenskiöld

Peary (c)

Stefansson (c)

Streeter

See also Canada;

Greenland

Baker, Mt.

Borah

Barents Sea

Olson (b)

*See also Polar Regions***Barren Grounds**

Birket-Smith

Buchanan

Butler, W. F. (b)

Franklin

*Hanbury (a)

Hearne

*Inman

Irving

**Pike, W. (b)

Rasmussen

Richardson, J. (b)

Russell, F. (a b)

*Sheldon (b)

***Stefansson (a)

Tyrrell

*Whitney, C. (a b)

Wilson, J. A. (b)

See also Canada;

Coppermine River;

Great Fish River;

Mackenzie River

Barrens, The

Cabot

*Filson

See also Barren Grounds;

Canada; Kentucky

Battle Harbor

Forbes, A.

*See also Labrador***Battle Range**

Palmer, H. (b)

Bennett, Lake

Burg, A. (b)

Bering Sea, Strait

Agassiz (a)

Ault

Bent (a e)

Birket-Smith

Borden, Mrs.

Brown, R. N. R.

Burnham

DeVeer

Grigg (a b c)

*Guillemard

Hayes, J. G. (a)

Hersey

Hubbard, B. R.

Jenness (b)

Melville

Mirsky

Nelson (a b)

Niedieck

**Nordenskiöld

Peary (c)

Pike, W. (a)

Schwatka (c)

***Stuck (c)

***Wrangell

*See also Alaska***Big Bone Lick**

*Filson

Heilprin (c)

Kingston

Palmer

Wells, C. (c)

See also Kentucky;

Mammoth

Big Horn Mts.

Darton, N. H. (d)

Irving (b)

Pickett

Shields (a)

Bishop Range

Palmer, H. (b)

Bitter Root Mt.

Wright (a b)

*See also Idaho***Black Hills**

Allen, J. A. (c)

*Dodge (b)

*Dunraven (a)

Grosvenor, G. (e)

*Lewis & Clark

Mather (a)

Parkman

Stevens, A. W. (c)

Vivian, A. P.

See also N. Dakota;

Wyoming

Black Stream

Pillsbury

Blanco or Irazu, Mt.

Popenoc, P. B.

Blue Ridge Mts.

Burnaby

Chater, M. (h)

Torrey (g)

Bohio, Lake

Grosvenor, G. (b)

Bonito, Pueblo

Simpich (m)

Boothia, Gulf, Isthmus

Greely (c)

Bozeman Trail

Hebard, G. R.

Breton, Cape

Townsend (e)

*See Labrador***British Columbia**

Allen

***Baillie-Grohman (a)

Bradley

Cordier

Freeman, L. R. (a)

*Holzworth (a)

**Hornaday (a)

Humphrey

Johnstone

Krieger

Lee & Clutterbuck

Muir

Osborn (b)

Palmer, H. (b)

Piers

*Pike, W. (a)

***Sheldon (b c)

Smith, H. M. (c e)

Stutfield

Thomas, W. S. (a)

Tweedsmuir

Walcott, C. D. (a b)

Wallace, H. F. (a)

**Whympier

Williams, A. B.

Wilson, J. A. (a b)

See also Canada;

Vancouver

British Mts

Riggs, T.

Bryce Canyon
Clatworthy**California, State, Gulf & Desert**

- Adams, J. C.
 Atkinson
 Baird (c)
 Browne, J. R.
 Bryant
 Cassin
 Corey, H. (d)
 Davis, A. P.
 Dion, C. R.
 *Dunraven (b)
 *Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Finley, W. L.
 Ford, W.
 **Fountain (a)
 Grant, M.
 Graves, C. E.
 Graves, H. S.
 Hall, C.
 Hildebrand (d)
 *Holder (a b c f)
 Kearney, T. H. (a)
 King, C.
 Kolb, E.
 Kroeber
 **Marcy (b c)
 Mendenhall
 Nelson, E. W.
 Nuttall (b)
 Oberholser
 *Parkman
 Patterson, J. N.
 Radin (a) ch 16
 Ransome
 Sage (a)
 Schultz (b)
 Shiras (e)
 Simpich (c d k)
 Smith, G. O.
 Smith, H. M. (d e g)
 Smith, J. R.
 Thornton
 Vachell
 VanDyke, T. S. (b)
 Vivian, A. P.
 Wells, A. J.
 Whitaker, H.
 White, J. R.
 **Whympier
 Wyman
 Young, E. R.
 Young, W. E.

California, Lower
*See Lower California***California, Southern**

- Brown, J. R.
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Van Dyke

Cambridge Bay

- Collinson
See also Alaska; The Arctic

Camden Bay

- Collinson
See also Alaska; The Arctic

Campeche

- Morley, S. G.
See also Mexico

Canada

- Baden-Powell (a)
 Billings
 Bonnycastle
 Buchanan
 *Bulger (b)
 Burg, A. (d)
 Burt
 Cassin
 *Comeau
 Curran
 Dall (c)
 Dease
 *Dodge (c)
 ***Dugmore (f)
 Freeman, L. R. (a)
 Geikie
 Graham, Dr.
 Hall, B. (c)
 **Hanbury (a b)
 Hollister (a)
 King, W. R.
 Kingsley
 Kingston
 Lambert, H. F.
 Lanman (a)
 Latham
 **Mackenzie, A.
 MacKenzie, C. D.
 Miller, D. H.
 Miller, G. S. (a)
 Milton, V.
 Montgomery
 Outram
 Palmer, H.
 Palmer, J.
 Pattillo
 Prichard (d)
 Rankin, R. (b)
 Richardson (a b c)
 Rutherford
 Scott, W. E. D. (a)
 ***Selous, F. C.
 *Selous, P.
 Seton-Karr (b)
 ***Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (e)
 Stefansson (a b)
 Stupart
 Stutfield
 Sutton, G. M.
 Tyrrell
 Walcott, C. D. (a b)
 Wallace, H. F. (a)
 Watson, B. A.
 Whitney, C. (a b)
 Wilcox (a b c)
 Wilson, J. A. (a b)
See also The Arctic

Canal Zone

- Chapman, F. M. (j)

Cape Bathurst

- Greely (c)

Caribbean Sea, Islands

- Agassiz, A. (a)
 Chester, C. M.
 Fairchild, D. (a)
 LaGorce (b d)
 Morley, S. G.
 Treves (a)
See also West Indies

Carlsbad Cavern

- Bailey, V.
 Freeman, L.
 Lee, W. T. (a b)
 Simpich (m)

Carolina, North, South

- Boone
 Hall, B. (c)
 Martindale (a)
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Nuttall (a)
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Torrey

Cascade Mt.

- Atwood, W. W.
 Barnes, A. H.
 Borah
 Burg, A. (a)
 Oberholser
 Roberts, M.
 Schmeckebier
 Williams, I. A.
 Wynd

Cassiar

- Fleischmann
 Humphrey
 Muir
 *Pike, W. (a)
 *Sheldon (b)
See also Brit. Columbia; Canada

Castleguard River and Falls

- Freeman, L. R. (a)

Catskill Mts.

- Mather (a)
 Showalter (b)

Cayuga, Lake

- Showalter (b)

Chaco Canyon

- Douglass, A. E.
 Judd, N. M. (a c e)
 Simpich (m)

Champlain, Lake

- Corey, H. (c)
 Moses, G. H. (a)
 Showalter (b)
 Volsburgh

Chandiere Falls

- Wilson, J. A. (a)

Chapala Lake

- Corey, H. (a)
See also Mexico

Chagres River

- Grosvenor, G. (b)
 Shiras (h)

Chelan Lake

- Borah

Chesapeake Bay

Burnaby
Smith, H. M. (d)

Chesterfield Inlet

Gilder
Hanbury (a b)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky
Wilson, J. A. (b)
See also Canada; Hudson Bay; Keewatin

Cheyenne River

Dodge (b)
Lewis & Clark
See also Missouri River; Wyoming

Chiapas

Collins, G. N.
Cory, H. (d)

Chidley, Cape

Forbes, A.
Miller, O. M. (b)
See also Labrador

Chihuahua State

Birkinbine
Carpenter, D. A.
Hough (b)
Schwatka (b)
Singer
Wallace, D. (c)
See also Mexico

Chimney Rock

Chater, M. (h)
See also N. Carolina

Chitina Bay, River

Cane
Lambert, H. F.

Chokorua, Mt.

Moses, G. H. (a)
See also New Hampshire

Churchill River

Buchanan
Pettingill
See also Canada; Hudson Bay; Keewatin

Clay Hills

Judd, N. M. (d)

Clear Water River

Burg, A. (d)

Coahuila

Birkinbine
See also Mexico

Coast Range

Muir
Tweedsmuir

Coatzacoalcas River

Olsson-Seffer, H.

Coeur d'Alene Mts.

Graves, H. S.

Colima

Cory, H. (d)
Melgareio

Colorado, State, River, Canyon, Mts.

Bell, Dr.

Bernheimer

Blackmore
Brown, B. (b)
Carvalho
Clatworthy
Darton, N. H. (b)
Davis, A. P.

***Dunraven (a b c)

**Fountain (a)

French
Hayden, F. V.
Hedin (i)
Hough (b)
Hyrst (a)
Judd, N. M. (d)
*Inman (b)
Irving, W. (b)
Kerbey, M. (a)
Kolb, E.
Lane, F. K. (a)
Markley

**Mills (a b c d)

Mitchell, G. E. (a)
Nelson, E. W. (c)

*Parkman

*Pike, Z. M. (b)

Powell, Maj.

Rideing

*Ruxton

Schmeckebier

Simpich (d k)

Singer

Vachell

Vivian, A. P.

Wallace, D. (d)

Wallihan (a)

Webb, W. E.

Wyman

Colorado Desert

MacDougal

Mendenhall

See also Colorado

Columbia River

Adams, J. C.

Borah

Burg, A. (a)

*Dunraven (c)

Franchere

Freeman, L. R. (a)

French

Irving (b)

***Lewis & Clark

Mackenzie, A.

Montgomery

Ross, A.

Sabin (c)

Schultz (b)

Smith, H. M. (e)

Thornton

Victor, Mrs.

Wright (b)

See also British Columbia;

Canada; Oregon;

Washington

Colville River

Wilkins (c d)

Connecticut, State, River

Corey, H. (c)

Hall, B. (c)

Moses, G. H. (a)

Continental Divide

***Baillie-Grohman (e)

Carvalho

***Dugmore (f)

Dunraven (a b c)

*Hornaday (a)

Kingsley

*Mills (a b c d)

Pickett

Sabin (c)

Sage (a c)

Shenon and Reed

Southest

Vivian, A. P.

*Wallihan (a)

Wilcox (a b c)

Williamson, A.

See also Canada; Rocky Mountains

Cook Inlet

Cane

Dall (b)

Stuck (c)

See also Alaska

Copper-Mine River

Dall (b)

Franklin

*Mackenzie, A.

Markham (d)

Pike, W. (b)

Richardson, J. (a)

Russell, F. (a)

**Stefansson (a)

**Stuck (c)

Wilkins (c)

See also Barren Grounds;

Canada; Coronation Bay

Coronation Gulf

Greely, A. W. (c)

Cormorant Lake

Wilson, J. A. (b)

Costa Rica

Fraser, E. R.

Lindbergh

Pillsbury

Popenoe, P. B.

Tschiffely

Zahm

See also C. America

Crater Lake

Atwood, W. W.

Roberts, M.

Schmeckebier

Williams, T. A.

Wynd

Crillon, Mt.

Washburn, B. (a)

Culebra

Grosvenor, G. (b)

Cumberland River

Everman

See also Allegheny Mts.;

Kentucky; Tennessee

Dagelet, Mt.

Washburn, B. (a)

Dakotas

Allen, J. A. (c)

- *Dodge (b c)
 *Dunraven (a)
 Freeman, L. R. (b)
 Grosvenor, G. (e)
 Martindale (N. D.) (c)
 Mitchell, G. E. (d)
 Pickett
 Stevens, A. W. (c)
See also Black Hills
- Datil Forest**
 Darton, N. H. (b)
- Davis Inlet**
 Cabot
 Carstensen
See also Labrador
- Dease Lake**
 Muir
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
- Death Valley**
 Chapman, R. H.
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Oberholser
 Simpich (k)
 Ward, W. V.
 Whitaker, H.
- Delaware, State, River**
 Burnaby
- Denali**
 Sheldon
 Stuck (a b)
See also Mt. McKinley
- Denmark Strait**
 Carstensen
See also Greenland
- Dismal Swamp**
 Ariza
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Showalter
See also Virginia
- Durango**
 Birkinbine
- East Main or Slade River**
 Curran
See also James & Hudson
 Bay
- Eel River**
 Grant, M.
- Ellesmere Land**
 Byrd, R. E. (b)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Peary (c)
 Stefansson (e)
 Stuck (c)
 Sverdrup
See also Alaska
- Endicott Mts.**
 Stuck (b c)
 Wilkins (c d)
See also Alaska
- Erie Lake**
 Showalter (b)
- Essex River**
 Townsend (e)
See also Labrador
- Estes Park**
 Dunraven (a b c)
 Kerbey, M. (a)
 Mills (c)
 Vivian
See also Colorado
- Everglades, The**
 Cory
 Gifford, J.
 LaGorce (c)
 Small, J. K.
 Whitehead
See also Florida
- Fairweather Range**
 Muir
 Washburn, B. (a)
- Flora Cape**
 Nansen (a)
See also The Arctic;
 Northbrook Is.
- Florida**
 *Agassiz
 Audubon (c)
 Bailey, A. M.
 *Bartsch
 Bishop, G. R.
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Cory (c)
 *Dunraven (c)
 Gifford, J.
 Gilmore (c)
 Harper, F.
 Heilprin (a)
 Henshall
 Hoffman, E. P.
 *Holder (c e)
 LaGorce (c)
 Latham
 Longley, W. H. (a b)
 MacCauley
 Martindale (a)
 Miner, R. W. (b)
 Mitchell, G. E. (c d)
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Nuttall (b)
 Pike, Z. M. (a)
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Shields (a)
 Shiras (e)
 Small, J. K.
 Stuart, V.
 *Torrey (e)
 *Townsend, F. T.
 Volney
 Whitehead
 Wissler v. 22
 Zahm (a)
- Foraker Mt. or Denali's**
 Wife
 Stuck (a c)
 Washburn, B. (c)
See also Alaska
- Franconia Mts.**
 Torrey, B. p.82
- Franz Josef Land**
 Boyd, L. A.
 Bretz
 Brown, R. N. R.
- Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Hitchcock
 Jackson, F. G.
 Joerg (b)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking
 Miller, D. H.
 Mirsky
 Nansen (a h)
 Nordenskiold
 Payer
 Peary (c)
 Smith, B. L.
- Fraser River**
 Milton, Visc.
 Outram
 Smith, H. M. (e)
 Thomas, W. S. (a)
 Tweedsmuir
 Wright, J. K.
See also British Columbia
- Fulton Chain**
 Vosburgh
See also Adirondacks
- Funeral Range**
See Death Valley;
 Nevada
- Gatun Lake, River**
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
 Shiras (h)
- George Lake**
 Parkhurst
 Vosburgh
- Georgia**
 Hall, B. (c)
 Harper, F.
 Moore, W. R. (d)
- Georgian Bay**
 Robinson, B. C.
See also Canada
- Gila Forest**
 Darton, N. H. (b)
- Glacier National Park**
 Schmeckebier
- Grand Banks**
 Wallace, F. W.
- Grand Canyon**
 Clatworthy
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Grater
 Hobbs, W. H.
 Kolb, E.
 McCartney
 Mather (b)
 Merriam, J. C.
- Grand Lake**
 Clatworthy
See also Colorado
- Great American Desert**
 Chapman, R. H.
 Clatworthy
 Kerbey, M. (a)
 Lane, F. K. (a)
See also American Desert
- Great Basin**
 Oberholser

- Great Bear Lake**
 Bell, J. M.
 Dease
 Hanbury (b)
 Richardson, J. (a)
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
- Great Dry Desert**
 Chapman, R. H.
See also Death Valley;
 Nevada
- Great Fish River**
 Back, G.
 Bentley, R.
- Great Salt Lake**
See Salt Lake, Great
- Great Slave Lake & River**
 Bell, J. M.
 Bentley, R. ch.17
 Burg, A. (d)
 Butler, W. F. (a)
 Franklin
 Freeman, L. R. (a)
 Goodwin (b)
 *Hanbury (a)
 *Hearne
 Jones, B.
 **Mackenzie, A.
 McLean
 Mair
 Petitot
 **Pike, W. (b)
 *Richardson, J. (a)
 Russell, F. (a)
 Stewart, E.
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
See also Canada;
 Hudson Bay; Mackenzie
 River
- Great Smoky Mts.**
 Mather (a)
- Great Whale River**
 Curran
See also Hudson Bay
- Green Bay**
 Smith, G.
- Green Mt.**
 Corey, H. (c)
- Green River**
 Carvalho
 Inman (b)
 Kolb, E.
See also Rocky Mts.
- Green River, Ky.**
 Filson
 Rafinesque
 Robinson, B. C.
- Greenland**
See Polar Regions
- Guadalupe Mts.**
 Lee, W. T. (b)
- Guatemala**
 Adams, H. C. (g)
 Bagot
 Byam
 Franck (a)
- Lee, T. F.
 Lindbergh
 Long, E. J.
 Lydekker (a)
 Morley, S. G.
 Oswald
 Sands
 Squier (a)
 Stephens, J. L. (a)
 Tisdell
 Tschiffely
See also Central America
- Guerrero**
 Corey, H. (d)
- Gulf Stream**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Oxholm
 Pillsbury
- Hamilton Mt.**
 Simpich (c)
- Harney, Mt.**
 Grosvenor, G. (e)
- Hoback River**
 Irving (b)
See also Jackson Hole;
 Wyoming
- Honduras**
 Adams, H. C. (g)
 **Franck (a)
 Kingston
 Leyland
 Lindbergh
 Middleton
 Ober
 *Squier (a)
 Stephens, J. L. (a)
 Wells, W. V.
- Hood, Mt.**
 Williams, I. A.
- Hot Springs, Ark.**
 Schmeckebier
- Hubbard Glacier**
 Lambert, H. F.
 Washburn, B. (b)
- Hudson Bay**
 Ballantyne (c)
 Birket-Smith
 Butler, W. F. (b)
 Curran
 *Dunraven (a)
 *Fountain (e)
 Gilder
 **Hanbury (b)
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Hearne
 O'Brien
 Pettingill
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Sutton, G. M.
 Vosburgh
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
See also Canada; Quebec
- Humboldt Bay, Glacier**
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Simpich (c)
- Idaho**
 *Baillie-Grohman (c)
 Dunraven (b)
 Hayden, F. V.
 Lane, F. K. (a)
 Lambert, R. W.
 Mitchell, G. E. (c)
 Murphy, J. M. (a b)
 Schmeckebier
 Shenon & Reed
 Smith, H. M. (e)
 Wright (a b)
- Illecillewaet Glacier**
 Palmer, H. (b)
- Illinois**
 Boone
 Farnham, E. W.
 Gerstacker
 Hall, B. (c)
 Jones, B.
 Palmer, J.
 *Ruxton (Prairies)
 Shantz
 Smith, J. R.
 Thornton
 Vivian, A. P.
 Wood, J. B. (c)
- Imperial Valley**
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Davis, A. P.
 Mendenhall
 Simpich (k)
- Indiana**
 Audubon (c)
 Boone
 Gerstacker
 Hall, B. (c)
 Palmer, J.
 Rafinesque
 Schultz
 Shantz
 Smith, H. M. (i)
 Smith, J. R.
- Iowa**
 Lewis and Clark
 Smith, H. M. (i)
 Smith, J. R.
- Isle Royal**
 Chater, M. (c)
 East, B.
See also Michigan
- Izalco Mt.**
 Adams, H. C. (g)
See also Salvador
- Iztaccihuatli Mt.**
 Corey, H. (f)
- Jackson Hole**
 Fish
 Huntington (a)
 Inman (b)
See also Wyoming

- Jalisco**
Corey, H. (b d)
- James Bay**
Curran
Fountain (c)
See also Hudson Bay;
St. James Bay
- Jasper Park**
Hollister (a)
See also Alberta; Canada
- Jefferson, Mt.**
Roy, L. C. (b)
Williams, I. A. (a)
- Kaibab National Forest**
McCartney
- Kansas, State, River**
Allen, J. A. (c)
Carvalho
Cordier
Ellsworth
*Mills (d)
*Pike, Z. M.
Sage (b)
Smith, H. M. (i)
Smith, J. R.
Webb, W. E.
- Katmai, Mt. etc.**
Abbot (b)
Griggs
Hubbard, B. R. (b)
Martin, G. C.
Tyrrell
- Keewatin**
Nordenskjold
Wilson, J. A. (b)
- Kenai, Peninsula, River**
Cane
Eddy
Grennell (d)
Radclyffe
Shiras (b f)
Thomas, W. S. (b)
See also Alaska
- Kentucky**
*Allen, J. A. (e)
*Audubon (c)
Bailey, G. S.
*Boone
Dodge, T. A. p.213, 286-8,
301, 333
*Evermann
**Filson
*Funkhouser
Graham, Dr.
Hall, B. (c)
Hough (b)
Huntington, E.
Kingston
Nuttall (b)
Palmer, J.
**Rafinesque
Revvil
Schultz
Smith, J. R.
Spears
Volney no. 5
Webber, C. W. (d)
Wissler v.22
- Keweenaw Peninsula**
East, B.
- Keys, Florida**
Gifford, J.
Howard, H.
LaGorce (c)
Longley, W. H. (a b)
Small, J. K.
- Kilpatrick, Mt.**
Palmer, H. (b)
- King George IV Lake**
Selous, F. C. (h)
See also Newfoundland
- King William's Land**
Gilder
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky
Peary (c)
- Kippewa Lake**
Selous, F. C. (h)
See also Macmillan River
- Klamath River**
Grant, M.
- Klondike Dist. & River**
Dall (c)
Heilprin
Ogilvie
**Selous, F. C. (h)
**Sheldon (b)
Simpich (d)
See also Canada; Yukon
- Kluane Lake**
Riggs, T.
Washburn, B. (b)
- Kobuk River**
Stuck (b)
See also Alaska
- Kootenay River & Lake**
Baillie-Grohman
Hornaday
Outram
Wright (b)
See also British Columbia;
Columbia River
- Kotzebue Sound**
Hayes, J. G. (a)
Mecking
Mirsky
Stuck (b)
See also Alaska
- Kuskokwim River**
Pike, W. (a)
Radclyffe
Stuck (a b c)
See also Alaska; Mt.
McKinley
- Kussiloff, Kasilof River**
Cane
Hubback (b)
Radclyffe
- Labrador**
Abbe
*Audubon (c) p. 268
*Brewster (S. L.)
Cabot (N. L.)
- Cartwright
Coleman
Comeau (a b)
*Ellis (Hubbard)
Forbes, A.
Gathorne-Hardy (a)
***Grenfell (a b c d)
Hallock (b)
Hind, H. Y.
*Hubbard, L.
Low (S. L.)
MacMillan, D. B. (b e)
Miller, O. M. (b)
Odell
*Prichard (c d e)
Stupart
Thompson-Seton
**Townsend, C. W. (a d)
*Wallace, D. (a b)
Wood, W.
See also Nascaupsee River;
Quebec; Ungava Bay
- Laird River**
Burg, A. (d)
- La Perouse, Mt.**
Washburn, B. (a)
- Lassen Volcano**
Simpich (c)
- Lewes River**
Burg, A. (b)
Osgood (a)
Pike, W. (a)
Sheldon (b)
See also Canada; Yukon
- Little Whale River**
Curran
See also Great Whale
River; Hudson Bay
- Logan, Mt.**
Lambert, H. F.
Washburn, B. (b)
- Louise, Lake**
Outram
Wilson, J. A. (a)
See also Alberta, Canada
- Louisiana**
Audubon (c)
Dunraven (b)
Graves, R. A. (b)
Huntington, E.
Marcy (e)
Nuttall (b)
Schultz
Smith, J. R.
Spears
- Lowell, Glacier**
Washburn, B. (b)
- Lower California**
Corey, H. (d)
Farnham, T. J. (b)
Grey, Z. (c)
Guie
Hanna, G. D.
Holder (a)
*Hornaday (a)
North
Oberlander

Lower California—Continued

- Shelton
 *Whymper, F.
See also Mexico
- Lucania, Mt.**
 Washburn, B. (b)
- Lyell, Mt.**
 Freeman, L. R. (a)
- Mackenzie River, Mts.**
 Allen
 Burg, A. (d)
 Butler, W. F. (b)
 Dall (b)
 Dease
 Fernard-Michel
 Freeman, L. R. (a)
 Greely, A. W. (c)
 *Hanbury (b)
 *Inman
 Keele
 ***Mackenzie, A.
 McLean
 Mair
 Markham (d)
 *Outram
 Petitot (a b)
 Preble
 Richardson (a b)
 Schwatka (c)
 **Sheldon (b)
 **Stefansson (a)
 Stewart, E.
 **Stuck (c)
 Tache
 Tyrrell
 Wilkins (c)
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
*See also Athabaska;
 Barren Grounds;
 Great Slave Lake*
- Macmillan River**
 Osgood (c)
 Selous, F. C. (h)
 Sheldon (b)
See also Yukon
- Madison, Mt.**
 Roy, L. C. (b)
- Magdalena Bay, Island,
 and Plains**
 Hanna, G. D.
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
- Maine**
 Audubon (c)
 Burt
 Farrar
 Martindale
 Singer
 Van Dyke, C. N.
- Malaspina Glacier**
 Washburn, B. (a b)
- Mammoth Cave**
 Bailey, G. S.
 Evermann
 Filson
 Kingston
 Taylor, B.
 Wissler v. 22
See also Kentucky

- Managua**
 Sultan, D. I.
- Manitoba**
 Grant, G. M.
 Latham
 Outram
 Wilson, J. A.
- Marcy, Mt.**
 Vosburgh
See also New York
- Maryland**
 Browning
 Burnaby
 Hall, B. (c)
 Palmer, J.
 Smith, H. M. (i)
 Smith, J. R.
- Massachusetts**
 Hall, B. (c)
 Palmer, J.
 Smith, J. R.
- Mazama, Mt.**
 Atwood, W. W.
 Williams, I. A.
- Merced River**
 Schmeckebier
- Merrimac River**
 Moses, G. H. (a)
- Mesa Verde Park**
 Markley
 Schmeckebier
See also Colorado
- Meteor Crater**
 Boutwell
See also Arizona
- Mexico**
 *Agassiz, A. (a)
 Audubon (c)
 Birkinbine
 Burbridge
 Carpenter, D. A.
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Collins, G. N.
 Corey, H. (a b d f)
 Darton, N. H. (c)
 **Dodge (c)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Ferry
 **Franck (a i)
 Fraser, E. R.
 *Gadow
 Gerstacker
 Graham, Dr.
 Hall, B. (b)
 Hanna, G. D.
 *Hobbs
 *Hornaday (a)
 Hough (b)
 Kerbey (c)
 Kingston
 Kirkwood
 Kolb, E.
 Kroeber
 Ledbetter
 Lindbergh
 Lumholtz (b)
 Lummis
 MacDougal

- Mendenhall
 Morley, S. G.
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Nuttall (b)
 Olsson-Seffer, H.
 Olsson-Seffer, P.
 Osborn (b)
 Oswald
 Parkman
 Prorok (b)
 Radin (a) ch.3, 5
 Russan
 Russell, P.
 Ruxton (b c)
 Schwatka (b)
 Shields (a)
 *Shiras (b)
 Simpich (h)
 Singer
 Smith, G.
 Smith, G. O.
 Stead (b)
 Stevens, A. W. (a)
 Thomas, W. S. (a)
 Townsend, C. W. (d)
 Treves (a)
 *Wallace, D. (c)
 Wilson, R. A.
 Zimmerman
- Michigan, State, Lake**
 Chater, M. (c)
 East, B.
 Hallock (b)
 Henshall
 MacGillivray
 Northrup
 Shantz
 Shields (a)
 Shiras (d)
 Smith, J. R.
 Vivian, A. P.
 Wood, J. B. (c)
- Michoacan**
 Corey, H. (d)
- Minchumina Lake**
 Stuck (b)
See also Alaska
- Minnesota**
 Gillmore (j n ch 6)
 Graves, H. S.
 Robinson, B. C.
 Shiras (d)
 Smith, J. R.
- Mississippi, State, River**
 Audubon (c)
 *Fountain
 Gerstacker
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Hall, B. (c)
 *Irving, W. (b)
 *Marcy (c)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Nuttall (b)
 Parkman
 *Pike, Z. M. (a)
 Schultz
 Simpich (e)
 Spears
 Wood, J. B. (c)

Missouri River

Freeman, L. R. (b)
 French
 Gore
 *Irving, W. (b)
 Leveson, D.
 **Lewis & Clark
 **March (c)
 Ruxton
 Simpich (e)
 Wright, D.

Missouri State

*Audubon (c)
 *Boone
 *Fountain (a)
 Gerstacker
 Gillmore (n ch.28)
 Hall, B. (c)
 Hough (b)
 *Lewis & Clark
 Palmer, John
 Simpich (e)
 Spears
 Tschiffely
 Wright (b)

Mistassini or Mistasten Lake & River

Cabot
See also Labrador; Quebec; Ungava

Mitchell, Mt.

Chater, M. (h)
See also N. Carolina

Mitla

Zimmerman

Mogollon Mts.

Hough (b)
 Wallace, D. (d)
See also Arizona; New Mexico

Mohave Desert

MacDougal (b)
 Simpich (k)
See also California; Death Valley

Molligojack Lake

Selous, F. C. (h)
See also Newfoundland

Monongahela River

Rafinesque

Monroe Mt.

Roy, L. C. (b)

Montana

**Baillie-Grohman (c)
 Darton, H. N.
 **Dunraven (a b)
 **Gillmore (j n ch. 1)
 Hale
 Hebard, G. R.
 Henshall
 Huntington (a)
 Lane, F. K. (a b)
 Mills (d)
 Mitchell, G. E. (b)
 Murphy, J. M. (a b)
 Pickett
 *Rogers, A.
 Sanders, A. H.

Schmeckebier

*Shields (a b)
 Smith, H. M. (e)
 *Stefansson (b)
 Wallace, D. (c)

Motagua River Sands**Mt. McKinley**

Brooks
 Browne, B.
 Capps, S. R.

****Sheldon**

*Stuck (a)
 Washburn, B. (c)
See also Alaska; Denali

Nascaupée or Naskaupi River

Hubbard, L.
 Wallace, D. (b)
See also Labrador

Nastapoka River

Curran
See also Canada; Hudson Bay

Natural Bridge

Burnaby
See also Virginia

Navajo Mts., River

Barton, N. H. (b)
 Bernheimer

Nayarit

Corcy, H. (b)
See also Mexico

Nebraska

Allen, J. A. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Leidy
 Osborn (b)
 Sage (h)
 Stevens, A. W. (c)
 Vivian, A. P.

Nevada

Adams, J. C.
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Chapman, R. H.
 Dunraven (b)
 Gillmor
 Hayden, F. V.
 Kolb, E.
 Mitchell, G. E. (e)
 Smith, J. R.

New Brunswick

Audubon (c)
 Burt
 *Dunraven (a)
 Graves, H. S.
 Hallock (b)
 Hardy
 Martindale
 Singer
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Thomas, W. S. (a b)
 Vivian, A. P.
 Wilson, J. A. (a)

New England

Flagg
 Samuels, E. A. (a)

Wallace, F. W.

See also Maine; New Hampshire; Vermont, etc.

Newfound Gap

Roy, L. C. (a)

Newfoundland

Bartlett, Capt.
 Birket-Smith
 Bonnycastle
 Cabot
 *Dugmore (b)
 *Dunraven (a)
 Gilliard
 Gordon-Cumming, R.
 Hallock (b)

***Millais**

Peel (c)
 *Prichard (c d)
 Rogers, J.
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 Shiras (b)
 Wallace, F. W.
 Ware
 Wilson, J. A. (a)

New Hampshire

Baynes (a b c e)
 Burnaby
 Moses, G. H. (a)
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Stevens, A. W. (a)
 Torrey (c)

New Jersey

Audubon (c)
 Burnaby
 Kuerzi
 Mitchell, G. E. (e)
 Sharp

New Mexico

Allen, J. A. (d)
 Bailey, V.
 Blake, F.
 Darton, N. H.
 Douglass, A. E.
 Emerson
 *Fountain (a)
 Hough (b)
 Judd, N. M. (a c e)
 Lee, W. T. (a b)
 Lummis
 MacDougal
 Mills (d)
 Mitchell, G. E. (b)
 Rideing
 *Ruxton
 Sage
 Schmeckebier
 Simpich (m)
 Smith, J. R.
 *Wallace, D. (d)
 Wissler v. 15

New York

Audubon (c)
 Burnaby
 Burroughs (c)
 Crowder, W.
 Hammond
 Northrup

- New York—Continued**
 Palmer, J.
 Showalter (b)
 Vivian, A. P.
- Niagara Falls**
 Hobbs, W. H.
 Noyes, T. W.
 Seamans
 Showalter (b)
 Volney ch. 3
- Nicaragua, State, Lake**
 *Byam
 Calvert, A. C.
 Grosvenor, G. (b)
 Lindbergh
 Pittier, H.
 Squier (a)
 Stevens, L. J. (a)
 Sultan
See also Central America
- North Carolina**
 Ariza
 Chater, M. (h)
 Epler
 Smith, J. R.
See also Carolina
- Northwest Territory**
 Buchanan
 Dugmore (b)
 Keele
See also Canada
- Nova Scotia**
 Audubon (c)
 *Dunraven (a)
 Hallock (b)
 Hardy
 Longstreth
 MacKenzie, C. D.
 Pattillo
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Vivian, A. P.
 Wallace, F. W.
 Ware
 Wilson, J. A. (a)
- Oaxaca**
 Collins, G. N.
 Corey, H. (a d)
 Zimmerman
- Ogilvie Mts.**
 Lambert, H. F.
 Osgood (c)
 Selous, F. C. (h)
- Ohio, State & River**
 Boone
 Edwards
 *Evermann
 *Filson
 Gerstacker
 Hall, B. (c)
 *Nuttall (b)
 Palmer, J.
 *Rafinesque
 Robinson, B. C.
 Schultz
 Spears
 Wood, J. B. (c)
- Okeechobee**
 Heilprin
 LaGorce (c)
See also Florida
- Okefinokee Swamp**
 Harper, F.
- Oklahoma**
 Smith, J. R.
See also Prairie Country
- Olympic Mts.**
 Barnes, A. H.
 Borah
 Webster
 Wright (b)
See also Washington State
- Ontario, Prov., Lake**
 Geikie
 Schultz
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 Shiras (d)
 Showalter (b)
 Vivian, A. P.
See also Canada
- Oregon**
 *Adams, J. C.
 Atwood, W. W.
 Burg, A. (a)
 Cassin
 Dion, C. R.
 Farnham, T. J. (a b)
 Finley, W. L.
 Graves, C. E.
 *Inman (b)
 King, C.
 *Marcy (c)
 Montgomery
 Murphy, J. M. (a b)
 Oberholser
 *Parkman
 Ross, A.
 Sage (a)
 Schultz (b)
 Smith, H. M. (e)
 Smith, J. R.
 Thornton
 Vachell
 Victor
 Williams, I. A.
 Wynd
- Oregon Trail**
 Burg, A. (a)
 Hebard, G. R.
- Orizaba, Mt.**
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Corey, H. (f)
 Melgareio
- Orosi, Mt.**
 Pittier, H.
- Otero Basin**
 MacDougal
- Ottawa River**
 Fountain (c)
 Hallock (b)
See also Canada
- Ozark Mts.**
 Simpich (e)
See also Missouri
- Pamlico Sound**
 Epler
- Pana Gulf**
 Treves (a)
See also West Indies
- Panama, Canal Zone**
 Beebe, W. (c)
 *Carpenter, F. G. (d j)
 Chapman (l)
 Davis, R. N.
 Ditmars (f)
 Grosvenor, G. (b)
 Guillemard (b)
 Lindbergh
 Shiras (c h)
 *Townsend, C. W. (c)
 Treves (a)
 Tschiffely
 Vinton, K. W.
 **Whymper, E. (b)
 Zahm
- Panamint Mts.**
See Death Valley; California
- Paradise River**
 Barnes, A. H.
- Peace River**
 Butler, W. F. (a)
 Harmon
 Jones, B.
 Mackenzie, A.
 Mair
 Pike, W. (a)
 Stewart, E.
See also Athabaska Lake; Canada; Great Slave Lake, River
- Pelly River, Lake, Mts.**
 Cane
 Keele
 *Pike, W. (a)
 Schwatka (c)
 *Selous, F. C. (b)
See also Canada; Yukon
- Pemigewasset River**
 Moses, G. H. (a)
- Pennsylvania**
 Audubon (c)
 Hall, B. (c)
 Palmer, J.
 Post
 Schultz
 Webber, C. W. (d)
- Peten Lake & Prov.**
 Lee, T. F.
See also Guatemala
- Petrified Forests**
 Schmeckebier
- Pikes Peak**
 Kerbey, M. (a)
 Mather (a)
See also Colorado
- Placid Lake**
 Showalter (b)
 Vosburgh
- Platte River, North, South**
 La Platte
 Ault

- **Dodge (b)**
***Dunraven**
 French
 Inman (b)
 Irving (b)
***Lewis & Clark**
***March (c)**
 Parkman
***Pike, Z. M. (b)**
 Ruxton
Pontchartrain Lake
 Graves, R. A. (b)
Popocatepetl, Mt.
 Corey, H. (f)
 Melgarejo
Porcupine River
 Riggs, T.
 Stuck (c)
See also Alaska
Potomac River
 Burnaby
Powder River
 Irving (b)
See also Rocky Mts
Prairie Country
 Bennett, E. (b)
***Fountain (a)**
***Gillmore (b e j)**
 Hamilton, W. T.
 Irving, J. T. (a b)
 Irving, W. (a)
***Marcy (a b)**
 Palliser
***Parkman**
 Revolt
***Roosevelt, T. (c d e)**
***Shields (a b)**
 Thornton
 Webber, C. W. (c)
Presidential Range
 Roy, L. C. (b)
Prince Rupert Sound
 Greely (c)
Pritchett Valley Bridge
 Cummings, B.
See also Utah
Puget Sound
 Barnes, A. H.
 Borah
 Muir
 Smith, H. M. (e)
Quebec
 Comeau
 Curran
 Low (S. Q.)
 Vivian, A. P.
See also Canada
Quintana Roo
 Morley, S. G.
See also Yucatan
Rainbow Natural Bridge
 Bernheimer
 Judd, N. M. (d)
Rainier, Mt.
 Barnes, A. H.
 Mather (a)
 Roberts, M.
Red River
 Burg, A. (d)
 Fountain (c)
 Marcy (e)
 Ruxton
 Southesk
See also Canada
Redfish Lake
 Shenon & Reed
Reelfoot Lake
 Maslowski
 Nelson, W. A.
Republican River
 Carvalho
 Dunraven
 Pike, Z. M. (a)
See also Colorado; Kansas; Nebraska
Rhode Island
 Burnaby
Richardson Lakes
 Farrar
See also Maine
Rio Grande
 Darton, N. H. (a b)
 Douglass, A. E.
 Hough (b)
 Kerbey (c)
 Ruxton (b)
 Simpich (h)
Robson, Mt.
 Hollister (a)
 Outram
 Walcott, C. D. (a)
See also Alberta; Canada
Rock River
 Wood, J. B. (c)
Rocky Mts.
***Adams, J. C.**
 Bryant
***Carvalho**
 Darton, N. H. (l)
****Dodge (c)**
*****Dunraven (a b c)**
 Edwards
 Farnham
 French
 Gordon, G.
 Hough (b)
****Irving, W. (b c)**
 Kyser
 Latham
 Leveson (d)
****Lewis & Clark**
*****Marcy (b c)**
****Mills (a—d)**
 Milton, V.
 Murphy, J. M. (a)
 Nuttall
 Outram
 Palmer, H.
***Parkman**
 Pickett
****Pike, Z. M. (a b)**
*****Roosevelt, T. (c)**
***Ruxton (b c)**
 Sabin (c)
 Sage (a c)
 Schwatka (c)
***Selous, P.**
 Seton-Karr (b)
***Shields (a—f)**
 Singer
***Southesk**
 Stead (b)
 Stutfield
 Thornton
 Townsend, J. K.
 Vivian, A. P.
****Wallace, D. (d)**
 Washburn
 Wilcox (a b c)
 Williamson, A.
***Wright (a b)**
 Young, E.
See also Cont. Divide
Rupert's Land
 Birket-Smith
Russell Mt.
 Selous, F. C. (h)
See also The Yukon
Saco River
 Moses, G. H. (a)
Sacramento River
 Simpich (c)
Saguaro Forest
 Shantz
Saguenay River
 Fountain (c)
 Grey, Z. (b)
 Hallock (b)
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
See also Canada; Ontario
St. Elias Mt.
 Abruzzi (a)
 Elliott, H. W.
 Lambert, H. F.
 Riggs, T.
 Schwatka (c)
 Washburn, B. (a b)
See also Alaska
St. Helens Mt.
 Borah
St. Lawrence Gulf, River
 Audubon (c)
 Bartlett, Capt.
 Bulger (b)
 Comeau
***Fountain (c)**
 Hallock (b)
 Hardy
 Holder (e)
 Low
****Mackenzie, A.**
 MacKenzie, C. D.
 Showalter (b)
***Townsend, C. W. (c)**
See also Canada
Salmon River
 Shenon & Reed
Salt Lake, Great
***Burton, R. F. (d)**
 Carvalho

Salt Lake, Great—Continued

Cody (a)
 *Dunraven (c)
 Inman (b)
 Mitchell, G. E. (e)
 Sabine (c)
See also Utah

Salton Sink, Sea, Desert

Bigelow
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Davis, A. P.
 MacDougal (b)
 Mendenhall
 Simpich (k)
 Whitaker, H.

Salvador

Adams, H. C. (g)
 Tschiffely

San Bernardino Mt.

Darton, N. H. (b)
See also California

San Gabriel Mt.

Simpich (k)

San Joaquin River

Adams, J. C.
 Simpich (c)
See also California

San Juan River, Mts.

Bernheimer
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)

Santa Catalina Mts.

MacDougal (b)
 Shantz
See also Arizona

Santa Clara Valley, Desert

Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Wells, A. J.

Santa Fe Trail

Carvalho
 Gilmore (e)
 Inman (c)
 Kindall
 Parkman

Santiago River

Corey, H. (b)

Saranac, Lake

Vosburgh
 Walsh, Dr. (b)
See also Adirondacks

Sargasso Sea

Calman
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Gordon, M.
 Herdman
 Pillsbury
 Simmons, G. F.
 Treves (a)
See also West Indies

Saskatchewan

Bentley, R. ch. 18
 Cockerell

****Dunraven (a)**

Franchere
 Freeman, L. R. (a)
 Grant, G. M.
 Harmon
 Milton, Visc. (a—c)
 Outram
 Rainsford (a)
 **Russell, F. (b)

****Southesk**

Washburn
 Wilcox (b)
 Wright (b)
See also Canada

Sawtooth Mt.

Shenon & Reed

Scoresby Sound

Boyd, L. A.
 Dahl
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Rasmussen
See also Greenland

Selkirk Mt.

Palmer, H. (a b)
 Walcott, C. D. (a)
 Wilcox (b)
 Wilson, J. A. (a)
 Wright (b)

Sequoia Park

Schmeckebier
 White, J. R.

Seward Glacier

Washburn, B. (b)

Shasta, Mt.

Graves, C. E.
 King, C.
 Mather (a)
 Simpich (c)
 Whitaker, H.
 Williams, I. A.

Shenandoah National Park

Showalter (d)

Shoshone

King, C.
See also Sierra Nevada

Sierra, Western

Oswald
 Simpich (c)
 Wallace, D. (c)
See also Mexico

Sierra Madre Mts.

Darton, N. H. (b)
 Gadaw
 Holder

***Lumholtz (b)**

Olsson-Seffer, H.
 Oswald
 Patterson, J. N.
 Singer
See also California,
 Southern; Mexico

Sierra Nevada

Adams, J. C.
 King, C.
 Kirby, C.
 Oberholser
 Vivian
See also California

Sinaloa

Corey, H. (d)

Smith Sound

Byrd (e)
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 MacMillan, D. B. (b e)

Markham (d)

Mecking
 Peary (c)
 Streeter
See also The Arctic;
 Greenland

Smoky Mts.

Chater, M. (h)

Snake River

Burg, A. (a)
 Dunraven (c)
 Inman (b)
 Irving (b)
 Sabin (c)

Sonora, Prov., Desert

Birkinbine
 Corey, H. (d)
 Cremony
 Hough (b)
 MacDougal (a b)
 Mowry
 Singer

***Wallace, D. (c)**

See also Mexico

South Carolina

See Carolina

Spokane River

Borah

Stewart River

Selous, F. C. (h)
See also The Yukon

Stikine River

Burbridge, B.
 Pike, W. (a)
 Schwatka (c)

***Sheldon (b)**

Tache

See also British Columbia;
 Canada; Cassier

Stuart, Lake, River

Harmon
 Mair
 Pike, W. (a)
 Sheldon (b)

See also Alaska; Stewart
 R

Sub-Arctic

Tyrrell
See also Alaska; Arctic;
 Canada

Superior, Lake

East, B.
 Nichols, R. A.
 Shiras (b d)
 Smith, G.

Susitna River

Stuck (c)
See also Alaska

Tabasco

Collins, G. N.

Tacoma Mt.

See Mt. Rainier

Tahoe, Lake

Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Whitaker, H.
See also Sierra Nevada;
 California

- Tanana River**
Burg, A. (b)
Capps, S. R.
Schwatka (c)
Stuck (a b c)
See also Alaska; Yukon
- Taughannock River Falls**
Showalter (b)
See also New York
- Tehuacan Desert**
MacDougal
See also Mexico
- Tehuantepec Isthmus, State, River**
Corey, H. (a f)
Olsson-Seffer, H.
- Teklaneka River**
Capps, S. R.
See also Alaska
- Ten Thousand Smokes, Valley**
Griggs (a b c)
- Tennessee**
Audubon (c)
Hall, B. (c)
Hough (b)
Mitchell, G. E. (c)
Nelson, W. A.
Palmer, J.
Rafinesque
Roy, L. C. (a)
Schultz
Smith, J. R.
Torrey (d)
- Teton Basin**
Inman (b)
Vachell
Wallace, H. F. (a)
See also Wyoming
- Texas**
Audubon (c)
Carson
Cassin
Cordier
Darton, N. H. (a)
**Dodge (c)
**Flack (a b c d)
Hough (b)
Kendall
Kerby (c)
MacDougal
Mitchell, G. E. (d)
Sage
Simpich (h)
Smith, G. O.
Torrey (e)
Tschiffely
*Webber, C. W. (d)
- Thousand Islands**
Mayer, A. M.
Showalter
See also St. Lawrence
- Three Sisters, Mt.**
Williams, I. A.
- Thunderhead Mt.**
Roy, L. C. (a)
- Toklat River**
Capps, S. R.
- Toluca**
Melgareio
See also Mexico
- Torngats, Mts.**
Abbe
Forbes, A.
Odell
See also Labrador
- Trinidad River**
Shiras (h)
- Turnagain Arm**
Stuck (c)
See also Alaska
- Tweedsmuir Park**
Tweedsmuir
See also British Columbia
- Two Ocean Pass**
Jordan, D. S. (a)
- Tyndall, Mt.**
King, C.
See also Sierra Nevada
- Unalaska**
Melville
See also Alaska
- Ungava Bay**
Forbes, A.
Hubbard, L.
Miller, O. M. (b)
Wallace, D. (b)
See also Labrador
- Utah, State & Desert**
Allen, J. A. (d)
Bernheimer
Brown, B. (b)
Burton, R. F. (d)
Clatworthy
Cummings
*Dunraven (b c)
*Fountain (a)
Hayden, F. V.
Huntington (a)
*Hyurst (a)
Judd, M. M. (d)
Kolb, E.
Mitchell, G. E. (b c e)
Murphy, J. M. (a)
Oberholser
Schmeckebier
Vivian, A. P.
Wetmore (a)
Woodburn, L. A.
- Vancouver**
See British Columbia
- Vancouver Mt.**
Washburn, B. (b)
- Vermont**
Corey, H. (c)
See also Champlain, Lake
- Victoria-Land**
Collinson
Mirsky
See also The Arctic
- Virginia**
Audubon (c)
Burnaby
- Hall, B. (c)
Palmer, J.
Showalter (d)
Thomas, W. S. (a)
Torrey (g)
- Washington, Mt.**
Mather (a)
Torrey
See also White Mts.
- Washington State**
*Adams, J. C.
Ariza
Barnes, A. H.
Borah
*Dunraven (b)
Montgomery
Murphy, J. M. (a b)
Roberts, M.
Schultz (b)
Smith, H. M. (e)
Victor
Webster
Wright (a b)
- Wellington Channel**
McCormick
Mecking
Mirsky
- West Indies**
*Cory (b c)
Cron
Elliott (d f)
*Franck (c)
Pattillo
Stuart, V.
*Trevies
See also Bahamas; Cuba;
Hispaniola; Jamaica;
Porto Rico; Santo Domingo
- West Virginia**
Boone
Smith, J. R.
See also Virginia
- White Mts.**
Mather (a)
Moses, G. H. (a)
Torrey
See also New Hampshire
- White River**
Riggs, T.
- White Sand National Monument**
Emerson
See also New Mexico
- Whiteface Mt.**
Showalter (b)
- Whitney, Mt.**
Abbot (b)
King, C.
Holder (e)
Jordan, D. S. (a)
King, C.
Mendenhall
Simpich (k)
Whitaker
See also Sierra Nevada

- Whymper, R.**
Schwatka (c)
- Willamette River and Falls**
Burg, A. (a)
Thornton
Victor
See also Columbia River
- Willoughby River**
Corey, H. (c)
- Wilson, Mt.**
Patterson, J. N.
- Wind, River and Mts.**
Inman (b)
Sabin (c)
Thornton
See also Rocky Mts.
- Winnepesaukee River**
Moses, G. H. (a)
- Winnipeg, Lake & River**
Butler, W. F. (a b)
Dunraven (a)
Seton
See also Canada
- Winooski River**
Corey, H. (c)
- Wisconsin**
Graves, H. S.
March (b)
Nichols, R. A.
Robinson, B. C.
Shiras (d)
Smith, G.
Smith, J. R.
- Wyoming**
Allen, J. A. (d)
**Baillie-Grohman (c)
Brown, B. (a b)
Cordier
**Dunraven (a b)
French
Grosvenor, G. (c)
Huntington (a)
Kolb, E.
- Lane, F. K. (a)
*Mills (d)
Mitchell, G. E. (b c e)
Murphy, J. M. (a b)
Osborn (b)
*Pickett
Seton-Karr (b)
Singer
Vachell
Vivian, A. P.
*Wallace, D. (d)
Wright p. 76 (a)
See also Jackson Hole;
Teton Basin
- Yakutat Bay**
Washburn, B. (b)
- Yellowstone River, Falls**
Audubon (c)
Boone
**Dunraven (b c)
Evarts
Freeman, L. R. (b)
Hayden, F. V.
*Kephart
Kingsley
**Lewis & Clark
*Mills (c d)
Noyes, T. W.
*Pickett
Rainsford (a)
Rogers, A.
Sabin (c)
Seamans
Shiras (b)
Skinner
Wallace, H. F. (a)
Wright (b)
See also Rocky Mts.
- Yosemite Valley and Falls**
Adams, J. C.
Atwood, W. W.
Fountain (a)
Hall, C.
- King, C.
Noyes, T. W.
Seamans
Simpich (c)
Vivian
Whitaker, H.
Wright (b)
See also California
- Yucatan**
Huntington, E.
Morley, S. G.
Olsson-Seffer, P.
Willard
Wissler (b)
- Yukon Territory and River**
Burg, A. (b d)
Dall (b c)
***De Windt (b)
Elliott, H. W.
*Inman
Keele
Lambert, H. F.
McGuire
Nelson (b)
Ogilvie
*Osgood (a c)
Petitot
**Pike, W. (a)
Riggs, T.
***Selous, F. C. (11)
***Sheldon (b)
Simpich (d)
**Stefansson (a)
Stewart, E.
**Stuck (a b c)
Turner
Washburn, B. (b)
Wilkins (d)
See also Alaska; Canada;
Lewes River
- Yzabal, Lake**
Tisdell
See also Guatemala
- Zempoaltepec Mt.**
Corey, H. (a)

Section 2. Division 4. SOUTH AMERICA

Geographical information is wanting as to considerable sections of terra incognita in Western Brazil, between the Purús, Juruá and Yavari Rivers and in the Parima mountains near the boundary between Brazil and Venezuela, where the "much dreaded" Guaharibo Savages hold forth.

- Aconcagua, Mt., River,**
Province
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 *Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 **Conway (f)
 Keane (c)
See also Andes;
 Argentina; Chile;
 Cordillera
- Acre, Prov.**
 Church
 *Enock
 *Grubb
 Woodroffe
See also Bolivia; Brazil
- Amazon River**
 Adalbert
 ***Agassiz, L.
 *Bates
 Bigg-Withers
 Bobadilla
 Brown, C. B.
 Burton, R. F. (m)
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (e)
 Chaffanjon
 *Chandless
 Chapin, E. A.
 Chapman, F. M. (h)
 Church
 Cott
 Crampton, H. E.
 *Dalton
 Davidson
 ***Dickey
 Durand
 ***Dyott
 ***Enock
 Ewbank
 Fisher, A. H.
 ***Fleming
 Fletcher
 Fountain (b d)
 *Grubb
 Heilprin (e)
 Holland
 Holt, E. G. (a b)
 **Johansen
 Keller
 Killip
 Kingston
 Koch-Grunberg
 Lange
 McDermott
 *McGovern
 Maw
 Musters
 Orton
 Overbeck
 Prodgers
 Rice
 **Roosevelt, T. (i)
- **Saint-Cricq**
 Schurz
 Serafim
 Simpich (f)
 Smith, H. H.
 Spruce
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
 Stuart, V.
 Tate, G. H. H.
 Thomson, W.
 Tomlinson
 Urbano
 **Wallace, A. R. (d)
 **Wells, J. W.
 **Whymper, E.
 Williams
 Woodroffe
 ***Zahm (b c d e)
See also Bolivia; Brazil;
 Chile; Colombia;
 Ecuador; Guiana, Brit.;
 Rio Negro River;
 Solimoes; Venezuela
- Amazonas Territory**
 *Dalton
 Fountain (d)
 *Grubb
See also Amazon; Brazil;
 Peru
- Amazonia**
 Grubb (a)
 Schurz
See also Amazon
- Andagua Valley**
 Shippee (a)
- Andes Mts.**
 Burg, A. (c)
 Calderon, Y.
 ***Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Chapman, F. M. (g h)
 Church
 *Conway (e)
 ***Darwin
 **Dell
 Desmond
 Dyott, G. M. (c)
 ***Enock
 Falkner
 Fisher, C.
 Fountain (b d)
 Gill, Mrs
 *Grubb
 Holt
 Holton
 Keane (c)
 Killip
 Kingston
 Larden
 Lee, J.
 Lydekker (a)
 Maw
- Means, P. A.**
 Nesbitt
 Orton
 Overbeck
 Prichard (d)
 Prodgers
 Radin (a)
 **Saint-Cricq
 Schumann
 Shippee (b)
 Skottsberg
 *Spruce
 *Squier (c)
 Stead (b)
 Tschudi
 **Whymper, E.
 Williams
 ***Zahm (a b c d e)
See also Argentina; Chile;
 Columbia; Cordillera;
 Ecuador; Patagonia;
 Peru
- Antarctic**
 MacCormick
 Murdoch (a)
See also Polar Regions
- Anzu R.**
 Dyott (a)
See also The Amazon;
 Brazil
- Apure River & State**
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 Johansen
See also Orinoco;
 Venezuela
- Apurimac River**
 Bingham, H. (c)
- Aracasa R.**
 Koch-Grunberg
 Schomburgk
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
See also Brazil; Guiana;
 Orinoco
- Aragua or Araguaya River**
 Church
 Dyott (b)
 *Fleming
 Fountain (d)
 *Grubb
See also Unare R.
- Arauca R. & Province**
 Grubb
 Robertson
 Stevenson
See also Andes; Orinoco;
 Venezuela
- Argentina**
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Bishop, N. H.
 Burg, A. (c)

Argentina—Continued

- *Burton, R. F. (g)
 - ***Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 - ***Duguid
 - *Enock
 - *Grubb
 - Holland
 - *Hudson (a b)
 - Keane (c)
 - Larden
 - Lydekker (a)
 - Macnie
 - *Musters
 - Noyes, T. W.
 - Page
 - Sanders, A. H.
 - Seeber
 - Simpich (g)
 - *Townsend, C. W. (c)
 - Tschiffely
 - Wetmore (b c)
 - *Whitney, C. (c)
 - **Zahm (c)
 - See also* Patagonia
- Aripuana R.**
Grubb (b)
See also The Amazon
- Ataapo R.**
Grubb (b)
See also The Amazon
- Auari R.**
Rice, A. H.
See also The Amazon;
Orinoco

Ballestas

Coker

Beni River

- Church
- Grubb
- Woodroffe
- See also* Bolivia

Boca Grande

- Grubb (b)
- See also* The Amazon

Bolivia

- Bingham, H. (d)
- Calderon, Y.
- ***Carpenter, F. G. (d)
- Church
- *Conway (e)
- *Dell (N B)
- ***Duguid
- *Enock
- Fountain (b d)
- *Grubb
- Holland
- Keane (c)
- Mann, W. M. (b)
- Markham (c)
- Overbeck
- Proders
- ***Saint-Cricq
- Schurz
- Seeber
- *Townsend, C. W. (d)
- Woodroffe

- Zahm (b)
- See also* Amazon River;
Andes Mts.; Orinoco
River

Branco, Rio

- Crampton, H. E.
- Holt
- Koch-Grunberg
- Schurz
- Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Tate, G. H. H.
- See also* Brazil; Parima
Mts.; Rio Negro

Brazil

- Adalbert
- ***Agasiz
- *Bates
- *Bigg-Withers
- Bobadilla
- Brown, C. B. (a)
- *Burton, R. F. (m)
- ***Carpenter, F. G. (e)
- Chaffanjon
- *Chandless
- Chapin, E. A.
- Church
- Cott
- Crampton, H. E.
- *Dalton
- **Dell (S—W)
- Desmond
- ***Dickey
- ***Duguid (S—W)
- Durand
- Dyott (C B)
- ***Enock
- Fwhank
- Fisher, A. H.
- Fitzroy
- ***Fleming
- Fletcher, J.
- Fountain (b d)
- Gardner
- Glass
- *Grubb (S B)
- Guenther
- *Guillemard (b)
- Holland
- Holt, E. G. (a b)
- ***Johansen
- Keane (c)
- Keller
- Kidder
- Kingston
- Koch-Grunberg
- Lange
- Lydekker (a)
- McDermott (W.B.)
- *McGovern
- Markham
- Musters
- Naumburg
- Neuwied
- Noyes, T. W.
- Proders (S.W.B.)
- *Rice, Dr.
- **Roosevelt, T. (W.B.)
- ***Saint-Cricq
- Schurz
- Seeber

- Serafim
- Simpich (f)
- Smith, H. H. (I.B.)
- Spruce
- Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Tate, G. H. H.
- Thomson, W.
- Tomlinson
- *Townsend, C. W. (d)
- Urbano
- **Wallace, A. R. (d)
- Waterton
- **Wells, J. W. (E & N.B.)
- **Whymper, E.
- Williams
- Woodroffe
- **Zahm (b c d)
- See also* Amazon R.;
Paraguay; Uruguay

Cahuapanas R.

- Grubb (b)
- See also* Amazon; Andes

Cajamarca Dept.

- Grubb
- See also* Peru

Calua River

Woodroffe

Canabury River & Prov.

- Holt (a)
- See also* Amazon; Orinoco

Cañete Valley

Shippec (b)

Cape Horn

Burg, A. (c)

Caquetá R.

- Grubb
- See also* Amazon; Andes;
Colombia

Caracarahy River

Stevens, A. W. (d)

Caravaya Prov.

- Markham (b)
- See also* S. Peru

Caroné R.

- Zahm (d)
- See also* Amazon; Orinoco

Casanare R. & Prov.

- Grubb
- See also* Amazon; Andes;
Colombia

Cassiquire**Casiquiare****Casiquiare Canal or River**

- *Dickey
- Holt, E. G. (a b)
- **Johansen
- Koch-Grunberg
- Rice
- Schomburgk
- Smith, H. H.
- *Spruce
- See also* Amazon; Brazil;
Orinoco; Rio Negro;
Venezuela

- Cauca R. & Prov.**
Grubb
See also Andes;
Colombia; Magdalena R.
- Cayari River**
See Madeira River
- Chaco Prov.**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Church
Duguid
Holland
Pelleschi
Simpich (g)
Wetmore (b c)
See also Argentina
- Chaquimayo R.**
Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Chile**
Adams, H. C. (b)
*Bishop, N. H.
Bourne
Burg, A. (c)
***Carpenter, F. G. (c d)
Church
***Conway (f)
***Darwin
***Enock
Fitzroy
Fountain (b)
Hall, B. (b)
Holder
Holland
Keane (c)
Lydekker (a)
Markham (c)
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
Routledge
Schmitt, W. L.
Seeber
Spears
Stevenson
**Townsend, C. W. (c)
Tschiffely
Wetmore (b c)
**Whitney, C. (c)
**Whymper, E.
**Zahm
See also Andes and
Aconcagua Mts.
- Chiloe**
Adams, H. C. (b)
See also Peru
- Chimborazo Mt. & Prov.**
Fountain (b)
Whymper, E.
See also Andes; Ecuador
- Chinchas**
Coker
- Chola R.**
Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Colca River**
Shippee (a)
- Colombia**
***André
Bingham (a)
***Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Chapman, F. M. (a h)
Davison, L.
***Dickey, H. S.
Federmann
Fraser, E. R.
*Grubb
***Hingston (b)
Holt, E. G. (b)
Holton
Hyrst (a)
Keane (c)
Killip
Langley
Lindbergh
Lydekker (a)
Noyes, T. W.
*Pérez Triana
Popenoe, W.
Robertson
Schumann
Stevenson
*Townsend, C. W. (d)
Tschiffely
*Whitney, C. (c)
**Whymper, E. (b)
***Zahm (d)
See also Amazon; Andes;
Cordillera; Orinoco
- Cordillera Grande**
Calderon, Y.
Enock
Fountain (d)
See also Brazil; Andes
- Cordilleras**
See Andes
- Cotinga River**
Crampton, H. E.
- Cotopaxi or Cotocachi Mt.**
Fountain (b)
Whymper, E. (b)
See also Andes; Ecuador
- Cuyuni River**
Hingston (b)
- Darien, Gulf of**
Breder
Keane (c)
Lindbergh
See also Caribbean Sea;
Panama
- Demerara River**
Crampton, H. E.
- Ecuador ("Equator")**
Anthony, H. E. (c)
Beebe, W. (a c)
***Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Chapman, F. M. (g)
Church
***Dickey
Dyott (a b c)
***Enock
Fountain (d)
Gill, Mrs.
*Grubb
Keane (c)
Lee, J.
*Paez
Schurz
Simson
Spruce
Stevenson
*Townsend, C. W. (c)
Tschiffely
*Whymper, E. (b)
Williams
Zahm
See also Amazon; Andes
- El Beni**
Grubb
See also Amazon; Beni R.;
Brazil
- El Dorado**
Zahm (d)
See also Venezuela
- El Misti Volcano**
Shippee (b)
- Equator**
Fountain (b)
Lee, J.
See also S. America
- Essequibo River**
Crampton, H. E.
Heilprin (e)
Hingston (b)
Kennedy, L.
- Fresco River**
Fountain (b)
See also Amazon
- Funza R.**
Grubb
See also Colombia
- Goyaz Prov.**
Wells, J. W.
See also Brazil; Matto
Grosso Mts.
- Gran Chacu (Chaco)**
Church
Kingston
See also Chaco
- Guaharibo Rapids**
Dickey (b)
See also Orinoco;
Venezuela
- Guainia R.**
Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Guayas R. & Prov.**
Grubb
See also Ecuador
- Guiana or Guyana, British**
***Andre
Beebe, M.
Brown, C. B.
Bull
Codazzi
Crampton, H. E.
Fairchild (a)
*Grubb
Heilprin (e)
Hingston (a b)

- Guiana or Guyana, British—**
Continued
 Holland
 Kennedy, L.
 Kingston
 Kirke
 Lang, H.
 Noyes, T. W.
 *Paez
 Premium
 Raleigh
 *Schomburgk
 Singer
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
 Stuart, V.
 Tate, G. H. H.
 Thurn
 Waterton
 Wissler v. 12
 **Zahm (d)
- Guiana, Dutch**
 **Andre
 Codazzi
 Holland
 Raleigh
 Schomburgk
 **Zahm
- Guiana, French**
 **Andre
 Codazzi
 Holland
 Raleigh
 Schomburgk
 **Zahm
- Huallaga R.**
 Spruce
See also Amazon or
 Maranon; Andes; Peru
- Iguassu, Iguazo River and**
 Falls
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Noyes, T. W.
- Inirida R.**
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Isana R.**
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Iticoahy R.**
 Lange (a)
See also Amazon
- Japura R.**
 Church
 *Grubb
 Schurz
 Smith, H. H.
 Woodroffe
See also Amazon; Andes;
 Colombia; Ecuador
- Javary, Jabary or Xabary R.**
 Lange
 Schurz
 Smith, H. H.
- Woodroffe**
See also Brazil; Marañón
 R.; Peru
- Juruá R.**
 Brown, C. B.
 Chandless
 Church
 Grubb
 Smith, H. H.
 Woodroffe
See also Amazon; Brazil;
 Peru
- Jutahy R. & Mts. (Jutay)**
 Brown, C. B.
 Marcoy (St Cricq)
 Smith, H. H.
 Williams, L.
See also Amazon; Brazil;
 Coari R.
- Kaieeteur River and Falls**
 Crampton, H. E.
 Kennedy, L.
 Noyes, T. W.
- Kukenam, Mt.**
 Tate, G. H. H.
- La Plata or the Plate River**
 **Darwin
 Fitzroy
 Holland
 Hudson (a b c)
 Keane (c)
 Page
 Simpich (g)
See also Argentina;
 Uruguay
- Lauricocha Lake**
 Fountain (d)
See also Amazon or
 Maranon; Peru
- Llanos**
 Kingston (a)
See also Orinoco River;
 Venezuela
- Machu Picchu**
 Bingham, H. (c d)
- Madeira or Cayari River**
 *Bates
 Brown & Lidstone
 Church
 **Dyott (b)
 Fountain (b)
 *Grubb
 Keller
 Schurz
 Tomlinson
 Woodroffe
 Zahm (b)
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Magallanes**
 Adams, H. C. (b)
See also Chile
- Magdalena River**
 Chapman, F. M. (h)
 Grubb
- Hildebrand, J. R. (b)**
 Keane (c)
 Popenoe, W.
 Zahm (a e)
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Magellan Straits**
 Barclay
 Bourne
 Burg, A. (c)
 Falkner
 Fitzroy
 *Guillemard (b)
 *Magellan
 Musters
 Spears
 *Townsend, C. W. (c)
See also Chile; Patagonia;
 Tierra del Fuego
- Majes River**
 Shippee (a)
- Mamori R.**
 Grubb
See also Bolivia; Madeira
- Mantaro R.**
 Enock
See also Apurimac R;
 Peru
- Maracaibo Lake & River**
 Grubb
 Keane (c)
See also Venezuela
- Marañón River and Cañon**
 **Enock
 Fountain (d)
 Gill, Mrs.
 *Grubb
 Keane (c)
 Maw
 *Saint-Cricq
 Shippee (b)
 Zahm (b)
See also Amazon
- Matto Grosso**
 Church
 *Duguid
 *Dyott
 *Fleming
 Fountain (b d)
 Grubb
 Keane (c)
 Naumburg
 Schurz
See also Brazil
- Maturaca R.**
 Holt (a)
See also The Amazon
- Mazaruni River**
 Hingston (b)
- Meta**
 Johansen
 Pérez Triana
 Zahm (a)
See also Colombia;
 Orinoco
- Minas Geraes**
 Fletcher
 Wells, J. W.
See also Brazil

Montana

Zahm (a b)
See also Andes

Montezuma Mt.

Abbot (b)

Mucajahy R.

Rice, A. H.
See also Amazon; Orinoco

Mutum River

Woodroffe

Napo River

Dyott (c)

Negro, Rio, Rivers, Provinces

See Rio Negro

New Granada

Church

Fountain (b d)

Paez

*Zahm (a d)

See also Colombia

Orinoco River

***Andre

Church

Crampton, H. E.

Critchell, L. S.

***Dickey

Federmann

Fountain (b)

Gerstacher

*Grubb

Heilprin (e)

Holt, E. G. (a b)

Hyrst (a)

**Johansen

Keane (c)

*Koch-Grunberg

Nesbitt

*Pérez Triana

*Rice, A. H.

*Robertson

*Schomburgk

Spruce

Stevens, A. W. (d)

Stuart

*Whitney, C.

**Zahm (a c d e)

See also Colombia;
 Venezuela

Pacimoni

Spruce

See also The Amazon

Padano, Rio

Schomburgk

See also Brit. Guiana

Pakaraima Mts.

Crampton, H. E.

Pampa, La

Hudson (b)

Hyrst (a)

Keane (c)

Kingston

*Paez

Prichard (b d)

*Saint-Cricq

See also Argentina;
 Patagonia; Rio Colorado

Pará Prov. or Grao Pará

Fletcher, J. C.

Fountain (d)

Lange

Saint-Cricq

See also Brazil

Pará River

Bates

Fountain

Smith, H. H.

See also Amazon River;
 Marajo Is.

Paraguay, State, River

Adams, H. C. (b)

Azara

*Burton, R. F. (g)

***Carpenter, F. G. (e)

Church

**Duguid

**Dyott

Fountain (b)

*Grubb

Keane (c)

Kingston

Lydekker (a)

Page

Prodders (U P.)

*Roosevelt, T. (i)

Seeber

Stead

*Townsend, C. W. (c)

*Wetmore (b c)

*Zahm (c)

See also Bolivia; Brazil

Paraná River

Adams, H. C. (b)

*Carpenter, F. G. (c e)

Fleming

Fletcher

Keller

Kingston

*Wells, J. W.

See also Argentina;
 Brazil; Matto Grosso;
 Paraguay

Paranapura

Zahm (b)

See also Amazon; Parana

Paranatinga

Dyott (b)

See also Brazil; Parana

Paria, Gulf of

Critchell

Parima Sierra

Dalton

**Dickey

*Grubb (b)

Holt, E. G. (b)

Johansen

*Rice, A. H.

Stevens, A. W. (d)

See also Brazil; Orinoco;
 Venezuela

Pastaza R.

Schurz

Spruce

See also Amazon; Andes;
 Ecuador

Patagonia

Barclay

Bourne

Burg, A. (c)

**Carpenter, F. G. (c)

Church

**Darwin

*Enock

Fitzroy

Franck (b)

*Guillelmard (b)

Hudson (a c)

*Magellan

Musters

Pelleschi

Prichard (b d)

Simpich (g)

Skottsborg

Spears

*Townsend, C. W. (c)

See also Andes Mts.;
 Argentina

Peru

Bingham (b c d e)

*Burton, R. F. (g)

**Carpenter, F. G. (d)

Church

Coker

**Darwin

*Dell

Desmond

***Dickey

*Enock

Evermann

Fisher, C.

Fountain (b d)

*Grubb

Hall, B. (b)

Hrdlicka (a)

Huntington, E.

Keane (c)

Killip

Kroeber

McDermott (E.P.)

*McGovern

Markham

Maw

Means, P. A.

Murphy, R. C. (a b f)

*Saint-Cricq

Shippee (a)

Spruce

*Squier (c)

Stevenson

*Townsend, C. W. (c)

Tschiffely

Tschudi

*Whymper, E. (b)

Williams

Wissler v.12

Woodroffe

**Zahm (b d)

See also Amazon; Andes;
 Cordillera; Lake
 Titicaca

Pilcomayo River

Adams, H. C. (c)

- Pirai R.**
Grubb (b)
See also The Amazon
- Pisco Valley**
Shippee (b)
- Plata (River), Rio de la**
See La Plata
- Pomayacu R.**
Grubb (b)
See also The Amazon
- Pomeroon River**
Hingston (b)
- Potaro River**
Crampton, H. E.
- Puruni R.**
Brown, C. B. ch.1, 2, 3
- Purús River**
Brown, C. B.
Chandless
Church
**Dickey
Fountain (b d)
*Grubb
Markham
Serafim
Smith, H. H.
Urbano
See also Amazon; Bolivia;
Brazil; Peru
- Putumayo R.**
Simson
- Rio Grande**
Fletcher
Keane (c)
Whympcr, E. (b)
See also Bolivia; Brazil
- Rio Negro**
Bourne
**Dickey
*Grubb
Holt, E. G. (a b)
Hudson (a)
**Johansen
Keane (c)
Koch-Grunberg
Musters
*Rice, A. H.
*Schomburgk
Schurz
Seeber
*Spruce
Stevens, A. W. (d)
Wetmore (b)
Woodroffe
Zahm (b)
See also Amazon; Argentina; Brazil; Colombia; Uruguay; Venezuela
- Roof of the New World**
Grubb
Zahm (b)
- Roosevelt River, River of Doubt**
Dyott
Roosevelt, T. (i)
- Roraima Mts.**
Crampton, H. E.
Tate, G. H. H.
- Salcantay Mt.**
Bingham, H. (c)
- San Juan River**
Davison, L.
- Sangay, Mt.**
Dyott (c)
- Santa Barbara Mts.**
Dell
See also Andes; Peru
- Santa Maria Valley**
Long, E. J.
- Santiago River**
Grubb
Schurz
See also Amazon; Ecuador
- São Francisco, Rio**
Burton, R. F. (m)
Gardner
Wells, J. W.
See also Brazil; Minas Geraes
- São Paulo**
Dyott
Fletcher
Guenther
Wells, J. W.
See also Brazil
- Seven Lakes**
Fountain (b)
See also Brazil
- Sierra Madre**
Long, E. J.
- Solimões R.**
Grubb
Lange
Saint Cricq
See also Amazon
- Sumaen, Mt.**
Dyott (c)
- Surumu River**
Tate, G. H. H.
- Tacutu River**
Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Tanguary River**
Roosevelt, T. (i)
See also Brazil
- Tapajos River**
Fountain (d)
Smith, H. H.
Woodroffe
See also Amazon; Matto Grosso
- Tequendama Falls**
Noyes, T. W.
- Theotonio Falls**
Keller
See also Amazon; Madeira
- Titicaca Lake**
Bingham, H. (c e)
**Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Church
- *Conway (e)
Dell
*Enock
Evermann
*Grubb
Keane (c)
Markham (c)
Means, P. A.
Overbeck
Prodgers
Squier (c)
*Townsend, C. W. (c)
Zahm (b)
See also Bolivia; Peru
- Tocantins River**
Church
Fleming
Fountain (d)
*Grubb
Smith, H. H.
Wells, J. W.
See also Brazil; Maranhao A.; Para
- Trombetas or Oriximina River**
Fountain (b)
Schomburgk
Schurz
Smith, H. H.
Spruce
See also Amazon; Brazil, B. Guiana
- Tungurahua, Volcano, Riv. and Prov.**
Gill, Mrs.
See also Ecuador
- Uaupés River**
Grubb
Spruce
See also Brazil or Apurimac; Colombia, Rio Negro
- Ubinas, Mt.**
Shippee (b)
- Ucayali or Apurimac River**
Church
Enock
Fountain (d)
Grubb
Saint-Cricq
Schurz
Williams
Woodroffe
See also Andes; Peru
- Uraricoera**
Schomburgk
Stevens, A. W. (d)
See also Guiana; Orinoco
- Urubamba River**
Bingham, H. (c)
Grubb
Shippee (b)
See also Amazon; Peru
- Uruguay, State, River**
**Carpenter, F. G. (e)
Church
**Duguid

Keane (e)
 Lydekker (a)
 Seeber
 Wetmore (b c)
 *Zahm (c)
See also LaPlata River

Venezuela

**Andre
 Beebe, M.
 *Bingham (a)
 Codazza
 Critchell, L. S.
 Dalton
 *Enock
 Federmann
 Gerstacher
 *Grubb
 Hingston
 Holland
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 Keane (c)
 *Koch-Grunberg
 Langley
 Lindbergh

Lydekker (a)
 Nesbitt
 *Pacz
 *Pérez Triana
 Raleigh
 *Rice, A. H.
 Robertson
 Stuart
 Tate, G. H. H.
 Treves (e)
 Zahm
See also Orinoco; Rio
 Negro

Ventuari R.
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
 Veronica, Mt.
 Shippee (b)

Xingú River
 Adalbert
 ***Dyott
 ***Fleming
 Fountain (b d)

*Grubb
 Holt
 Keane (c)
 Schurz
 Smith, H. H.
See also Amazon; Brazil;
 Matto Grosso

Yacuma R.
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon

Yaguarcocha Lake
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon

Yanayacu R.
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon

Yavary R.
 Church
 Saint-Cricq
See also Jabary or Javary
 R.

Yucay R.
 Squier (c)
See also Andes; Peru

Section 2. Division 5. EUROPE

Adriatic

Chater, M. (d)
Koch, F. J. (a b)
McKenzie, K.
Rohe, A.

Albania, Shqiperia

Chater, M. (e)
Coffin
Mackenzie, G. M.
McKenzie, K.
Scriven

Alps Mts.

****Baillie-Grohman (f h)**
Chater, M. (b)
Conway (b)
Crown Prince of Germany
Grosvenor, M. B.
Highton
Hyde, W. W.
Iddings
McKenzie, K.
Minnigerode
Mittelholzer
Moore, W. R. (h)
Piccard
Tafur
****Whymper, E.**
See also Austria, Ger-
many; Italy; Switzer-
land

Andalusia

Chapman, A. (d)
March
See also Spain

Andorra

Fernsworth (a b)
Moore, W. R. (f)

Ardennes

Chandler, D. (a)
See also Belgium

Asturias

Chapman & Buck
McBride, H. A. (b)
See also Spain

Attica Plains

Weddell

Austria, Österreich

***Aflalo (a)**
Albrecht
Chater, M. (d i)
Grosvenor, M. B.
Holding, F. P.
Iddings
Jacobi
Koch, F. J. (a b)
Leveson (b)
McKenzie, K.
Moore, W. R. (h)
Patric, J. (b)
Tafur
Townley-Fullam
Williams, M. O. (k)
See also Alps; Tyrol

Azov, Azof Sea

Graham (a)
See also Black Sea;
Caucasus; Crimea;
Russia

Baden-Baden

Geiser

Balaton Lake

Jacobi

Balkans

***Aflalo (a)**
***DeWindt**
Gore, J. H. (b)
Mackenzie, G. M.
Noyes
Williams, M. O. (l)
See also Alps; Black Sea;
Bulgaria; Montenegro;
Servia

Baltic Sea

Chandler, D. (b)
Ellis, W. T.
Olson (b)
Villiers (a)

Banat

Chater, M. (b)

Basque Prov.

McBride, H. A. (b)

Bavaria, Bayern

Minnigerode
Schmid
See also Danube River;
Germany

Belgium, Belgique

Aflalo (a)
Bonaparte (Canino)
Chandler, D. (a)
Piccard
Smith, H. M. (c)
Tafur
Williams, M. O. (n)
Winans

Bessarabia

Winter, N. O.

Biscay Bay

Crawford, D.
Smith, H. M. (d h)

Black Forest (Schwarzwald)

Chater, M. (i)
Cron (b)
Geiser
Marlowe
Untermeyer
Williams, M. O. (k)
See also Baden; Germany;
Rhine

Black Sea, Euxine

Bell, G. L.
Chater, M. (i)
Geiger
Graham
Holmes, H. A.

Kennan, G. (b)

Williams, M. O. (l)
See also Bulgaria;
Caucasus; Crimea;
Rumania; Russia;
Turkey

Blanc, Mt.

Hyde, W. W.
Mittelholzer

Bohemia

Patric (c)
Williams, M. O. (h)

Bosnia

Chater, M. (b)
Coffin
Mackenzie, G. M.
McKenzie, K.
Olson (b)

Bothnia Gulf, Botten Viken

Young, F. (d)
See also Åland Islands;
Baltic Sea; Finland;
Sweden

Bristol Channel

Wakeman, F.

British Isles

Aflalo (a)
Bonaparte (Canino)
See also England; Ireland;
Scotland

Brittany

Smith, H. M. (h)

Bucovina

Holmes, H. A.
Iddings

Bulgaria (Bulgariya)

Iddings
Mackenzie, G. M.
Minshall
Moore, F.
Noyes
Williams, M. O. (l)
See also Balkans

Camargue

Vialles

Carinthia

Moore, W. R. (h)

Carpathian Mts.

Giles, D.
Gore, J. H. (b)
Holmes, H. A.
Iddings
Marriner, J. T.
Patric (c)
Townley-Fullam

Caspian Sea

Contarini
Dunmore, E.
Ellis, W. T.
***Fraser, J. B. (a)**
Graham (a)
Kennan, G. (b)

- Norden (f)
****Phillips-Woolley (c)**
 Towns
***Vamberg**
 Yule
See also Caucasus; Persia; Russia; Turkestan
- Caucasus**
****Abercromby**
 Contarini
***Demidoff (a)**
 Fairchild (d)
 Freshfield (b)
 Graham (a)
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Leveson (d)
 Littledale (a)
 Norman
 Ossendowski (b)
 Percy, E.
****Phillips-Woolley (a b d)**
 Porter, J. H.
 Van der Byl
See also Caspian Sea; Georgia; Russia; Transcaucasia
- Cenis, Mt.**
 Whymper, E.
See also Alps
- Chamonix**
 Hyde, W. W.
- Circeo, Mt.**
 Caetani
See also Italy
- Como, Lake**
 Mayer, A. E.
- Constance, Lake**
 Williams, M. O. (k)
- Corinth, Gulf**
 Williams, M. O. (b)
- Cornwall**
 Corey, H. (e)
- Crimea, Krim**
 Ossendowski (b)
 Phillips-Woolley (c)
See also Black Sea; Russia
- Croatia**
 Chater, M. (b)
 Iddings
 Koch, F. J. (a b)
 McKenzie, K.
- Czechoslovakia (Ceskoslovenska)**
 Chater, M. (i)
 Giles, D.
 Minshall
 Patric, J. (b c)
 Williams, M. O. (h)
- Dachstein Glaciers**
 Holding, F. P.
- Daghestan**
See Asia
- Dalmatia**
 Chater, M. (b d e i)
 Coffin
- Koch, F. J. (b)
 McKenzie, K.
- Danube, Dundra, River**
***Bonar**
 Chater, M. (b)
 Giles, D.
 Gore, J. H. (b)
 Iddings
 Jacobi
 McKenzie, K.
 Marlowe
 Minshall
 Moore, F.
 Moore, W. R. (h)
 Stead
 Townley-Fullam
 Williams, M. O. (h l)
See also Austria; Black Forest, Black Sea; Germany; Servia
- Danzig**
 Chandler, D. (b)
- Delarne**
 Gore, L.
- Delecarlia**
 Gore, L.
- Denmark, Danmark**
****Aflalo (a)**
***Bonaparte**
 Chapman, A. (b)
***Chapman, O. M.**
 Dennis, A. P. (b)
 Egan, M. F. (a b)
 Franck
 Hansen
 Holmes, H. A.
 Iddings
 Nansen (d)
 Nillson
 Olson, A. L.
 Rothery
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Walmsley
See also North Sea
- Devon**
 Corey, H. (e)
- Dnieper River**
 Graham (a)
 Holmes, H. A.
See also Black Sea; Russia
- Dolomites**
 Iddings
- Dvina, Daugava, River**
 Chandler, D. (b)
- Ebro River**
 Clark, C. U.
- Elbe River**
 Williams, M. O. (h)
- England**
***Apperley**
 Baillie-Grohman (a)
***Burroughs (d)**
 Carey, E.
***Collins**
 Corey, H. (e)
- Davies
 Graves, R. A. (a)
 Hamilton
- **Mais**
 Millais (f)
 Parker
 Pitt
 Wakeman, F.
 Walmsley
 Watson, J.
- English Channel**
 Campbell, A. S.
 Carey, E.
 Hathaway, S.
 Smith, H. M. (h)
- Epirus**
 Moses, G. H. (b)
 Smith, H. M. (c)
- Estonia**
 Chandler, D. (b)
- Finland, Fen-land, Gulf (Suomi)**
 Ault
***Brown, J. C.**
 Chandler, D. (b)
***DuChailu (e)**
 Franck
 Norman
 Olson (b)
 Villiers (a)
 Wainemann
 Young, E.
See also Bothnia Gulf
- Flanders**
 Chandler, D. (a)
See also Belgium
- France**
***Aflalo (a)**
***Bonaparte**
 Bosson, Mrs. (b)
 Bunbury
 Fernsworth (a b)
 Kroeber
 Minshall
 Moore, W. R. (f)
 Roosevelt, T. (o)
 Smith, H. M. (c h)
 Vialles
 Williams, M. O. (n)
- Friesland**
 Gore, J. H. (a)
- Galicja**
 Iddings
 McBride, H. A. (a)
 Winter, N. O.
- Garda, Lake**
 Albrecht
See also Tyrol
- Georgia, Grusia**
 Kennan, G. (b)
See also Russia; Transcaucasia

Germany, Deutschland

- *Affalo (a)
- *Bonaparte
- Bonar
- Buxton, B. H.
- Chandler, D. (b)
- Contarini
- Geiser, K. F.
- Minshall
- Mitchell, G. E. (e)
- Smith, H. M. (c)
- *Tafur
- Untermeyer
- Williams, M. O. (k m)
- Winans

Giant's Causeway

- Byrne, D.
- Downing
- See also* Ireland

Greece, Hellas

- *Affalo (a)
- Davis p. 316-17
- Kroeber
- Loomis
- Moses, G. H. (b)
- Oulie
- Stephens, J. L. (b)
- Taylor, B. (b)
- Weddell
- Williams, M. O. (b)

Grimsel

- Whymper, E.
- See also* Alps

Grindewald

- Hyde, W. W.

Guadalquivir River

- Clark, C. U.

Hercegovinia, Herzegovinia

- Chater, M. (b)
- Coffin
- McKenzie, K.

Holland

- See* Netherlands

Hungary, Magyarorszag

- *Affalo (a)
- *Baillie-Grohman (b)
- Chater, M. (i)
- Iddings
- Jacobi
- Koch, F. J. (a b)
- McKenzie, K.
- Minshall
- Noyes
- Patric (b)
- Townley-Fullam
- See also* Tyrol

Iberian Peninsula

- Crawford, O.

Ireland, Erin, Eire

- Byrne, D.
- Gordon, G.
- Graves, R. A. (a)
- Millais (f)
- Smith, H. M. (c)

Irish Sea

- Mellor

Istria

- McKenzie, K.

Italy, Italia

- Affalo
- Albrecht
- Bonaparte
- Bosson, Mrs. (a)
- Caetani
- Chater, M. (d)
- Costa, G.
- Fairchild, D. (f)
- Kingman, J. A.
- Kroeber
- McKenzie, K.
- Mayer, A. E.
- Minnigerode
- Rohe
- Tafur
- Wilstach
- Wright, C. W.

Jugoslavia, Jugoslavija

- Chater, M. (bi)
- Minshall
- Patric, J. (b)

Jungfrau, Mt.

- Hyde, W. W.

Jutland, Jylland

- Egan, M. F. (a)
- Carpenter, A. (b)
- *Franck
- Nansen (c)
- See also* Denmark; North Sea

Killarney

- Byrne, D.
- See also* Ireland

Lapland, Sameanda

- *Bock (d e)
- Dennis, A. P. (b)
- DeVeer
- DuChaillu (e)
- **Franck
- Milford
- Olson, A. L.
- Rothery
- See also* Finland; Norway

Latvia, Latvija

- Chandler, D. (b)
- Williams, M. O. (m)

Lauterbrunnen

- Hyde, W. W.

Lecco, Lake

- Mayer, A. E.

Lepine Mts.

- Caetani
- See also* Italy

Liechtenstein

- Williams, M. O. (k)

Lithuania, Lietuva

- Chandler, D. (b)
- Contarini

Lofoten

- Egan, M. F. (b)

Lugano, Lake

- Mayer, A. E.

Lule River

- Olsen, A. L.
- See also* Sweden

Luxemburg

- Chandler, D. (a)
- Williams, M. O. (n)
- See also* Belgium

Macedonia

- Williams, M. O. (b)

Maggiore, Mare, Lake

- Barbaro
- Mayer, A. E.
- See also* Italy

Malvern Hills

- Wakeman, F.

Marne River

- Minshall

Matterhorn, Mont Cervin

- Hyde, W. W.
- Mittelholzer
- Whymper, E.
- See also* Alps

Mediterranean Sea

- Adams, H. C. (f)
- Baker, R. W.
- Costa, G.
- Lamb, H.
- Williams, M. O. (ij)

Memel-land

- Chandler, D. (b)

Messina Strait

- Wright, C. W.

Meuse River

- Douglas, D. (a)
- See also* Belgium

Moldau River

- Williams, M. O. (h)

Moldavia

- Gore, J. H. (b)

Montenegro, Crna Gora

- Chater, M. (b d)
- Coffin
- Mackenzie, G. M.

Montserrat Mt.

- Clark, C. U.

Moravia

- Patric (c)
- Williams, M. O. (h)

Munster

- Byrne, D.
- See also* Ireland

Naples, Bay

- Kingman, J. A.
- McKenzie, K.

Neckar River

- Geiser

- Nera River**
Wilstach
- Nervion River**
McBride, H. A. (b)
- Netherlands, Nederland**
Aflalo (a)
Fuertes (a)
Gore, J. H. (a)
Smith, H. M. (c)
- Neva River**
Ellis, W. T.
- Normandy**
Bosson, Mrs. (b)
- North Sea**
Gore, J. H. (a)
Hansen
Walmsley
- Norway, Norge**
Asbjornsen
Ault
- ***Barnard
Bock (d)
Bowden
- *Buckley, J. M.
Burton, R. G. (a)
Chapman, A. (b)
- *Cron (b)
Dennis, A. P. (b)
- *DuChailu (e)
Egan, M. F. (b)
Fonhus
- **Franck
Friis
Gordon, G
Hansen
Highton
Hutchinson, H. G. (b)
Kennedy, E. B.
Lamont (a)
- *Lloyd, L. (a b)
Milford
- *Nansen (e)
Newland
Nilsson
Olson, A. L.
Oxholm
Peel (d)
Pontoppidan
Posse-Brazdova
Prichard (d)
Rankin (c)
- *Rothery
Seton-Karr (b)
Smith, H. M. (c)
Sutton (e)
Wyndham
- Norwegian Sea**
Hansen
- Oder River**
Williams, M. O. (h)
- Parnassus, Mt.**
Weddell
- Peloponnesus**
Moses, G. H. (b)
Weddell
- Pindus Mts.**
Scriven
- Poland, Polska**
Chandler, D. (b)
Contarini
Stephens, J. L. (b)
- Pontine Marshes**
Caetani
- Portugal**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Aflalo (a)
*Bonaparte
Chapman, A. (a)
Crawford, O.
Guillemard (b)
Haeberle
Hildebrand, J. R. (c)
Hume, M.
McBride, H. A. (a)
March
- Pyrenees**
*Bunbury
Clark, C. U.
Fernsworth (a b)
Highton
Moore, W. R. (f)
Porter, J. H.
Sanders, A. H.
Weld
- Rhine, Rhein, Rhin**
Cron (b)
*Geiser
Gore, J. H. (a)
Marlowe
Minshall
Untermeyer
Williams, M. O. (k)
See also Black Forest;
Germany
- Rhone River**
Vialles
- Rigi, Mt.**
Mittelholzer
- Rumania, Romania**
Gore, A. H.
Iddings
Marriner, J. T.
Minshall
Moore, F.
Noyes
Patric, J. (b)
See also Balkans
- Russia, Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, Soyuz Sovetskikh Sotsialisticheskikh Respublik**
**Aflalo (a)
Arnold
*Bonaparte or Canino
Bland
Buckley, J. M.
Burnaby
Burton, R. G. (a)
Contarini
Curzon, G. N.
- Curzon, R.
Davison, L.
De Bruin
- ***Demidoff (a b c)
**De Windt
Ellis, W. T.
Graham (a b)
Greely
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Nabours
Norden (f)
Norman
Percy, E.
Polo, M.
Potocki
Ronaldshay (a)
*Rothery
Smith, H. M. (c)
Stephens, J. L. (b)
Sykes, E.
Winter, N. O.
Wood, J. B.
Young, E.
- Ruthenia**
Patric, J. (b c)
Williams, M. O. (h)
- Saint Gothard Pass**
Tafur
See also Alps;
Switzerland
- Salonica**
Chater, M. (b)
- Salzkammergut**
Holding, F. P.
Moore, W. R. (h)
- San Marino**
Rohe, A.
- Sarmatian Desert**
Contarini
See also Balkans;
Caspian Sea
- Scandinavia**
*Aflalo (a)
*Franck
*Lloyd, L. (a b)
Nilsson (a b)
Porter, J. H.
Pottinger (b)
Walmsley
See also Denmark;
Norway; Sweden
- Schreckhorn, Mt.**
Hyde, W. W.
- Scotland**
**Baillie-Grohman (a)
Burroughs (d)
Cameron, A. G.
Colquhoun
Crawford
Crealock
*Gordon, S. P.
Gordon-Cumming, R. (b)
Graves, R. A. (a)
Grimble
Knight, C. W. R.
McConnochie (a b)
*Millais (f)

Scotland—Continued

- **Newall, J. T. (d)**
 St. John, C.
 Seton-Karr (b)
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Speedy
See also Hebrides;
 Shetland

Serbia, Servia, Sribiya

- Chater, M. (b)
 Iddings
 Mackenzie, G. M.
 McKenzie, K.
 Noyes

Severn River

- Wakeman, F.

Shannon River

- Byrne, D.
See also Ireland

Sierra Morea

- Chapman and Buck
See also Spain

Silesia

- Patric (c)

Skane

- Posse-Brazdova

Slavonia

- Chater, M. (b)

Slavonica

- Iddings

Slovakia

- Patric, J. (b c)
 Williams, M. O. (h)

Slovenia

- Chater, M. (b)

Snowdon, Mt.

- Graves, R. A. (a)

Soignes Forest

- Chandler, D. (a)
See also Belgium

Spain, España

- *Affalo (a)**
 Azara
 Baker, R. W.
 Bonaparte
 Bunbury
 Chapman, A. (a d)
 Clark, C. U.
 Crawford, O.
 Fernsworth (a b)
 Latham
 McBride, H. A. (a b)
 March
 Meakin (a)
 Moore, W. R. (f)

Spitzbergen, Svalbard

- Brown, R. N. R.
 Byrd, R. E. (a)
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Conway (c d)
 Ellsworth (c e)
 Fleischman (b)
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Lamont (a c)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking

Melville

Miller, D. H.

Mirsky

Mittelholzer

****Nansen (a e h)**

****Nordenskiöld**

Payer

Peary (c)

***Phillipps-Woolley (e)**

Pinkerton

Stefansson

Stejneger

Stuck (c)

***Sutton (e)**

Taylor, B. (c)

Wilkins (d) ch 10

See also Islands

Staubbach

Hyde, W. W.

Styria

Grosvenor, M. B.

Sweden, Sverige

- *Bonaparte**
 Buckley, J. M.
 Chapman, A. (b)
***Cron (b)**
 Dennis, A. P. (b)
***DuChailu (e)**
 Egan, M. F. (b)
 Gore, L.
 Highton
 Lloyd, L. (a b)
 Newland
***Nilsson**
 Olson, A. L. (a b)
 Posse-Grazdova
 Rothery
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Villiers (a)
 Young, E

Switzerland, Helvetia

- Affalo (a)
 Baillie-Grohman (a)
 Bonaparte, Canino
 Hyde, W. W.
 Minnigerode
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 Piccard
 Tafur
 Williams, M. O (k)

Tagus River

- Clark, C. U.
 Crawford, O

Tana or Tana-Elf R.

- Barbaro
See also Russia

Tatra Mts.

Iddings

Terek River

Kennan, G. (b)

Thames River

- Wakeman, F.
 Walton, I.
 Watson, J.
See also England

Thessalonica

See Salonica

Thousand Island Lake

Young, E. (d)
See also Finland

Tiber River

Wilstach

Transcaucasia

Graham (a)
 Norden (f)

Transylvania

Holmes, H. A.
 Marriner, J. T.
 Patric, J. (b)

Turkey, Turkiye

- *Affalo (a)**
 Durbin
***Franck (g)**
 Mackenzie, G. M.
 McKenzie, K.
 Stephens, L. J. (b)
 Tafur
See also Asiatic Turkey;

Tuscany

Wilstach

Tyrol, Tirol

Albrecht
 Baillie-Grohman (a g)
 Bonar
 Hyde, W. W.
 Iddings
 Leveson (b)
 McKenzie, K.
 Moore, W. R. (h)
See also Austria; Switz-
 erland

Tyrrhenian Sea

Caetani
 Costa, G.

Ukraine

Winter, N. O.
 Wood, J. B. (b)

Ulster

Byrne, D.

Umbria

Wilstach

Union of Soviet

See Russia; Siberia

Ural Mts. and River

See Asia

Utrecht

Gore, J. H. (a)

Vanern, Lake

Posse-Brazdova
See also Sweden

Vattern Lake

Posse-Brazdova
See also Sweden

Vesuvius, Mt.

Hobbs, W. H.
 Jaggard (b)
 Tyrrell

Vltava River
 Patric (c)
Vosges Mts.
 Minshall
Wales
 Graves, R. A. (a)
 Mais
 Pitt
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Wakeman, F.
See also England

Wallachia
 Gore, J. H. (b)
 Holmes, H. A.
Wetterhorn
 Hyde, W. W.
Württemberg
 Buxton, B. H.
Yorkshire
 Walmsley

Yugoslavia
See Yugoslavia
Zealand
 Egan, M. F. (a)
 Gore, J. H. (a)
Zemgale
 Williams, M. O. (m)
Zuider Zee
 Gore, J. H. (a)

Section 2. Division 6. AUSTRALIA

(Islands usually classified as Australasian may be found under Island headings, division 7 of this section.)

Australasia

***Baden-Powell (a)

Barrett, C.

***Bickmore

*Bicknell

*Bock

Boyle

Bruce

Burbidge

Carpenter, F. G. (a)

Crandall

*Cumming, C. F. G.

*Dahl (b)

Donne (a b)

Evans, I. H. N.

**Forbes, H. O.

Forbes, J.

Gregory, H. E.

*Grimshaw

***Guillemard (a b)

*Harrison, B.

Hose, C.

Lee, Mrs.

*Lumholtz (a)

*Norden, H. (d)

Nordenskiöld

Puxley

Rawlings

St. John, S.

Saint Michael

*Semon

Shelford

Strachan

Taunton, H.

Van Dyke, J. C.

Wallace, A. R.

Wells, C. (a)

*Whitehead

*Wilkins, G. H.

Younghusband

See also

Admiralty Islands;

Aru; Australia; Borneo;

East Indian Archipelago;

Fiji Islands; Malay

Archipelago; Melanesia

("Black Islands");

New Caledonia; New

Guinea; New Hebrides;

New Zealand; Papua;

Philippine Islands;

Polynesia; Queen

Charlotte Islands;

Solomon Islands;

Tasmania; Timor Laut

Australia

Bailey, E. P.

Dahl (b)

*Denton

Ellsworth, L. (c)

*Galton (d)

Gregory, H. E.

Harrison, B.

Horne

Johnson, Martin

Kroeber

Lee

London

*Lumholtz

Miner, R. W. (a b)

Moore, W. R. (b c)

Nichols

Radin (b)

Saint Michael

Schlaikjer

Semon

Simpich (d)

Taunton

Taylor, G.

Ward, H.

Wells, C. (c)

*Wilkins (a b)

Young, E. R.

Australia, North

Gregory, H. E.

Australia, South

Gregory, H. E.

Australia, West

Ault

Gregory, H. E.

Charnley, River

Adams, M. P. G.

Coral Sea

Barrett, C.

Forest River

Adams, M. P. G.

Great Barrier Reef

Barrett, C.

Beebe, W. (g)

Miner, R. (b)

Jenolan Caves

Gregory, H. E.

Kosciusko, Mt.

Moore, W. R. (b)

Macmillan River

Wilkins

See also Australia

Murray Darling River

Gregory, H. E.

New South Wales

Ellison, N.

Gregory, H. E.

Lumholtz

See also Australia

Queensland

Baden-Powell (a)

Barrett, C.

Gregory, H. E.

Harrison, B.

Lumholtz

Puxley, W. L.

Sanders, A. H.

Wilkins

See also Australia

Victoria

Harrison, B.

Lumholtz

See also Australia

Section 2. Division 7. ISLANDS

Admiralty Islands

Holsworth (a b)

Muir

****Sheldon (b)**

Shiras (b)

Wissler v.34

See also Alaska

Åland Islands

Barnard

Olson (b)

See also Finland; Norway

Alderney

Carey, E.

Aleutian Islands, Peninsula

Agassiz, A. (b)

Ault

Bales

Bent (a e)

Borden, Mrs.

Dall (b)

Elliott, H. W.

Griggs (a b c)

Hersey

Hubbard, B. R.

Martin, G. C.

Munger, F. M.

Nordenskiöld

Schwatka (c)

Smith, H. M. (g)

Stuck (c)

Thompson

Turner

Wetmore (e)

Whymper, F.

See also Alaska; Bering

Sea

Ambon

Mann, W. M. (b)

Andros

Miner, R. W. (b c)

Simpich (b)

Anglesey

Graves, R. A. (a)

Anno Island

Keane (d)

See also Annobon; West

Coast Africa

Antilles, Greater, Lesser

Showalter (e)

Treves (a)

Waterton

See also West Indies

Aran Islands

Byrne, D.

Murphy, R. C. (c)

Villiers (a)

See also West Indies

Arctic Islands

See North America;

Polar Regions

Ascension

Pidgeon, H.

Austral or Tubuai

Chapin (c)

Murphy, R. C. (d)

Avery Islands

Graves, R. A. (b)

Azores

Adams, H. C.

Ault

Haeberle

Hildebrand, J. R. (c)

Bahama or Lucayos Islands

(British)

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Cory (a)

Fraser, E. R.

Heilprin (c)

Howard, H.

Miner, R. W. (b c)

Osborn (b)

Shiras (b i)

Simpich (b)

See also West Indies

Balabac

Worcester (d)

Balearics

Baker, R. W.

Harnden

Bali

Bickmore

Burden, W. I.

Knott, F. P.

Peters, H.

Powell (b)

Van Dyke, J. C.

Wells, C. (c)

Williams (o)

See also Java; Malay

Archipelago

Balimbing

Villiers (b)

Bananal Island, Santa Anna

Fleming

See also Araguay River;

Brazil

Banks

Birket-Smith

Grimshaw (b)

Hayes, J. G. (a)

Mecking

Wilkins (c)

Baram, River

Smith, H. W. (b)

See also Borneo

Barbados Islands (British)

Burton, R. G. (a)

Treves (a)

See also Lesser Antilles;

West Indies; Wind-

ward

Barro Colorado

Chapman, F. M. (j)

See also Canal Zone

Basilan

Worcester (d)

Bear Island

DeVeer

Mecking

Melville

Nordenskiöld

Wrangell

See also The Arctic;

Siberia

Beechey Point

Wilkins (d) p. 156, 167

Benito

Hanna, G. I.

Bennett Island

Brown, R. N. R.

Kolchat

Melville

See also The Arctic;

Siberia

Bermuda, Somers

Beebe, W. (a f)

Long (b)

Taft, W. H.

Bogoslof

Ault

Borden, Mrs.

Munger, F. M.

Bombon, Lake

Worcester (b)

Borneo, Pulo Kalamantin

****Baden-Powell**

Blanford (b)

Bock (b)

Boyle, F.

*Bruce, C.

*Burbridge

Carpenter, F. G. (a)

*Evans, I. H. N.

Gomes, E. H. (a b)

***Guillemand (a b)

Hildebrand, J. R. (b)

*Hornaday (a)

Hose, C.

Johnson, Martin (g)

Kellog

Laing (b)

*Mjoberg

Norden (a)

*Nordenskiöld

Powell (b)

*St. John, S.

Shelford

Smith, H. W. (b)

Van Dyke, J. C

Ward, H.

Wells, C. (a d)

*Whitehead

See also East Indian

Archipelago; Malay

Archipelago

Borneo, British North

Johnson, Martin (g)

Mjoberg

Smith, H. W. (b)

See also Borneo

- Borneo, Dutch**
Mjöberg
Smith, H. W. (b)
- Bouvet Islands**
Brown, R. N. R.
- Canary Islands**
Fairchild, D. (b)
Hildebrand, J. R. (c)
Magellan (b)
Meakin (a)
Milligan
Tambs
- Canton**
Gardner, I. C.
Mitchell, S. A.
- Cape Breton**
MacKenzie, C. D.
- Cape Verde**
Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
Park, M. (b)
Simmonds, G. F.
- Capri**
Kingman, J. A.
- Carolines**
Miner, R. W. (b)
Price, W.
Rhône, R. D.
Thomson, J. P.
Wood, J. B. (a)
- Catalina Island**
Grey, Z. (b)
See also Santa Catalina
- Cebu**
Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
Worcester (a)
- Cedros**
Hall, G. D.
- Celebes, Macassar**
Bickmore
**Bock (b)
Carpenter, F. G. (a)
Cutting (b)
**Guillemard
Mann, W. M. (b)
Powell (b)
Van Dyke, J. C.
Wallace, A. F. (a)
Wells, C. (c)
Williams (c)
See also Malay Archipelago
- Ceylon**
See Asia
- Channel Isles**
Hathaway, S.
See also English Channel
- Chiloe Island**
Tschudi
See also Chile
- Chincha**
Chapin, J. P. (d)
Murphy, R. C. (b f)
- Christian**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Christmas**
Pidgeon, H.
- Clark Island**
Curran
See also Hudson Bay
- Clavering Island**
Birket-Smith
Dahl (a)
See also Greenland
- Cocos Islands (British)**
Forbes, H. O.
Grey, Z. (c)
Heilprin (b)
Pidgeon, H.
Popenoe, P. B.
Tambs, G.
Zahm (d)
See also Bay of Bengal; Keeling Island
- Cook, Mt.**
Moore, W. R. (c)
Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Corfu**
Williams, M. O. (b)
- Corsica**
*Davies (a)
Dugmore (d)
Highton
Rankin, R.
Williams, M. O. (i)
Young, E.
See also Mediterranean Sea
- Crete Island**
Loomis
Moses, G. H. (b)
Oulie
Taylor, B. (b c)
Williams, M. O. (b)
See also Greece
- Cuba**
Fraser, E. R.
Lindbergh
Showalter (e)
Townsend, F. T.
See also West Indies
- Curaçao Island**
Tambs
Zahm
See also Venezuela; West Indies
- Cyprus Island**
**Baker, S. W. (e)
Bell, G. L.
Franck (g)
Lamb, H.
Tafur
Williams, M. O. (j)
See also Mediterranean Sea
- Darnley**
Miner, R. W. (b)
- Dawson**
Burg, A. (c)
- Desertas**
Adams, H. C. (b)
- Disko Island**
Koelz
MacMillan (e)
Melville
See also The Arctic
- Dominica**
Fairchild (a)
Gayer, J.
Johnston, H. H. (l)
Treves (a)
See also W. Indies
- Dry Tortugas**
Gifford, J.
La Gorce (c)
Langley, W. H. (a b)
- East Indies, Dutch**
Sanders, A. H.
- Easter or Rapanui**
Ault
Chapin, J. P. (e)
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Routledge
- Egmont, Mt.**
Moore, W. R. (c)
- Ellice**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Rhône, R. D.
- Enderbury**
Gardner, I. C.
- England**
See Europe
- Etna, Mt.**
Bosson, Mrs. A.
Chater, M. (a)
Mittelholzer
Tyrrell
See Sicily; Italy
- Fakarava**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Falcon**
Hoffmeister
Peters, H.
- Falkland Islands**
Brown, R. N. R.
Byrd (d)
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Darwin
**Guillemard (b)
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Irving (b)
Joerg (b)
Keane (c)
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Murphy, R. C. (d g)
Skottsberg
See also Magellan Straits
- Faroe Islands**
Birket-Smith
Franck (h)
Hansen
See also Denmark
- Fayal**
Hæberle

- Fernando Po**
 Burton, R. F. (efj)
 Du Chaillu (f) ch. 30
 Vandercook
See also W. Africa
- Fiji or Viti Islands**
 Cumming, C. F. G. (b)
 Grimshaw, B.
 Johnson, Martin
 London
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Peters, H.
 Pidgeon, H.
 Tambs
 Wells, C. (c)
 Wissler v. 33
- Flaxman Island**
 Peary (c)
 Stuck (c)
See also Alaska
- Flores Islands, Sea**
 Williams (o)
See also Celebes
- Florida Keys**
See N. America
- Fly Island**
 Brandes
See also Papua
- Formosa, Taiwan**
 Blanford (b)
 Curzon (b)
 Foght
 *Franck (c)
 **Guillemard
 Kirjassoff
 McGoran
See also China Sea;
 Japan
- Friendly, Tonga, Islands**
 Baden-Powell
 Hoffmeister
See also Australia;
 Polynesia
- Frisian Islands**
 Chapman, A. (b)
See also North Sea;
 Norway
- Funafuti**
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Funk Island**
 Gilliard
- Galapagos Is.**
 Agassiz, A. (a)
 *Beebe, W. (c)
 *Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 Chapin, J. P. (d)
 Cochran (h)
 Darwin
 Grey, Z. (c)
 Hagen, W.
 Herrick (a)
 Murphy, R. C. (fg)
 Schmitt (c)
 Slevin, J. R.
 Von Hagen (a b c d)
- Gelvink Bay**
 Barbour, T. (a)
See also New Guinea
- Gilbert**
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Peters, H.
 Rhone, R. D.
- Goree Island**
 Adanson
 Park, M. (b)
See also W. Africa
- Gozo**
 Griffiths, W. A.
- Greenland**
See Polar Regions
- Guadeloupe Island (Fr.)**
 Franck (c)
 Hanna, G. D.
 Howard, H.
 Wells, C. (c)
See also Lesser Antilles;
 West Indies
- Guaianeco Islands**
 Fitzroy
See also Chile
- Guale**
 Moore, W. R. (d)
- Guam**
 Ault
 Higgins
- Guanape**
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
- Guayaquil**
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
- Guernsey**
 Campbell, A. S.
 Carey, E.
- Hainan**
 Clark, L.
 Pope, C. (c)
See also China; Kwang-tung
- Haiti**
 Chester, C. M.
 Fairchild (a)
 Gayer, J.
 Howard, H.
 Johnston, H. H. (l)
 Lindbergh
- Hawaiian Islands**
 Ault
 Bishop (a)
 Castle, W. R.
 Farnham, J. T. (b)
 Fraser, E. R.
 Griggs (b)
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
 Johnson, Martin
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Tyrrell
 Wetmore (k)
 Young, W. E.
See also Sandwich Is.
- Hebrides Islands**
 Gordon, S. P.
- Hutchison, I. W. (b)**
 Peel (b)
See also Scotland
- Hekla, Mt.**
 Hanson, Earl
 Hutchison, I. W.
- Herm**
 Campbell, A. S.
- Herschel Is.**
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Stuck (c)
 Wilkins (c)
See also Alaska
- Hinchinbrook Is.**
 Stuck (c)
See also Alaska
- Hispaniola**
 Craige
 Franck (c)
 Prichard (a)
 Seabrook (b)
See also Haiti; West Indies
- Hog Island**
 Townsend (e)
See also Labrador
- Hokkaido**
 Griffiths, W. E.
- Humboldt Bay**
 Barbour, T. (b)
See also New Guinea
- Humboldt Current**
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
- Iceland, Island**
 Ault
 *Burton, R. F. (i)
 Carstensen
 Chapman, O. M.
 Dunraven (c)
 *Forbes
 *Franck
 Hanson, Earl
 Huntington, E. (a)
 Hutchison, I. W. (d)
 Markham (d)
 Mirsky
 Murphy, R. C. (c)
 Nansen (e)
 Peary (c)
 Streeter
 Tyrrell
- Inverness**
 MacKenzie, C. D.
- Ireland**
See Europe
- Isle of Pines**
 Grimshaw
- Isle of Wight**
 Hildebrand, J. R.
See also England
- Iviza**
 Baker, R. W.
 Harnden

- Jaluit**
Rhone, R. D.
- Jamaica Island (British)**
*Burton, R. G. (a)
*Frankk (c)
Fraser, E. R.
Gosse
Grosvenor, G. (b)
LaGorce (b)
Stuart, V.
Treves (a)
See also Greater Antilles;
West Indies
- Japan**
See Asia
- Jappen**
Nejame
- Java**
See Asia
- Jefferson Island**
Graves, R. A. (b)
- Jersey**
Carey, E.
- Jethou**
Campbell, A. S.
- Jobi**
Barbour, T. (a)
- Jolo**
Worcester (d)
- Juan Fernandez, Mas-a-Tierra**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Chapin, J. P. (d)
Keane (c)
Schmitt, W. L.
Skottsberg
Tschudi
**See also* Chile; Crusoe
Island; S. Pacific
- Kakuri Island**
Stanley (c)
See also Congo; West
Africa
- Keeling Islands**
See Cocos Is.
- Kilauea, Volcano**
Castle, W. R.
Tyrrell
- Kina Balu Mt.**
St. John, S.
See also Borneo
- Kodiak, Kadiak, Island**
Borden, Mrs.
Dall (b)
Elliott, H. W.
Griggs (c)
Grinnell (d)
Martin, G. C.
Mixer, G.
Radcliffe
Thomas, W. S. (b)
See also Alaska
- Koetei**
Bock (b)
See also Borneo
- Komodo**
Broughton
Burden, W. D.
- Kotelmoids Islands**
Wrangell
See also Siberia
- Krakatau**
Forbes, H. O.
Tyrrell
See also Australasia;
Java
- Kuril Islands**
Allan, A.
Birket-Smith
Snow
See also Japan
- Labuan Island**
Guillemaud
Hamilton, D.
Hornaday (a)
Laing (b)
Nordenskiold
Whitehead
See also Brit. N. Borneo
- Ladrones**
See Marianas
- Laysan**
Grosvenor, G. (f)
- Leeward Islands**
Pidgeon, H.
Treves (a)
Wetmore (k)
- Lesser Sunda Island**
Burden, W. D.
Williams (o)
- Limon, Lake**
Johnston, H. H. (l)
- Lobos de Tierra**
Murphy, R. C. (b)
- Long Island**
Burnaby
Crowder, W.
Curran
Knight, C. W. R.
Showalter (b)
Smith, H. M. (d)
See also Hudson Bay;
New York
- Luzon**
Worcester (a d)
- Mactan**
Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
- Madagascar (French)**
*Carpenter, F. G. (b)
Drury
*Ellis, W.
**Guillemaud (b)
Haardt (c)
Hodge, H.
Hoffman, E. P.
Milne-Edwards
Osborn, C. S.
Owen
Pidgeon, H.
Polo, M.
- Powell (d)
Swingle
- Madeira Island**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Du Chaillu (f) ch. 22
Fairchild, D. (f)
Guillemaud (b)
Leveson (b)
March
Tams
- Magador Island**
Pellow
Thomson, J. (b)
See also Italian Somali-
land
- Magdalen Islands**
Cory (d)
See also Canada; Gulf of
St. Lawrence
- Majorca**
Baker, R. W.
Harnden
- Malacca Strait**
Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
Thomson, John (a)
- Malagassen**
Pidgeon, H.
- Malekula**
Grimshaw, B. (b)
- Malta**
Carpenter, F. G. (b)
Griffiths, W. A.
Wells, C. (c)
See also Mediterranean
- Man, Isle of**
Mellor
- Mantanani Islands**
Bruce, C.
See also Brit. N. Borneo
- Marajo or Joannes Island**
Church
Cott
Fisher, A. H.
Lange
See also Brazil; Pará
- Marianas or Ladrone**
Guillemaud (b)
Higgins
Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
Price, W.
Thomson, J. P.
Wood, J. B. (a)
- Marquesas, Mendana Islands**
Church, J. W.
Gifford, J.
Johnson, Martin (e)
London
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Peters, H.
- Marshall Islands**
Price, W.
Thomson, J. P.
Wood, J. B. (a)
- Martha's Vineyard**
Allen, A. A. (d)

- Martinique or Madiana Island (French)**
 Franck (c)
 Howard, H.
 Stuart, V.
 Treves (a)
See also West Indies
- Maui, Hawaii**
 Castle, W. R.
- Mauna Loa Volcano**
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
 Tyrrell
- Mauritius, Ile de France**
 Darwin
 Drury
 Edwards, D. L.
 *Ellis, W.
 Osborn, C. S.
 Pike, N.
- Melanesia**
 Thomson, J.
- Melville Island, Neninn**
 Fisher
 Hayes, I. I.
 McDougall
 *Melville
 Mirsky
 Parry
 **Stefansson (b)
See also Greenland;
 Parry Is.
- Micronesia**
 Price, W.
- Middleton**
 Parker, M. P.
- Mindanao**
 Worcester (a d)
- Mindoro**
 Worcester (d)
- Miquelon Island (French)**
 Dunraven (a)
See also Newfoundland;
 St. Pierre
- Molokai Is.**
 Johnson, M.
 London
- Moluccas, Spice Islands**
 Bickmore
 *Bock (a)
 *Carpenter, F. G. (a)
 **Guillemard (b)
 Keane (b)
 Pinkerton
 Porter
 Rathborne
 Semon
 *Thomson, J. (c)
 Van Dyke, J. C.
 Whitehead
See also Malay
 Archipelago
- Morrison, Mt.**
 Kirjassoff
- Mulu, Mt.**
 Smith, H. W. (b)
- Murray, Lake**
 Brandes
See also Papua
- Nauru**
 Rhone, R. I.
 Thomson, J. P.
- Negros**
 Worcester (d)
- New Caledonia Island**
 Grimshaw
- New Guinea or Papua**
 **Baden-Powell (a)
 Bangs
 Barbour, T. (a b)
 Brandes
 Carpenter, F. G. (a)
 *Crandall (Fly & Sepik Rivers)
 Denton
 Forbes, H. O.
 Grimshaw
 *Guillemard
 Hanson, Elisha
 Johnson, Martin
 Laing
 *Lawson (I. N. G.)
 London
 Nejame
 Pidgeon, H.
 Pratt, A. E.
 Rallings
 Semon
 Simpich (d)
 Strachan
 Thomson, J. P.
 Wells, C. (c)
See also Australia; Papua
- New Hebrides**
 Grimshaw, B. (b)
 Johnson, Martin
 London
 Pidgeon, H.
 Wells, C. (c)
- New Ireland**
 Villiers (b)
- New Providence**
 Simpich (b)
- New Siberian Island**
See Asia
- New Zealand**
 Ault
 **Baden-Powell
 Byrd, R. E. (c)
 *Cradock
 Cumming, C. F. G. (b)
 ch. 23
 Denton
 Donne (a b)
 *Dunraven (c)
 Ellsworth, L. (c)
 Forbes
 Gregory, H. E.
 Grew, J. C.
 Hoffmeister
 Laing (c)
 Latham
- Noyes, T. W.
 Porter, S.
 Semon
 Tams
 Taylor, G.
 *Wallace, H. F. (a c)
 Ward
 Wells, C. (c)
See also Australasia
- New Zealand—North Island**
 Moore, W. R. (c)
- New Zealand—South Island**
 Moore, W. R. (c)
- Newfoundland**
See North America
- Nias Island or Pulo-Nias**
 Bock (a)
 Cole, M. C.
See also Malay Archipelago
- Norfolk Island**
 Gregory, H. E.
- North Aukland**
 Grew, J. C.
- Novaya Zemlya, Nova Zembla**
 DeVeer
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking
 *Melville
 *Nordenskiöld
 Payer
 Peary (c)
See also Russia
- Nukuhiva**
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Tams
- Oahu, Hawaii**
 Castle, W. R.
- Oceania**
 Johnson, Martin
 London
- Orkney (South) Island**
 Brown, R. N. R. (a b)
 Gordon, S. P.
 Hayes, J. G. (c)
 Mirsky
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 Olcott, C. S.
 Pitt
- Pago Pago**
 Ault
- Palao**
 Wood, J. B. (a)
- Palawan**
 Worcester (d)
- Panay**
 Worcester (d)
- Papua**
 **Baden-Powell (a)
 Barbour, T. (a)
 Bickmore
 Brandes

Papua—Continued

Crandall
 Gregory, H. E.
 Grimshaw
 Lawson
 Pratt, A. E.
 Strachan
See also New Guinea

Peléé Mt.

Worcester (b)

Pelew

Thomson, J. P.

Pemba Island

Fitzgerald
 Hinde (b)
See also Zanzibar

Penang

Simpich (i)

Penrhyn

Ault
 Miner, R. W. (d)

Perim or Tongareva

Miner, R. W. (d)
 Monfried

Perlos Island

Grey, Z. (c)

Pescadores

Murphy, R. C. (b f)

Pheasant

Thomson, J. P.

Philippine Islands

*Guillemard (a b)
 Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
 Villiers (b)
 Wissler v.19, 23
 Worcester (a-d)
 Younghusband
See also Australasia

Phoenix

Mitchell, S. A.
 Murphy, R. C. (d)

Pico

Haeberle

Pitcairn

Chapin, J. P. (c)
 Murphy, R. C. (d)

Plum Island

Townsend (e)
See also N. Atlantic

Polynesia Islands

**Baden-Powell (a)
 Chapin, J. P. (c)
 Johnson, Martin
 Kroeber
 Miner, R. W. (d)
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Pidgeon, H.
 Thomson, J. P.
See also Hawaiian; Fiji;
 Friendly; Ladrões;
 New Caledonia; New
 Hebrides; Samoa
 Islands

Pom

Barbour, T. (a)

Ponape

Price, W.

Pribilof or Pribylov Island St. Helena

**Baillie-Grohman (c)
 Bartlett, R. A.
 Borden, Mrs.
 DeWindt
 Elliott, H. W.
 *Guillemard
 Hall, G. I.
 Holder (e)
 Smith, H. M. (g)
 Wetmore (e)
See also Alaska; Bering
 Sea

Prince Patrick Island

Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Markham (d)
 McDougall
 Mirsky
 Peary (c)
 Stefansson (b)
 Wilkins

Puerto Rico

Franck (c)
 LaGorce (d)
 Treves (a)
 Zahm (a)
See also West Indies

Queen Charlotte Island

Hallock
 Schwatka (c)
 Sheldon (c)
See also British Colum-
 bia; Vancouver

Rape

Murphy, R. C. (d)

Rhodes

Griffiths, W. A.
 Lamb, H.
 Tafur

See also Mediterranean

Richmond

MacKenzie, C. D.

Rimitara

Murphy, R. C. (d)

Roanoke

Epler

Rodriguez

Pidgeon, H.

Rose

Tambs

Saba

Howard, H.
 Lindbergh

Sabine Island, Mt.

Boyd, L. A.
 Dahl (a)
 Hayes, J. G. (a c)
See also Greenland

St. George River

Selous, F. C. (h)
See also Newfoundland

Ault
 Pidgeon, H.
 Simmonds, G. F.

Saint Lawrence Island and Bay

Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic

St. Lucia

Fairchild (e)
 Treves (a)
See also West Indies

St. Pierre

Treves (a)
See also West Indies

St. Pierre Is. (Fr.)

Ober
See also Miquelon

St. Thomas

Treves (a)
See also West Indies

St. Vincent

Fairchild (a)

Sakhalin or Saghalin

Agassiz, A. (a)
 Bogoras

Salvages

Adams, H. C. (b)
See also Madeira

Samoa

Ault
 Hoffmeister
 Holder (e)
 Johnson, Martin
 London, J.
 Miner, R. W. (d)
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Peters, H.
 Pidgeon, H.
 Tambs
 Wells, C. (c)

San Gallan

Murphy, R. C. (f)

San Juan

Borah

San Lorenzo

Murphy, R. C. (f)

San Salvador

Bagot
 Squier
 Stephen, J. L. (a)
See also Bahama Is.

Sandwich Islands

*Baden-Powell
 *Bishop (a)
 Irving (b)
 Ross, A.
See also Hawaiian Islands

Santa Catalina Island

Holder (c e)
 Young, W. E.
See also California

Santa Cruz, Mt.

LaGorce (b)

- Santo Domingo**
 Chester, C. M.
 Cory (b)
 Franck (c)
 Fraser, E. R.
 Hassler
 Treves (a)
- São Jorge**
 Haerberle
See also Azores
- Sapelo**
 Moore, W. R. (d)
- Sarawak**
 Gomes, E. H. (a b)
 Shilford
 Smith, H. W. (b)
- Sardinia**
 Costa, G.
 Durbin
 Meakin (a)
 Tafur
 Wright, H. D.
- Sark**
 Campbell, A. S.
 Carey, E.
 Hathaway, S.
- Saunders Island**
 Melville
See also The Arctic
- Scilly Islands**
 Moore, R. W. (i)
See also Cornwall, Eng.
- Seal**
 Smith, H. M. (g)
- Semundjan River**
 Smith, H. W. (b)
- Seven Islands**
 Melville
See also Alaska; Siberia
- Seychelle**
 Fairchild (a)
- Shetland or Zetland Islands**
 Brown, R. N. R.
 Olcott, C. S.
 Selous, E.
See also Scotland
- Shugak Island**
 Grinnell (d)
- Siassi**
 Worcester (d)
- Sibiriakoff Island**
 Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic
- Sicily**
 Bosson, Mrs. (a)
 Chater, M. (a)
 Griffiths, W. A.
 Oulie
 Wright, C. W.
- Society Islands**
 Gooding, P.
 Johnson, Martin
 London
- Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Smith, H. W. (a)
 Tambs
See also Tahiti
- Solomon Islands**
 Grimshaw (a b)
 Johnson, Martin
 London
 Thomson, J. P.
 Villiers (b)
 Wells, C.
 Wissler v.33
- Somers Island**
 Heilprin (c)
See also Bermuda
- South Georgia**
 Ault
 Brown, R. N. R. (a b)
 Hayes, J. G. (b c)
 Murphy, R. C. (e g)
 Skottsberg
See also Falkland Is.;
 South Atlantic
- South Sea Islands**
 Johnson, Martin
 London
- Southampton, or Shugliak, Island**
 Greely (c)
 Sutton, G. M.
See also Hudson Bay
- Southerland River and Falls**
 Noyes, T. W.
See also New Zealand
- Spice Islands**
 Cole, M. C.
 Guillemard (b)
 Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
See also Asia; Molukka Is.
- Spitzbergen**
See Europe
- Sulu Islands**
 Burbidge, F. W.
 Guillemard (a b)
 Powell (b)
 Yule
See also Jolo
- Sumatra**
See Asia
- Sumida River**
 Griffiths, W. E.
- Sunda Islands**
 Adams, M. P. G.
 Cutting (b)
 Williams (o)
See also Lesser Sunda Is.
- Taal Volcano**
 Worcester (b)
- Tahiti**
 Ault
 Darwin
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Peters, H.
 Pidgeon, H.
 Smith, H. W. (a)
- Tanimbars**
 Peters, H.
- Tanna**
 Grimshaw (b)
- Tarak Is.**
 Strachan
See also New Guinea
- Tasmania, Van Diemen's Land (British)**
 Ault
 Cox
 Fleming
 Gregory, H. E.
 Hutchinson, H. G. (b)
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 Semon
 Taylor, G.
 Young, E. R.
See also Australia
- Taupo, Lake**
 Moore, W. R. (c) p. 204
- Tawitawi**
 Villiers (b)
 Worcester (d)
- Temo River**
 Costa, G.
See also Sardinia
- Teneriffe**
 Fairchild (b)
 Hildebrand, J. R. (c)
 Leveson (b)
 Milligan
See also Canary Islands
- Thingvellir Plains**
 Hutchison, I. W. (b)
See also Iceland
- Thursday Island**
 Grimshaw
 Pidgeon, H.
 Wilkins
See also Australasia
- Tierra del Fuego**
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Burg, A. (c)
 Conway (f)
 Darwin
 Fitzroy
 **Guillemard (b)
 Hayes, J. G. (c)
 Kingston
 *Magellan
 Markham (d)
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 *Skottsberg
 Spears
 Townsend, C. E. (c)
See also Chile; Magellan Straits; Patagonia
- Timor Laut**
 Forbes, H. O.
 Guillemard (b)
 Williams (o)
See also Australasia

- Tirso River**
Costa, G.
See also Sardinia
- Tobago**
Critchell, L. S.
- Tonga or Friendly Islands**
Baden-Powell
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Peters, H.
Tambs
See also Australasia;
South Pacific
- Tortugas**
Bartsch
Gifford, J.
- Trinidad**
*Andre
Bull
Critchell, L. S.
*Frank (c)
*Grubb
Keane (c)
Pidgeon, H.
Tambs
*Zahm (a d)
- Tristan da Cunha**
Foran, W. R.
See also S. Pacific
- Trombriands**
Villiers (b)
- Truck Island**
Miner, R. W. (a b)
- Tuamotu**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Peters, H.
Pidgeon, H.
- Tureia**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Tusak Island**
Carstensen
See also Greenland
- Union**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Vancouver Island**
Latham
Lord
Milton
Montgomery
Muir
Orlando
Rogers, J.
*Seton-Karr
**Stuck (c)
Vachell
*Whymper, F.
Wilson, J. A.
See also Brit. Col.
- Vanua**
Grimshaw (b)
- Vaygats Island**
Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic;
Siberia
- Victoria Island**
Greely (c)
- Virgin Islands** (Brit. and
U.S.)
Franck (a)
Howard, H.
Lindbergh
Treves (a)
- Vivatao**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
- Waimangu**
Grew, J. C.
See also New Zealand
- Wallaston**
Greely (c)
- West Indies**
Miner, R. W. (c)
- West Indies, Dutch**
Fairchild (a)
- West Indies, French**
Howard, H.
- Westman**
Hanson, Earl
- Wiak**
Barbour, T. (a)
- Woleais**
Price, W.
- Wrangell Island**
Borden, Mrs.
Brown, R. N. R.
Cherry-Garrard
Hayes, J. G. (a c)
Joerg (b)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Melville
Mirsky
Muir
Nordenskiöld
Peary (c)
*Stefansson (d)
Wilkins (d)
See also Alaska; Bering
Sea
- Yap**
Price, W.
Wood, J. B. (a)
- Zanzibar**
See Africa
- Zebu**
See Cebu

Section 2. Division 8. POLAR REGIONS

This division did not appear in the first edition of the *NATURAL HISTORY INDEX-GUIDE*. Much of the information referred to has been collected and published since the invention and growth of aviation, assisted by the radio.

The geographical lines separating continents from other polar regions not being well defined, references to polar regions may also be found under various subject-headings in the Europe, Asia, North and South America divisions.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

The entries included in this selected bibliography will be found in more complete form in the general bibliography in Section 15. The other authorities or authors referred to under various place-name headings for Polar Regions will also be found in the general bibliography in Section 15, with their titles.

- Abbe, Ernst C.**
Phytogeographical observations in northernmost Labrador. 1928
- Bartlett, Robert A.**
Ice navigation. 1928
- Bauer, L. A.**
Terrestrial magnetism in the polar regions. 1928
- Birket-Smith, Kaj**
The Eskimos. 1935
- Bogoras, Waldemar**
Ethnography of Arctic Eurasia. 1928
- Borden, Mrs. John**
The cruise of the "Northern Lights." 1928
- Boyd, Louise A. and others**
The fiord region of East Greenland. 1935
- Bretz, J. Harlen**
Physiographic studies in East Greenland. 1925
- Brown, R. N. R.**
The Polar Regions. 1927
Arctic plant geography. 1928
- Byrd, R. E.**
Conquest of the Antarctic by Air. 1930
Discovery. The story of the Second Byrd Antarctic Expedition. 1935
First flight to the North Pole. 1926
Flying over the Arctic. 1925
Little America. 1930
Polar exploration of aircraft. 1928
Skyward. 1928
- Carstensen, A. C. R.**
Two summers in Greenland. 1890
- Chapman, F. S.**
Northern lights. The official account of the British Arctic air-route expedition. 1934
- Cherry-Garrard, Apsley**
The worst journey in the world: Antarctica 1910-1913. Published 1922
- Clayton, H. H.**
Bearings of polar meteorology on world weather. 1928
- Coleman, A. P.**
Geology of Arctic America. 1928
- Drew, William B.**
Botanical work of the Boyd expedition. 1935
- Drygalski, Erich von**
Antarctic oceanography. 1928
- Ellsworth, Lincoln**
Arctic flying experiences. 1928
Fortune and misfortune in Antarctica. 1935
My flight across Antarctica. 1936
- Forbes, Alexander and others**
Northernmost Labrador mapped from the air. 1938
- Gould, L. McK.**
Cold. The record of an Antarctic sledge journey. 1931
- Greely, A. W.**
Three years of arctic service 1881-84, 1888
- Harshberger, John W.**
Arctic plant geography. 1928
- Hayes, J. G.**
Antarctica. 1928
Conquest of the South Pole. 1932
Conquest of the North Pole. 1934
- Hitchcock, Charles B.**
Echo sounding records. 1935
- Jenness, Diamond**
Ethnology of Arctic America. 1928
- Joerg, W. L. G. Editor**
Brief history of polar exploration since the introduction of flying. 1930
Geography of the polar regions. 1932
Problems of polar research. 1928
Work of the Byrd Antarctic Expedition. (1928-30) 1930
- Koelz, Walter N.**
A naturalist with MacMillan in the Arctic. 1926
- Kolchat, A.**
The Arctic pack and the Polynya. 1928
- McKinley, A. C.**
Mapping the Antarctic from the air. 1932
- MacMillan, Donald B.**
Four years in the white North. 1918
How Peary reached the pole. 1934
Etah and beyond. Life within twelve degrees of the pole. 1927
The "Bowdoin" in Northern Greenland. 1925
The MacMillan Arctic Expedition returns. 1925

- Markham, Sir Clements R.**
The land of silence. 1921
- Marmer, H. A.**
Arctic tides. 1928
- Mawson, Douglas**
Arctic exploration and research. 1928
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The polar regions: A regional geography. 1928
- Melville, George W.**
In the Lena Delta. 1884-85
- Miller, David Hunter**
Political rights in the polar regions. 1928
- Miller, O. M.**
Air navigation. 1928
The mapping of northern Labrador. 1928
- Miller, O. M. and Wood, Walter A.**
Photogrammetrical work of the Boyd expedition. 1936
- Mirsky, Jeannette**
To the North. 1934
- Murphy, Robert Cushman**
Antarctic zoogeography. 1928
- Nansen, Fridtjof**
Across Greenland—farthest north 1897
Arctic oceanography. 1928
Hunting and adventures in the Arctic. 1925
- Nobile, Umberto**
Exploration by airship. 1928
- Nordenskjold, Otto**
Polar nature: A general characterization. 1928
- Odell, N. E.**
The geology and physiography of northernmost Labrador. 1928
- Payer, Julius**
New lands within the Arctic Circle. 1876
- Peary, Robert E.**
Nearest the Pole. 1906-7
Peary's own story. 1910
The North Pole. 1910
- Priestley, R. E. and Tilley, C. E.**
Antarctic geology. 1928
- Priestley, R. E. and Wright, C. S.**
Antarctic glaciology. 1928
- Rasmussen, Knud**
Research in Eskimo culture. 1928
- Rouch, Jules**
Meteorology of American Antarctic. 1928
- Schwatka, Frederick**
Nimrod in the North. 1885
- Shackleton, E. H.**
The heart of the Antarctic. 1909
- Stefansson, V.**
Adventure of Wrangel Island. 1925
Arctic resources. 1928
Friendly Arctic. 1913-18
My life with the Eskimo. 1906-07
Northward course of Empire. 1922-24
- Stejneger, Leonhard**
Arctic zoogeography. 1928
- Stuck, Hudson**
A winter circuit of our Arctic coast. 1920
- Stupart, Frederic**
Arctic influences on American weather 1928
- Sverdrup, O. N.**
New land, four years in the Arctic region. 1904
- Taylor, Griffith**
Antarctic influences on Australian climate. 1928
Antarctic adventure and research 1930
- Tolmachev, I. P.**
Geology of Arctic Eurasia. 1928
- Tranache, N. A.**
Arctic sea ice. 1928
- Whitney, Harry**
Hunting with the Eskimos. 1910
- Wilkins, George H.**
Flying the Arctic. 1928
Our search for the lost aviators. 1938
Polar exploration by airplane. 1928
- Wrangell, Ferdinand**
Narrative of an expedition to the Polar Sea in the years 1820-23.
- Wright, John K.**
Exploration of the Fiord region of East Greenland. 1935

POLAR REGIONS

Adare, Cape

Brown, R. N. R. (b)
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Mecking

Adelaide Island

Hayes, J. G. (b)
Markham (d)
Mecking

Adélie Land

Brown, R. N. R.
Drygalski
Markham (d)
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Priestley (b)

Alaska

See North America

Anadyr River and Gulf

See Asia

Andes, Continuation

Ellsworth (c)
Gould

Andree Land

Boyd, L. A.

Angmagssalik

Chapman, F. S.
Hayes, J. G. (a)
Mecking
Wright, J. K.

Antarctica

Ault
Bauer
Boyd, L. A.
Brown, R. N. R. (a b)
Byrd, R. E. (c d f g)
Clayton
Drygalski
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
Joerg (a b)
McKinley, A. C.
Markham (d)
Mawson
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Miller O. M. (a)
Mirsky
Murphy, R. C. (h)
Nobile
Nordenskjold, O.
Priestley (a b)
Rouch
Shackleton
Taylor, G. (a b)
Wilkins (e)

Arctic Islands, Arctic Region

Abbe
Allen
Armstrong, A.
Back
Bartlett (b)
Bauer
Belcher

Birket-Smith
Bogoras
Borden, Mrs.
Boyd, L. A.
Bretz
Burg, A. (d)
Byrd, R. E. (a b g)
Chapman, F. S.

Clayton
Coleman
Collinson
D'Orleans
Drew
Eden
Ellsworth (e)
Fisher
Fleischman (b)
Gilder
Goodair
Gould
Harley
Harshberger
Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
Hitchcock

**Jackson, F. G.

Jenness (b)
Joerg (b)
King, R.
Koelz
Kolchat
*Lamont (a b)
McCormick
McDougall
MacMillan, D. B.
(a-e)
Markham (d)
Marmer
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Miller, O. M. (a b c)
Murdoch

*Nansen (a b d h)

*Nelson (a b)

Nobile
Nordenskjold, O.
O'Brien
Odell

*Parry

Peary (a b c)
Periolat
Petitot
Rasmussen

*Richardson, J. (a b c)

Riggs, T.

*Russell, F. (a)

Rutherford

Schwatka (c)

Scully, E. M. (b)

***Stefansson (a-e)

Stejneger

Streeter

***Stuck (a b c)

Stupart

Sverdrup

Tolmachev

Transehe

Tyrrell

Whitney, C. (a b)

**Whitney, H.

Wilkins (c d e)

***Wrangell, H.

Wright, J. K.

Young, E.

See also Alaska; Canada

Auckland Islands

Brown, R. N. R. (a)
Mecking

Axel Heiberg Glacier, Island

Byrd (d)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
Joerg (a)
MacMillan (c d)
Mecking

Bache Peninsula

Hayes, J. G. (a)

Baffin Island, Bay

See North America

Balleney Island

Hayes, J. G. (c)
Mecking

Banks Island

See Islands

Barents Sea

Brown, R. N. R. (a)
Hayes, J. G. (a)

Barrier Inlet

Hayes, J. G. (b)

Barrow, Point, Cape

Birket-Smith
Hayes, J. G. (a c)
Mecking
Mirsky
Wilkins (c d)

Barter Island

Wilkins (c)

Bathurst, Cape, Island

Mecking
Mirsky
Peary (c)

Bay of Whales

Byrd, R. E. (c d f)
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (c)
Joerg
McKinley, A. C.
Mecking

Bear Island

See Islands

Beardmore Glacier

Gould
Mecking
Priestley (b)
Taylor, G.

Beaufort Sea, Island

Brown, R. N. R.
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Kolchat
 MacMillan (d)
 Marmer
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Peary (c)
 Stefansson (e)
 Wilkins (c)

Bell Island

Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking

Bering Sea, Strait

See North America

Bridgman, Cape, Island

Hayes, J. G. (a c)

Carmen Land

Byrd (d f)
 Gould
 Hayes, J. G. (b)

Charcot Island

Joerg (b)

Chesterfield Inlet

See North America

Chukchi Peninsula

Mecking
 Tolmachev

Clavering Island

Boyd, L. A.
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking
 Wright, J. K.

Coats Land

Brown, R. N. R.
 Drygalski
 Mawson
 Mecking
 Miller, D. H.
 Priestley (b)
 Rouch

Columbia, Cape

MacMillan (d)
 Wilkins (d) p. 291

Continental Shelf

Boyd, L. A.
 Hayes, J. G. (a c)
 Mecking
 Nansen (h)
 Nordenskjold
 Priestley (b)
 Wilkins (c) ch. 2 pt. 2

Coppermine River

Mecking
 Wilkins (c)

Coronation Gulf

Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking
 Wilkins (c)

Crocker Land

Brown, R. N. R.
 Mirsky
 Peary (c)

Crozet Island

Brown, R. N. R. (a b)
 Mecking

Davis Strait

Mecking
 Peary (c)

Dead Man's Island

Wilkins (d) ch. 10

Dease River, Strait

Mirsky

Deception Island

Brown, R. N. R.
 Byrd (f)
 Ellsworth (c)
 Hayes, J. G. (b)
 Mecking

Disko Bay, Island

Birket-Smith
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking

Dundee Island

Byrd (f)
 Ellsworth (c)

D'Urville Sea

Hayes, J. G. (c)
 Markham (d)

Ellesmere Land, Island

See North America

Enderby Land

Brown, R. N. R.
 Hayes, J. G. (b c)
 Joerg (b)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking
 Miller, D. H.

Etah

Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Peary (c)
 Macmillan (d e)
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Wilkins (c p.172)

Eternity Range

Ellsworth (c)

Fallières Land

Hayes, J. G. (c)
 Mecking

Flaxman Island

See Islands

Flint Island

Forbes, A.

Frankel Island

Boyd, L. A.

Franz Josef Land

See North America

Gaussberg

Drygalski
 Mecking
 Taylor, G.

Gilbert Sound

Markham (d)..

Graham Land

Brown, R. N. R. (b)
 Byrd (f)
 Hayes, J. G. (b c)
 Mecking
 Nordenskjold
 Rouch
 Taylor, G.

Grant Land

Kolchat
 MacMillan (d)
 Mecking
 Mirsky
 Nordenskjold
 Peary (c)
 Wilkins (d)

Great Ice Barrier

Shackleton

Greenland

Allen
 Birket-Smith
 Boyd, L. A.
 Bretz
 Brown, J. C.
 Brown, R. N. R.
 Byrd, R. E. (b e)
 Carstensen
 Chapman, F. S.
 Chapman, O. M.
 Coleman
 Dahl (a)
 Drew

***DeVeer**

Gould

***Greely (a c)**

Hall, C. F. ch. 2
 Hayes, Isaac
 Hayes, J. G. (a c)
 Hitchcock
 Hutchison
 Jenness (b)
 Joerg (b)
 Koelz
 Kolchat
 MacMillan, D. B. (a c d e)
 Markham (d)
 Mecking

***Melville**

Miller, D. H.
 Miller, O. M. (c)
 Mirsky

***Nansen (g h)**

Nordenskiold

***Payer**

*Peary (b c)
 Oberlander
 Rasmussen
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Stefansson (e)
 Streeter

***Stuck (c)**

Stupart

***Sutton (e)**

Sverdrup
 Transehe
 Wetmore (e)
 Wilkins (d)
 Wright, J. K.
 Young, E.

Grinnell Land

Greely
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky
Nordenskjöld
Peary (c)
See also The Arctic;
Ellismerland

Hal Flood Bay

Byrd (d)
McKinley, A. C.

Haswell Island

Hayes, J. G. (a)

Heard Island

Brown, R. N. R. (b)
Mecking

Herschel Island

See Islands

Hovgaards Island

Hayes, J. G. (a)

Hudson Bay

See North America

Iceland

See Islands

Jackson Island

Boyd, L. A.

Jameson Bay, Land

Mecking
Wright, J. K.

Jan Mayen Island

Drew
Mecking
Wright, J. K.

Kaiser Wilhelm II Land

Markham (d)
Mecking

Kangerdlugsuak

Chapman, F. S.
See also Greenland

Kara Sea

Joerg (b)
Kolchat
Markham (d)
Mecking
Transehe

Kemp Land

Mecking
Miller, D. H.

Kerguelen Island

Brown, R. N. R. (b)
Mecking
Murphy, R. C. (h)

King Christian Land

Hayes, J. G. (a)

King Edward VII Land

Hayes, J. G. (b c)
McKinley, A. C.
Markham (d)
Mecking
Shackleton

King George V Land

Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Markham (d)
Mawson
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Priestley (b)

King William Land, Islands

See North America

Kings Bay

Byrd, R. E. (a)
Wilkins (d) ch. 10

Kotzebue Sound

See North America

Kuhn Island

Boyd, L. A.

Lady Franklin Bay

MacMillan (c d)
Mecking
Mirsky

Lancaster Sound

Markham (d)
Mecking

Little America

Byrd, R. E. (c d i)
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (b)
Joerg (a b)

Mackenzie River

See North America

Macquarie Island

Brown, R. N. R. (a b)
Mecking
Murphy, R. C. (h)
Taylor, G.

MacRobertson Land

Joerg (b)

Magnetic Pole

Brown, R. N. R.
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Shackleton
Wilkins (c)

Marie Island

Boyd, L. A.

Melville, Bay, Sound, Island

Birket-Smith
Hayes, J. G. (a)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky

Miss Boyd Land

Bretz
Miller, O. M. (c)

Morris K. Jesup Cape

Bird, R. E. (a)
MacMillan (d e)
Mirsky

New Siberian Island

See Asia

Nicholas II Land, Northern Land

Brown, R. N. R.
Byrd, R. E. (g)
Mecking

Nordenskjöld Barrier (Shelf-ice, Glacier)

Boyd, L. A.
Hayes, J. G. (b)
Mecking

North Cape

Hayes, J. G. (a c)
Joerg (b)
Markham (d)
Mawson

North Pole

Brown, R. N. R.
Byrd, R. E. (a e)
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
McKinley, A. C.
MacMillan (c d e)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Peary (c)
Wilkins (c d)

Northeast Passage

Birket-Smith
Peary (c)

Northwest Passage

Birket-Smith
Brown, R. N. R.
Mecking
Peary (c)

Novaya Zemlya

See Islands

Oates Land

Mecking
Miller, D. H.

Orkneys

See Islands

Parry Archipelago

Birket-Smith
Jenness (b)
Mecking
Mirsky
See also Prince Patrick,
Melville, Bathurst Is-
lands and Grinnell Land

Paulet Is.

Rouch

Peary Land

Brown, R. N. R.
Mecking
Mirsky

Petermann Island

Mecking
Rouch

Point Barrow

See Barrow

Polynia

Kolchat
Mecking
Transehe

- Prince of Wales Island**
Markham (d)
Mecking
- Prince Patrick Island**
See Islands
- Prince Rudolph Island**
Hayes, J. G. (a)
- Proclamation Island**
Hayes, J. G. (b)
- Queen Louise Land**
Boyd, L. A.
Mecking
Wright, J. K.
- Queen Mary Land**
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Mawson
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Priestley (b)
- Queen Maud Range, Land**
Byrd (d f)
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Joerg (b)
McKinley, A. C.
Mecking
Mirsky
Priestley (b)
- Repulse Bay**
Markham (d)
- Rockefeller Mts.**
Byrd (f)
Gould
Joerg (a)
McKinley, A. C.
- Roosevelt Island, Range**
Byrd (f)
Ellsworth (c)
Mecking
- Ross Sea, Barrier, Island**
Brown, R. N. R.
Byrd, R. E. (c d f)
Drygalski
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Joerg (a b)
Markham (d)
Mawson
Mecking
Priestley (b)
Taylor, G.
- Rudolph Island**
Wilkins (c)
See also Franz Josef Land
- Sabine, Cape**
MacMillan (c d e)
- Scoresby Sound**
See North America
- Scott Island, Land**
Byrd, R. E. (c f)
Gould
Markham (d)
- Seymour Island**
Markham (d)
Mecking
- Siberia**
See Asia
- Smith Sound**
See North America
- Snow-Hill Island**
Ellsworth (c)
Mecking
Nordenskjold
Rouch
- South Georgia**
See Islands
- South Pole**
Byrd, R. E. (c d e f)
Cherry-Garrard
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
Joerg (a b)
McKinley, A. C.
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky
Taylor, G.
- South Victoria Land**
Byrd (f)
Ellsworth (c)
Mecking
- Spitzbergen**
See Europe
- Stefansson Strait**
Ellsworth (c)
Hayes, J. G. (b)
- Taimyr, Cape, Peninsula, River**
See Asia
- Tern Island**
Boyd, L. A.
- Thule**
Birket-Smith
Brown, R. N. R.
Hayes, J. G. (a)
See also Greenland;
Smith Sound
- Traill Island**
Boyd, L. A.
Bretz
Wright, J. K.
- Victoria Island, Fiord, Land, Strait**
Birket-Smith
Brown, R. N. R.
Gould
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky
Wilkins (c)
- Waigatz Island**
Markham (d)
- Weddell Sea, Barrier**
Brown, R. N. R.
Byrd (d f)
Drygalski
Ellsworth (c)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Priestley (b)
Rouch
- Wellington Channel**
See North America
- Whale Sound**
Markham (d)
Mecking
- Wilkes Land**
Brown, R. N. R.
Mawson
Mecking
Miller, D. H.
Priestley (b)
- Winter Harbor**
Mirsky
- Wollaston Land**
Mirsky
- Wrangell Island**
See Islands
- Yenisei River**
See Asia
- Ymer Island**
Boyd, L. A.
Bretz
- York Cape**
Birket-Smith
MacMillan (c)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Mirsky

Section 3—Microscopy

Microscopy is the third section or group of this work. It is referred to as Microscopic Life in the first divisions of Botany and Zoology. For convenience, therefore, the subject-headings concerned with Microscopy, which relate to the various sections, are all grouped in Section 3. Since the closer study of the smaller things in creation requires mechanical equipment, they are not so well-known, hence not developed here to the same extent as are other sections in the natural sciences. The compiler has not only had the benefit of the use of materials found in Dr. Florence E. Meier's scientific papers, published by the Smithsonian Institution, of whose scientific staff she is a member, but has received her valued advice and assistance in the development of this section.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abbot, C. G.**
The architecture of the atom and a universe built of atoms. 1922
The sun and the welfare of man. 1929
- Altenburg, Edgar**
How we inherit. 1928
- Anderson, Carl Davis**
New facts about the nucleus of the atom. 1935
- Beale, Lionel**
The microscope in the practice of medicine 1858
- Beavis, Gerald**
The book of the microscope. 1931
- Belling, John**
The use of the microscope. 1930
- Berthoud, Alfred**
The new theories of matter and the atom 1924
- Brooks, C. F.**
Why the weather? 1934
- Burnet, Etienne**
Microbes and toxins. 1912
- Calkins, Gary N.**
The smallest living things. 1932
- Cobb, N. A.**
The house-fly. 1910
- Conger, Paul S.**
Significance of shell structure in diatoms. 1936
- Conn, H. W.**
Agricultural bacteriology. 1901
The story of germ life. 1919
- Coulter, J. G.**
Plant life and plant uses. 1913
- Coulter, John M.**
Plant studies. 1901
Plant relations. 1909
Fundamentals of plant breeding. 1914
- Coulter, M. C.**
Story of the plant kingdom. 1935
- Downing, Elliot R.**
Our physical world. 1924
- Ealand, C. A.**
The romance of the microscope.
- Ellis, David**
Iron bacteria.
- Gage, S. H.**
The microscope. 1917
- Gay, Frederick P.**
Agents of disease and host resistance.
- Gosse, P. H.**
Evenings at the microscope. 1859
- Greaves, J. E.**
Elemental bacteriology. 1928
- Hogg, Jabez**
The microscope: its history, construction, and application. 1867
- Hough, Theodore and W. T. Sedgwick**
Elements of hygiene and sanitation. 1906
- Huxley, Thomas H.**
Anatomy of invertebrated animals. 1878
- Johnson, Gaylord**
Hunting with the microscope. 1936
- Kazeeff, W. N.**
Moving photomicrography. 1937
- King, John**
The microscopist's companion. A popular manual of practical microscopy. 1859
- Kolchat, A.**
The Arctic pack and the Polynya
- Kopeloff, Nicholas**
Man vs. microbe. 1930
- Langdon-Davies, John**
Inside the atom. 1933

Lodge, Sir Oliver J.

- Electrons, or The nature and properties of negative electricity. 1907
- Modern views of electricity. 1907
- The ether of space. 1909
- Ether and reality. 1925
- Beyond physics, or The idealisation of mechanism. 1931

Meier, Florence Elizabeth

- The microscopic plant and animal world in ultraviolet light. 1933
- Those ubiquitous plants called algae. 1935
- Reactions to ultraviolet radiation. 1936
- Lethal effect of short wave lengths of the ultra-violet on the alga *Chlorella vulgaris*. 1936
- Lethal effect of ultraviolet light on a unicellular green alga. 1932
- Cultivating algae for scientific research. 1932

Naegeli, Carl

- The microscope in theory and practice. 1892

Neill, R. M.

- Microscopy in the service of man. 1926

Park, W. H.

- Who's who among the microbes. 1929

Reichenbach, Hans

- Atom and Cosmos. The world of modern physics. 1933

Schwann, Theodore

- Microscopical researches of animals and plants. 1837

Shipley, Sir Arthur E.

- Hunting under the microscope. 1928

Smith, Gilbert M.

- The fresh-water algae of the United States. 1933

Smith, Kenneth M.

- Some aspects of the plant virus problem. 1936

Stokes, A. C.

- Microscopy for beginners. 1887

Tiffany, Lewis Hanford

- The grass of many waters. 1938

Tilden, Josephine E.

- The algae and their life relations. 1935

Whipple, George Chandler

- Microscopy of drinking water. 1908

Winton, Andrew L.

- The microscopy of vegetable foods. 1916

Woodruff, Lorande L.

- The origin of life. 1920

Yates, Raymond F.

- Exploring with the microscope. 1934

MICROSCOPY

Actinians *Actinaria*

Burnet

Air

Greaves

Park, W. H.

Algae *Sphaerilla nivalis*

Abbot (c)

Bassler

Beale

Bishop, C. W.

Bradley (b)

Brown, R. N. R.

Burnet

Calkins

Coulter, J. G.

Coulter, J. M. (a b)

Coulter, M. C.

Ealand

Elliot, G. F. S.

Gager

Hayes, J. G. (c)

Hildebrand, S. F.

Hobbs, W. H.

Hogg

Huxley

Johnson, G.

Kazeeff

Koelz

Kopeloff

Mather (a b)

Meier (a b f)

Murphy, R. C. (f)

Naegeli

Osborn, H. F. (e)

Schuchert

Smith, G. M.

Stokes

Tiffany

Tilden

Tressler

Whipple

Wilson

Yates

Algae, Blue-Green *Cyano-phyceae*

Meier (b)

Algae, Brown *Phaeophyceae*

Meier (b)

Algae, Green *Chlorophyceae*; *Chlorella vulgaris*

Meier (a b d e f)

Algae, Red *Rhodophyceae*

Meier (b)

Algae, Yellow-Green *Chryso-phyceae*

Meier (b)

Alkali

Greaves

Alpha Particles, Rays

Anderson

Langdon-Davies

Lodge (a)

See also Atmosphere

Amoebae *Amoeba proteus*

Gosse (b)

Kazeeff

Meier (b)

Park, W. H.

Shipley

Yates

Antitoxins

Burnet

Greaves

Kopeloff

Aphids

Ealand

Hogg

Ash

Greaves

Atoms

Abbot (f)

Anderson

Berthoud

Coulter, J. G.

Downing

Fisk

Harrow

Langdon-Davies

Lodge (a b d)

Mitchell, S. A. (b)

Osborn, H. F. (e)

Reichenbach

Stetson (a)

Woodruff

See also Atmosphere

Bacilli

See Bacteria

Bacteria

Abbot (c)

Belling

Bishop, C. W.

Bradley (b)

Bristol, Dr.

Brown, R. N. R.

Burnet

Calkins

Conn (a b)

Coulter, J. M. (a b c)

Coulter, M. C.

Ealand

Elliot, G. F. S.

Gage

Gager

Gay

Greaves

Hayes, J. G. (c)

Herdman

Hinsdale

Hobbs, W. H.

Hogg

Hough, T.

Jordan, E. O.

Kazeeff

Kopeloff

Lankester (a)

McFee

Meier (a f)

Neill

Osborn, H. F. (e)

Park, W. H.

Schmitt (b)

Sinclair

Thomson (a)

Walsh (a)

Whipple

Woodruff

Yates

Bacteria, Iron, Nitrifying

Ellis, D.

Greaves

Bacteriophage

Kazeeff

Bubbles, Air

Naegeli

Carbohydrates

Burnet

Cells

Beale

Belling

Calkins

Conger

Ealand

Greaves

Hogg

Kazeeff

King, Dr.

Lankester (b)

Meier (a b d f)

Naegeli

Neill

Osborn, H. F. (e)

Park, W. H.

Schwann sec. 3

Shipley

Stokes

Winton

Woodruff

Chlorophyl

Lodge (b)

Meier (b f)

Smith, K. M.

Yates

See also Algae

Cloth structure

Beavis

Johnson, G.

Coccidae

Calkins

Conn (a)

Ealand

Ellis, D.

Greaves

Park, W. H.

See also Coccidia; Cocci

Corpuscles

Beale

Ealand

Harrow

Hogg

Hough, T.

Kazeeff

Lankester (b)

Lodge (a b e)

Schwann sec. 2

- Crustacea**
Calkins
Whipple
- Crystals**
Beale
Ealand
Gage
Humphreys (b)
Lodge (e)
Neill
Seligman
Stokes
- Cysts**
Beale
Calkins
- Desmids** *Desmidiaceae*
Hogg
Johnson, G.
- Diatomite**
Conger
See also Silica; Geology
- Diatoms** *Diatomaceae*
Conger
Cunningham
Hogg
Johnson, G.
King, Dr.
Meier (b f)
Yates
- Diffugia**
Yates
See also Amoebae
- Disease Germs**
Ealand
Greaves
Park, W. H.
Shipley
- Dust**
Bradley
Brooks, C. F.
Hough, T.
- Dust, Atmospheric**
Williams, A. F. p. 41
- Embryo**
Beale
Gage
- Ether**
Lodge (b c d)
- Excreta**
Calkins
Cobb, H. A.
Conn (a)
- Faeces**
Cobb, H. A.
- Fermentation**
Conn (a)
Greaves
- Fibers**
Hogg
Johnson, G.
Neill
Schwann sec. 2
- Fingerprints**
Johnson, G.
- Flyspecks**
Cobb, H. A.
- Foraminifera**
Calkins
Calman, W. T.
Neill
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Yates
- Fossils**
Ealand
Neill
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Frost**
Beavis
- Fungi** *Thallophyta*
Beale
Burnet
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b c)
Coulter, M. C.
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Felt
Huxley
Meier (a f)
Moon
Neill
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Pack
Park, W. H.
Whipple
Winton
Yates
See also Mold; Mildew
- Genes**
Altenburg
- Germs**
Altenburg
Barker
Bristol
Cobb, H. A.
Coulter, M. C.
Greaves
Jordan, E. O.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Globules**
Naegeli
- Granules**
Berthoud
- Haemolysis**
Kazeeff
- Hair, Human, Tobacco, Cabbage,**
Gosse (b)
Hogg
Johnson, G.
- Insect anatomy**
Beavis
Bradley (b)
Ealand
Gosse (b)
Hogg
Johnson, G.
Park, W. H.
Shipley
Stokes
- Karyokinesis**
Kazeeff
- Malaria**
Ealand
Greaves
Neill
Shipley
See also Hygiene
- Marine life**
Beavis
Ealand
Shipley
Stokes
- Microbes**
Burnet
Conn (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Hough, T.
Kazeeff
Neill
Park, W. H.
See also Germs; Bacteria
- Microphages**
Kazeeff
- Mildew**
Coulter, M. C.
Ealand
See also Mold
- Mites**
Shipley
Stokes
Yates
- Molds** *Mucorales*
Bradley (b)
Burnet
Coulter, J. M. (a b c)
Conn
Greaves
Park, W. H.
Yates
See also Fungi
- Molecules**
Abbot (f)
Beale
Downing
Fowle (b)
Hogg
Langdon-Davies
Lodge (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Stetson (b)
- Mycetozoa**
Crowder
Yates
- Nais**
Gosse (b)
Yates
See also Worms
- Palmella**
Yates
See also Algae
- Parasites**
Beavis
Calkins
Conn (a)

Parasites—Continued

Felt
Hogg
Huxley
Jordan, E. O.
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Park, W. H.
Shipley
Stebbing, T. R. R.

Phagocytosis

Kazeeff

Plankton

Caulkins
Conger
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Hildebrand, S. F.
Lull (a)
Murphy, R. C. (h)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Stefansson (e)
Whipple

Plant structure

Beavis
Bradley (b)
Conger
Greaves
Hogg
Johnson, G.
Stokes

Pollen

Ealand
Stokes

Polyps

Johnson, G.

Polyzoa

Gosse (b)
Johnson, G.

Pond life

Beavis
Ealand
Neill

Pores

Shipley

Protoplasm

Lodge (e)
Yates

Protozoa

Bradley, J. H. (b)
Burnet
Cunningham
Gosse (b)
Hough, T.
Huxley
Jordan, E. O.
Lull (a)
Kazeeff
Kopeloff
Meier (b)
Neill
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Park, W. H.
Whipple
Woodruff
See also Marine Life

Ptomaines

Burnet
Conn (a)

Puffballs

Crowder, W. (a)
See also Fungi

Pus

Beale

Rhizopods *Rhizopoda*

Johnson, G.

Saliva

Beale

Sand

Ealand

Secretions

Beale
Belling
Neill

Seed germination

Beavis
Ealand
Stokes

Sewage

Conn (a)
Greaves

Silage

Conn (a)
Greaves

Slime

Ellis, D.
Meier (b f)

Slime-mold *Myxomycetes*

Crowder, W. (a)

Snow

Beavis

Spirilla

Ealand
Park, W. H.
See also Bacteria

Sponges *Porifera*

Bradley, J. H. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Whipple
Yates

See also Marine Life

Spongy disease

Ellis, D.

Spores

Brooks, C. F.
Calkins
Cobb, H. A.
Conn (a b)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b c)
Coulter, M. C.
Ealand
Greaves
Kopeloff
Meier (b d)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Park, W. H.
Stokes
Woodruff
Yates

Sputum

Beale

Starch

Gage
Hogg
Johnson, G.
Meier (c)

Winton

Yates

Streptococcus

Conn (a b)
Ealand
Greaves
Kazeeff
See also Bacteria

Tissues

Beale
Gage
Hogg
Schwann sec. 2

Toxins

Burnet
Calkins
Greaves
Kazeeff
Kopeloff
Park, W. H.
See also Antitoxins

Trichina

Hough, T.

Trypanosomes

Kazeeff

Urine

Hogg
Johnson, G.
King

Vaccine

Greaves
Meier (a)
Park, W. H.

Vegetable tissues

Hogg
King
Naegeli

Viruses

Greaves
Meier (a)
Park, W. H.
Smith, K. M.

Volvox *Volvox globator*

Johnson, G.
Yates
See also Algae

Vomit

Beale

Vorticella

Johnson, G.
Yates

Water-Flea *Daphnia*

Yates

Whelk

Clark, A. H. (c)

Yeast *Saccharomyces*

Burnet
Ealand
Greaves
Neill
Park, W. H.

Zygote

Gager
Neill
Shipley

Section 4—Atmosphere

This section, like other interesting and important ones, did not appear in the first edition of the *Natural History Index-Guide*. References are made to forty-five titles of thirty-seven authors and to forty-nine subject headings, or well-known features of the atmosphere. The section has received editorial treatment from Loyal B. Aldrich, Assistant Director of the Astrophysical Observatory, of the Smithsonian Institution, who also recommended the use of some of the authorities listed here.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abbot, Charles Greeley**
The earth and the stars. 1925
The architecture of the atom and a universe built of atoms. 1922
- Anderson, Carl Davis**
New facts about the nucleus of the atom. 1935
- Baker, Robert H.**
When the stars come out. 1934
- Berthoud, Alfred**
The new theories of matter and the atom. 1924
- Blodget, Lorin**
Climatology of the United States. 1857
- Botley, C. M.**
The air and its mysteries. 1938
- Brooks, Charles Franklin**
Why the weather? 1934
- Davis, John**
Elements of astronomy designed as a text-book. 1868
- Dick, Thomas**
Celestial scenery. 1838
- Dobson, G. M. B.**
The upper atmosphere. 1935
- Duprez, M. F.**
Atmospheric electricity. 1850
- Fabre, J. Henri**
The heavens. 1925
- Fisk, Dorothy**
Exploring the upper atmosphere. 1934
- Fowle, Frederick E.**
Atmospheric ozone: its relation to some solar and terrestrial phenomena. 1929
The atmospheric scattering of light. 1921
- Gilliland, Theodore R.**
Characteristics of the ionosphere and their application to radio transmission. 1937
- Gish, O. H.**
The stratosphere flight of 1935.
- Harrison, Lucia Carolyn**
Daylight, twilight, darkness and time. 1935
- Harrow, Benjamin**
The romance of the atom. 1927
- Heyl, Paul R.**
What is electricity? 1935
- Hinsdale, Guy**
Atmospheric air in relation to tuberculosis. 1914
- Humphreys, W. J.**
Physics of the air. 1920
Fogs and clouds. 1926
- Jeans, Sir James H.**
The universe around us. 1934
- Kerbey, McFall**
Toilers of the sky. 1925
- Langdon-Davies, John**
Inside the atom. 1933
- Lemstrom, Selim**
Observations upon the electricity of the atmosphere and the Aurora Borealis. 1874
- Lodge, Sir Oliver J.**
Electrons, or The nature and properties of negative electricity. 1907
Modern views of electricity. 1907
The ether of space. 1909
Ether and reality. 1925
Beyond physics, or The idealisation of mechanism. 1931
- McNally, Paul A.**
Observing a total eclipse of the sun. 1932
- Macready, John A.**
Exploring the earth's stratosphere. 1926
- Mitchell, S. A.**
Eclipses of the sun. 1924
Nature's most dramatic spectacle - Eclipse. 1937
- O'Brien, Brian**
The stratosphere flight of 1935.
- Piccard, Auguste**
Ballooning in the stratosphere. 1933
- Reichenbach, Hans**
Atom and Cosmos. The world of modern physics. 1933
- Russell, Henry Norris**
The atmosphere of the planets. 1935
The solar system and its origin. 1935
- Smart, W. M.**
The sun, the stars, and the universe. 1928
- Stetson, Harlan True**
Earth, radio and the stars. 1934
Sun spots and radio reception. 1932
- Stevens, Albert W.**
Photographing the eclipse of 1932 from the air.
Scientific results of the world-record stratosphere flight. 1936
Exploring the stratosphere. 1934
- Swann, W. G. F.**
The stratosphere flight of 1935.
- Talman, C. F.**
The realm of the air. 1931

ATMOSPHERE

Air

Abbot (e)
Botley
Emerson, W. R. P.
Hough, T.
Humphreys (a b)
Osborn (e)
Talman (b)

Air, Liquid

Langdon-Davies

Air, Rare

Macready
Stevens, A. W. (c)

Air-currents

Schuchert

Atmosphere

Bauer
Blodget ch. 18
Botley
Bradley, J. H. (b)
Bretz
Cotton
Dick
Dobson
Downing
Duprez
Fabre, J. H.
Fisk
Fowle (a b)
Gilliland
Gish
Harrison
Harrow
Heyl
Humphreys (a b)
Jeans (a c)
Jaffee
Lodge (a e)
Meier (c)
Mitchell (b)
O'Brien
Oliver
Reichenbach
Rouch
Russell (a b)
Schuchert
Scott, W. B. (a)
Seligman
Shapley
Smart
Stetson (a b)
Swann
Talman (b)
Ward, R. D.
Weir
Williams, A. F. p. 9

Atmosphere, of Planets

Russell, H. N. (b)

Cathode-rays

See Rays

Ceiling

Macready

Chromosphere

Mitchell, S. A. (a b)
Smart

Clouds

See Meteorology

Corona

See Astronomy

Cosmic-rays

Anderson
Fisk
Jaffee
Lodge (a e)
Meier (c)
Piccard, A.
Reichenbach
Stetson (a)
Stevens, A. W. (b c)
Swann

Daylight

Harrison

Deutons

Anderson

Doldrums

Williams, A. F. p. 11

Echoes

Borah p. 135
Stetson (a)

Electricity, Atmospheric

Duprez
Gish
Heyl
Lemstrom
Lodge (a d e)

Electrons

Abbot (e f)
Anderson
Berthoud
Dobson
Fisk
Harrow
Heyl
Lodge (a d e)
Reichenbach
Stetson (a b)

Ether

See Microscopy

Fluorescence

Meier (c)

Halation

McNally

Helium

Abbot (e)
Fisk
Harrow
Mitchell (e)
Reichenbach
Stetson (a)

Horizon

Piccard, A.
Stevens, A. W. (a b)

Hydrogen

McNally
Reichenbach
Stetson (a)
Stevens, A. W. (c)

Hydrosphere

Bretz
Schuchert

Ionosphere

Fisk
Gilliland
Mitchell, S. A.
Stetson (a)

Ions

Abbot (f)
Berthoud
Harrow
Lodge (a b)
Meier (c)
Mitchell (b)
Reichenbach
Stetson (a b)

Isobares

Berthoud
Harrow

Isotopes

Anderson
Berthoud
Harrow
Reichenbach

Monsoon

Williams, A. F. p. 33

Neutrons

Anderson

Nitrogen

Brooks, C. F.
Kerbey, M.

Oxygen

Brooks, C. F.
Dobson
Kerbey, M.
Macready
Russell
Stevens, A. W. (a b c)

Ozone

Abbot (b)
Bishop, C. W.
Dobson
Fisk
Fowle
Hinsdale
Meier (c)
Humphreys
O'Brien
Stevens (b c)

Photosphere

Olcott
Smart

Polar lights

Fisk
Lemstrom

Positrons

Anderson

Protons

Abbot (e f)
 Anderson
 Berthoud
 Harrow
 Langdon-Davies
 Lodge (d e)
 Reichenbach
 Stetson (a)

Radiation

Meier (c)

Rays, Cathode

Lodge (a b)

Rays, Cosmic

See Cosmic

Sky

Brooks, C. F.
 Stevens, A. W. (b)

Spectrum, Spectra

Abbot (f)
 Forbes
 Lodge (a)
 McNally
 Meier (a c)
 Reichenbach
 Stetson (a)

Spores

Stevens, A. W. (c)

Stratosphere

Botley
 Brooks, C. F.
 Dobson
 Fisk
 Gish
 Humphreys
 Jaffee
 O'Brien
 Stetson (a)
 Stevens, A. W. (c)
 Swann

Sunshine

Hinsdale
 Meier (c)
See also Meteorology

Thunder

See Meteorology

Tropopause

Dobson

Troposphere

Dobson
 Fisk
 Piccard, A. p. 370
 Stetson (a)

Twilight

Brooks, C. F.
 Piccard, A.

Ultra-Violet Rays

Abbot (f)
 Berthoud
 Fowle
 Lodge (a b)
 Meier (a c d e)
 Russell, H. N. (b)
 Smith, K. M.

Waves

Langdon-Davies
 Lodge (e)
 Reichenbach
 Stetson (b)

Wireless Waves

Fisk

X-Rays

Abbot (f)
 Berthoud
 Fisk
 Harrow
 Langdon-Davies
 Meier (c)
 Reichenbach

Section 5—Astronomy

In broadening the scope and developing the field for the greatly enlarged second edition of the *Natural History Index-Guide*, Astronomy becomes an interesting and important unit. Included are 148 subject-headings, or stars, for information of which about 1010 references are made to 78 titles by 62 authors. Heading the list of authors and authorities are four titles of books by Charles Greeley Abbot, Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution and Director of its Astrophysical Observatory. The section received editorial treatment and bibliographical additions from Loyal B. Aldrich, Assistant Director to Dr. Abbot.

The section of Astronomy is closely related to the sections on Atmosphere and Meteorology and some authors and their titles are duplicated in the limited lists appearing at the head of all three sections.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abbot, Charles Greeley**
Measuring the sun's heat and forecasting the weather. 1926
The sun and the welfare of man. 1929
The earth and the stars. 1925
The architecture of atoms and a universe built of atoms. 1922
- Bailey, Solon I.**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Baker, Robert H.**
When the stars come out. 1934
- Ball, Sir Robert**
The story of the heavens. 1886
- Barrell, Joseph and others**
The evolution of the earth and its inhabitants. 1920
- Beavis, Gerald**
The romance of the heavens. 1931
- Bennett, Dorothy A. Editor**
Handbook of the heavens. 1935
- Bernhard, Hubert J.**
Handbook of the heavens. 1935
- Berthoud, Alfred**
New theories of matter and the atom. 1924
- Boutwell, William D.**
Mysterious tomb of a giant meteorite. 1912
- Brocklesby, John**
Elements of astronomy for schools and academics. 1859
- Brooks, Charles Franklin**
Why the weather? 1934
- Campbell, Leon**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Campbell, W. W.**
Elements of practical astronomy. 1906
- Cannon, Annie J.**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Davis, John**
Elements of astronomy designed as a text-book. 1868
- Dick, Thomas**
Celestial scenery. 1838
- Downing, Elliot Rowland**
Our physical world. 1924
- Eddington, Sir Arthur**
The expanding universe. 1933
- Fabre, J. Henri**
The heavens. 1925
- Fisher, Willard J.**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Fisk, Dorothy**
Exploring the upper atmosphere. 1934
- Forbes, George**
The stars 1928
The wonder and the glory of the stars. 1926
- Fowle, Frederick E.**
Atmospheric ozone: Its relation to some solar and terrestrial phenomena. 1929
The atmospheric scattering of light. 1921
- Garrish, Willard P.**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Hale, George Ellery**
Beyond the Milky-way. 1926
The depths of the universe. 1926
- Harrison, Lucia Carolyn**
Daylight, twilight, darkness and time. 1935
- Hay, W. T.**
Through my telescope. Astronomy for all. 1936
- Hellweg, J. F.**
Eclipse adventures on a desert isle. 1937
- Hubble, Edwin**
The realm of the nebulae. 1936
- Humphreys, W. J.**
Physics of the air. 1920
- Jaffee, Bernard**
Outposts of science. 1935
- Jeans, Sir James H.**
The stars in their courses. 1931
Man and the stars; or, The wider aspects of cosmogony. 1929
The universe around us. 1934
- King, Edward S.**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Langdon-Davies, John**
Inside the atom. 1933

- Lemstrom, Selim**
Observations upon the electricity of the atmosphere 'and the Aurora Borealis. 1874
- Lewis, Isabel M.**
Scorpio. Most brilliant of the summer constellations. 1937
News from the heavens. 1938
The how and why of spring. 1939
- Lodge, Sir Oliver J.**
Beyond physics, or The idealisation of mechanism. 1931
- Lubbock, Sir John (Avebury)**
Beauties of nature and the wonders of the world we live in. 1893
- Luyten, Willem**
The universe of stars. 1926
- McNally, Paul A.**
Observing a total eclipse of the sun. 1932
- Martin, Martha Evans**
The friendly stars. 1907
- Mitchell, S. A.**
Nature's most dramatic spectacle—eclipse. 1937
Eclipses of the sun. 1924
- Moseley, Edwin Lincoln**
Other worlds. 1933
- Moulton, Forest Ray**
Astronomy. 1926
- Murphy, E. G. (Kelvin McKready)**
A beginner's star-book. 1923
A beginner's guide to the stars 1924
- Newman, H. H. Editor**
The nature of the world and of man. 1926
- Olcott, William Tyler**
Sun lore of all ages. 1814
- Olivier, Charles P.**
Meteors. 1925
- Palmer, E. Laurence**
The sky at night. 1939
- Payne, Cecilia H.**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Piccard, Auguste**
Ballooning in the stratosphere. 1933
- Pickering, William Henry**
Visual observations of the moon and planets. 1900
Search for a planet beyond Neptune.
- Reichenbach, Hans**
Atom and Cosmos. 1933
- Rice, Hugh S. Editor**
Handbook of the heavens. 1935
- Rixson, M. E.**
Glorious stars. 1933
- Russell, Henry Norris**
The solar system and its origin. 1935
The atmosphere of the planets 1935
- Shapley, Harlow and others**
The universe of stars. 1926
- Showalter, William Joseph**
Exploring the glories of the firmament. 1919
Interviewing the stars. 1925
- Smart, W. M.**
The sun, the stars, and the universe 1928
- Stetson, Harlan True**
Earth, radio and the stars. 1934
Sun spots and radio reception. 1932
- Stevens, Albert W.**
Photographing the eclipse of 1932 from the air. 1932
Scientific results of the world-record stratosphere flight. 1936
Exploring the stratosphere 1934
- Thomas, Oswald**
Heaven and earth. 1933
- Weir, John W.**
Comets and the sun 1927

ASTRONOMY

Aldebaran

Baker
Bernhard
Downing
Forbes
Jeans (a)
Langdon-Davies
Martin
Moseley (b)
Palmer (c)
Shapley
Showalter (f)

Algol

Baker
Bernhard
Downing
Forbes
Jeans (a)
Martin
Moseley (b)
Olcott
Shapley
Showalter (f)

Alpha centauri

Gardner, I. C.
Hubble
Lewis, I. M. (c)

Altair

Bernhard
Lewis, I. M. (c)
Palmer (c)
Showalter (i)

Andromeda

Ball
Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Downing
Jeans (a c)
Moseley (b)
Murphy (a b)
Palmer (c)
Reichenbach
Rixson
Shapley
Showalter (f)

Antares

Bernhard
Jeans (a c)
Lewis, I. M.
Martin
Moulton
Shapley
Showalter (f)

Aquarius

Lewis, I. M. (c)

Aquila, The Eagle

Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Showalter (f)

Archer, The

See Sagittarius

Arcturus

Baker
Bernhard
Dick
Downing
Forbes
Martin
Palmer (c)
Showalter (f)

Aries, The Ram

Bernhard
Martin
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Asteroids

Abbot (e)
Olivier
Russell

Atmosphere

Abbot (b)
Brooks, C. F.
Downing
Humphreys

See also Atmosphere and Meteorology sections

Auriga, The Charioteer

Baker
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Hale (b)
Jeans (a c)
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Aurora

Ault
Brooks, C. W.
Fisk
Fowle (b)
Humphreys
Jaffe
Lodge (a b)
Muir
Olivier
Stetson (a b)

Aurora Borealis

Davis, J.
Lemstrom
Olcott
Parker, M. P.
Weir
Williams, A. F. p. 51

Baily's Beads

Hellweg p. 393
Mitchell (b)

Bear, The

See Ursa

Bear, Great

Baker
Ball
Bernhard
Downing
Showalter

Berenice's Hair

See Coma Berenices

Betelgeuse

Bernhard
Downing
Forbes
Jeans (a c)
Langdon-Davies
Martin
Moseley (b)
Moulton
Palmer (c)
Shapley
Showalter (f)

Biela's Comet

Brocklesby
Davis, J.
Olivier
Shapley
Smart

Boötes, The Shepherd

Baker
Bernhard
Martin
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Bull, The

See Taurus

Cancer, The Crab

Bernhard
Davis, J.
Murphy (b)
Rixson

Canes venatici: The Hunting

Dogs
Bernhard
Jeans (c)
Martin
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Canis Major: The Big Dog

Bernhard
Davis, J.
Downing
Jeans (c)
Martin
Moseley (b)
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Canis Minor: The Little Dog

Bernhard
Downing
Jeans (c)
Moseley (b)
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Canopus

Bernhard
Moulton
Shapley

- Capella**
Bernhard
Jeans (a c)
Palmer (c)
Shapley
Showalter (fi)
- Capricornus, The Horned Goat**
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Downing
Jeans (a b)
Lewis, I. M. (c)
Martin
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Carina**
Moulton
Shapley
- Cassiopeia**
Baker
Ball
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Downing
Martin
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Showalter (f)
- Castor**
Bernhard
Brocklesby
Downing
Jeans (a)
Martin
Palmer (c)
Showalter (f)
- Centaurus, The Centaur**
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Downing
Murphy (a b)
Rixson
Shapley
- Cepheus**
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Jeans (a)
Martin
Murphy (a b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
- Ceres**
Baker
Bernhard
Brocklesby
Dick
Jeans (c)
Weir
- Cetus, The Whale**
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Jeans (a)
Martin
- Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
- Charioteer, The**
See Auriga
- Columba, The Dove**
Murphy (b)
Rixson
- Coma**
Weir
- Coma Berenices, Berenice's Hair**
Bernhard
Jeans (a c)
Murphy
Showalter (f)
- Comets**
Abbot (e)
Baker
Ball
Bernhard
Fabre, J. H.
Forbes
Hay
Jeans (a c)
Lodge (b)
Lubbock
Moseley (b)
Olivier
Russell
Shapley
Smart
Stetson (a)
Thomas ch. 6
Weir
- Constellation**
Abbot (e)
Downing
Forbes
Jeans (a c)
Martin
Shapley
- Copernicus**
Abbot (e)
Baker
Bernhard
Boutwell p. 727
Forbes
Jeans (a c)
Moseley (h)
- Corona**
Baker
Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Forbes
Gardner, I. C.
Jaffee
Jeans (a)
Lodge (a)
McNally, P. A.
Mitchell, S. A. (a b)
Palmer (c)
Shapley
Smart
Stetson (a)
Stevens, A. W. (a)
Weir
- Corona borealis, Northern crown**
Abbot (b)
Ball
Beavis (b)
Hubble
Martin
Moulton
Palmer (c)
- Corvus, The Crow**
Baker
Bernhard
Martin
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
- Cosmos**
Jeans (b)
- Crab, The**
See Cancer
- Crow, The**
See Corvus
- Cygnus, The Swan**
Baker
Ball
Bernhard
Downing
Davis, J.
Jeans (a)
Martin
Moulton
Murphy (a b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Showalter (f)
- Delphinus, The Dolphin**
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Showalter (f)
- Deneb**
Bernhard
Downing
Jeans (a)
Martin
Palmer (c)
Shapley
Showalter (f)
- Dipper, Great**
Downing
Moulton
Shapley
Showalter (f)
- Dog star**
See Sirius
- Dove, The**
See Columba
- Eagle, The**
See Aquila
- Earth**
Abbot (e)
Baker
Ball
Barrell
Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Brocklesby

- Campbell
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Downing
 Fabre, J. H. (n)
 Fisher, C.
 Fowle
 Harrison
 Hay
 Jeans (a c)
 Lubbock
 McNally
 Martin
 Moulton
 Olcott
 Olivier
 Reichenbach
 Russell
 Shapley
 Showalter
 Smart
 Stetson (a)
 Stevens, A. W. (b)
 Weir
- Eclipse**
 Abbot (b e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Bernhard
 Brocklesby
 Brooks, C. F.
 Campbell
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Fabre, J. H. (n)
 Forbes
 Hellweg
 Jeans (a)
 Mitchell, S. A. (a b)
 Morley, S. G.
 Moseley (b)
 Olcott
 Shapley
 Showalter (i)
 Smart
 Stetson (a)
 Weir
- Equinox**
 Abbot (e)
 Downing
 Harrison
 Lewis (c)
 Stetson (a)
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Eros**
 Abbot (e)
 Bernhard
- Evening star**
 Bernhard
- Firmament**
 Thomas ch. 1
- Fishes, The**
See Pisces
- Flying Horse, The**
See Pegasus
- Fomalhaut**
 Bernhard
 Downing
- Jeans (a)
 Lewis, I. M. (c)
 Martin
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)
Ganymede
 Lewis, I. M. (c)
Gemini, The Twins
 Bernhard
 Jeans (a)
 Martin
 Murphy (a b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
Giant Hunter, The
See Orion
- Halley's comet**
 Abbot (e)
 Baker
 Beavis (b)
 Davis, J.
 Fisk
 Mitchell (b)
 Olivier
 Russell
 Shapley
 Showalter (f)
 Smart
- Heavens, The**
 Fabre, J. H. (n)
- Hebe**
 Brocklesby
- Hercules, The Kneeler**
 Abbot (e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Davis, J.
 Forbes (b)
 Hale (b)
 Jeans (a)
 Martin
 Murphy (a b)
 Olcott
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
 Shapley
 Showalter (fi)
- Hunting Dogs**
See Canes venatici
- Juno**
 Bernhard
 Brocklesby
- Jupiter**
 Abbot (e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Barrell
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Boutwell
 Brocklesby
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Downing
 Fisk
 Forbes (a b)
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (b c)
 Lubbock
- Hay
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (a b c)
 Lubbock
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Moulton
 Olivier
 Russell, H. N. (b)
 Shapley
 Showalter (fi)
 Smart
 Weir
- Kneeler, The**
See Hercules
- Leo, The Lion**
 Baker
 Bernhard
 Davis, J.
 Hubbard
 Jeans (a)
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
 Stetson (a)
- Leo Minor, The Lesser Lion**
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
- Lepus, The Hare**
 Bernhard
 Martin
 Murphy (b)
 Rixson
- Lynx, The Lynx**
 Bernhard
 Jeans (a c)
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
- Lyra**
 Baker
 Ball
 Bernhard
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Murphy (b)
 Olcott
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
- Mars**
 Abbot (b e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Barrell
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Boutwell
 Brocklesby
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Downing
 Fisk
 Forbes (a b)
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (b c)
 Lubbock

Mars—Continued

Martin
Moseley (b)
Moulton
Pickering (b)
Russell (a b)
Shapley
Showalter (fi)
Smart
Stetson (a)
Thomas

Mercury

Abbot (e)
Baker
Bernhard
Brocklesby
Davis, J.
Dick
Downing
Hay
Jeans (a c)
Lewis, I. M. (a b c)
Lubbock
Mitchell (b)
Moseley (b)
Moulton
Olcott
Russell (b)
Shapley
Showalter (f)
Weir

Meteors, Meteorites

Abbot (e)
Baker
Ball
Barrell
Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Boutwell
Dick
Fisk
Jeans (a c)
Martin
Mitchell (b)
Moseley (b)
Olivier
Russell
Showalter (i)
Stetson (a)
Thomas ch. 6
Weir

Milky-way

Abbot (e)
Baker
Ball
Barrell
Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Bishop, C. W.
Brocklesby
Eddington
Fabre, J. H. (n)
Forbes (a b)
Hale (a b)
Hubble
Jaffee
Jeans (a c)
Lewis, I. M.
Lodge (b)
Moseley (b)

Moulton
Murphy, E. G. (b)
Olcott
Reichenbach
Shapley
Showalter (fi)
Stetson (a)
Stevens, A. W. (d)
Thomas ch. 7

Mira

Abbot (e)
Bernhard
Jeans (a)
Martin
Moseley (b)
Palmer (c)

Mizar

Bernhard
Downing
Forbes
Martin
Palmer (c)
Showalter (f)

Moon

Abbot (e)
Baker
Bali
Barrell
Beavis
Bernhard
Boutwell
Brocklesby
Brooks, C. F.
Cotton
Davis, J.
Dick
Downing
Fabre, J. H. (n)
Fisher, C.
Forbes
Hay
Hellweg
Hubble
Jeans (a c)
Lewis, I. M. (c)
Lubbock
McNally
Martin
Mitchell, S. A. (a b)
Moseley (b)
Moulton
Murphy (b)
Pickering (a)
Russell
Shapley
Showalter (fi)
Smart
Stetson (a)
Stevens, A. W. (a)
Talman (c)
Thomas ch. 3
Volney ch. 9
Wilkins (c)

Morning Star

Bernhard

Nebulae

Abbot (e)
Baker
Barrell

Bernhard
Brocklesby
Eddington
Fabre, J. H. (n)
Forbes
Hale (a b)
Hay
Hubble
Jaffee
Jeans (a c)
Lodge (e)
Lubbock
Mitchell (b)
Moseley (b)
Shapley
Stetson (a)

Neptune

Abbot (e)
Barrell
Olivier
Russell (b)

North Star

Martin
Moseley (b)
Palmer (c)
Shapley

Ophiuchus, The Serpent-bearer

Lewis, I. M. (c)
Murphy (b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson

Orion, The Giant Hunter

Baker
Barrell
Beavis (b)
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Dick
Downing
Forbes (a b)
Hale
Hubble
Jeans (a c)
Langdon-Davies
Martin
Moseley (b)
Moulton
Murphy (a b)
Olcott
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Shapley
Showalter (fi)

Pallas

Dick

Pegasus, The Flying Horse

Baker
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Downing
Jeans (a)
Martin
Murphy (a b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Showalter (f)

- Penumbra**
 Stetson (b)
See also Sun-spots
- Perseus**
 Baker
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Jeans (a)
 Moseley (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)
 Stetson (a)
- Phoebe**
 Downing
 Pickering (a)
- Pisces, The Fishes**
 Lewis, I. M. (b)
 Martin
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
- Piscis Austrinus, The Southern Fish**
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
- Planets**
 Abbot (e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Barrell
 Bishop, C. W.
 Brooks, C. F.
 Dick
 Downing
 Fabre, J. H. (n)
 Forbes (a b)
 Hay
 Jeans (a c)
 Lodge (e)
 Lubbock
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Murphy (b)
 Pickering (a)
 Russell (a b)
 Smart
 Stevens, A. W. (a)
 Thomas ch. 4
 Weir
- Pleiades**
 Baker
 Ball
 Barrell
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Forbes
 Hale (b)
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Moulton
 Palmer (c)
 Shapley
 Showalter (fi)
- Pluto**
 Lewis, I. M. (b)
- Polaris**
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)
- Pole-star**
 Downing
 Moseley (b)
 Showalter (f)
- Pollux**
 Downing
 Lewis, I. M. (b)
 Martin
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)
- Procyon**
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Forbes
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (b)
 Martin
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)
- Ram, The**
See Aries
- Regulus**
 Baker
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Forbes
 Jeans (a)
 Martin
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)
- Rigel**
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Jeans (a)
 Langdon-Davies
 Martin
 Moulton
 Palmer (c)
 Shapley
 Showalter (fi)
- Sagittarius, The Archer**
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Davis, J.
 Hale (b)
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (c)
 Martin
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson
 Shapley
- Saturn**
 Abbot (e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Downing
 Forbes
 Hay
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M.
 Lubbock
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
- Moulton**
 Olcott
 Olivier
 Pickering (a)
 Russell (a b)
 Shapley
 Showalter (f)
 Smart
 Weir
- Scorpius**
 Bernhard
 Davis, J.
 Downing
 Lewis, I. M. (a c)
 Martin
 Showalter (f)
- Shepherd, The**
See Boötes
- Sinus**
 Showalter (f)
- Sirius**
 Baker
 Ball
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Forbes
 Hubble
 Langdon-Davies
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Olcott
 Palmer (c)
 Shapley
 Showalter (fi)
- Sky**
 Piccard, A.
See also Meteorology
- Solar spectrum**
 Abbot, C. G. (a b)
- Solar system**
 Hubble
 Reichenbach
- Solstice**
 Downing
- Southern cross**
 Gardner, I. C.
 Jeans (a)
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Spica**
 Downing
 Forbes
 Jeans (a)
 Martin
 Palmer (c)
 Shapley
 Showalter (f)
- Stars**
 Abbot (e f)
 Baker
 Barrell
 Beavis (b)
 Berthoud
 Bishop, C. W. (b)
 Brocklesby
 Campbell
 Dick
 Downing
 Fabre, J. H. (n)

Stars—Continued

Fisk
 Forbes (b)
 Hale (a)
 Harrison
 Hubble
 Jeans (a b c)
 Lodge (e)
 Lubbock
 McNally
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Moulton
 Murphy (b)
 Olcott
 Piccard, A.
 Shapley
 Smart
 Stetson (a)

Stars, Shooting

Davis, J.
 Fisk
 Hay

Sun

Abbot, C. G. (a b e f)
 Baker
 Ball
 Barrell
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Berthoud
 Bible, Psalm 84, verse 11
 Brocklesby
 Byrd (d)
 Campbell
 Cotton
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Downing
 Fabre, J. H. (n)
 Fisher, C.
 Fowle (a b)
 Harrison
 Hay
 Hellweg
 Hubble
 Jaffee
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (b c)
 Lubbock
 McNally
 Martin
 Meier (c)
 Mitchell, S. A.
 Moseley (b)
 Moulton
 Olcott
 Olivier
 Piccard, A.
 Russell
 Showalter (f)
 Smart
 Stetson (a b)
 Stevens, A. W. (a b)
 Thomas ch. 8
 Volney ch. 9
 Weir
 Wilkins (c)

Sun, Midday, Vertical

Bryant, H. G.
 Moseley (b)

Sun, Midnight

Ault
 Harrison
 Koelz

Sun-spots

Abbot, C. G. (a b e)
 Ball
 Bauer
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Douglass, A. E.
 Forbes
 Fowle (a b)
 Jaffee
 Jeans (a)
 Mather (a)
 Mitchell (b)
 Olcott
 Smart
 Stetson (a b)
 Ward (b)

Sun-spots, Wolfen

Abbot (e)
 Fowle
 Stetson (a b)

Swan

Ball
 Palmer (c)
 Showalter (f)

Taurus, The Bull

Baker
 Bernhard
 Jeans (a)
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson

Tides

Stupart

Twins, The

See Gemini

Universe

Hale (b)
 Hay
 Thomas ch. 10

Uranus

Abbot (e)
 Baker
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Downing
 Hay
 Jeans (a e)
 Lubbock
 Martin
 Moseley (b)
 Moulton

Olivier
 Russell (b)
 Shapley
 Showalter (f)
 Smart
 Weir

Ursa Major, The Big Bear

Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Forbes
 Jeans (a)
 Martin
 Moulton
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson

Ursa Minor, The Little Bear

Bernhard
 Jeans (a)
 Murphy (b)
 Palmer (c)
 Rixson

Vega

Baker
 Ball
 Bernhard
 Downing
 Forbes
 Jeans (a c)
 Hubble
 Lewis, I. M. (b)
 Martin
 Palmer (c)
 Shapley
 Showalter (f)

Venus

Abbot (b e)
 Baker
 Ball
 Beavis (b)
 Bernhard
 Brocklesby
 Davis, J.
 Dick
 Forbes (b)
 Hay
 Hubble
 Jeans (a c)
 Lewis, I. M. (a c)
 Lubbock
 Martin
 Morley, S. G. p. 597
 Moseley (b)
 Olcott
 Piccard, A.
 Russell (a b)
 Shapley
 Showalter (i)
 Smart
 Weir

Vesta

Dick
 Moseley (b)

Virgin, The
See Virgo

Virgo, The Virgin

Baker
Bernhard
Davis, J.
Hubble
Jeans (c)
Martin

Moseley (b)
Murphy (a b)
Palmer (c)
Rixson
Showalter (i)

Whale, The
See Cetus

Zeta Iyrae

Lewis, I. M. (b)
Showalter

Zodiac

Downing
Forbes
Stetson (a)

Section 6—Meteorology

As nature mothers the universe, the weather blankets the unit known as the earth. Everything on the globe bears the imprint of the weather. The influence of the weather is exerted above and below the surface of the earth. Overhead is the realm of Astronomy and underneath that of Geology. Although the weather is basically related to all sections in natural science, the Meteorological section naturally falls between the sections of Astronomy and Geology in the order of the contents of this *Index-Guide*.

In addition to the following selected titles on Meteorology, there may be found in the general bibliography, Section 15, some 150 or 200 titles to which references are made under meteorological subject-headings.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abbot, Charles Greeley**
The sun and the welfare of man. 1929
- Blodget, Lorin**
Climatology of the United States, etc. 1857
- Brooks, Charles Franklin**
Why the weather? 1934
- Burnaby, Andrew**
Travels through North America. Appendix on weather. 1904
- Colton, F. Barrows**
The geography of a hurricane. 1939
- Dexter, Edwin Grant**
Weather influences. 1904
- Duprez, M. F.**
Atmospheric electricity. 1850
- Finley, John P.**
Special characteristics of tornadoes 1884
- Humphreys, W. J.**
Physics of the air. 1920
Fogs and clouds. 1926
- Huntington, Ellsworth**
Climate and the evolution of civilization. 1920
- Hyde, Walter Woodburn**
Ascent of Mt. Blanc. 1913
- Kendrew, W. G.**
The climates of the continents. 1937
- Kerbey, McFall**
Toilers of the sky. Tenuous clouds perform mighty tasks. 1925
- Lindbergh, Charles A.**
To Bogota and back by air. 1928
- McKinley, Ashley C.**
Mapping the Antarctic from the air. 1932
- Macready, John A.**
Exploring the earth's stratosphere. 1926
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The polar regions. A regional geography. 1928
- Priestley, R. E. and Wright, C. S.**
Antarctic glaciology. 1928
- Rouch, Jules**
Meteorology of American Antarctic. 1928
- Seligman, Gerard**
Snow structure and ski fields. 1936
- Stetson, H. T.**
Sun spots and radio reception. 1932
- Stevens, Albert W.**
Exploring the stratosphere. 1934
- Stupart, Frederic**
Arctic influences on American weather. 1928
- Talman, Charles Fitzhugh**
Explorations in cloudland. 1925
- Taylor, Griffith**
Antarctic influences on Australian climate. 1928
- Volney, C. F.**
View of the soil and climate of the United States. 1804
- Ward, Robert De Courcy**
Climate of the United States. 1925
Climate considered especially in relation to man. 1908
- Williams, A. Francon**
Everyone's book of the weather. 1923

See also bibliographical lists on Astronomy and Atmosphere.

METEOROLOGY

- Altitude**
 Andre
 Baillie-Grohman (a)
See also Temperature
- Alto-cumulus**
 Humphreys (b)
 Kerbey, M. (b)
 Talman (c)
- Alto-stratus**
 Humphreys (b)
 Kerbey, M. (b)
- Avalanche**
 Hyde, W. W.
- Barometer**
 Dexter, E. G.
 Humphreys (a)
- Blizzard**
 Mecking
 Ward, R. D. (a)
- Breezes**
 Humphreys (a)
- Cave weather**
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
See also Temperature
- Chinook winds**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Kendrew
 Ward, R. D. (a b)
- Cirro-cumulus**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Humphreys (a b)
 Kerbey, M. (b)
 Talman (c)
- Cirro-stratus**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Humphreys (a b)
 Kerbey, M. (b)
 Talman (c)
- Climate**
 Blodget ch. 3, 4, 6, 17
 Brooks, C. F.
 Humphreys (a)
 Huntington (f)
 Mecking
 Ward, R. D.
- Cloudburst**
 Brooks, C. F.
- Clouds**
 Abbot (b)
 Brooks, C. F.
 Burnaby app.
 Dick
 Duprez
 Finley
 Humphreys (a b)
 Kerbey, M.
 McKinley, A. C.
 Macready
 Piccard, A.
 Seligman
 Stevens, A. W. (a)
 Ward
 Williams, A. F. p. 43
- Cold weather**
 Andersson (b)
See also Temperature
- Cold-waves**
 Ward, R. D.
- Condensation**
 Humphreys (a b)
 Seligman
- Crevasse**
See Geology
- Crystals**
See Microscopy
- Cumulus clouds**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Humphreys (a b)
 Kerbey, M.
 Lindbergh
 Talman (c)
 Williams, A. F. p. 44
- Cyclones**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Eardley-Wilmot
 Ellis
 Humphreys (a b)
 Kendrew
 Pike, N.
 Stetson (b)
 Stupart
 Taylor, G. (b)
 Ward, R. D.
 Williams, A. F. p. 107
- Desert weather**
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Burton, R. F. (k)
 Huntington (f)
- Dews**
 Andersson (a)
 Humphreys (b)
 Seligman
 Williams, A. F. p. 90
- Drought**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Douglas, A. E.
 Dyott (b)
 Graves, H. S.
 Mecking
 Taylor, G. (b)
See also Weather
- Equinox**
 Dexter, E. G.
- Evaporation**
 Bigelow
 Brooks, C. F.
 Humphreys (a b)
 Seligman
 Volney ch. 8
- Floods**
 Brooks, C. F.
- Fog**
 Boyd, L. A.
 Burnaby app.
 Brooks, C. F.
- Duprez**
 Humphreys (a b)
 Kerbey, M.
 Lindbergh
 Mecking
 Nobile
 Seligman
 Ward, R. D.
 Williams, A. F. p. 46
- Frost**
 Humphreys (a b)
 Scott (a)
 Ward, R. D.
 Williams, A. F. p. 92
- Geyser**
See Geology
- Glacier**
See Geology
- Groundwater**
 Scott, W. B. (a)
- Gulf stream**
 Pillsbury
 Volney ch. 4
See also Geography;
 N. America
- Hailstorm**
 Darwin, C.
 Williams p. 69
- Halo**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Humphreys (b)
- Health**
 Dexter, E. G.
See also Hygiene
- Hot waves**
 Ward, R. D.
- Humidity**
 Brooks, C. F.
 Dexter, E. G.
 Hinsdale
 Humphreys
 Seligman
 Ward, R. D. (a b)
- Hurricane**
 Audubon (c)
 Brooks, C. F.
 Colton
 Ellis
 Kendrew
- Ice**
 Andersson (a)
 Carvalho
 *Galton
 *Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Hubbard (a)
 Schillings
See also Glacier
- Icebergs**
 Boyd, L. A.
 Darwin
 Hayes, Isaac

- Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
MacMillan, D. B. (b)
Schwatka (c)
Transehe
See also Glacier
- Icecap**
Coleman, A. P.
- Ice-floes**
Mecking
Transehe
- Indian summer**
Ward, R. D.
- Influences, Weather**
Dexter, E. G.
- Isotherms**
Blodget ch. 9
Brooks, C. F.
Humphreys
Ward, R. D. (a b)
- Lightning**
Brooks, C. F.
Duprez
Humphreys
Lemstrom
Lodge (a b)
Ward, R. D.
Williams, A. F. p. 49
- Mackerel sky**
Humphreys (b)
Williams, A. F.
- Meteorology**
See also Cyclones;
Hurricanes; Temper-
ature; Weather, etc.
- Mirage**
Brooks, C. F.
- Mist**
Burnaby app.
Lodge (b)
Seligman
Williams, A. F. p. 46
- Molecules**
Kerby, M. (b)
See also Microscopy
- Monsoons**
Eardley-Wilmot
Ward (b)
- Moraines**
Washburn, B. (c)
- Nimbus**
Humphreys (b)
Talman (c)
- Norther**
Brooks, C. F.
- Pack-ice, Arctic-pack**
Boyd, L. A.
Kolchat
Nordenskjold
Priestley (a)
Transehe
See also Shelf-ice
- Pan-cake**
Transehe
- Plains weather**
Andrews, R. C. (d)
- Precipitation or Rainfall**
Abbot (b)
Blodget
Brooks, C. F.
Dexter, E. G.
Humphreys (a b)
Ward, R. D.
See also Rain
- Radiation**
Abbot (b)
Brooks, C. F.
- Rain, Rainy season**
Andersson (b)
Arkell-Hardwick
Blodget ch. 1
Burnaby app.
Chapman, F. M. (h)
Clark, L.
Douglass, A. E.
Eardley-Wilmot
Forsyth
Humphreys (a b)
Huntington (f)
Scott (a)
Seligman
Taylor, G. (b)
Volney ch. 8
Ward (b)
Williams, A. F. p. 66-7
- Rainbow**
Brooks, C. F.
Humphreys (a b)
Kerby, M. (b)
Meier (a)
Williams, A. F. p. 57
- Sand-storm**
Lindbergh
Piccard, A.
Ronaldshay (a)
- Sastrugi**
Ellsworth, L. (c)
Seligman
- Serac or Pinnacle**
See Geology
- Shelf-ice**
See Geology
- Simoon**
Kendrew
- Sirocco**
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Ward (b)
- Sky**
Abbot (b)
- Sleet**
Humphreys
Williams, A. F. p. 71
- Snow**
Blodget ch. 1
Brooks, C. F.
Bruce, C.
Burnaby app.
Dugmore (a)
Dunlop
Duprez
- Gadow
Gerard
Gordon, T. E. (a)
Humphreys (b)
Piccard, A.
Seligman
Ward (b)
Whymper, E. (b)
Williams, A. F. p. 68
- Snow-bridge**
Hyde, W. W.
- Snow-storm**
Humphreys
Nobile
Ward, R. D.
- Spring**
Lewis, I. M. (e)
- Steppes weather**
Andrews, R. C. (d)
- Storms**
Bowman, A.
Drury
Farnham
Huntington (f)
Ward, R. D.
- Storms, Electric**
Dexter, E. G.
Duprez
Graves, H. S.
Humphreys
Lodge (a)
Volney ch. 8
- Storms, Tropical**
Magee
- Strato-cumulus**
Humphreys (a b)
Kerby, M. (b)
Talman (c)
Williams, A. F. p. 46
- Sunshine**
Dexter, E. G.
- Sun-spots**
See Astronomy
- Temperature**
Abbot (b)
Blodget
Brooks, C. F.
Dexter, E. G.
Huntington (f)
MacMillan (e)
Russell
Seligman
Ward, R. D.
- Temperature, maximum and minimum**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Baker, S. W. (a) Nubian
Desert shade 117°, sun
137°
(b) Ceylon 130°
Bock (b) Borneo 95°
shade; Siam 100° shade
Burnaby Siberia -40°
Burr, M. Siberia -55°
Reaumur

Temperature, maximum and minimum—Continued

Byrd, R. E. (c) 50°-70°
 (d) 69° below
 (f) 67° below
 Carvalho Rocky Mts.
 -30° to 95° shade
 Chapman, A. (b) -38°
 Chapman, F. M. (i) 112°
 in sun
 Coville, L. G. -40°
 Darton, N. H. (b) 125°
 Dickey 110° in shade
 DuChaillu (g) 150° p.183
 Gouldsbury (b) 98° in
 shade
 Greely 63° below
 Grimshaw, B. (b) 94°
 max. shade
 Guenther 89°
 Holt 89°
 Hornaday 87°, 90°, 100°
 Jackson max. 42°; min.
 -46½°
 Johansen 110°
 Keith-Roach 125° in shade
 p. 43
 Kerr 35° to 90° in shade
 Lange 41° to 112° in
 shade
 Loring 110° in sun
 McKinley, A. C. -65° p.
 478
 Macready -133° C. up
 58,000' p. 763
 Makin 106° max.
 March 52° to 88° min.
 and max.
 Melville min. 40°
 Methuen max. 98°
 Nansen -40°
 Nordenskiöld -47° -50°
 *Nuttall up to 90°
 Payer min. -37° Reau-
 mur, -46° Centigrade
 Percival (a) 120° in
 shade
 Piccard, A. -76°
 Pickett -40°
 Russell, F. (a) -30°
 Saint-Cricq 79° in shade
 St. John, B. 102° in
 shade, 128° sun
 Savile (b) 115° in shade
 Selous, F. C. (b) 100° in
 shade

Sheldon -40° min.
 Shklovsky 60° cent. and
 lower
 Smith, Dr. 105° in shade
 Spears 12°
 Stanley 56° to 94°
 Stefansson (b) -54°, -68°,
 -90°; 80°, 100° in shade
 Stevens, A. W. (c) -80°
 Stuck (a b c) -58°, -60°,
 -100°
 Sykes 110°
 Thomson 112° in shade
 Treatt 116° in shade
 Van Der Muelen 118°
 Wallace 90° to -64°
 Wellby 105° in sun
 Wells, C. (a) 154° to
 160° in sun
 (b) 25° to 110°
 White 38° to 72°
 Whitehead 59° to 75°
 Whitney, H. 86° in sun
 to -50°
 Whymper, E. 13° to
 75½° in shade
 Whymper, F. -58°
 Wrangell -47° in Sept.
 -65° Jan. p.58, 60
 72° in June p.55
 -57°, -58° 24 hours p.165
 -64° p.293

Zahm 48° to 86°
 Zenzinow -71° C.

Temperature, Summer

Andrews, C. E.
 *Andrews, R. C. (a)
 Atkinson (a)
 *Baker, S. W. (b a)
 *Bock (a b c)
 Burnaby
 Carvalho
 Demidoff (b)
 Dickey
 Dunmore
 Dunraven

Temperature, Winter

Atkinson (a)
 Brooks, C. F.
 Burnaby
 *Carvalho
 Chapman, A. (b)
 DeLesdain
 Demidoff (b)

Temperature variations

Tyacke

Thunder

Duprez
 Heyl
 Lemstrom
 Pike, N.
 Seligman
 Ward, R. D. (b)
 Williams, A. F. p. 48
 Wrangell p.59

Tornado

Brooks, C. F.
 Fenley
 Kendrick
 Kerbey, M. (b)
 Ward, R. D.

Tufted-cirrus

Kerbey, M. (b)

Typhoon

Brooks, C. F.
 Price, W.

Vapor

Fowle (b)
 Humphreys (b)
 Kerbey, M. (b)
 Seligman

Velo-clouds

Humphreys (b)

Waterspout

Humphreys (b)

Weather

Andersson (a)
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Blodget
 Brooks, C. F.
 Jaffee

Wind

Blodget ch. 11
 Brooks, C. F.
 Dexter, E. G.
 Downing
 Lindbergh
 Rouch
 Scott (a)
 Seligman
 Volney ch. 4
 Ward, R. D. (a b)

Wind, Trade

Pillsbury
 Ward, R. D. (b)

Wind, Whirl

Stetson (b)

Section 7—Geology

This unit includes about 1400 references to 49 titles of 39 authorities or authors. These entries and others referring incidentally to geology are found in more complete form in the main bibliography, Section 15. There are listed here names of most of the common, ordinary, but useful things we find on and in Mother Earth, including the precious metals. They neither live nor die and appear to be dormant productions of prehistoric ages, but are closely related to the everyday existence of the animal and plant life found in the zoological and botanical sections. In the various sections the advice of scientific specialists has been sought. That service for this section has been provided by Dr. Ray S. Bassler, Curator of Geology, United States National Museum. But in this section as in others the compiler is responsible for mistakes made.

In addition to the following selected titles, there may be found in the general bibliography, Section 15, some 300 or 400 titles to which references are made under geological subject-headings.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Agar, W. M.**
Geology from original sources. 1928
- Barrell, Joseph and others**
The evolution of the earth and its inhabitants. 1920
- Bassler, Ray S.**
Shelled invertebrates of the past and present. 1931
- Boutwell, W. D.**
Mysterious tomb of a giant meteorite, in Arizona. 1912
- Boyd, Louise A.**
The fiord region of East Greenland. 1933-35
- Bradley, John Hodgdon**
Autobiography of the earth. 1935
The earth and its history. 1928
Parade of the living. 1930
- Bretz, J. Harlen**
Geological processes and the earth's history. 1926
Physiographic studies in East Greenland. 1925
- Colbert, Edwin H.**
Nebraska—fifteen million years ago. 1935
- Coleman, A. P.**
Geology of Arctic America. 1928
- Daly, R. A.**
Our mobile earth. 1926
- Downing, Elliot Rowland**
Our physical world. 1924
- Forbes, Alexander and others**
Northernmost Labrador mapped from the air. 1938
- Foshag, William F.**
Gems and gem minerals. 1929
- Griggs, Robert F.**
Valley of ten thousand smokes. See two magazine articles 1917 and 1918.
- Harrow, Benjamin**
The romance of the atom. 1927
- Hobbs, W. H.**
Earth features and their meaning. 1931
- Ilin, M. (Marshak)**
Men and mountains. 1935
- Jaggard, Thomas Augustus**
Two magazine articles on volcanic eruptions in Italy in 1906 and Japan 1924.
- Langdon-Davies**
Inside the atom. 1933
- Mather, K. F.**
Old Mother Earth. 1928
Sons of the earth. 1930
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The polar regions. A regional geography. 1928
- Merriam, J. C.**
The living past. 1930
- Merrill, George P.**
The story of meteorites. 1929
- Mitchell, Guy Elliott**
Landslides and rock avalanches. 1910
Our coal lands. 1910
New source of power. Lignite. 1910
American potash for America. 1911
- Newman, H. H. Editor**
Nature of the world and of man. 1926
- Odell, N. E.**
The geology and physiography of northernmost Labrador. 1928
- Pittier, Henry**
Costa Rica. Vulcan's Smithy. 1910
- Priestley, R. E. and Tilley, C. E.**
Antarctic geology. 1928
- Ransome, Frederick Leslie**
Probable cause of the San Francisco earthquake. 1906
- Reichenbach, Hans**
Atom and Cosmos. 1933
- Ries, H.**
Elemental economic geology. 1930

- Schuchert, Charles**
The earth's changing surface and climate. 1920
- Sterrett, J. R. S.**
The cone-dwellers of Asia Minor. 1919
- Tolmachev, I. P.**
Geology of Arctic Eurasia. 1928
- Transehe, N. A.**
Arctic sea ice. 1928
- Vokes, H. E.**
The mapping of ancient seas 1938
- Volney, C. F.**
View of the soil and climate of the United States. 1804
- Walcott, Charles D.**
A geologist's paradise, in the Canadian Rockies. 1911
- Whitlock, H. P.**
The story of the minerals. 1925
- Willis, Bailey**
Living Africa. A geologist's wanderings through the Rift Valleys. 1930

GEOLOGY

- Acid, Hydrochloric**
 - Jaggar
- Aeolian erosion**
 - Huntington, E. (e)
- Agate**
 - Foshag
 - Seaman
- Alabaster**
 - Foshag
 - Ries
- Algonkian**
 - Kolb, E.
- Alkali**
 - Close, U.
 - Morden (f)
- Alluvial plains**
 - Bradley (b)
 - Hobbs
 - King, F. H.
 - Volney ch. 2
- Aluminum**
 - Osborn (e)
 - Reichenbach
 - Scott (a)
- Amber**
 - Bassler
 - Chandler, D. (b)
 - Foshag
- Amethyst**
 - Hathaway, S.
- Ammonia**
 - Coker, R. E.
- Anticline**
 - Hobbs
- Antimony**
 - Birkinbine
 - Whitlock
 - Wright, H. S.
- Asbestos**
 - Bradley (b)
 - Ries
 - Whitlock
- Ash, Volcanic**
 - Griggs, R. F. (a b c)
 - Hobbs
 - Jaggar (a b)
 - Lee, T. F.
 - Martin, G. C.
 - Seeley (b)
- Asphaltum**
 - Fairchild, D. (a)
 - Merriam
 - Scriven
- Asthenosphere**
 - Barrell
- Atoll**
 - Barrett (c)
 - Daly
 - Gardner, I. C.
 - Huxley
 - Longley, W. H. (a)
 - Miner, R. W. (b)
 - Murphy, R. C. (d)
 - Pidgeon
- Avalanche, Rock, Ice**
 - Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 - Seligman
- Bad Lands**
 - Fenton
 - Mather (b)
 - See also* South Dakota
- Barrancos**
 - Fairchild, D. (b)
- Basalt**
 - Atkinson
 - Boyd, L. A.
 - Bradley (b)
 - Bretz (b)
 - Byrne, D.
 - Daly
 - Darton, N. H. (b)
 - Forbes, A.
 - Hansen, L.
 - Hayes, J. G. (c)
 - Hobbs
 - Lumholtz
 - Munger
 - Ransome
 - Schmeckebier
 - Seaman
 - Secley (b)
 - Wilkins
- Batholith, Idaho**
 - Shenon
- Beaches**
 - Hobbs
- Beryl**
 - Foshag
 - Whitlock
- Bismuth**
 - Birkinbine
 - Lodge (b)
- Bomb, Bread-crust**
 - Jaggar (a)
 - Tyrrell
- Boulder**
 - Boyd, L. A.
 - Sterrett
- Borax**
 - Bradley (b)
 - Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 - Chapman, R. H.
 - Desmond ch. 8
 - Downing
 - Ries
- Brass**
 - Ries
- Bridge, Natural**
 - Cummings, B.
- Brimstone**
 - Grew, J. C.
- Bronze**
 - Bishop, C. W.
 - Osborn, H. F. (d)
 - Ries
- Brownstone**
 - Ries
- Butte**
 - Boutwell
 - Bradley (b)
 - Hobbs
- Calcareous limestone**
 - Volney ch. 2
- Calcite**
 - Hobbs
 - Whitlock
- Calcium**
 - Langdon-Davies
 - Meier (b e)
 - Scott, W. B.
- Cambrian beds**
 - Bradley (b)
 - Walcott (b)
- Cameo**
 - Foshag
- Canyons**
 - Baker, S. W.
 - Bock (a)
 - Bretz
 - Huntington, E. (b)
 - Mendenhall
 - Shenon
- Carbon**
 - Boutwell
 - Bradley (b)
 - Coleman, A. P.
 - Fenton
 - Foshag
 - Mitchell, G. E. (d)
 - Osborn, H. F. (e)
 - Russell
- Caves**
 - Bernheimer
 - Hobbs
 - Sterrett
 - Van Der Meulen
- Cement**
 - Ries
- Chalcedony**
 - Foshag
 - Seaman
 - Whitlock
- Chalk**
 - Bassler
 - Seeley (b)
- Cinders**
 - Lee, T. F.
- Clay**
 - Barrett, C.
 - Campbell, M. R.
 - Close, U.
 - Hobbs
 - Pidgeon
 - Ries
 - Seeley (b)
 - Simpich (b)
- Cliffs, Human habitations**
 - Bernheimer
 - Sterrett
- Coal**
 - Agar
 - Bassler
 - Bickmore
 - Birkinbine
 - **Bock (b)**
 - Bourne
 - Boyd, L. A.
 - Bradley (b)
 - Bryce, J. (b)

Coal—Continued

- Byrd, R. E. (f)
 Campbell, M. R.
 **Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Churchill
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Dingle
 *Enock
 *Fountain (b)
 Gould
 Greely (b)
 *Guillemard
 Hall, C. F. ch. 21, 26
 **Hedin (k)
 Holland, W. J.
 *Lumholtz (a)
 *Mackenzie, A. ch. 7 and
 p. 96
 Macmillan (c)
 Meakin (b)
 Mecking
 Moore, W. R. (g)
 Nordenskiöld
 Nuttall (a)
 Payer
 Rankin
 Reid
 **Selous, F. C. (g)
 **Sheldon (b)
 Smyth
 **Stefansson (b)
 **Stuck (c)
 *Wells, C. (a)
 Wood, J. B. (c)
 Wright, H. D.
 Younghusband, F. (a)
 Yule
Coal, Anthracite
 Bradey (b)
 Downing
 Graves, R. A. (a)
 Mather (a)
 Mitchell, G. E. (b)
 Ries
Coal, Bituminous
 Downing
 Graves, R. A. (a)
 MacKenzie, C. D.
Coal, Cannel
 Ries
Coal, Pocahontas
 Showalter (d)
Cobalt
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 McBride, R. Q.
 Ries
Coke
 Ries
Cones, Volcanic
 Jaggar (a b)
 Lee, T. F.
 Shackleton
 Sterrett
Conglomerate
 Chamberlin
 Crampton
 Downing
 Kolb, E.
 Schuchert
Copper
 Atkinson

- Bishop, C. W.
 *Bock (c)
 Boutwell
 Bradley (b)
 Brandes
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Campbell, M. R.
 *Carpenter (c d)
 Chater, M. (c)
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Desmond ch. 8
 Downing
 *Dunraven
 East, B.
 *Enock
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Kroeber
 Lambert, H. F.
 Lowie
 Mecking
 Murdock
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Osborn, H. F. (d)
 Prodders
 Ries
 Rothery
 Scriven
 Spears
 Springer
 Tschudi
 Wells, J. W.
 Whitlock
 Willis
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
 Wissler (b)
 Younghusband, F. (a)
Coral-reef
 Adams, M. P. G.
 Barrett, C.
 Bassler
 Seeley (b)
Corals
 Foshag
 Gardner, I. C.
 Gooding, P.
 Gregory, H. E.
 Longley, W. H. (a)
 Miner, R. W. (b d)
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Taft, W. H.
 Thomson, J. P.
 Villiers (b)
 Vokes
See also Marine Life
Craters
 Boutwell
 Griggs, R. F. (b c)
 Hoffmeister
 Hubbard, B. R. (b)
 Hutchison, I. W. (b)
 Jaggar (a b)
 Melgarejo
 Patric, J. (a)
 Pike, N.
 Shackleton
 Shippee
 Simpich (b)
 Worcester (b)
See also Volcano

Cretaceous

- Coleman, A. P.
 Mitchell, G. E. (b)
 Priestley (b)
Crevasse
 Ellsworth, L. (c)
 Hobbs
 Hyde, W. W.
 Seligman
Crystalline rock
 Priestley (b)
 Smith, H. M. (h)
Crystals
 Agar
 Foshag
 Hobbs
 Reichenbach
 Whitlock
 Wrangell p. 188
See also Siberia; Micro-
scopy

Cyanite

Ries
 Whitlock

Desert

- Agar
 Chapman, R. H.
 Hobbs
 Ilin (Marshak)
 Lull (a)
 Schuchert
 Seeley (b)

Detritus

Osborn (d)

Diamonds

- Brown, W. H.
 *Burton, R. F. (m)
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Foshag
 Fountain, P. (b d)
 Gardner, G.
 Kerr
 McBride, R. Q.
 Ries
 Shay, F.
 Treatt (b)
 Wells, J. W.
 Williams, G. F.

Dolmens

- Osborn (d)
 Smith, H. M. (h)

Dolomite

- Bradley (b)
 Whitlock

Dunes, Sand

- Chapman, R. H.
 Chater, M. (c h)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Ilin (Marshak)
 Williams, M. O. (d)

Earth, The

- Agar
 Barrell
 Bassler
 Bishop, C. W.
 Bradley, J. H. (a b)
 Bretz
 Daly

- Downing
Harrow
Hobbs
Ilin (Marshak)
Osborn, H. F. (d e)
Schuchert
Scott (a)
Seeley (b)
Earthquake
Agar
Atkinson (b)
Audubon (c) p. 326
Bradley (a b)
Bretz
Brooks, C. F.
Calvert
Chater, M. (a)
Close, U.
Daly
Darwin
Dunmore
Forbes
Haeberle
Hanson, E.
Hobbs
Huc
Jaggar (a b)
Jameson
Long, E. G.
Mather
Nelson, W. A.
Nuttall (a)
Pittier
Price, W.
Ransome
Russell
Scott (a)
Stephens, J. L. (a)
Tisdal
Volney ch. 4
Whitehead
Willis
Emerald
Atkinson
Foshag
Ries
Emery
Ries
Whitlock
Erosion
Boyd, L. A.
Schuchert
Escarpment
Bronson, E. B.
Willis
See also Mountains;
Veldt
Faults
Boyd, L. A.
Bradley (b)
Daly
Hobbs
Mather (a)
Feldspar
Bradley (b)
Downing
Foshag
Hobbs
Martin, G. C.
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
Munger
Ries
Seeley (b)
Whitlock
Williams, I. A.
Fiords
Agar
Boyd, L. A.
Bretz (b)
Mecking
Fireclay
Ries
Fissure
Daly
Griggs, R. F. (b)
Tyrrell
Fjeld
Wyndham
See also Norway
Flint
Bradley (b)
Osborn (d)
Whitlock
Flowerstone
Lee, W. T. (b)
Fluorite
Downing
Fluorspar
Ries
Whitlock
Fuller's earth
Ries
Fumarole
Dyott (c)
Griggs, R. F. (a b c)
Hobbs
Patric, J. (a)
Simpich (b)
Tyrrell
Galena
Bock (c)
Ries
Whitlock
Garnet
Bock (c)
Foshag
Gas, Natural
Campbell, M. R.
Gems
Agar
Foshag
Ries
Geysers
Chapman, O. M.
Daly
Forbes
Grew, J. C.
Hobbs
Hutchison, I. W. (b)
Pittier
Schmeckebier
Tisdal
Tyrrell
Giant's Causeway
Byrne, D.
See also Geography—Ireland
Glaciers
Agar
Agassiz
Ault
Baillie-Grohman
Barnes, A. H.
Bingham, H. (c)
Bishop, C. W.
Boyd, L. A.
Bradley (b)
Bretz (a b)
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Conway (e)
Daly
Darwin
DeTerra
Dutton
Dyott (c)
Fitzroy
Forbes, A.
Fountain (d)
Gould
Hayes, J. G. (a c)
Hobbs
Hyde, W. W.
Kennan, G. (b)
McKinley, A. C.
Markham (d)
Mather (b)
Mecking
Meyer
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Nordenskjold
Odell
Osborn, H. F. (d)
Palmer, H. (b)
Prichard (b)
Priestley (b)
Rock, J. F. (d)
*Ronaldshay (a)
Seligman
Shippee
Stebbing
Stefansson (b)
Transehe
Walcott (b)
Washburn, B. (c)
*Whymper, E. (b)
Williams, I. A.
Wollaston
Younghusband, F.
Glass, Volcanic
Hubbard, B. R. (b)
Gneiss
Barnard, M. R.
Boyd, L. A.
Bradley (b)
Darton, N. H. (b)
Forbes, A.
Hobbs
Odell
Rock, J. F. (d)
Scidmore (b)
Whitlock
See also Minerals
Gold
**Andrews, R. C. (d)
Atkinson (a b)
Baines
*Baker, S. W. (a b)
Bates

Gold—Continued

Bickmore
 Bingham (b)
 Bishop, C. W.
 Birkinbine
*****Bock** (a b c)
 Brandes
 Brown, W. H.
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Burg, A. (a b)
***Burton, R. F.** (m)
 Calderon
***Carpenter, F. G.** (c d)
 Chamberlin
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Cole, M. C.
 Collins
 Conway (e)
 Cremony
***Curzon** (b)
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Darwin
 Dell (a b c)
 Denton
 DeWindt
 Dingle
 Dubois
***Dunraven** (b)
***Dyott**
***Enock**
 Farnham (b)
 Filson
 Forbes, H. O.
 Fountain (b)
 Gadow
 Gardner, G.
 Gill, Mrs. R. C.
 Gill, W. J.
***Gillmore**
 Greely (b)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Grosvenor, M. B.
***Grubb** (b)
***Guillemard**
 Hardy, C.
 Haslund-Christensen
****Hedin** (b)
 Holt, E. G. (b)
***Hornaday** (a)
***Huc**
 Inman (b)
 Keane (d)
 Kerr
 Kirkwood (b)
***Lumholtz** (a)
 McBride, R. Q.
 Markham (c)
 Meakin (b)
 Mecking
***Nansen**
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
***Nordenskiöld**
 Ossendowski
 Park, M.
 Pike, W. (a)
 Popenoe, P. B.
 Proegers
 Prorok (a b)
 Reid
 Rockhill (a)

***Ronaldshay**
 Ruxton (b)
 Scriven
***Selous, F. C.** (d)
 Semon
 Serpa-Pinto
 Shelton, A. L.
 Smith, H. H.
 Smyth
 Spears
 Squier (c)
***Stephens, J. L.** (a)
 Stewart
***Torday**
 Treatt (b)
 Tschudi
 Van Dyke p.192
 Washburn (a)
 Wells, C. (a)
****Wells, J. W.**
 Wells, W. V.
 Whympfer, F.
 Wilkins
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
 Younghusband, F. (a)
 Zahm (b)

Granite

Barnard, M. R.
 Bradley (b)
 Corey, H. (c)
 Daly
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Darwin
 Downing
 Foshag
 Hobbs
 Lambert
 Lee, T. F.
 Moses, G. H. (a)
 Priestley (b)
 Rock, J. F. (d)
 St. John, J. A.
 Seeley (b)
 Townsend, C. W. (c)
 Volney ch. 2
 Whitehead
 Young, E.

Graphite

Bradley (b)
 Ries
 Scidmore (b)
 Seeley (b)

Gravel

Close, U.

Greenstone

Darwin, C.

Grindstone

Ries

Ground, Blue

Williams, G. F.

Guano

Lee, W. T. (a)
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Wetmore (k)

Gypsum

Bradley (b)
 Chapman, R. H.
 Darwin
 Emerson, F. M.
 Hobbs

Kearney (b)
 Lee, W. T. (b)
 Ries
 Whitlock

Helium gas

Abbot (f)
 Anderson
 Harrow
 Langdon-Davies
 Lodge (b)
 Mitchell, S. A. (a b)
 Russell
 Simpich (h)

Hematite

Foshag
 Hobbs

Hot-springs

Tyrell

Hydrogen

Abbot (f)
 Harrow
 Langdon-Davies
 Lodge (e)

Icecap, Iceberg

Daly
 Hobbs

Igneous Rock

Bradley (b)
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Kolb, E.
 Mitchell, G. E. (e)
 Munger

Iodine

Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Sansum
See Kelp; Marine-life;
 Hygiene

Iron

***Andrews, R. C.** (e)
 Atkinson (a)
 Bassler
 Birkinbine
 Bishop, C. W.
***Bock** (b c)
 Bradley (b)
 Campbell, M. R.
***Carpenter, F. G.** (c)
 Chater, M. (c)
 Curran
 Dingle
 Downing
 Ellis, D.
 Ellis, W.
 Enock
 Filson
***Fraser, J. B.** (c)
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Grosvenor, G. (d)
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Holland, W. J.
 Irving, W. (b)
 Kroeber
 Mecking
 Methuen
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Olson, A. L.

- Osborn, H. F. (d)
 Reid
 Ries
 Rockhill (a)
 Rothery
 Scott (a)
 Scriven
 Seeley (b)
 Shelton, A. L.
 Springer
 Stanley (b)
 Thomson, Joseph (a b)
 *Tschudi
 *Wells, C. (a)
 *Wells, J. W.
 Wood, J. B. (c)
 *Wrangell p. 52
 Wright, H. P.
 Younghusband, F. (a)
 Yule
- Ironstone**
 Walmsley
- Jade**
 Atkinson (b)
 Eardley-Wilmot
 Foshag
 Trinkler
 Whitlock
- Jasper**
 Atkinson (a b)
 Foshag
 Ransome
 Whitlock
- Jet**
 Walmsley
- Jewels**
See Opal; Ruby; Sapphire, etc.
- Jol, Rock plateau**
 Van Der Meulen
- Labradorite**
 Odell
- Lakes**
 Agar
 Bradley, M. H.
See also Albert; Edward; Erie; Huron; Michigan; Ontario; Swiss Lakes; Tanganyika; Victoria Nyanza, etc.
- Landslide**
 Bradley (b)
 Hobbs
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 Price, W.
- Lapis lazuli**
 Foshag
- Lava**
 Adams, H. C. (g)
 Agar
 Ault
 Bradley (b)
 Burden, W. D.
 Chapman, O. M.
 Daly
 Griggs, R. F. (b c)
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
 Haeberle
 Hobbs
- Hoffmeister
 Hubbard, B. R. (b)
 Hutchison, I. W. (b)
 Jaggard (a b)
 Lee, T. F.
 Rideing
 Shackleton
 Shippee
 Simpich (b)
 Tyrrell
 Worcester (b)
See also Volcano
- Lead**
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Bock (d)
 Burg, A. (b)
 Dingle
 *Enock
 Filson
 *Fraser, J. B. (e)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Meakin (b)
 Naphegyi
 Reid
 Ries
 Scriven
 Shelton, A. L.
 Spears
 Treatt (b)
 Tschudi
 Wright, H. D.
- Lignite**
 Downing
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Mitchell, G. E. (b d)
 Seeley (b)
 Simpich (h)
- Lime**
 King, F. H.
 Olson, A. L.
 Ries
- Limestone**
 Agar
 Barnard, M. R.
 Boyd, L. A.
 Bradley (b)
 Bretz (a b)
 Chamberlin
 Costa
 Darton, N. H. (a)
 Hobbs
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Kolb, E.
 Mather (b)
 Mecking
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 Morley
 Ries
 Scott (a)
 Taft, W. H.
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Townsend, C. W. (c)
 Walcott (a)
 Wells, J. W.
 Whitlock
- Lithosphere**
 Barrell
 Bretz
 Mitchell, G. E. (c)
 Schuchert
- Loess**
 Bishop, C. W.
 Bradley (b)
 Close, U.
 Holland, W. J.
 Koester, H.
 Mecking
 Nordenskjold
 Ries
 Williams, M. O. (d)
 Van Der Meulen
- Magnesia**
 Meier (b e)
 Reichenbach
 Scott, W. B. (a)
- Magnetite, Magnesium**
 Hanna, G. D.
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 Ries
- Malachite**
 Foshag
- Marble**
 Bradley (b)
 Corey, H. (c)
 Foshag
 Ries
 Whitlock
 Young, E.
- Mercury**
 Birkinbine
 Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 Ries
- Mesa**
 Agar
- Metals, Precious**
See Diamonds; Gold; Silver, etc.
- Meteoric-iron**
 Boutwell
 Merrill
- Meteorite**
 Agar
 Boutwell
 Hobbs
 MacMillan (c)
 Mather (a)
 Merrill
 Oliver, C. P.
 Willis
- Mica**
 Bradley (b)
 Downing
 Hardy, C.
 Hobbs
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 Ries
 Whitlock
- Minerals**
 Barns, T. A.
See also Coal; Copper; Iron; Lead, etc.
- Mines**
 Barns, T. A.
 De Windt
- Miocene strata**
 Ransome
- Monolith**
 Forbes, R.
 Smith, H. M. (h)

- Moonstone**
Foshag
Hathaway
- Moraines**
Boyd, L. A.
Hobbs
Odell
- Morros, Hills**
Tate, G. H. H.
- Moss agate**
Foshag
- Mountains**
*Abruzzi
*Arkell-Hardwick
Bradley, M. H.
Dugmore (d)
Hammond
Holder (a)
Rideing
*St. Cricq
Seabrook (c)
*Sheldon (d)
See also Adirondacks;
Alps; Andes; Atlas;
Himalaya; Rocky Mt;
Ruwenzori; and others
- Nickel**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Ries
Wilson, J. A. (b)
- Nickel-iron**
Boutwell
- Nitrate**
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Desmond ch. 8
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Whitlock
See also Minerals
- Nitrogen**
Coker, R. E.
Coulter, M. C.
King, F. H.
Meier (b)
Mitchell, G. E. (c)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Oasis**
Hobbs
- Obsidian**
Hobbs
Hubbard, B. R. (b)
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
Munger
Seeley (b)
- Oceans**
Daly
- Oil**
Campbell, M. R.
Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Gore, J. H. (b)
Grubb (b)
Morley
Stefansson (e)
Wood, J. B. (d)
See also Minerals
- Onyx**
Foshag
Lee, W. T. (b)
Ries
- Opal**
Foshag
Lumholtz (a)
Ries
Whitlock
See also Metals, Precious
- Oxygen**
Harrow
Langdon-Davies
Lodge (e)
Scott (a)
- Paladium**
Davison, L.
- Paleozoic**
Bradley (b)
Tolmachev
- Pamirs**
Dunmore
- Pampa**
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Simpich (b)
- Pearls**
Foshag
Markham
Mayer, A. G.
- Peat**
Hanson, E.
Hobbs
Mitchell, G. E. (b d)
Ries
- Perlite**
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
- Phonolite**
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
- Phosphate, Rock**
Coker, R. E.
King, F. H.
La Gorce (c)
Mitchell, G. E. (c)
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Pidgeon
Ries
Thomson, J. P.
Whitlock
- Pisolate**
Lee, W. T. (a)
- Pitch, Pitchstone**
Hobbs
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
- Pitchblende**
Langdon-Davies
- Plains**
Bronson
See also Barrens; Desert;
Prairie; Veldt
- Platinum**
Bryce, J. (b)
Davison, L.
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Ries
Washburn (a)
- Porphyry**
Atkinson
Bradley (b)
Foshag
Gore, L.
Lattimore
Lee, T. F.
- Priestley (b)**
Williams, I. A.
- Potash**
Mitchell, G. E. (c e)
- Potassium**
King, F. H.
Meier (b e)
Scott (a)
- Potholes**
Bernheimer
- Pumice**
Griggs, R. F. (a b c)
Hoffmeister
Lee, T. F.
Martin, G. C.
Mitchell, G. E. (e)
Munger
Pittier
Schmeckebier
Sterrett
Tyrrell
Worcester (b)
- Pyrites**
Foshag
Ries
Shippee
Whitlock
- Quartz, Quartzite**
Bradley (b)
Bretz (b)
Conger
Downing
Forbes, A.
Hobbs
Odell
Osborn, H. F. (d)
Ries
Seaman
Whitlock
- Quicksands**
Fenton
- Quicksilver**
Dell
Tschudi
- Radiolaria**
Ransome
- Radium**
Downing
Harrow
Langdon-Davies
Lodge (a b)
McBride, R. Q.
Mather (b)
Ries
- Reef, Coral**
Huxley
Pidgeon
Thomson, J. P.
- Rim-rock**
Sterrett
- Rivers**
Abruzzi
Andersson
Barnes
Baum
Bronson

- St. Cricq
See also Amazon; Congo;
 Euphrates; Mackenzie;
 Mississippi; Missouri;
 Niger; Nile; Ohio;
 Orinoco; St. Lawrence;
 Tigris, etc.
- Rock, Sedimentary**
 Agar
 Bretz
 Capps
 Daly
 Mather (b)
Rock-flour
 Boutwell
Ruby
 Atkinson (b)
 Bock (c)
 Foshag
 Moore, R. W. (e)
 Whitlock
See also Metals, Precious
- Salt, Salt mines**
 Andrews, C. E.
 Bradley (b)
 Nuttall (a)
 Ries
 Yule
Salt, Rock
 Lee, W. T. (b)
Salt-peter
 Meakin (a)
Sand, Sand dunes
 Andrews, R. C. (g)
 Bradley (b)
 Casserly
 Conger
 Emerson, F. M.
 Johnson, F. E. (b)
 Kearney (b)
 Mendenhall
 Schantz
See also Dunes
Sandstone
 Cummings, B.
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Downing
 Hobbs
 Kolb, E.
 Mather (b)
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 Priestley (b)
 Ransome
 Ries
 Taft, W. H.
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Volney ch. 2
 Walcott (a)
 Whitlock
 Wilkins
Sapphire
 Bock (d)
 Downing
 Foshag
 Moore, W. R. (e)
 Ries
 Whitlock
 Younghusband, F. (a)
Sardonyx
 Foshag
- Savannas**
 Crampton
 Heilprin, A. (e)
Schist
 Bradley (b)
 Forbes, A.
 Hobbs
 Priestley (b)
 Seeley (b)
 Whitlock
Scoria
 Hoffmeister
 Munger
 Tyrrell
Seacoast
 Andersson
Serac or Pinnacle
 Hyde, W. W.
Shale
 Bradley (b)
 Hobbs
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Mather (b)
 Mitchell, G. E. (a)
 Priestley (b)
 Walcott (a)
Shale, Blue
 Walmsley
Shelf-ice
 Drygalski
 Mecking
 Nordenskjold
Shoreline
 Agar
Silica
 Conger
 Whitlock
 Wood, J. B. (c)
Silicate
 Foshag
 Hutchison, I. W. (b)
Silicon
 Scott (a)
Silt
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
Silver
 Atkinson (b)
 Birkinbine
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Burg, A. (b)
 Calderon
 Campbell, M. R.
 *Carpenter, F. G. (c d)
 Collins
 Cremony
 Desmond ch. 8
 *Enock
 Filson
 Fountain (b)
 Gadov
 Gregory, H. E.
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Grubb (b)
 Kirkwood (b)
 Lumholtz
 Markham (c)
 Prodders
 Reid
 Ries
 Scriven
- Squier (c)
 Wallace, D.
 Willson, J. A.
 Wilson, R. A. (b)
 Wright, H. D.
 Zahm
Slate
 Bradley (b)
 Graves, R. A. (a)
 Hobbs
 Seeley (b)
Soapstone
 Ries
Sodium
 Harrow
 Reichenbach
 Scott (a)
Solfataras
 Mendenhall
Stalactite
 Bradley (b)
 Lee, W. T. (a b)
 Whitlock
Stalagmite
 Bradley (b)
 Lee, W. T. (b)
 Whitlock
Steel
 Mackenzie, C. D.
Steppes
 Bishop, C. W.
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Greely (b)
 Hobbs
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Mecking
 Nabours
 Winter, N. O.
Sulphur
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Chater, M. (a)
 Downing
 Ries
 Simplic (h)
 Whitlock
Swamp
 Abruzzi
 Agar
 Andersson
 Fountain, P. (a)
Syenite
 Bradley, J. H. (b)
 Seeley (b)
- Tableland**
 Tate, G. H. H.
Talc, Ground
 Corey, H. (c)
 Hobbs
 Ries
 Whitlock
Talus
 Bradley (b)
 Bretz (b)
Tar-pits
 Fenton
Tertiary rock
 Coleman, A. P.
 Mather (a)

Tidal waves

Price, W.

Tin

Bishop, C. W.

*Bock (d)

Carpenter, F. G. (c d)

Conway (e)

Desmond ch. 8

Gregory, H. E.

Kroeber

Maxwell

Moore, W. R. (e)

Prodgers

Rathborne

Ries

Smyth

Springer

*Stanley (b)

*Wells, C. (a)

Topaz

Atkinson (a)

Foshag

Ries

Whitlock

Trachyte

Munger

Travertine

Kolb, E.

Treasures, Buried

Chilvers

See also Gold; Silver**Trilobite**

Walcott (d)

Tufa

Hobbs

Munger

Tundra

Bishop, C. W.

Bryce, J. (b)

Elliot, G. F. S. (b)

Mecking

Zenzinov

Tungsten

Adams, H. C. (b)

Carpenter, F. G. (d)

Ries

Wells, C. (a)

Turquoise

Downing

Judd, N. M. (e)

Foshag

Sykes

Whitlock

See also Metals, Precious**Uplift**

Hobbs

Willis

Uranium ore

Langdon-Davies

Lodge (b)

Reichenbach

Simpich (h)

Vapor, Volcanic

Griggs, R. F. (b)

Veld or Veldt

Hamilton, J. S.

See also Prairie**Volcano**

Adams, H. C. (f)

Barns, T. A.

Bradley (b)

Bryant, H. G.

Burden, W. D.

Burg, A. (a)

Chapman, O. M.

Corey, H. (f)

Daly

Dyott (c)

Forbes

Gooding, P.

Grew, J. C.

Griffis

Griggs, R. F. (b c)

Grosvenor, G. (f)

Hobbs

Kerr, W. M.

Mather (a)

Murphy, R. C. (d)

Odell

Popenoe, P. B.

Price, W.

Ries

Scott (a)

Seeley (b)

Shackleton

Sultan

Thomson, Joseph (a)

Tyrrell

Van Dyke

Volney ch. 4

Walcott (a)

Willis

Wadies, Dry river bed

Van Der Meulen

Water-table

Bradley (b)

Whetstone

Wells, J. W.

See also Brazil; Mines**Wood, Petrified**

Schmeckebier

Zeolite

Seaman

Zinc

Gregory, H. E.

Ries

Wilson, J. A. (b)

Wright, H. D.

Zircon

Moore, R. W. (e)

Section 8—Paleontology

In the accepted order, for study, of the various sections and divisions in natural science, Paleontology follows Geology, with which it is closely connected. To pursue the continued history, past and present, of the two following sections of Botany and Zoology it is essential that Paleontology be included in the scope of consideration; therefore the fifteen divisions in the next sections in order (9 and 10) have their beginnings in Paleontology.

Life, however, being extinct in fossils, they do not present the popular themes for the study of the living as do the living things, consequently this division is quite limited. About 600 references are given to twenty authorities, authors of thirty-eight titles, under 190 subject-headings. As the forms have been subject to evolution, they have received names different from those of their closest living relatives, consequently most of them are in Latin and have no popular equivalent in English. Hence, few double subject-headings are given, most of them being original scientific terms.

In the limited bibliography herewith included are seven titles by Charles W. Gilmore, who has edited the section and recommended other titles used. Dr. Gilmore, a recognized authority, is Curator of the Division of Vertebrate Paleontology in the United States National Museum. Mammals, fishes, and birds being the larger and better known subjects, references to their fossil remains largely occupy this section.

For complete entries of authorities see main bibliography, Section 15.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Andrews, Roy Chapman

References are made by Andrews to Paleontology in six titles on exploration in Central Asia. See general bibliography, Section 15.

Bassler, Ray S.

Shelled invertebrates of the past and present, including fossil formation 1931

Bishop, Carl Whiting

Man from the farthest past 1930

Brown, Barnum

Hunting big game of other days 1919

Fenton, Carroll Lane

The world of fossils. 1933

Gilmore, Charles W.

Amphibians and reptiles. 1930
Osteology of the carnivorous dinosauria in the U. S. National Museum. 1920
On fossil turtles from the pleistocene of Florida. 1928
Smithsonian exploration in Alaska in 1907.
Osteology of the armored dinosauria in the U. S. National Museum. 1914
Fossil lizards of North America. 1928
Thescelosaurus. A bird-like dinosaur. 1926

Lankester, E. Ray

The kingdom of man. 1907
Great and small things. 1923

Lucas, Frederic A.

Animals of the past. 1901

Lull, Richard Swann

Organic evolution. 1929

Fossils What they tell us of plants and animals of the past. 1935
The pulse of life. 1918

Matthew, W. D.

Recent progress and trends in vertebrate paleontology. 1925

Merriam, John C.

The living past. 1930

Mitchell, Guy Elliott

This author has five titles on geology, including fossil formations. 1910-11

Mook, Charles C.

The ancestry of the alligators. 1925

Osborn, Henry Fairfield

Man rises to Parnassus. Critical epochs in the prehistory of man. 1927
The origin and evolution of life. 1917
The titanotheres of ancient Wyoming, Dakota, and Nebraska. 1929

Romer, Alfred S.

Evolution of the vertebrates. 1926

Roosevelt, Theodore

How old is man? 1916

Scott, William B. 1858-

An introduction to geology. 1907
The theory of evolution. 1917

Seely, H. G.

Dragons of the air. An account of extinct flying reptiles. 1901
The story of the earth in past ages. 1920

Walcott, Charles D.

A geologist's paradise, in the Canadian Rockies. 1911

Williston, S. W.

The osteology of the reptiles. 1925

PALEONTOLOGY

- Aepyornis**
Lucas, F. A.
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Agriochoerus**
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Albertosaurus**
Gilmore (b)
Brown, B.
- Alligator**
Gilmore (e)
Mook
See also Crocodiles
- Allosaurus**
Gilmore (a b e)
Lull (a b c)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Anchisaurus**
Gilmore (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Andrewsarchus** *Andrewsarchus mongoliensis*
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Lull (a b)
- Ankylosaurus** *Ankylosaurus magniventris*
Brown, B.
Felton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (e)
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Anolis**
Gilmore (a)
- Anomoepus**
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Ant-eater**
Adams, H. C. (b) p 221
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Seeley (a)
- Antrodemus**
Gilmore (b)
- Apatosaurus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Apteryx**
Gilmore (b)
Lucas, F. A.
Miller, G. S. (b)
Seeley (a)
- Archaeopteryx**
Gilmore (b)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (b c)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
Scott, W. B. (b)
Seeley (b)
- Archelon** *Archelon ischyros*
Gilmore (a)
Lucas, F. A.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Auk**, Great *Plautus impennis*
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (b)
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Balanoglossus**
Lull (a)
Scott, W. B. (b)
- Baluchitherium**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Fenton (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Romer
- Baptanodon**
Gilmore (a)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Basilosaurus** *Basilosaurus cetoides*
Kellogg, R.
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
- Bison**
Gilmore (d)
Osborn, H. F. (e f)
- Brachiosaurus**
Gilmore (a)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Scott (b)
Seeley (b)
- Brachyceratops**
Gilmore (a)
Scott (b)
- Brontops**
Osborn, H. F. (f)
- Brontosaurus**
Brown, B.
Fenton (a)
Gilmore (a e f)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b c)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
- Brontotherium**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Camarasaurus**
Gilmore (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Camelops hesternus**
Lull (a)
- Camptosaurus**
Gilmore (b e)
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Cephalaspis**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (a)
Lucas, F. A.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Ceratosaurus** *Ceratosaurus nasicornis*
Gilmore, C. W. (a b e)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Seeley (a)
- Champsosaurus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Cheirotherium**
Lucas, F. A.
- Chlamydosaurus**
Lucas, F. A.
Seeley (a)
- Claosaurus**
Lull (a)
Mitchell, G. E. (b)
- Conch-shell** *Pyrgulifera humerosa*
Bassler
Mitchell, G. E. (b)
- Condylarth** *Phenacodus resartus*
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Corthosaurus**
Brown, B.
Gilmore (a b)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
- Coryphodon**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Lull (a b c)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Cotylosaur**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Williston
- Creosaurus**
Gilmore (b)
- Cricotus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Crocodyles**
Brown, B.
Gilmore (b)
Lull (a b)
Mook, C. C.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Seeley (a)
Williston
- Crustacean**, Middle Cambrian
Sidneyia inexpectans
Walcott, C. D. (a)
- Cymbospondylus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Cynognathus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Daphaenodon** *Daphaenodon superbus*
Colbert (c)
Lull (a)
- Dermochelys**
Gilmore (a)
- Desmathyrus**
Colbert (c)
- Diadectes**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Diceratherium**
Colbert (c)
Lull (b)
- Didelphys**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Lull (a)
- Dimetrodon**
Osborn, H. F. (e)

- Dinoceras**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Dinohyus**
Colbert (c)
- Dinosaur**
Andrews, R. C. (d)
Bishop, C. W.
Bradley, J. H. (b c)
Brown, B. (a b)
Calkins
Clark, A. H. (c)
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (a b e g)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
Mather (a b)
Matthew
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
Seeley (a)
Williston
- Dinotherium**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Seeley (b)
- Diplocaulus**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (a e)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Diplodocus**
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b c)
Gilmore, C. W. (f)
Hatcher, J. B.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
- Diplomystus**
Lucas, F. A.
- Diprotodon**
Gregory, H. E.
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Dolichorhinus**
Osborn, H. F. (f)
- Dromatherium**
Lull (a)
Romer
- Dromocyion**
Lull (c)
- Dryosaurus**
Gilmore (b e)
- Dryptosaurus**
Gilmore (b)
Lull (a)
- Dynamosaurus**
Gilmore (b)
- Echidna**
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Edaphosaurus**
Fenton (a)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Elasmosaurus**
Gilmore (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Elephant *Elephas***
Gilmore (d e)
Lull (a b c)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
See also Mammoths
- Elephant, Woolly *Elephas primigenius***
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (d e)
See also Mammoths
- Elk, Irish *Megaceros***
Carey, E.
Roosevelt, T. (o)
- Embolotherium**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
- Endothiodon**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Eohippus**
Gilmore (f)
Lull (a b)
Mather (b)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (f)
Romer
Scott, W. B. (b)
- Eotitanops**
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e f)
- Equus**
Gilmore (d)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (d)
- Eryops**
Fenton
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
- Ferns, Fossil**
Bassler
Merriam
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Ginkgo tree**
Merriam
- Gorgosaurus**
Gilmore (b e)
Lull (a)
- Ground-sloth**
Merriam
- Hesperopithecus**
Matthews, W. D.
- Hesperornis *Hesperornis regalis***
Fenton, C. L.
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Seeley (a)
- Hipparion**
Lull (a b)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
Scott (b)
Seeley (a b)
- Hippotherium**
Lucas, F. A.
- Hoatzins**
Lucas, F. A.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Hoplophoneus**
Lull (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Horse, Pampas *Hippidium***
Lull (a)
See also Equus
- Hyacnodon**
Lull (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Hydrarchus**
Lucas, F. A.
- Hyena, Cave**
Carey, E.
- Hyla**
Gilmore (a)
- Hypacrosaurus *Hypacrosaurus altispinus***
Brown, B.
- Hypohippus**
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Hypsilophodon**
Gilmore (b)
- Hyracotherium**
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Ichthyornis**
Lull (a b)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Seeley (a)
- Ichthyosaurus**
Bradley, J. H. (b)
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (a f)
Lankester (b)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
Mather (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
Scott (b)
Seeley (a b)
Williston
- Iguanodons**
Chandler, D. (a)
Gilmore (a b e)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
Scott (b)
Seeley (a b)
- Indricotherium**
Matthews
- Kalobatippus**
Colbert (c)
- Kritosaurus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Labidosaurus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)

- Labrosaurus**
Gilmore (b e)
- Laosaurus**
Gilmore (b e)
- Lariosaurus**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Lingula**
Lucas, F. A.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Lizard**
Brown, B.
Gilmore, C. W. (a b c)
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Seeley (a)
- Loricaria**
Lucas, F. A.
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Macrocerus**
Seeley (a)
- Mammoths** *Elephas primigenius*
Brown, R. N. R.
Carey, E.
Digby, B.
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
MacDougal
Markham (d)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (d e)
Regan, C. T.
Seeley (a)
Tolmachev
Zenzinov
- Mammoths, Woolly**
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Mastodons**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Bishop, C. W.
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (d e)
Lull (a b)
MacDougal
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (a d e)
- Mastodontosaurus**
Gilmore (a)
- Megacerops**
Osborn, H. F. (f)
- Megalosaurus**
Gilmore (b)
Scott (b)
Seeley (a b)
- Menodus**
Osborn, H. F. (f)
- Meritherium**
Lankester (a)
See also Elephas
- Mesohippus**
Lucas, F. A.
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
- Mesosaurus**
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Missourium**
Lucas, F. A.
Lull
- Moa**
Lucas, F. A.
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Moloch**
Lucas, F. A.
- Monkeys**
Lull (a)
Mather (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Monoclonius**
Brown, B.
Lull, R. S. (a)
- Moropus**
Lull (a b)
Matthew
- Mosasaurs**
Gilmore (f)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
Osborn, H. F. (c)
- Myodon**
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Nothosauria**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Williston
- Ornithomimus**
Brown, B.
Gilmore (a b)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F.
- Ornithosaura**
Seeley (a)
- Palaeomastodon**
Lankester (a)
Lull (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Palaeosaurus**
Scott (b)
- Palaeosyops**
Osborn, H. F. (f)
- Phororhacos**
Lucas, F. A.
- Phytosauria**
Gilmore (e)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Williston
- Placochelys**
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Plateosaurus**
Gilmore (b)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Plesiosaur**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Lull (a b)
Mitchell, G. E. (c)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Romer
Scott (b)
Seeley (a b)
Williston
- Plihippus**
Matthew
- Podokosaurus**
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (c)
- Proboscidae**
Lull (c)
Schuchert
- Protoceras celer**
Lull (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Protoceratops andrewsi**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Lull, R. S. (a)
- Protohippus**
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Miller, G. S. (b)
- Protosauria**
Williston
- Pteraspis**
Lucas, F. A.
- Pterichthys**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Gilmore (a)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Pterodactyls**
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Osborn, H. F. (c)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Seeley, H. G.
- Pterosaurs**
Bradley, J. H. (b)
Lull (a b)
Mather (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Seeley (a)
Williston
- Radiolarians**
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Reindeer** *Rangifer tarandus*
Gilmore (d)
Lull (a)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Reptiles**
Lull (a b c)
Osborn, H. F. (e)
Scott, W. B. (b)
Seeley (a)
Williston
- Rhinoceros**
Andrews, R. C. (g)
Bishop, C. W.
Fenton, C. L. (a)
Lucas, F. A.
Lull (a b)
Miller, G. S. (b)
Osborn, H. F. (e f)
Romer
Scott, W. B. (b)
Seeley (a)

- Rhinoceros, Woolly *Diceros antiquitatis***
 Carey, E.
 Lucas, F. A.
 Lull (a b)
 Osborn, H. F. (d e)
 Roosevelt, T. (o)
 Seeley (a)
 Tolmachev
- Rhynchocephalia**
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
 Williston
- Rhytidiodon**
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Samotherium**
 Gatti, A. (a b)
See also Okapi
- Saurolophus *Saurolophus osborni***
 Brown, B.
 Lull (a)
- Sea-lilies**
 Bassler
 Lull (a b)
- Sea-scorpions**
 Bassler
- Sequoia**
 Lull
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
 Scott (b)
 Seeley (b)
- Seymouria**
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
 Romer
- Shark's tooth**
 Bassler
 Mitchell, G. E. (c)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Stegosaurus**
 Fenton, C. L. (a)
 Gilmore (a b e)
 Lucas, F. A.
 Lull (a b c)
 Gilmore, C. W. (b)
- Osborn, H. F. (e)
 Romer
- Stenomylus**
 Colbert (c)
 Lull (a b)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
- Struthiomimus**
 Gilmore (a b)
 Lull (a)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Telmatherium**
 Osborn, H. F. (f)
- Thescelosaurus**
 Gilmore (g)
- Thespesius**
 Lucas, F. A.
- Tichorhinus**
 Roosevelt, T. (o)
- Tiger, Saber-toothed *Smilodon californicus***
 Attenburg
 Fenton, C. L. (a)
 Lull (a b)
 Merriam
 Romer
 Roosevelt, T. (o)
- Titanichthys**
 Lucas, F. A.
- Titanotheres**
 Andrews, R. C. (g)
 Lull (a)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Romer
 Osborn, H. F. (e f)
- Trachodon**
 Gilmore (b e g)
 Lull (a b)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Trachodonts, Duck-billed**
 Brown, B. (a b)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Triceratops**
 Brown, B.
 Fenton, C. L. (a)
- Gilmore (a e f g)
 Lankester (a)
 Lucas, F. A.
 Lull, R. S. (a)
 Mitchell, G. E. (b)
 Regan, C. T.
 Romer
 Seeley (a)
- Trinacromerion**
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Tritylodon**
 Andrews, R. C. (g)
 Lull (a)
- Tupaia**
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Turtles, Fossil**
 Gilmore (c)
 Lull (a)
- Tylosaurus**
 Gilmore (f)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Tyrannosaurus (*T. rex*)**
 Fenton, C. L. (a)
 Gilmore (a b)
 Lull (a b)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Ursus**
 Gilmore (d)
 Lull (a)
- Varanops**
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Varanus**
 Lull (a)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
- Wolves**
 Carey, E.
 Lull (a b)
- Zenaglodon**
 Kellogg
 Lucas, F. A.
 Lull (a)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Osborn, H. F. (e)
 Scott (b)
 Seeley

Section 9—Botany

Section 9. Division 1. MICROSCOPIC LIFE See Section 3.

Section 9. Division 2. PLANTS

As in the case of Divisions 3 to 6 of this section, plants form a new division. The subject-headings were edited by and received their Latin names from Mr. Ellsworth P. Killip, author, curator, and authority on plant life, also member of the scientific staff of the U.S. National Museum.

See also Tree and Flower Bibliographies for additional authorities on plants.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abbot, Charles Greeley, Editor**
Old and new plant lore. 1931-34
- Bailey, L. H.**
How plants got their names 1933
- Britton, Nathaniel Lord**
Manual of the flora of the Northern United States and Canada. 1907
- Brown, Clair A.**
Marihuana. The Mexican dope plant. 1938
- Brown, R. N. R.**
Antarctic plant geography. 1928
- Chase, Agnes**
Grass Smithsonian Scientific Series v. 11. 1934
- Coulter, John Gaylord**
Plant life and plant uses. 1913
- Coulter, John Merle**
Plant studies. 1901
Plant relations. 1909
Fundamentals of plant breeding 1914
- Coulter, Merle C.**
Story of the plant kingdom. 1935
- Durand, Herbert**
Taming the wildings, including bushes 1923
- Eaton, Mary E., illustrator**
Four titles on Flowers and one on Berries, including many Plants
- Elliot, G. F. Scott**
Botany of today. 1909
- Fairchild, David**
Hunting useful plants in the Caribbean. 1934
Hunting for plants in the Canary Islands. 1930
A hunter of plants. 1919
Our plant immigrants. 1906
- Finck, Henry I.**
Gardening with brains; 50 years of horticultural experience. 1922
- Forbes, Alexander and others**
Northernmost Labrador mapped from the air. 1938
- Gager, C. S.**
The plant world. 1931-33
- Geske, E. J. and W. J. Showalter**
Familiar grasses and their flowers. 1921
- Gray, Asa 1810-1888**
Elements of botany for beginners and schools. 1887
- Hitchcock, A. S.**
The world of plants. 1931-34
- Keeler, Harriet L.**
Our Northern Autumn. 1920
- Kempton, J. H.**
Maize, plant-breeding achievement of American Indians. 1934
- Killip, Ellsworth P.**
Botanical exploration in South America. 1934
- Lamson-Scribner, F.**
Kentucky Blue-grass. 1935
- Macdougall, Daniel T.**
Botanical features of the North American deserts 1910
Deserts and their plants. 1934
- Mann, Albert**
Plants of the sea 1931-34
- Mathews, F. S.**
Familiar flowers of field and garden. 1921
- Maxon, W. R.**
Systematic botany. 1931-34
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The Polar Regions. A regional geography 1928
- Mendenhall, Walter C.**
The Colorado Desert. 1909
- Palmer, E. Laurence**
Weeds above the snow. 1938
- Peterson, Maude Gridley**
How to know wild fruits. 1905
- Quinn, Vernon**
Seeds, their place in life and legend. 1936
- Shantz, H. L.**
The Saguaro Forest of Arizona. 1937
- Walton, George Lincoln**
The flower-finder. 1914
- Whitaker, Herman**
The wonderland of California. 1915

PLANTS

- Agave** *Agave*
MacDougal (b)
See also Cactus
- Air-plant**
Anthony, H. E. (c)
Fairchild, D. (a)
Higgins
- Alder**
See Trees
- Alfalfa** *Medicago sativa*
Britton
Clements
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Fullerton
Showalter (g)
Walton, G. L.
- Algae, Sea-plants**
Brown, R. N. R. (b)
Mann, A.
Mecking
See also Microscopic life
- Allspice** *Benzoin aestivale*
Peterson, M. G.
- Aloes** *Aloe*
Britton
Clark, C. U.
Gager
Gray, A.
Van Der Meulen
See also Century plant
- Amsonia, Willow** *Amsonia tabernaemontana*
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
- Ape-ape**
Castle, W. R.
- Arethusa** *Arethusa bulbosa*
Showalter (g)
- Arnica, Arctic** *Arnica alpina*
Abbe
Gray, A.
McMillan, D. B. (a)
- Arrow-leaf** *Sagittaria*
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Quinn
See also Flowers, Tear-thumb
- Ash, American mountain**
Sorbus americana
Eaton (e)
Gray, A.
- Baked-apple berry** *Rubus chamaemorus*
Grenfell (d)
See also Labrador
- Bamboo**
See Trees
- Barbasco or Cube** *Lonchocarpus micou*
Killip
- Barberry, European** *Berberis vulgaris*
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M.
- Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
See also Fruits; Berry
- Bayberry** *Myrica carolinensis*
Britton
Curtis, C. C.
See also Fruits; Berry
- Bergamot, Wild** *Monarda*
Britton
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
- Betony, Wood** *Pedicularis canadensis*
Britton
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
See also Flowers
- Bisnaga** *Echinocactus*
Darton, N. H. (b)
McDougal
- Bitter-root** *Lewisia rediviva*
Grosvenor, G. (a)
Guie
- Bittersweet, American** *Celastrus scandens*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Durand, H.
Eaton (e)
Gray, A.
Peterson, M. G.
Quinn
Showalter (g)
See also Nightshade
- Bladdernut**
See Trees
- Bladderwort** *Calpidisca humboldtii*; *Utricularia*
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (a)
Gray, A.
Tate, G. H. H.
See also Flowers
- Blood-root** *Sanguinaria canadensis*
Mathews (b)
- Bramble** *Rubus*
Britton
Gray, A.
Wollaston
- Bromeliad** *Bromeliaceae*
Crampton
Gray, A.
- Bruyere or Briar-root**
Williams, M. O. (i)
- Buckthorn** *Rhamnus cathartica*
Peterson, M. G.
See also Trees; Flowers
- Burdock** *Arctium lappa*
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Gager
Palmer, E. L. (a)
Quinn
- Burnet, American** *Sanguisorba canadensis*
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
- Burning bush** *Euonymus atropurpureus*
Bush-Brown
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Quinn
See also Spindle-tree
- Bur-reed, Branching** *Sparganium angrocladum*
Showalter (g)
- Bush-rope**
Hingston (b)
- Button bush**
See Flowers
- Cactus** *Cactaceae*
Abbot (c)
Baker, R. W.
Bernheimer
Bingham, H. (c)
Blayney
Britton
Clatworthy
Corey, H. (a)
Costa, G.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b c)
Elliot, G. F. S.
Gager
Gray, A.
Grosvenor, G. (a)
Hanna, G. D.
Johnston, H. H. (l)
Kerby (c)
Lee, J.
Mendenhall
Nelson, E. W. (c)
Schumann
Shantz
Simpich (k)
- Cactus, Barrel**
Kolb
McDougal (a b)
Shantz
- Cactus, Devil's creeping**
Cercus cruca
Nelson, E. W. (c)
- Cactus, Giant** *Carnegiea gigantea* and others
Darton, N. H. (b)
Huey
Lee, W. T. (b)
Nelson, E. W. (c)
- Cactus, Lechuguilla** *Opuntia imbricata*
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Cactus, Melon**
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Cactus, Organ**
Darton, N. H. (c)
MacDougal (b)
- Cactus, Spineless**
Fairchild, D. (e)

- Cactus, Tree**
MacDougal (a b)
- Cactus, Water, Arizona *Ferocactus wislizeni***
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Cactus, White *Opuntia fulgida***
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Cane**
Britton
Gray, A.
Rhône
Rock, J. F. (b)
- Canna *Canna***
Abbot (c)
See also Flowers
- Caper *Capparis***
Baker, R. W
Britton
Gray, A.
- Carob *Ceratonia siliqua***
Fairchild, D. (e)
Quinn
See also St. John's bread
- Carriionflower *Smilax herbacea***
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
Walton, G. L
- Castor-oil plant *Ricinus communis***
Abbot (c)
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gill, Mrs.
Hodge
Quinn
- Cat's claw *Acacia greggii***
Quinn
See also Devil's claw
- Cattail, Common *Typha latifolia*; *T. angustifolia***
Abbot (c)
Britton
Gray, A.
Palmer, E. L. (a)
Quinn
Showalter (g)
- Century plant *Agave americana***
Anthony, H. E. (c)
Bingham, H. (c)
Britton
Darton, N. H. (c)
Gray, A.
La Gorce (d)
Lee, J.
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Chaparral, Cactus**
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Elliot, G. F. S.
Whitaker
- Cholla *Opuntia***
Mendenhall
- Clover *Trifolium***
Chase, A.
Walton, G. L
- Cocklebur *Xanthium***
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Quinn
- Coffee *Coffea arabica***
Castle, W. R.
Gray, A.
- Grosvenor, G. (b)
La Gorce (d)
Lee, T. F.
Mjöberg ch. 28
Moore, W. R. (a)
Pittier
Quinn
Schumann
Tisdell
- Cohosh, Blue *Caulophyllum thalictroides***
Eaton (e)
Gray, A.
- Compass plant *Silphium laciniatum***
Coulter, J. M. (a)
- Coralluma**
MacDougal (b)
- Cornel, Silky *Cornus amomum***
Durand, H.
Eaton (e)
Gray, A.
Peterson, M. G
- Cotton *Gossypium***
Abbot (c)
Blodgett ch. 14
Chater, M. (h)
Collings, G. N.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M.
Coulter, M. C.
Dennis, A. P. (a)
Gray, A.
Quinn
Simpich (l)
- Creosote bush *Covillea dentata***
Lee, W. T. (b)
Shantz
- Devil's club *Echinopanax horridum***
Muir
- Dock *Rumex***
Britton
Gray, A.
Quinn
- Dock, Curly *Rumex crispus***
Gray, A.
Palmer, E. L. (a)
Showalter (g)
- Dogwood**
See Trees; Flowers
- Elder *Sambucus***
Britton
Gray
Peterson, M. G.
- Elder, Sweet *Sambucus canadensis***
Eaton (e)
Gray, A.
- Elephant-ears *Araceae***
Chapman, F. M. (h)
- Euphorbia *Euphorbia***
Fairchild, D. (b)
Gray, A.
- Fique *Fourcroya macrophylla***
Popenoe
- Flax *Linum***
Gager
Quinn
Smith, H. M.
See also Flowers
- Foxtail, Alpine *Alopecurus alpinus***
Gray, A.
MacMillan, D. B. (a)
- Galax *Galax***
Chater, M. (h)
Gray, A.
- Gale, Sweet *Myrica gale***
Showalter (g)
- Garlic *Allium sativum***
Britton
Gray, A.
- Garlic, Field *Allium vineale***
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
- Ginger, Wild, Canada *Asarum canadense***
Durand, H.
Showalter (g)
- Ginseng *Panax***
Britton
Deering, M. C.
Gray, A.
- Ginseng, Dwarf *Panax trifolium***
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
- Goldenclub**
- Goldenglow**
- Goldenrod**
See Flowers
- Gorse *Ulex europaeus***
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (b c)
Mellor, F. H.
- Gourd *Lagenaria***
Abbot (c)
Finck
Hodge
Quinn
- Grass, Barnyard *Echinochloa crusgalli***
Britton
Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Bermuda *Cynodon dactylon***
Abbot (c)
Chase, A.
- Grass, Blue, Kentucky *Poa pratensis***
Britton
Chase, A.
Forbes, A.
Geske and Showalter
Gray, A.
Lamson-Scribner
- Grass, Blue-eyed, Eastern *Sisyrinchium graminoides***
Eaton (a)
- Grass, Elephant *Pennisetum purpureum***
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
- Grass, Fescue**
Forbes, A.
See also Labrador

- Grass, Foxtail, Yellow** *Setaria lutescens*
 Britton
 Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Orchard** *Dactylis glomerata*
 Britton
 Chase, A.
 Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Pampas** *Cortaderia selloana*
 Abbot (c)
 Chase, A.
 Quinn
- Grass of Parnassus** *Parnassia*
 Keeler (b)
- Grass, Purpletop** *Triodia flava*
 Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Redtop** *Agrostis palustris*
 Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Rush**
 Geiser, K. F.
- Grass, Rye** *Lolium perenne*
 Britton
 Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Star** *Hypoxis hirsuta*
 Eaton (a)
- Grass, Timothy** *Phleum pratense*
 Abbot (c)
 Chase, A.
 Gager
 Geske and Showalter
- Grass, Tussock** *Poa flabellata*
 Murphy, R. C. (e)
- Greenbrier, Blueleaf** *Smilax glauca*
 Eaton (e)
 Gray, A.
- Greenbrier, Roundleaf** *Smilax rotundifolia*
 Britton
 Eaton (e)
 Peterson, M. G.
- Ground nut** *Apios tuberosa*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Peterson, M. G.
- Guiji vine**
 Higgins
- Hawkweed** *Hieracium venosum*
- Hazelnut** *Corylus*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Koch, F. J. (b)
 Quinn
See also Trees
- Heather** *Calluna vulgaris*
 Britton
 Coulter, M. C.
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Walmsley
 Wright, H. D.
See also Flowers
- Hemp** *Cannabis sativa*
 Barrett, O. W.
 Britton
- Brown, C. A.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Gray, A.
 Smith, H. M. (h)
- Henequen** *Agave*
 Olsson-Seffer, P.
- Holly** *Ilex*
 Borah
 Britton
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Moore
 Peterson, M. G.
 Wakeman
See also Flowers; Trees
- Holly, Vaupon** *Ilex vomitoria*
 Moore, W. R. (d) p. 239
- Honey-creeper**
 Tate, G. H. H.
- Hop** *Humulus*
 Hodge
- Ipecac** *Triosteum perfoliatum*
 Peterson, M. G.
- Ironweed** *Vernonia novboracensis*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
- Ivy, Boston** *Pseuderacis tricuspidata*
 Hodge (b)
- Ivy, Ground** *Glechoma hederacea*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
- Jewel-weed**
See Flowers
- Jimson-weed** *Datura stramonium*
 Coulter, M. C.
 Gager
 Quinn
See also Fairy-caps
- Juniper** *Juniperus*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Mecking
 Wright, A. D.
See also Trees
- Jute**
 Showalter (e)
- Kelp (Giant)** *Macrocystis*
 Abbot (c)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Holder, C. F. (f)
 Koelz
 Mecking
- Kinnikinnik**
See Cornel
- Lantana** *Lantana*
 Bryant, H. G.
 Scidmore (b)
See also Java
- Laurel, Mountain** *Kalmia latifolia*
 Britton
- Chater, M. (h)
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Mathews (b)
 Walton, G. L.
See also Trees
- Lespedeza** *Lespedeza*
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
- Lianas**
 Critchell
 Forrest, G.
 Gill, Mrs.
- Lichen**
 Abbot (c)
 Brown, R. N. R. (b)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (a)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Forbes, A.
 Koelz
 Mecking
 Nordenskjold
 Rock, J. F. (b)
 Wilkins (c)
- Licorice, Wild**
 Britton
 Wood, J. B. (d)
- Live-forever** *Echeveria gibbiflora*
 Maxon (b) p. 148
- Liverwort** *Marchantia*
 Brown, R. N. R. (b)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Durand, H.
 Gager
 Geiser, K. F.
 Mathews (b)
- Lizardtail** *Saururus cernuus*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
- Lobelia**
See Flowers
- Lupine**
See Flowers
- Magnolia, Beach** *Scaevola lobelia*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Wetmore (k)
- Magwey** *Agave*
 Adams, H. C. (g)
- Maize** *Zea mays*
 Kempton
See also Corn; Vegetables
- Manioc** *Manihot esculenta*
 Crampton
- Marihuana** *Cannabis sativa*
 Brown, C. A.
See also Indian hemp or red-root
- Mesquite** *Prosopis juliflora*
 Britton
 Chapman, R. H.
 Kolb, E.

- McDougal (a b)
 Moon
 Quinn
 Shantz
Millet *Panicum miliaceum*
 Abbot (c)
Mistletoe *Phoradendron flavescens*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, M. C.
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Quinn
Moonseed, Common *Menispermum canadense*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
Moss, Feather
 Geiser, K. F.
Moss, Gold *Sedum acre*
 Showalter (g)
Moss, Spanish *Tillandsia usneoides*
 Schumann
Mosses
 Brown, R. N. R. (b)
 Forbes, A.
 Mecking
Mullein
See Flowers
Mustard
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Emerson, F. M.
See also Flowers; Vegetables
Myrrh *Myrrhis odorata*
 Van Der Meulen
Myrtle family *Myrtaceae*
 Abbot (c)
Ocotillo, Candlewood *Fouquieria*
 Lee, W. T. (b)
 MacDougal (b)
Osier, Red *Cornus stolonifera*
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
See also Dogwood
Papyrus *Cyperus papyrus*
 Gray, A.
 Shay, F.
Papyrus, Egyptian
 Abbot (c)
 Fairchild, D. (d)
Parsley family *Umbelliferae*
 Abbot (c)
Parsnip, Golden meadow
Zizia aurea
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
Pear, Prickly, Tuna *Opuntia*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Johnson, F. E. (b)
 Kerbey, M. (c)
 Lee, W. T. (b)
 McDougal
 Popenoe
 Schumann
Pepper-grass *Lepidium apetalum*
 Palmer, E. L. (a)
Peppermint *Mentha piperita*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Chater, M. (c)
 Gray, A.
Picapica
 Sultan
Pickereelweed *Pontederia cordata*
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Harper, F.
See also Flowers
Pigweed *Amaranthus*
 Abbot (c)
 Coulter
 Palmer
Pitcherplant *Sarracenia*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Durand, H.
 Gager
 Gray, A.
 Harper, F.
 Hildebrand (d)
 Mjoberg ch. 22
 Showalter (g)
 Tate, G H H
Plant names
 Bailey, L. H.
Plantain *Plantago* or *Musa paradisaca*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Gager
 Gray
 Mathews (b)
 Shantz
Pogonia, Rose *Pogonia ophioglossoides*
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
Poison-ivy
See Flowers
Pondweed *Potamogeton*
 Abbot (c)
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
Poppy-mallow, Low *Callirhoe involucrata*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
Prinsepia *Prinsepia*
 Rock, J. F. (b)
Privet or Fringe-tree *Chionanthus virginica*
 Peterson, M. G.
 Walton, G. L.
See also Ligustrum vulgare
Queen Anne's lace (Wild carrot) *Daucus carota*
 Palmer
Ragweed *Ambrosia*
 Abbot (c)
 Palmer, E. L. (a)
See also Flowers
Rhododendron *Rhododendron*
 Barnes, A. H.
 Borah
 Bush-Brown
 Chater, M. (h)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (d)
 Gager
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Hall, C.
 Mathews (b)
 Mecking
 Mjoberg ch. 21
 Rock, J. F. (b d e)
 Roy, L. C. (a b)
 Scidmore (b)
 Showalter (g)
 Walton, G. L.
 Ward, F. K.
Rhododendron, California
Rhododendron californicum
 Hildebrand (d)
 Showalter (g)
Rice
See Vegetables
Rockweed
 Koelz
Rosemary *Rosmarinus officinalis*
 Britton
 Mecking
 Wright, H. D.
Rubber-plant *Euphorbia intensy*
 Swingle
See also Trees
Rudbeckia *Rudbeckia*
 Keeler (b)
See also Sunflower
Rush *Juncus*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 LaGorce (b)
Sage *Salvia*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Simpich (c)
Sagebrush *Artemisia tridentata*
 Borah
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 Limbert
 Mendenhall
 Quinn
 Simpich (c)
 Whitaker

- Saguaro** *Carnegiea gigantea*
Darton, N. H. (b)
See also Trees
- St. John's wort** Common
Hypericum perforatum
Britton
Gray, A.
Quinn
Showalter (g)
Wollaston
- Sand-plants**
Abbe
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
- Sea-weed**
Abbe
Abbot (c)
Coulter, J. G.
Mecking
Smith, H. M. (h)
- Sedge** *Carex*
Abbe
Abbot (c)
Quinn
- Shadbush** *Amelanchier*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Eaton (e)
Emerson, F. M.
Gray, A.
- Silphium** *Silphium*
Adams, H. C. (c)
Gray, A.
- Silver-sword** *Argyroxiphium sandwicense*
Hitchcock
- Sisal** *Agave fourcroydes*;
Agave silalava
LaGorce (b)
Morley, S. G.
Shay, F.
- Smilax** *Smilax*
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gager
Peterson, M. G.
- Snow-on-the-mountain** *Di-
chrophyllum marginatum*
Quinn
Showalter (g)
- Soapweed**
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Sorrel**
See Flowers
- Sotol** *Dasylirion wheeleri*
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Spanish bayonet** *Yucca trecu-
leana*
Gray, A.
Kerby, M. (c)
Lee, W. T.
See also Yucca
- Spanish dagger** *Yucca aloi-
folia*
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Spanish needle** *Bidens bipin-
nata*
Quinn
- Spicebush** *Benzoïn aestivale*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Dorrance
Durand, H.
Eaton (e)
Gray, A.
Peterson, M. G.
- Spring beauty, Virginia Clay-
tonia virginica**
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
- Sticktight** *Bidens*
Coulter, J. G.
Gager
Quinn
Walton, G. L.
See also Flowers; Beg-
gar-ticks
- Sugar-cane** *Saccharum offici-
narum*
Blodget ch. 14
Brandes
Castle, W. R.
Chase, A.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Dennis, A. F. (a)
Fairchild, D. (e)
Graves, R. A. (b)
Grosvenor, G. (b)
LaGorce (cd)
Showalter (e)
Simpich (l)
Tisdell
- Sumac, Poison** *Toxicodendron
vernix*
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
Walton, G. L.
See also Trees
- Sundew** *Drosera*
Abbot (c)
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Crampton
Geiser, K. F.
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Swallow-wort, Black** *Cynan-
chum nigrum*
Britton
Showalter (g)
- Syringa**
See Flowers
- Tamarisk** *Tamarix*
Huntington, E. (c)
Lattimore, O.
- Tea** *Thea sinensis*
Britton
Dorrance
Mjoberg ch. 29
Moore, W. R. (a)
Quinn
Winton
- Teasel** *Dipsacus*
Showalter (b)
- Thistle** *Carduus*
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Gray, A.
Quinn
Simpich (c)
- Thorn, Longspine** *Crataegus
succulenta*
Eaton (e)
- Thorn-bush**
Bingham, H. (c)
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gray, A.
- Thyme** *Thymus*
Britton
Coulter, M. C.
Dorrance
Gray, A.
Wright, H. P.
- Toadstool**
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
- Tobacco** *Nicotiana tabacum*
Britton
Chater, M. (h)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b c)
Coulter, M. C.
Fernsworth
Gray, A.
Johnston, E. S.
LaGorce (d)
Mjoberg ch. 26
Moore, W. R. (a)
Patric, J. (a)
Quinn
Showalter (d e)
Van Der Meulen
Williams, M. O. (b)
Winton
- Tree lily** *Yucca elata*
Lee, W. T. (b)
- Tulip**
See Flowers
- Tumbleweed** *Amaranthus*
Abbot (c)
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Quinn
- Venus' flytrap**
See Flowers; Flytrap
- Water-storing plant** *Ibervillea*
Britton
Nelson, E. W. (c)
See also Cactus
- Water-vine**
Sands
- Willow** *Salix*
Griggs, R. F. (a)
Mixer, G.
See also Trees

- Willow, Arctic** *Salix polaris* **Witch-hazel** *Hamamelis vir-* **Yellowroot** *Zanthorhiza api-*
 Chandler, D. (b) *giniana* *ifolia*; *Hydrastis cana-*
See also Trees Britton *densis*
Willow, Pussy *Salix discolor* Eaton (a) Britton
 Showalter (g) Gager Durand, H.
Willow herb *Epilobium an-* Gray, A. Gray, A.
gustifolium Keeler (b) Peterson, M. G.
 Britton *See also* Flowers
 Bryce, J. (b) **Yucca, Spanish bayonet**
 Gray, A. *Yucca*
 Mecking **Withe-rod** *Viburnum cassi-* Bernheimer
noides Darton, N. H. (c)
 Showalter (g) Gray, A.
Wintergreen *Gaultheria pro-* Johnston, H. H. (1)
cumbens **Wood Sorrel** Lee, W. T. (b)
 Britton *See* Sorrel; Flowers MacDougal
 Durand, H. **Xerophytes** Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Eaton (e) Hitchcock
 Gray, A. MacDougal (a b)
 Mathews (b) *See also* Desert Plants
 Peterson, M. G. Simpich (h)
 Walton, G. L. *See also* Trees

Section 9. Division 3. FLOWERS

This division was not represented in the first edition of the *Natural History Index-Guide*. The only division representing the section of botany in that edition was trees.

In the development of the three divisions in plants, flowers and trees, collaboration was received, especially in the proper use of Latin names and classifications from Mr. Ellsworth P. Killip, curator, author, botanical authority and plant life explorer in Andean tropical jungles, also member of the scientific staff of the U.S. National Museum.

See also Plant Bibliography for additional authorities on flowers. See Bibliography, Section 15, for complete entries for titles, etc.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abbot, Charles Greeley, Editor**
Old and new plant lore. 1931-34
- Albaugh, Benjamin F.**
Home gardening vegetables and flowers. 1915
- Britton, Nathaniel Lord**
Manual of the flora of the Northern United States and Canada. 1907
- Bush-Brown, Louise**
Flowers for every garden. 1927
- Clements, Edith S.**
Wild flowers of the west. 1927
- Clements, F. E. and W. J. Showalter**
Family tree of the flowers. 1927
- Coulter, John Gaylord**
Plant life and plant uses 1913
- Coulter, John Merle**
Plant studies 1901
Plant relations 1909
Fundamentals of plant-breeding. 1914
- Coulter, Merle C.**
Story of the plant kingdom. 1935
- Dorrance, Anne**
Fragrance of the garden. 1937
- Eaton, Mary E. Illustrator**
American wild flowers. 1915
Common American wild flowers. 1916
Midsummer wild flowers. 1922
Pages from the floral life of America. 1925
- Elliot, G. F. Scott**
Botany of today. 1909
- Ely, Helena Rutherford**
Woman's hardy garden 1903
Another hardy garden book. 1915
- Finck, Henry T.**
Gardening with brains. 1922
- Fullerton, Edith Loring**
Book of the home garden. 1919
- Gager, C. S.**
The plant world 1931-3
- Gray, Asa**
Elements of botany. 1887
- Grosvenor, Gilbert**
Our state flowers 1917
- Hall, Chapin**
California, our lady of flowers. 1926
- Keeler, Harriet L.**
Our Northern Autumn Study of its characteristic flowers 1920
- Mathews, F. S.**
Familiar flowers of field and garden. 1921
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The polar regions: A regional geography. 1928
- Mjoberg, Eric G.**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago. (1925)
- Quinn, Vernon**
Seeds. Their place in life and legend 1936
- Scidmore, Eliza R.**
Adam's second Eden Ceylon. 1912
- Showalter, William J.**
Exploring the mysteries of plant life. 1924
The family tree of flowers. 1927
- Walton, George Lincoln**
The flower-finder. 1914
- Ward, F. Kingdon**
Romance of plant hunting. 1924
- Wynd, E. L.**
The floral wealth of Crater Lake. 1937

FLOWERS

- Abronia, Pink** *Abronia umbellata*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
- Abronia, Yellow** *Abronia latifolia*
Clements, E. S.
- Ageratum**
Albaugh
Bush-Brown
- Agoseris** *Agoseris retrorsa*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
- Air-plants**
See Plants
- Alfalfa**
See Plants
- Allamanda** *Allamanda*
Johnston, H. H. (1)
- Althaea** *Althaea*
Bush-Brown
Ely (a)
- Amaranth, Common** *Amaranthus hybridus*
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
- Anemone** *Anemone quinquefolia*
Albaugh
Barnes, A. H.
Britton
Bush-Brown
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Mecking
Parker, M. P.
Quinn
Simpich (k)
Walton, G. L.
- Apple blossom** *Malus sylvestris*
Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Arbutus** *Epigaea repens*
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Eaton (a)
Gray, A.
Mathews (b)
Schantz
Walton, G. L.
- Arnica** *Arnica*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
McMillan, D. B. (a)
Roy, L. C. (b)
- Arrowhead, Broad-leaved** *Sagittaria latifolia*
Abbot (c)
Eaton (a)
Gray, A.
Mathews (b)
Walton, G. L.
- Arrowroot** *Maranta*
Abbot (c)
Sadler
Winton
- Asparagus fern**
Frye
- Aster** *Aster*
Albaugh
Britton
Bush-Brown
Castle, R. L.
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Eaton (b c)
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Keeler (b)
Parker, M. P.
Roy, L. C. (b)
Walton, G. L.
Ward, F. K.
- Aster, Woolly** *Corethrogyne filaginifolia*
Clements, E. S.
- Attar of roses**
Williams, M. O. (1)
- Avens** *Geum*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Eaton (c)
- Avens, Yellow** *Geum macrophyllum*
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
- Azalea** *Azalea*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Chater, M. (h)
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Eaton (d)
Graves, R. A. (b)
Gray, A.
Kirjassoff
LaGorce (c)
Schmeckebier
Showalter (b)
Walton, G. L.
- Azalea, Flame** *Azalea calendulacea*
Durand, H.
Eaton (d)
- Azalea, Western** *Rhododendron occidentale*
Adams, H. C. (h)
Clements, E. S.
- Baeria** *Baeria chrysostoma*
Clements, E. S.
- Basket-grass**
Barnes, A. H.
- Beard-tongue, Bushy** *Pentstemon antirrhinoides*
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
- Beechdrops** *Leptamnium virginianum*
Britton
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
- Beggar-ticks** *Bidens frondosa*
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Keeler (b)
Quinn
Walton, G. I..
- Begonia** *Begonia*
Abbot (c)
Adams, H. C. (c)
Albaugh
Chandler, D. (a)
Clark, L.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Fullerton
LaGorce (c)
Myoberg ch 21
- Belladonna** *Atropa belladonna*
Quinn
See also Nightshade
- Bellflower** *Campanula*
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Walton, G. L.
- Bells, Whispering** *Emmenanthe penduliflora*
Clements, E. S.
- Bergamot, Wild** *Monarda*
Britton
Eaton (c)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Betony** *Stachys officinalis*
Britton
Gray, A.
Quinn
Smith, H. M. (g)
- Bindweed** *Convolvulus*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Eaton (a)
Gray, A.
Mathews (b)
Showalter (g)
Simpich (c)
Walton, G. L.
Winton
- Black-eyed Susan** *Rudbeckia hirta*
Britton
Durand, H.
Eaton (a)
Keeler (b)
La Gorce (b)
- Bladderpod** *Isomeris arborea*;
Lesquerella
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
Gray, A.

- Bladderwort, Zigzag** *Utricularia macrorhiza*; *U. subulata*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
See also Plants
- Blazing star** *Laciniaria scariosa*
 Keeler (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Bleeding heart**
 Wynd
- Bluebell** *Campanula rotundifolia*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (c)
 Koelz
 Walton, G. L.
 Wilkins (c)
- Blueberry** *Vaccinium*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
See also Fruits
- Blueberry, Box** *Vaccinium ovatum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Blueblossom** *Ceanothus thrysiflorus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Bluebonnet** *Lupinus affinis*
 Clements, E. S.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Kerbey, M. (c)
 Simpich (c)
- Blue-eyes, Baby** *Nemophila menziesii*
 Clements, E. S.
- Bluets** *Houstonia caerulea*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (d)
 Mathews (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Boneset, Spotted or Spotted Joe-pye weed** *Eupatorium maculatum*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Bougainvillea** *Bougainvillea*
 Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Corey, H. (b)
 Elliot, G. F. S.
 Hall, C.
 Higgins
- Kerbey, M. (c)
 La Gorce (d)
 Marston, J.
- Brodiaea, Blue** *Brodiaea capitata*
 Clements, E. S.
 Simpich (c)
- Brodiaea, Golden** *Brodiaea ixioideis*
 Clements, E. S.
- Bromelia** *Bromelia*
 Anthony, H. E. (c)
 Gray, A.
- Broom, Scotch** *Cytisus scoparius*
 Hall, C.
- Buckthorn, Glossy** *Rhamnus frangula*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
See also Plants, Trees
- Buckwheat, Wild** *Eriogonum fasciculatum*; *Fagopyrum esculentum*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
See also Vegetables
- Bugle, Scarlet** *Pentstemon centranthifolius*
 Clements, E. S.
- Butter and eggs or Yellow toad flax** *Linaria vulgaris*
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Buttercup** *Ranunculus*
 Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (h)
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (a)
 Gray, A.
 Koelz
 Mecking
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 Simpich (c)
 Walton, G. L.
 Wynd
- Butterfly-weed** *Asclepias tuberosa*
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
- Button bush** *Cephalanthus occidentalis*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Calla**
See Lily, Calla
- Campanula** *Campanula*
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Canna** *Canna indica*
 Albaugh
 Fullerton
- Cancer root** *Orobanchaceae*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Candytuft** *Iberis*
 Bush-Brown
 Dorrance
- Cardinal flower** *Lobelia cardinalis*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Durand, H.
 Ely (a)
 Gray, A.
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Walton, G. L.
- Carnation** *Dianthus caryophyllus*
 Castle, R. L.
 Coulter, J. M. (b c)
 Dorrance
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Carrot, Common** *Daucus carota*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Walton, G. L.
See also Vegetables
- Cassiope** *Cassiope*
 Gray, A.
 Roy, L. C. (b)
- Ceanothus** *Ceanothus*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Cereus, Night-blooming**
Hylocereus
 Castle, W. R.
 Hitchcock
See also Cactus
- Charlock, or Field mustard**
Brassica arvensis
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
- Checkerbloom** *Sidalcea malvaeflora*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Showalter (g)
- Chicory** *Cichorium intybus*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Eaton (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Chrysanthemum** *Chrysanthemum*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
 Castle, R. L.

- Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Dorrance
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Mathews (b)
Smith, H. M. (g)
Cinquefoil, Shrubby *Potentilla fruticosa*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Mecking
Walton, G. L.
Clarkia *Clarkia*
Bush-Brown
Clements, E. S.
Clarkia, Fringed *Clarkia concinna*
Clements, E. S.
Clarkia, Tall *Clarkia elegans*
Clements, E. S.
Clematis *Clematis*
Albaugh
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Fullerton
Mathews (b)
Quinn
Walton, G. L.
Ward, F. K.
Warwick (b)
Clover *Trifolium*
Walton, G. L.
See also Plants
Clover, Red *Trifolium pratense*
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Grosvenor, G. (a)
Cockle, Corn *Agrostemma githago*
Britton
Eaton (c)
Collinsia, Blue *Collinsia grandiflora*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
Collinsia, Pink *Collinsia bicolor*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Columbine *Aquilegia*
Britton
Bryce, J. (b)
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Eaton (a)
Ely (a)
Gray, A.
Grosvenor, G. (a)
Guie
Mathews (b)
Parker, M. P.
Quinn
Walton, G. L.
Columbine, Red *Aquilegia truncata*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
Dorrance
Fullerton
Coneflower, Purple *Echinacea purpurea*
Britton
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Roy, L. C. (a)
Showalter (g)
Copihue
Adams, H. C. (b)
Coralbells *Heuchera sanguinea*
Eaton (d)
Coreopsis *Coreopsis tinctoria*
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
Hall, C.
Simpich (c)
Coreopsis, Desert *Coreopsis bigelovi*
Clements, E. S.
Simpich (c)
Cornflower *Centaurea cyaneus*
Bush-Brown
Ely (a)
Finck
Corydalis *Corydalis*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Durand, H.
Eaton (c)
Gray, A.
Ward, F. K.
Corydalis, Golden *Corydalis aurea*
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
Walton, G. L.
Cosmos *Cosmos bipinnatus*
Albaugh
Bush-Brown
Coulter, M. C.
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Cowslip *Calitha leptosepala*
Barnes, A. H.
Britton
Dorrance
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Creamcups *Platystemon californicus*
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
Simpich (c)
Crocus *Crocus*
Albaugh
Bush-Brown
Dorrance
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Croton *Codiaeum*
Gray, A.
Johnston, H. H. (l)
Crowfoot
See Buttercup
Cucumber, Mock *Echinocystis lobata*
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
See also Vegetable
Currant, Golden *Ribes aureum*
Clements, E. S.
See also Fruit
Currant, Wax *Ribes cereum*
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Cushag
Mellor, F. H.
Daffodil *Narcissus*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Castle, R. L.
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Moore (i)
Wakeman
Dahlia *Dahlia*
Albaugh
Bush-Brown
Coulter, M. C.
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Daisy *Chrysanthemum leucanthemum*; *Erigeron divergens*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, M. C.
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Grosvenor (a)
Hall, C.
Roy, L. C. (b)
Walton, G. L.
Wilkins (e)
Dandelion *Taraxacum*
Abbot (c)
Britton
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Coulter, M. C.
Eaton (d)
Forbes, A.
Gray, A.
Kerbey, M. (c)
Koelz
Mathews (b)
Mecking
Quinn
Sadler
Walton, G. L.
Yeast
Day flower, Common *Commelina communis*
Britton
Eaton (a)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.

- Daylily, Tawny** *Hemerocallis fulva*
Gray, A.
Showalter (g)
- Delphinium** *Delphinium*
Bush-Brown
Ely (a)
- Devilsbit** *Chamaelirium*
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
- Dianthus** *Dianthus*
Dorrance
Fullerton
- Dicentra, Pink** *Dicentra formosa*
Bush-Brown
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Digitalis** *Digitalis*
Albaugh
Bush-Brown
Ely (a)
Fullerton
- Dodder, Common** *Cuscuta groenovi*
Abbot (c)
Britton
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Coulter, M. C.
Eaton (c)
Gray, A.
Mathews (b)
Walton, G. L.
- Dogbane** *Apocynum androsaemifolium*
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
Palmer
Walton, G. L.
- Dogwood, Flowering** *Cornus florida*
Britton
Coulter, J. G.
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- See also Trees*
- Downingia** *Downingia elegans*
Clements, E. S.
- Dutchman's breeches** *Dicentra cucullaria*
Coulter, J. G.
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Mathews (b)
Walton, G. L.
- Dutchman's pipe** *Aristolochia siph*
Hodge (b)
- Eardrops, Golden** *Dicentra chrysantha*
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
- Eriophyllum, Golden** *Eriophyllum confertiflorum*
Clements, E. S.
- Eriophyllum, Woolly** *Eriophyllum lanatum*
Clements, E. S.
- Erythraea** *Erythraea venusta*
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
- Escallonia**
Moore, W. R. (i)
- Evening star**
Emerson, F. M.
- Farewell-to-spring** *Godetia amoena*
Clements, E. S.
- Fiddle-neck** *Amsinckia intermedia*
Clements, E. S.
Simpich (c)
- Figwort** *Scrophularia*
Abbot (c)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gray, A.
Keeler (b)
Simpich (c)
- Firecracker flower** *Brodiaea coccinea*
Clements, E. S.
- Fireweed** *Epilobium angustifolium*
Abbe
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
See also Willow-herb, Great
- Fivefinger** *Potentilla*
Gray, A.
Roy, L. C. (b)
- Flag or Fleur-de-lys** *Iris*
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Fullerton
- Flag, Large blue** *Iris versicolor*
Britton
Durand, H.
Eaton (a)
- Flag, Sweet** *Acorus calamus*
Britton
Showalter (g)
- Flax** *Linum*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Eaton (c)
Gray, A.
Moore, W. R. (c)
- Flax, Blue** *Linum perenne*
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
- Fleabane** *Erigeron salsuginosus*
Wynd
- Forget-me-not** *Myosotis*
Britton
Bush-Brown
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, J. G.
- Durand, H.**
Eaton (b)
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Flytrap, Venus'** *Dionaea muscipula*
Abbot (c)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Eaton (d)
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
- Forsythia** *Forsythia*
Bush-Brown
- Four-o'clock, Wild** *Mirabilis*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
- Foxglove** *Digitalis purpurea*
Bush-Brown
Fullerton
Quinn
Walton, G. L.
- Foxglove, Fernleaf** *false Auricularia pedicularia*
Britton
Eaton (c)
Ely (a)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Frostleaf** *Glyptopleura setulosa*
Simpich (c)
- Fuchsia** *Fuchsia*
Gager
Hathaway, S.
Moore, W. R. (c 1)
- Gaillardia** *Gaillardia aristata*
Clements, E. S.
- Gardenia**
Chapin (c)
- Gayfeather or Blazing star** *Lacinaria squarrosa*
Eaton (c)
- Gentian** *Gentiana*
Britton
Bryce, J. (b)
Clements, E. S.
Durand, H.
Eaton (b c d)
Gray, A.
Keeler
Killip
Roy, L. C. (b)
Walton, G. L.
Ward, F. K.
- Gentian, Blue** *Gentiana calycosa*
Clements, E. S.
- Gentian, Rose** *Gentiana amar-ella*
Clements, E. S.
Eaton (d)
- Geranium** *Geranium*
Albaugh
Ault
Britton
Bryce, J. (b)
Clements, E. S.
Clements, F. E.
Coulter, J. G.

- Dorrance
Eaton (a)
Gray, A.
Mendenhall
Moore, W. R. (i)
Parker, M. P.
Shantz
- Geranium, Wild** *Geranium incisum*; *G. maculatum*
Clements, E. S.
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Hall, C.
- Gerardia, Purple** *Gerardia purpurea*
Keeler (b)
- Gilia** *Gilia*
Clements, S. E.
Simpich (c)
- Gilia, Birdseye** *Gilia tricolor*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Buff** *Gilia grandiflora*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Feather** *Gilia androsacea*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Fringed** *Gilia dianthoides*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Globe** *Gilia capitata*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Prickly** *Gilia californica*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Scarlet** *Gilia aggregata*
Clements, E. S.
- Gilia, Yellow** *Gilia aurea*
Clements, E. S.
- Ginseng**
See Plants
- Glacierlily** *Erythronium parviflorum*
Clements, E. S.
- Gladioli** *Gladiolus*
Albaugh
Britton
Bush-Brown
Ely (a)
Finck
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Moses, G. H. (a)
- Godetia** *Godetia quadrivulnera*
Clements, E. S.
- Goldenclub** *Orontium aquaticum*
Britton
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Goldenglow** *Rudbeckia laciniata*
Britton
Ely (a)
Roy, L. C. (a)
- Goldenrod** *Solidago*
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, J. G.
Durand, H.
Eaton (c)
- Keeler (b)
Roy, L. C. (a)
Walton, G. L.
- Goldweed** *Verbesina encelioides*
Clements, E. S.
- Grass**
See Plants
- Groundcherry, Clammy** *Physalis heterophylla*
Britton
Eaton (c)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Gumweed** *Grindelia robusta*
Clements, E. S.
- Harebell** *Campanula*
Britton
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gray, A.
Mathews (b)
Muir
Roy, L. C. (a)
Smith, H. M. (g)
Walton, G. L.
- Hawkweed, Orange** *Hieracium aurantiacum*
Britton
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Walton, G. L.
- Hawthorn, Downy** *Crataegus mollis*
Britton
Eaton (d)
- Heather** *Calluna vulgaris*; *Phyllodoce*
Barnes, A. H.
Britton
Clements, E. S.
Gray, A.
Mellor, F. H.
See also Plants
- Heather, Red** *Phyllodoce empetriformis*
Clements, E. S.
- Heather, Yellow** *Phyllodoce glanduliflora*
Clements, E. S.
- Heliotrope** *Heliotropium*
Dorrance
Mathews (b)
- Hepatica** *Hepatica*
Brown, R. N. R. (b)
Clark, C. U.
Coulter, M. C.
Gager
Gray, A.
Schantz
Walton, G. L.
- Hibiscus** *Hibiscus*
Adams, H. C. (c)
Beech, J.
Ely (a)
Gager
Gray, A.
Kirjasoff
Murphy, R. C.
- Scidmore (b)
Swingle
Walton, G. L.
- Holly, American** *Ilex opaca*
Eaton (a e)
See also Plants; Trees
- Holly, Mountain** *Nemophytus mucronata*
Walton, G. L.
- Hollyhock**
Coulter, J. G.
Fullerton
- Holms** *Gerardia* *Gerardia holmiana*
Eaton (d)
- Honeysuckle** *Lonicera*
Albaugh
Ariza
Britton
Bush-Brown
Clements, E. S.
Corey, H. (b)
Dorrance
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Hodge (b)
Showalter (g)
Walton, G. L.
- Hop, Common** *Humulus lupulus*
Britton
Eaton (d)
Gray, A.
Keeler (b)
- Hummingbird-trumpet** *Zauschneria californica*
Clements, E. S.
- Hyacinth** *Hyacinthus*
Albaugh
Britton
Clark, C. U.
Ely (a)
Fullerton
Hathaway, S.
La Gorce (c)
Parker, M. P.
Shiras (h)
- Hydrangea** *Hydrangea*
Albaugh
Britton
Bush-Brown
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Kirjasoff
- Hypochaeris** *Hypochaeris radicata*
Clements, E. S.
- Iris** *Iris versicolor*, etc.
Albaugh
Britton
Bush-Brown
Castle, R. L.
Clements, E. S.
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Dorrance
Durand, H.
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Ely (a)
Finck
Fullerton

- Iris**—*Continued*
 Gray, A.
 Quinn
 Rock, J. F. (d)
 Walton, G. L.
 Ward, F. W.
- Iris, Grass** *Sisyrinchium bellum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Iris, Rainbow** *Iris hartwegi*
 Clements, E. S.
- Jack-in-the-pulpit** *Arisaema triphyllum*
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (b)
 Gager
 Peterson, M. G.
 Walton, G. L.
- Jacob's ladder** *Polemonium*
 Boyce, J. (b)
 Bush-Brown
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Jaragua grass**
 Lee, T. F.
- Jasmine** *Jasminum*
 Ariza
 Clark, L.
 Ward, F. K.
- Jessamine, Carolina** *Gelsemium sempervirens*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
See also Jasmine
- Jewel-weed or Touch-me-not** *Impatiens*
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Eaton (a)
 Gray, A.
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Jonquil** *Narcissus jonquilla*
 Bush-Brown
 Dorrance
- Kalmia, Bog** *Kalmia polifolia*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Khat, Flower of Paradise**
 Moser, C. K. (a)
- Lady's slipper** *Cypripedium*
 Abbot (c)
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (a)
 Gray, A.
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Lady's slipper, Yellow** *Cypripedium parviflorum*
 Clements, E. S.
 Durand, H.
- Fullerton**
 Mathews (b)
 Showalter (g)
- Lambkill or Sheep laurel** *Kalmia angustifolia*
 Britton
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
- Lamb's-quarters** *Chenopodium*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Eaton (d)
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Lantana** *Lantana*
 Bryant, H. G.
 Scidmore (b)
- Larkspur** *Delphinium*
 Britton
 Clark, C. U.
 Clements, E. S.
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Guie
 Mathews (b)
 Parker, M. P.
 Quinn
 Ward, F. K.
- Larkspur, Blue** *Delphinium*
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Coulter, J. G.
- Larkspur, Scarlet or Delphinium** *Delphinium*
cardinale
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Lettuce, Wild** *Lactuca*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
See also Vegetables
- Lilac, Common** *Syringa vulgaris*
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Dorrance
 Eaton (d)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Ely (a)
 Fairchild, D. (d)
 Finck
 Gray, A.
 Rock, J. F. (c)
 Showalter (b)
- Lily** *Lilium*
 Abbot (c)
 Albaugh
 Barnes, A. H.
 Britton
 Campbell, A. S.
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (a d)
 Ely (a)
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Haerberle
- Harper, F.**
 Kirjassoff
 Showalter (b g)
 Taft, W. H.
 Walton, G. L.
 Ward, F. K.
- Lily, Blackberry** *Gemmingia chinensis*
 Britton
 Showalter (g)
 Walton, G. L.
- Lily, Calla** *Calla palustris*
 Abbot (c)
 Coulter, J. M. (c)
 Durand, H.
 Fullerton
- Lily, Chaparral** *Lilium rubescens*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lily, Fairy** *Lilium parvum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lily, Leopard** *Lilium pardalinum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lily, Spider, Western** *Hymenocallis occidentalis*
 Eaton (d)
- Lily, Thimble** *Lilium bolanderi*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lily, Tiger** *Lilium humboldti*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lily, Water**
See Waterlily
- Lily, White**
 Long, E. J. (b)
- Lily, Yellow** *Lilium parryi*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lily-of-the-valley, False** *Maianthemum canadense*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
 Dorrance
 Ely (a)
 Peterson, M. G.
 Quinn
- Live-forever** *Crassulaceae*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Gager
 Gray, A.
 Wynd
- Lobelia, Giant** *Lobelia deckenii*
 Gray, A.
 Wollaston
- Lobelia, Red** *Lobelia cardinalis*
 Abbot (c)
 Bush-Brown
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (a)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
 Walton, G. L.
- Loco, Scarlet** *Astragalus coccineus*
 Clements, E. S.
 Simpich (c)

- Loosestrife, Bulb bearing** *Lysimachia terrestris*
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (a)
 Mathews (b)
- Loosestrife, Winged** *Ludwigia alata*
 Abbot (c)
- Lotus**
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Eaton (d)
 Kerbey, M. (a)
 King, F. H.
 Walton, G. L.
- Lotus, American** *Nelumbo lutea*
 Eaton (d)
- Lotus, Bush** *Lotus glaber*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lotus, Hairy** *Lotus strigosus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lotus, Meadow** *Lotus oblongifolius*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lotus, Velvet** *Lotus americanus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lupine** *Lupinus*
 Bosson, Mrs. (a)
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Griggs, R. F. (a)
 Hildebrand (d)
 Killip
 Martin, G. C.
 Parker, M. P.
 Quinn
 Schantz
 Simpich (c k)
 Smith, H. M. (g)
 Walton, G. L.
 Winton
 Wynd
- Lupine, Beach** *Lupinus chamaemissum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lupine, Dwarf** *Lupinus nanus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Lupine, Yellow** *Lupinus arboreus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Madia, Showy** *Madia elegans*
 Clements, E. S.
- Magnolia**
 See Trees
- Maids, Red** *Calandrinia caulescens*
 Clements, E. S.
- Malacothrix** *Malacothrix californica*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mallow** *Malva*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Gray, A.
 Emerson, F. M.
 Walton, G. L.
- Mallow, Bush** *Malvastrum fasciculatum*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Mallow, Mission** *Lavatera assurgentiflora*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Manchineel** *Hippomane mancinella*
 Peattie
- Manzanita** *Arctostaphylos tomentosa*
 Clements, E. S.
- Marguerites**
 Hathaway, S.
- Marigold, Marsh** *Calla palustris*
 Britton
 Coulter, M. C.
 Durand, H.
 Ely (a)
 Fullerton
 Mathews (b)
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Mariposa, Butterfly** *Calochortus venustus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mariposa, Lilac** *Calochortus splendens*
 Clements, E. S.
 Simpich (c)
- Mariposa, Yellow** *Calochortus luteus*
 Clements, E. S.
 See also Trees
- Mayflower**
 See Arbutus
- Maypops** *Passiflora incarnata*
 Eaton (d)
- Meadowbeauty, Common** *Rhexia virginica*
 Eaton (d)
- Mertensia** *Mertensia sibirica*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mignonette** *Reseda odorata*
 Albaugh
 Dorrance
 Fullerton
 Mathews (b)
- Milkweed** *Asclepias*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. G.
- Milkweed, Showy** *Asclepias speciosa*
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Milkwort** *Polygala*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (c)
 Gager
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Mimulus** *Mimulus*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Mimulus, Bush** *Mimulus glutinosus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mimulus, Golden** *Mimulus luteus* L.
 Clements, E. S.
- Mimulus, Pink** *Mimulus lewisii*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mimulus, Scarlet** *Mimulus cardinalis*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mint** *Mentha*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
- Mint, Wood** *Stachys bullata*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Mist flower** *Eupatorium coelestinum*
 Britton
 Eaton (c)
- Moccasin flower** *Cypripedium acaule*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Monardella** *Monardella villosa*
 Clements, E. S.
- Monkey-flower** *Mimulus*
 Britton
 Simpich (c k)
 Walton, G. L.
 Wynd
- Monkshood** *Aconitum*
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Ely (a)
 Hutchison (b)
 Ward, F. K.
- Moonflower** *Calonyction aculeatum*
 Coulter, J. G.

- Morning-glory** *Ipomoea*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Emerson, F. M.
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Hodge (b)
 Kirjassoff
 Walton, G. L.
- Morningstar** *Mentzelia aurea*
 Clements, E. S.
- Mullein** *Verbascum*
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Eaton (a b)
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Palmer
- Mustard** *Brassica*
 Abbot (c)
 Gray, A.
 Koelz
 Quinn
 Winton
See also Plants; Vegetables
- Narcissus** *Narcissus*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
 Castle, R. L.
 Dorrance
 Ely (a b)
 Fullerton
- Nasturtium** *Tropaeolum majus*
 Albaugh
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Finck
 Gager
 Parker, M. P.
 Quinn
- Nemophila, Climbing** *Nemophila aurita*
 Clements, E. S.
- Nettles** *Urtica*
 Abbot (c)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Peattie
 Quinn
- Nightshade** *Solanum*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Eaton (a)
 Gray, A.
 Peterson, M. G.
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
See also Belladonna
- Nightshade, Blue** *Solanum umbelliferum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Noon-flower** *Mesembryanthemum aequilaterale*
 Clements, E. S.
- Oleander** *Nerium odorum*
 Gray, A.
 Kirjassoff
 Quinn
 Scidmore (b)
- Onion, Nodding** *Allium cernuum*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Onion, Purple** *Allium fibriatum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Onion, Wild** *Allium*
 Britton
- Orange blossom** *Citrus sinensis*
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Orchid** *Orchidaceae*
 Abbot (c)
 Anthony, H. E. (c)
 Britton
 Clark, L.
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Eaton (c)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Fairchild, D. (a)
 Gill, Mrs.
 Gray, A.
 Keeler (b)
 Lee, T. F.
 Mecking
 Mjoberg ch. 21
 Pratt, A. E.
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Sands
 Scidmore (b)
 Wynd
- Orchid, Brook** *Epipactis gigantea*
 Clements, E. S.
- Orchis** *Orchis*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Owl flower** *Orthocarpus purpurascens*
 Clements, E. S.
- Oxalis, Pink** *Oxalis oregana*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Oxalis, Yellow** *Oxalis corniculata*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Ox-eye** *Heliopsis*
 Keeler (b)
See also Sunflower
- Paintbrush** *Castilleja*
 Barnes, A. H.
 Clements, E. S.
 Eaton (d)
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Quinn
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Simpich (c k)
 Wynd
- Paintbrush, Scarlet** *Castilleja miniata*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pansy** *Viola tricolor*
 Albaugh
 Britton
 Ely (a b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Hall, C.
- Parsley, Wild** *Petroselinum; Zizia*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Dorrance
 Gray, A.
 Koelz
See also Vegetables
- Pasque flower** *Pulsatilla patens*
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Passion flower** *Passiflora*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Hodge
 Quinn
 Roy, L. C. (a)
- Pea, Beach** *Lathyrus maritimus*
 Eaton (c)
 Walton, G. L.
- Pea, Chaparral** *Pickeringia montana*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pea, Partridge** *Chamaecrista fasciculata*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
- Pea, Sweet**
See Sweetpea
- Pea, Wild**
 Abbot (c)
 Keeler (b)
- Peach blossom** *Amygdalus persica*
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Pedicularis** *Pedicularis ornithorhyncha*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Pentachaeta** *Pentachaeta aurea*
 Clements, E. S.

- Pentstemon** *Pentstemon*
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
 Walton, G. L.
- Pentstemon, Climbing** *Pentstemon cordifolius*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pentstemon, Clustered** *Pentstemon confertus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Peony** *Paeonia*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
 Castle, R. L.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Ely (a)
 Finck
 Gager
 Rock, J. F. (c)
 Ward, F. K.
- Petunia** *Petunia*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
 Dorrance
 Fullerton
- Phacelia, Bee** *Phacelia grandiflora*
 Clements, E. S.
 Simpich (c)
- Phacelia, Bell** *Phacelia whittallii*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Phacelia, Cup** *Phacelia parryi*
 Clements, E. S.
- Phacelia, Tansy** *Phacelia distans*
 Clements, E. S.
- Phlox, Mountain** *Phlox*
 Abbot (c)
 Albaugh
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Ely (a)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Schantz
 Walton, G. L.
- Phlox, Sweet William** *Phlox maculata*
 Clark, C. U.
 Showalter (g)
- Pickerselweed** *Pontederia cordata*
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Pimpernel** *Anagallis*
 Britton
 Walton, G. L.
- Pimpernel, Scarlet** *Anagallis arvensis*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Pincushions** *Chaenactis glabriuscula*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pinesap** *Hypopitys insignata*
 Eaton (d)
 Walton, G. L.
- Pink** *Silene*
 Bosson, Mrs. (a)
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (a)
 Ely (a)
 Gray, A.
 Hutchison (b)
 Koelz
 Walton, G. L.
- Pink, Indian** *Silene*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Walton, G. L.
- Pink-plumes** *Geum triflorum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Plantain** *Plantago*
 Eaton (c d)
 Fullerton
- Plum, Wild yellow or Red** *Prunus americana*
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
 See also Fruits
- Poinsettia** *Poinsettia*
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Gager
 Johnston, H. H. (l)
- Poison-ivy, Three-leaved** *Toxicodendron radicans*
 Abbot (c)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
 Peattie
 Peterson, M. G.
 Walton, G. L.
 See also Plants
- Pokeweed** *Phytolacca americana*
 Britton
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
 Peterson, M. G.
 Walton, G. L.
- Polemonium, Alpine** *Polemonium confertum*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Polemonium, Creeping** *Polemonium reptans*
 Showalter (g)
- Polemonium, Dwarf** *Polemonium humile*
 Clements, E. S.
- Polygala, Fringed** *Polygala paucifolia*
 Eaton (d)
- Pondweed, Nuttall's** *Potamogeton ephedrus*
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Eaton (d)
- Poppy** *Papaver somniferum*
 Albaugh
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Campbell, A. S.
 Chamberlin, R. T.
 Clements, E. S.
 Dorrance
 Drew
 Eaton (c)
 Ely (a)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Hall, C.
 Hutchison (b)
 Mecking
 Quinn
 Rock, J. F. (c)
 Simpich (c k)
 Smith, H. M. (g)
 Ward, F. K.
 Wilkins
 Williams, M. O. (c)
- Poppy, Bush** *Dendromecon rigidum*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Poppy, California** *Eschscholtzia californica*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Finck
 Simpich (c)
- Poppy, Iceland** *Papaver nudicaule*
 Forbes, A.
 MacMillan, D. B. (a)
- Poppy, Prickle** *Argemone mexicana*
 Britton
 Eaton (c)
- Poppy, Wild** *Papaver californicum*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Wells, A. J.
- Potentilla** *Potentilla*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Pricklypear, Yellow** *Opuntia engelmannii*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Quinn

- Primrose** *Primula*
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Dorrance
 Eaton (a)
 Gray, A.
 Hathaway, S.
 Mecking
 Palmer
 Shantz
 Simpich (c k)
 Walton, G. L.
 Wilkins (c)
- Primrose, Evening** *Pachylophus marginatus*
 Johnson, E. N.
- Prunella** *Prunella vulgaris*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pussy-ears, Yellow** *Calochortus monophyllus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pyrola, Pale** *Pyrola minor*
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Pyrola, Pink** *Pyrola rotundifolia*
 Clements, E. S.
- Pyxie** *Pyxidanthera barbulate*
 Eaton (d)
- Radish, Wild** *Raphanus*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
 Winton
See also Vegetables
- Rafflesia** *Rafflesia tuan-mudae*
 Mjoberg ch. 30
- Ragweed, Great** *Ambrosia trifida*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Rape or Yellow mustard**
 Chamberlin, R. T.
- Rattlesnake-root** *Prenanthes alba*
 Eaton (d)
 Quinn
- Rhododendron**
See Plants
- Romero** *Trichostema lanatum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Rose** *Rosa*
 Albaugh
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Castle, R. L.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Ely (a)
 Finck
- Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Guie
 Koelz
 Mendenhall
 Peterson, M. G.
 Walton, G. L.
- Rose, Climbing** *Rosa setigera*
 Bush-Brown
 Durand, H.
- Rose, White**
 King, F. H.
- Rose, Wild** *Rosa*
 Clements, E. S.
 Durand, H.
 Peterson, M. G.
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Rose, Wild prairie** *Rosa blanda*
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
- Rosemallow** *Hibiscus*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (b c)
 Gray, A.
- Ruella, Hairy** *Ruella ciliosa*
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
- Sacs, Cream** *Orthocarpus lithospermoides*
 Clements, E. S.
- Sacs, Thistle sage** *Salvia canadacea*
 Clements, E. S.
- St. John's wort** *Hypericum perforatum*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Eton (c)
 Mathews (b)
- Salal** *Gaultheria shallon*
 Clements, E. S.
- Saussurea** *Saussurea*
 Rock, J. F. (e) p. 28
- Saxifrage, Yellow** *Saxifraga hirculus*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Hutchison (b)
 Koelz
 Mathews (b)
 Mecking
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Smith, H. M. (g)
 Walton, G. L.
 Ward, F. K.
 Wilkins (c)
- Sea-thrift** *Armeria vulgaris*
 Clements, E. S.
- Senecio, Bush** *Senecio douglasii*
 Clements, E. S.
- Senecio, California** *Senecio californicus*
 Clements, E. S.
- Sensitive plant** *Mimosa pudica*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Eaton (d)
- Shootingstar** *Dodecatheon meadia*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Guie
 Showalter (g)
 Walton, G. L.
- Skull-cap** *Scutellaria*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
- Skunkcabbage** *Symplocarpus foetidus*
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Slipper, Fairy** *Calypto borealis*
 Clements, E. S.
- Snapdragon** *Antirrhinum majus*
 Quinn
- Snowberry** *Symphoricarpos racemosus*
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
- Snow-plant** *Sarcodes sanguinea*
 Clements, E. S.
- Sorrel** *Oxalis, Rumex*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Winton
- Sorrel, Sheep** *Rumex acetosella*
 Eaton (c)
- Sorrel, Wood** *Oxalis acetosella*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
- Sorrel, Wood, Yellow** *Xanthoxalis*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Showalter (g)
 Walton, G. L.
- Spear, Ithuriel's** *Brodiaea laxa*
 Clements, E. S.
- Spiderflower** *Cleome spinosa*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.

- Spiderwort, Virginia** *Tradescantia virginiana*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
- Spiraea** *Spiraea*
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
 Wynd
- Spring beauty** *Claytonia caroliniana*
 Maxon (a)
- Squaw-weed** *Senecio*
 Britton
 Gray, A.
 Smith, H. M. (g)
- Starflower** *Trientalis americana*
 Maxon (a)
- Starry blossom** *Dryas integrifolia*
 MacMillan, D. B. (a)
- Stars, Golden** *Bloemeria aurca*
 Clements, E. S.
- Steeple-bush or Hardhack** *Spiraea tomentosa*
 Eaton (c)
 Walton, G. L.
- Sun-cups** *Ocnothera bistorta*
 Clements, E. S.
- Sundew**
 See Plants
- Sundrop, Common** *Oenothera fruticosa*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (d)
 Walton, G. L.
- Sunflower** *Helianthus annuus* L.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Durand, H.
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Keeler (b)
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Sunrose** *Helianthemum scoparium*
 Clements, E. S.
- Sweet fern** *Myrica asplenifolia*
 Britton
 Durand, H.
- Sweet William** *Dianthus barbatus*
 Bush-Brown
 Coulter, J. M. (c)
 Dorrance
 Ely (a)
- Sweetpea** *Lathyrus odoratus*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
- Coulter, J. G.
 Fullerton
 Gager
 Hall, C. P.
 Parker, M. P.
 Quinn
- Sweetpea, Crimson** *Lathyrus splendens*
 Clements, E. S.
- Sweetpea, Pale** *Lathyrus vestitus*
 Clements, E. S.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Ely (a)
 Wells, A. J.
- Sweetshrub** *Calycanthus floridus*
 Eaton (c)
- Syringa** *Philadelphus*
 Britton
 Dorrance
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Williams, M. O. (c)
- Tansy or Bitter button** *Tanacetum vulgare*
 Britton
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Tarweed** *Hemizonia congesta*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
- Tear-thumb, Arrowleaf** *Tricaulon sagittatum*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
 See also Plants, Arrowleaf
- Teasel** *Dipsacus sylvestris*
 Britton
 Eaton (c)
 Gray, A.
 Palmer
- Thistle, Star** *Centaurea melitensis*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
 See also Plants
- Thistle, Western** *Carduus occidentalis*
 Clements, E. S.
 Simpich (c k)
 See also Plants
- Tickclover, Hoary** *Desmodium canescens*
 Eaton (d)
- Tidy-tips** *Layia elegans*
 Clements, E. S.
 Simpich (c)
- Touch-me-not** *Impatiens balsamina*
 Quinn
 See Lady-slipper
- Trillium (Purple)** *Trillium sessile* or *T. erectum*
 Bush-Brown
 Clements, E. S.
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Schantz
 Walton, G. L.
- Trumpet vine** *Bignonia radicans*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Rock, J. F. (d)
- Tuberose**
 Albaugh
 Fullerton
- Tulip** *Tulipa*
 Albaugh
 Borah
 Britton
 Bush-Brown
 Dorrance
 Ely (a)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gager
 Mathews (b)
- Tulip tree** *Liriodendron tulipifera*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
 See also Trees
- Twinberry, Black** *Lonicera involucrata*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
- Twinflower** *Linnaea borealis*
 Clements, E. S.
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Walton, G. L.
- Umbrella-wort, Heartleaf** *Allioma nictaginea*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
- Venegasia** *Venegasia carpesoides*
 Clements, E. S.
- Verbena** *Verbena*
 Albaugh
 Britton
 Dorrance
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Palmer
 Simpich (c k)
 Walton, G. L.
- Verbena, Sand** *Abronia elliptica*
 Johnson, E. N.

- Veronica** *Veronica americana* Violet, Yellow *Viola glabella*
 Bush-Brown Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Moore, W. R. (i) Durand, H.
 Walton, G. L.
- Vetch** *Vicia*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Gray, A.
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Violet** *Viola*
 Abbot (c)
 Britton
 Castle, R. L.
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Clark, C. U.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Finck
 Gager
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Parker, M. P.
 Quinn
 Schantz
 Walton, G. L.
- Violet, Dogtooth** *Erythronium americanum*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Mathews (b)
 Walton, G. L.
- Violet, Pansy** *Viola pedunculata*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Violet, Purple** *Viola canina*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Violet, White** *Viola blanda*
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
- Viper's bugloss** *Echium vulgare*
 Eaton (d)
 Gray, A.
 Quinn
 Walton, G. L.
- Virginia creeper** *Parthenocissus quinquefolia*
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (b)
- Wallflower, Western** *Erysimum asperum*
 Britton
 Clements, E. S.
 Clements, F. E.
 Quinn
- Waterlily** *Nymphaea*
 Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Britton
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Eaton (b)
 Fairchild, D. (a)
 Gray, A.
See also Lily
- Waterlily, American** *Nymphaea*
 Dorrance
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (c)
 Gager
- Waterlily, Royal** *Victoria regia*
 Fairchild, D. (a)
- Willow-herb, Great, or Fireweed** *Epilobium angustifolium*
 Britton
- Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
See also Fireweed
- Wistaria** *Wistaria*
 Britton
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dorrance
 Finck
 Gager
 Hitchcock
- Woodbine** *Parthenocissus quinquefolia*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (a)
 Peterson, M. G.
 Walton, G. L.
See also Virginia Creeper
- Woodrush, Common** *Luzula campestris*
 Britton
 Eaton (d)
See also Wax Weed
- Wyethia** *Wyethia angustifolia*
 Clements, E. S.
- Yarrow, or Milfoil** *Achillea millefolium*
 Britton
 Eaton (b)
 Gray, A.
 Mathews (b)
 Palmer
 Walton, G. L.
- Yellowroot** *Hydrastis canadensis*
 Peterson, M. G.
See also Plants
- Yerba Santa** *Eriodictyon tomentosum*
 Clements, E. S.
- Zinnia** *Zinnia*
 Albaugh
 Bush-Brown
 Ely (a)
 Fullerton
 Mathews (b)

Section 9. Division 4. FERNS

Closely allied to the flowering plants, ferns form a separate division and the topics or subject-headings, especially the Latin for common names, have been revised by Dr. W. R. Maxon, author, authority on ferns and Curator, Division of Plants, Smithsonian Institution.

See also Floral Bibliography for additional fern authorities.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- | | |
|---|--|
| Blomquist, H. L.
Ferns of North Carolina. 1934 | Hemsley, Alfred
The book of fern culture. 1908 |
| Britton, Nathaniel L. 1859-
Manual of the flora of the Northern
United States and Canada. 1907 | Hibberd, Shirley
The fern garden. 1897 |
| Clute, Willard Nelson
The fern-collector's guide. 1902
Our ferns. 1938 | Maxon, William R.
Ferns as a hobby. 1925 |
| Durand, Herbert
Taming the wildings, including ferns.
1923 | Roberts, Edith A. and Lawrence, Julia R.
American ferns. 1935 |
| Frye, T. C.
Ferns of the northwest. 1934 | Waters, Campbell E.
Ferns. A manual for the northern states.
1903 |
| | Woolson, G. A.
Ferns and how to grow them. 1914 |

FERNS

- Adder's tongue** *Ophioglossum vulgatum*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Frye
Maxon
Roberts
Small
Waters
Wynd
- Basket fern**
Hibberd
- Beard fern**
Small
- Beech fern, Broad** *Dryopteris hexagonoptera*
Clute (a b)
Woolson
- Beech fern, Common** *Dryopteris phegopteris*
Clute (a b)
Frye
Roberts
Waters
- Bird's-nest fern**
Grosvenor, G. (b)
- Bladder fern** *Cystopteris*
Clute (a)
Durand, H.
Frye
Maxon
Roberts
Waters
Woolson
- Bladder fern, Bulb-bearing** *C. bulbifera*
Clute (a)
Durand, H.
Maxon
Waters
- Bladder fern, Common** *C. fragilis*
Clute (a)
- Boston fern**
Small
- Boulder fern** *Dennstaedtia punctilobula*
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Woolson
- Bracken** *Pteridium latiusculum*
Blomquist
Clute
Durand, H.
Frye
Gager
Maxon
Roberts
Small
- Brake**
Blomquist
Frye
Roberts
Small
- Brittle fern**
Frye
- Bulb fern**
Blomquist
- Chain fern, Common** *Woodwardia virginica*
Clute (a)
Durand, H.
Frye
Roberts
Small
- Chain fern, Narrow-leaved** *Woodwardia areolata*
Clute (a)
- Christmas fern** *Polystichum acrostichoides*
Blomquist
Britton
Clute (a)
Durand, H.
Frye
Maxon
Waters
Woolson
- Cinnamon fern** *Osmunda cinnamomea*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Maxon
Roberts
Small
Waters
- Cliff-brake fern** *Cryptogramma stelleri*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Frye
Roberts
Waters
Woolson
- Climbing fern** *Lygodium palmatum*
Blomquist
Britton
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Hemsley
Maxon
Roberts
Small
Waters
- Cloak fern**
Frye
- Clover fern**
Frye
- Coffee fern**
Frye
- Crested fern** *Dryopteris cristata*
Clute (a)
Waters
- Curly-grass** *Schizaea pusilla*
Clute (a b)
Maxon
Waters
- Deer fern**
Frye
- Epiphytic fern** *Platyserium*
Mjoberg p. 30
- Ferns**
Albaugh
Britton
Clute (a b)
Corey, H. (c)
Coulter, J. M. (a)
Coulter, M. C.
Gager
Hume, M.
Moore, W. R. (b)
Schmitt, W. L.
Scott, W. B. (b)
Waters
- Filmy fern**
Hemsley
Small
- Flowering fern**
Blomquist
Small
- Giant fern**
Anthony, H. E. (c)
Gill, Mrs.
Hingston (b)
- Gold fern**
Hibberd
- Goldie's fern** *Dryopteris goldiana*
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Woolson
- Grape fern** *Botrychium obliquum*
Clute (a b)
Frye
Roberts
Waters
- Grape fern, Little** *Botrychium simplex*
Clute
- Grass fern**
Small
- Hair-lip**
Blomquist
Clute (b)
- Halberd fern**
Small
- Hand fern** *Cheiroglossa palmata*
Maxon
Small
- Hardy fern**
Hemsley
- Hare's foot fern**
Hibberd
- Hay-scented fern** *Dennstaedtia punctilobula*
Blomquist
Roberts
Woolson
See also Boulder fern

- Holly fern**
Clute (b)
Frye
- Horsetail** *Equisetum arvense*
Britton
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a)
Coulter, M. C.
Eaton, M. E. (d)
Gray, A.
Griggs, R. F. (c)
- Interrupted fern** *Osmunda claytoniana*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Maxon
Waters
Woolson
- Kentucky filmy fern** *Trichomanes boschuanum*
Maxon
- Killarney fern** *Trichomanes radicans*
Clute
- Lace fern**
Frye
- Lady fern**
Blomquist
Clute
Frye
Roberts
Woolson
- Lady fern, Eastern** *Athyrium angustum*
Clute (a)
Durand, H.
Maxon
Waters
- Lip fern** *Cheilanthes lanosa*
Clute (a)
Frye
Waters
- Maidenhair** *Adiantum pedatum*
Blomquist
Britton
Clute (a b)
Coulter, J. G.
Durand, H.
Ely (a)
Frye
Maxon
Roberts
Small
Woolson
- Male fern** *Dryopteris filix-mas*
Britton
Durand, H.
Frye
Roberts
Waters
- Marginal fern** *Dryopteris marginalis*
Blomquist
Clute (b)
- Maxon
Roberts
Woolson
- Marsh fern** *Dryopteris thelypteris*
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Hibberd
Maxon
Roberts
Small
Waters
- Massachusetts fern**
Blomquist
- Moonwort**
Clute (b)
- Moss fern**
Clute (b)
- New York fern** *Dryopteris novboracensis*
Blomquist
Clute
Durand, H.
Roberts
Waters
- Oak fern** *Dryopteris lunneana*
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Frye
Roberts
Waters
Woolson
- Ostrich fern** *Pteris nodulosa*
Britton
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Frye
Roberts
Waters
Woolson
- Polypody, Common** *Polypodium vulgare*
Clute (a b)
Frye
Roberts
Woolson
- Quillwort**
Blomquist
Frye
Small
- Rattlesnake fern** *Botrychium virginianum*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Frye
Maxon
Waters
- Regal fern**
Clute (b)
- Rock fern**
Clute (b)
Hemsley
Hibberd
- Royal fern** *Osmunda regalis*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Maxon
Roberts
Small
Waters
Woolson
- Sensitive fern** *Onoclea sensibilis*
Blomquist
Britton
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Maxon
Roberts
Waters
- Serpent fern**
Small
- Shield fern** *Dryopteris spinulosa*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Frye
Small
Waters
Woolson
- Shield fern, Marginal** *Dryopteris marginalis*
Clute
Waters
Woolson
- Shoestring fern** *Vittaria lincolna*
Maxon
- Silver fern**
Hibberd
- Snake-tongue fern**
Clute (b)
- Spleenwort** *Athyrium thelypteroides*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Roberts
Small
Woolson
- Spleenwort, Dwarf** *Asplenium trichomanes*
Maxon
- Spleenwort, Ebony** *Asplenium platyneuron*
Clute
Waters
Woolson
- Spleenwort, Green** *Asplenium viride*
Clute
Waters
- Spleenwort, Maidenhair** *Asplenium trichomanes*
Clute
Waters
Woolson
- Spleenwort, Mountain** *Asplenium montanum*
Clute
Waters

- Stone fern**
Clute (b)
- Strap fern**
Small
- Sun fern**
Clute (b)
- Swamp fern**
Clute (b)
Frye
- Sword fern, Western** *Polystichum munitum*
Castle, W. R.
Frye
Maxon
Small
- Tree fern** *Cyathea*
Castle, W. R.
Clute (b)
Frye
Hemsley
Hibberd
Maxon
Mecklenburg (c)
Moore, W. R. (c)
Small
- Umbrella fern**
Clute (b)
- Venus'-hair or Southern**
maidenhair *Adiantum capillus-veneris*
Blomquist
Britton
Clute (b)
Maxon
Waters
- Walking fern** *Camptosorus rhizophyllus*
Blomquist
Clute (a b)
Durand, H.
Maxon, W. R.
Roberts
Small
Waters
Woolson
- Wall fern**
Clute (b)
Hibberd
Roberts
- Water fern**
Blomquist
Clute (b)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a)
Frye
- Windsor fern**
Clute (b)
- Winter brake fern** *Pellaea atropurpurea*
Clute
- Wood fern** *Dryopteris*
Clute (b)
Frye
Maxon
Waters
- Woodsia** *Woodsia*
Blomquist
Clute (b)
Roberts
Woolson
- Woodsia, Smooth** *Woodsia glabella*
Clute
Durand, H.
Frye
Waters

Section 9. Division 5. VEGETABLES

This is one of the many new divisions appearing in this edition of the *Index-Guide*. The subject-headings have been edited and the Latin terms supplied for the common names of vegetables by Dr. C. O. Erlanson, Ecologist, of the Bureau of Plant Industry, of the U.S. Department of Agriculture.

See also Bibliographies for Plants and Flowers and Fruits.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Abbot, Charles Greeley
Old and new plant lore. 1934

Bennett, Ida D.
The vegetable garden. A manual for the amateur vegetable gardener. 1915

Castle, R. Lewis
The book of market gardening. 1906

Coulter, John Gaylord
Plant life and plant uses. 1913

Coulter, John Merle
Plant studies. 1901
Plant relations. 1909
Fundamentals of plant breeding. 1914

Coulter, Merle C.
Story of the plant kingdom. 1935

Davis, Vernon Hayes
The garden book. 1920
Duncan, Frances
Home vegetables and small fruit. 1918

Ely, Helena Rutherford
Woman's hardy garden. 1915
Another hardy garden book. 1915

Finck, Henry T.
Gardening with brains: Fifty years of horticultural experience. 1922

Fullerton, Edith Loring
The book of the home garden. 1919

Gager, C. S.
The plant world. 1931-33
Giles, Dorothy
The little kitchen garden. 1926

Gray, Asa
Elements of botany for beginners and for schools 1887

Kempton, J. H.
Maize: Plant-breeding achievement of American Indians. 1934

Mathews, F. S.
Familiar flowers of field and garden. 1921

Quinn, Vernon
Seeds. Their place in life and legend. 1936

Sadler, W. S.
The science of living or the art of keeping well. 1912

Walton, George Lincoln
The flower-finder. 1914

Wells, A. J.
Seed farms in California. 1912

Winton, Andrew L.
The microscopy of vegetable foods. 1916

Yeaw, F. L.
Market gardening. 1915

VEGETABLES

- Arracachas** *Arracacia xanthorrhiza*
Popenoe
- Artichoke, Jerusalem** *Helianthus tuberosus*
Bennett, I.
Duncan
Durand, H.
Ely (b)
Finck
Keeler (b)
Sadler
Walton, G. L.
- Asparagus** *Asparagus officinalis*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Gager
Sadler
Sears, F. C.
Yeaw
- Barley** *Hordeum vulgare*
Abbot (c)
Chase, A.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Gager
Gray, A.
Olcott, C. S.
Scriven
Winton
- Beans** *Phaseolus vulgaris*
Abbot (c)
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Collings, G. N.
Collingwood
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Dennis, A. P. (a)
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Gager
Giles, D. (b) ch. 3
Gray, A.
Quinn
Sears, F. C.
Winton
Yeaw
- Beans, Carob** *Ceratonia siliqua*
Winton
- Beans, Castor** *Ricinus communis*
Coulter, J. G.
- Beans, Lima** *Phaseolus lunatus*
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
- Beans, Screw** *Strombocarpa odorata*
Morris, D. J. (a)
See also Tornillo
- Beans, Snap** *Phaseolus vulgaris*
Duncan
- Beans, Soy** *Glycine hispida*
Conn (a)
Coulter, J. G.
Fullerton
Quinn
See also Soybean
- Beans, String** *Phaseolus vulgaris*
Duncan
- Beans, Vanilla** *Vanilla planifolia*
Grimshaw, B. (b)
- Beans, Wax** *Phaseolus vulgaris*
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Beets** *Beta vulgaris*
Bennett, I.
Borah
Castle, R. L.
Chater, M. (c)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Kerbey, M. (c)
Patric, J. (b)
Simpich (k)
- Broccoli** *Brassica oleracea botrytis*
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, M. C.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Kerbey, M. (c)
Showalter (d)
Wilstach p. 442
- Brussels sprouts** *Brassica oleracea gemmifera*
Castle, R. L.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Yeaw
- Buckwheat** *Fagopyrum esculentum*
Bishop, C. W.
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Duncan
Gager
Sadler
Sears, F. C.
Winton
- Cabbage** *Brassica oleracea capitata*
Bennett, I.
Borah
Castle, R. L.
Collingwood
Conn (a)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Egan, M. F. (a)
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Gager
Kerbey, M. (c)
Sears, F. C.
Showalter (d)
Yeaw
- Cantaloupe** *Cucumis melo*
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Kerbey, M. (a)
- Carrots** *Daucus carota*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a)
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Fullerton
Gager
Gray, A.
Kerbey, M. (c)
Quinn
Simpich (k)
Wells, A. J.
- Cauliflower** *Brassica oleracea botrytis*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Collingwood
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Darton, N. H. (a)
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Egan, M. F. (a)
Ely (b)
Sadler
Simpich (c k)
Yeaw
- Celery** *Apium graveolens*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Chater, M. (c)
Collingwood
Coulter, M. C.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
LaGorce (c)
Yeaw

- Chicory** *Cichorium intybus*
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Chives** *Allium schoenoprasum*
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
- Chuguas** *Ullucus tuberosus*
Popenoe
- Collards** *Brassica oleracea acephala*
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Corn (Maize)** *Zea mays*
Barrett, O. W.
Bennet, I.
Bishop, C. W.
Blodget ch. 14
Chase, A.
Collings, G. N.
Collingwood
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Dennis, A. P. (a)
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Gager
Gore, J. H. (b)
Jacobi
Quinn
Sears, F. C.
Scriven
Winton
- Corn, Cuzco** *Zea mays*
Kempton
- Corn, Indian, Navajo** *Zea mays*
Kempton
- Corn, Indian, Tewa** *Zea mays*
Kempton
- Cress** *Radicula* and others
Bennett, I.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Giles, D. (b) ch. 2
- Cubias** *Tropaeolum tuberosum*
Popenoe
- Cucumber** *Cucumis sativus*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Collingwood
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Quinn
Winton
Yeaw
- Dasheen** *Colocasia esculenta*
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Fairchild, D. (a)
- Eggplant** *Solanum melongena*
Bennett, I.
Collingwood
Davis, V. H.
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Quinn
Yeaw
- Endive** *Cichorium endivia*
Bennett, I.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Garlic** *Allium sativum*
Finck
- Gherkin** *Cucumis anguria*
Quinn
- Ginger** *Zingiber officinale*
Walton, G. L.
- Ginseng** *Panax*
Walton, G. L.
- Greens**
Finck
See also Turnip
- Horseradish** *Radicula armoracia*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Collingwood
Coulter, M. C.
Fullerton
Yeaw
- Huapu**
Murphy, R. C. (d)
See also Polynesia
- Kale** *Brassica oleracea acephala*
Bennett, I.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Kohlrabi** *Brassica oleracea caulorapa*
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Kumara**
See Potato, Sweet
- Leek** *Allium porrum*
Castle, R. L.
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Lentil** *Lens esculenta*
See Beans
- Lettuce** *Lactuca sativa*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Quinn
Gray, A.
Keeler (b)
Quinn
Wells, A. J.
Yeaw
- Maize**
See Corn
- Mayapple** *Podophyllum peltatum*
Coulter, J. G.
Quinn
- Melons** *Cucumis melo* [Musk-melon, cantaloupe];
Citrullus vulgaris [watermelon]
Bennett, I.
Collingwood
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Quinn
Yeaw
See also Watermelon
- Mushroom, Common,**
Meadow *Agaricus campestris*
Abbot (c)
Castle, R. L.
Conn (a)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Coulter, M. C.
Krieger
- Mustard** *Brassica*
Bennett, I.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
- Oats** *Avena sativa*
Chase, A.
Collingwood
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Duncan
Ely (b)
Gray, A.
Olcott, C. S.
Quinn
- Okra** *Abelmoschus esculentus*
Bennett, I.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Overbeck
- Onion** *Allium cepa*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Collingwood
Coulter, J. G.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Guie
Kerbey, M. (a)
Wells, A. J.
Yeaw
- Oyster-plant** *Tragopogon porrifolius*
Duncan
Ely (b)

- Parsley** *Petroselinum crispum*
 Bennett, I.
 Castle, R. L.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Fullerton
 Quinn
- Parsnip** *Pastinaca sativa*
 Castle, R. L.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Durand, H.
 Ely (b)
 Gray, A.
 Guie
 Koelz
 Mathews (b)
 Yeaw
- Passion-flower** *Passiflora*
See Plants
- Peanuts** *Arachis hypogaea*
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Keeler (b)
- Peas** *Pisum sativum*
 Bennett, I.
 Borah
 Castle, R. L.
 Collingwood
 Conn (a)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (c)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Quinn
 Sears, F. C.
 Winton
 Yeaw
- Peas, Cow** *Vigna sinensis*
 Sears, F. C.
 Yeaw
- Peppers (Piper)** *Capsicum*
anuum [Red pepper];
Piper nigrum [Black pepper]
 Bennett, I.
 Davis, V. H.
 Deering, M. C.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Kearney (a)
 Quinn
 Winton
- Potato** *Solanum tuberosum*
 Bennett, I.
 Castle, R. L.
 Collingwood
 Coulter, J. M. (a b c)
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
- Olcott, C. S.
 Overbeck
 Quinn
- Potato, Sweet, "Yam"** *Ipo-*
moea batatas
 Abbot (c)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 Simpich (n)
- Puff-ball, Giant** *Calvatia gi-*
gantia
 Coulter, M. C.
 Krieger
- Pumpkin** *Cucurbita pepo*
 Baker, R. W.
 Bennett, I.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Davis, V. H.
 Deering, M. C.
 Ely (b)
 Gray, A.
 Higgins
 Jacobi
 Quinn
 Sadler
- Qualquas=Qolqas=Colocasia**
antiquorum
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
- Radish** *Raphanus sativus*
 Bennett, I.
 Castle, R. L.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Sadler
 Wells, A. J.
 Yeaw
- Rape** *Brassica napus*
 Quinn
 Sears, F. C.
- Rhubarb** *Rheum raphonticum*
 Bennett, I.
 Castle, R. L.
 Collingwood
 Coulter, J. G.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Rock, J. F. (d)
 Yeaw
- Rice** *Oryza sativa*
 Bryant, H. G.
 Castle, W. C.
 Chase, A.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (c)
- Quinn
 Williams, M. O. (o)
 Winton
- Rice, Japanese** *Oryza sativa*
 Fairchild, D. (e)
- Rice, Wild** *Zizania aquatica*
 Abbot (c)
- Rutabagas** *Brassica campestris*
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
- Rye** *Secale cereale*
 Coulter, J. M. (c)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Quinn
 Scriven
 Sears, F. C.
- Salsify** *Tragopogon porrifolius*
 Bennett, I.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Yeaw
- Soybean** *Glycine hispida*
 Coulter, J. M. (c)
 Sears, F. C.
- Spearmint** *Mentha spicata*
 Duncan
- Spinach** *Spinacia oleracea*
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Fullerton
 Kerbey, M. (c)
 Yeaw
- Squash** *Cucurbita maxima*
 Borah
 Collingwood
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Fullerton
 Sears, F. C.
 Yeaw
- Succotash**
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
- Sweetpotato** *Ipomoea batatas*
See Potato, Sweet
- Taro** *Colocasia esculenta*
 Murphy, R. C.
- Thyme** *Thymus*
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
- Tomato** *Lycopersicon esculen-*
tum
 Castle, R. L.
 Collingwood
 Coulter, M. C.
 Davis, V. H.
 Duncan
 Ely (b)
 Finck
 Fullerton
 Gray, A.
 Simpich (k)
 Winton
 Yeaw

Tomato, Tree *Cyphomandra*
betacea
Bingham, H. (e)
LaGorce (c)

Tornillo

See Beans, Screw

Turnips *Brassica rapa*

Bennett, I.
Borah
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Kerbey, M. (c)
Lane, F. K. (a)
Olcott, C. S.
Sadler
Sears, F. C.

Vegetarianism

Sadler

Vetch *Vicia cracca*

Finck
Fullerton
Muir
Quinn
Sears, F. C.
Winton

Water-cress *Roripa nastur-*
tium-aquaticum

Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, M. C.

Watermelon *Citrullus vulgaris*

Coulter, M. C.
Davis, V. H.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Keith-Roach

Shenon

Simpich (e)

See also Melons

Wheat *Triticum sativum*

Chase, A.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Finck
Gore, J. H. (b)
Gray, A.
Harshberger
Quinn

Wheat, Durum *Triticum*
durum

Fairchild, D. (e)

Yam *Dioscorea*

Gray, A.

Simpich (b)

See also Potato, Sweet
["Yam" sometimes used
for sweetpotato, erroneously]

Section 9. Division 6. FRUITS

Fruits form a new division for the second edition and, in connection with Division 5, has received editorial treatment from Dr. C. O. Erlanson, Ecologist, Bureau of Plant Industry, of the U.S. Department of Agriculture, who has also provided the Latin for the subject-headings.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Bush-Brown, Louise**
Flowers for every garden. 1927
- Castle, R. Lewis**
The book of market gardening. 1906
- Coulter, John Gaylord**
Plant life and plant uses. 1913
- Coulter, John Merle**
Plant studies. 1901
Plant relations. 1909
Fundamentals of plant breeding. 1914
- Coulter, Merle C.**
Story of the plant kingdom. 1935
- Duncan, Frances**
Home vegetables and small fruit. 1918
- Durand, Herbert**
Taming the wildings, with references to fruits. 1923
- Eaton, Mary E.**
American berries of hill, dale and way-side. 1919
- Fairchild, David**
Our plant immigrants. 1906
A hunter of plants. 1919
- Finck, Henry T.**
Gardening with brains. 1922
- Fraser, Edwin R.**
Where our bananas come from. 1912
- Fraser, Samuel**
American fruits. 1927
- Fullerton, Edith Loring**
Book of the home garden. 1919
- Gager, C. S.**
The plant world. 1931-33
- Keeler, Harriet L.**
Our northern autumn . . . and its conspicuous fruits. 1920
- Mathews, F. S.**
Familiar flowers of field and garden. 1921
- Mjoberg, Eric**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago. (1925)
- Peterson, Maude Gridley**
How to know wild fruits. 1905
- Poole, Hester M.**
Fruits and how to use them. 1890
- Quinn, Vernon**
Seeds. Their place in life and legend. 1936
- Sadler, W. S.**
The science of living; or The art of keeping well. 1912
- Sears, Fred C.**
Productive orcharding. Modern methods of growing and marketing fruit. 1914
- Waugh, F. A.**
The American apple orchard. 1911
Fruit harvesting, storing, marketing. 1912
- Winton, Andrew L.**
The microscopy of vegetable foods. 1916

FRUITS

Anona *Annona*

Fairchild, D. (e)

Ape-ape *Gunnera petaloides*

Grosvenor, G. (a)

Apple *Malus sylvestris*

Borah

Burg, A. (a)

Castle, R. L.

Chapman, F. M. (i)

Coulter, J. M. (b c)

Duncan

Ely (b)

Finck

Fraser, S.

Fullerton

Gager

Gray, A.

Kirkwood, J. E. (b)

Moses, G. H. (a)

Olson

Patric, J. (a)

Peterson, M. G.

Quinn

Sears, F. C.

Showalter (b d)

Simpich (c e)

Smith, G.

Smith, J. R.

Waugh (a b)

Whipple

Winton

See also Trees

Apple-of-Sodom *Solanum sodomaeum*

Quinn

Apricot, Common *Prunus armeniaca*

Borah

Castle, R. L.

Ely (b)

Johnson, F. E. (b)

Kearney (a)

Shenon

Simpich (c k)

Smith, J. R.

Whipple

Winton

See also Trees

Avocado *Persea americana*

Castle, W. R.

Coulter, J. M. (c)

Fraser, S.

Gill, Mrs.

Kirkwood, J. E. (b)

Simpich (b)

Smith, J. S.

See also Alligator pear

Banana *Musa paradisiaca*

sapientum

Abbot (c)

Adams, H. C. (c)

Corey, H. (b)

Coulter, J. M. (b)

Critchell

Fraser, E. R.

Fraser, S.

Gill, Mrs.

Johnson, F. E. (b)

Quinn

Simpich (b)

Smith, H. W. (a)

Whipple

Winton

Baneberry *Actaea*

Durand, H.

Gager

Peterson, M. G.

Walton, G. L.

Barberry *Berberis vulgaris*

Bush-Brown

Coulter, M. C.

Ely (a)

Fraser, S.

Moon

Peterson, M. G.

Quinn

Walton, G. L.

Berry, Buffalo *Shepherdia*

argentea

Fraser, S.

Berry, Coral *Symphoricarpos*

orbiculatus

Eaton (e)

Berry, Crow *Empetrum*

nigrum

Boyd, L. A.

Berry, Marsh *Vaccinium oxycoccus*

Grenfell (d)

Berry, Partridge *Mitchella*

repens

Durand, H.

Grenfell (d)

Peterson, M. G.

Berry, Salmon *Rubus spectabilis*

Griggs, R. F. (c)

Parker, M. P.

Berry, Service *Amelanchier*

Durand, H.

Guie

Peterson, M. G.

See also Shadbush

Berry, Wax

See Snowberry

Bilberry *Vaccinium*

Boyd, L. A.

Grenfell (d)

Blackberry *Rubus*

Coulter, J. G.

Finck

Fraser S.

Killip

Peterson, M. G.

Popenoe

Sadler

Waugh (b)

Whipple

Blueberry *Vaccinium myrtillus*

Bush-Brown

Duncan

Durand, H.

Eaton (e)

Ely (b)

Guie

Hutchison (b)

Mackenzie, C. D.

Moon

Olson

Peterson, M. G.

Quinn

Sadler

Schantz

Blueberry, Early highbush

Vaccinium atrococcum

Eaton (e)

Fraser, S.

Blueberry, Highbush *Vaccinium corymbosum*

Durand, H.

Eaton (e)

Breadfruit *Artocarpus*

Brandes

Fraser, S.

Gray, A.

Johnston, H. H. (l)

Langley

Mjoberg ch 24

Murphy, R. C.

Pidgeon

Smith, H. W. (a)

Smith, J. R.

Vandercook

See also Trees

Bunchberry *Cornus canadensis*

Durand, H.

Eaton (e)

Mathews (b)

Cacao *Theobroma cacao*

Critchell

Gill, Mrs.

See also Trees; Food and

Drink

Carob *Ceratonia siliqua*

Baker, R. W.

Smith, J. R.

See also Beans

Cherry *Prunus*

Borah

Castle, R. L.

Chater, M. (c)

Coulter, J. G.

Coulter, M. C.

Duncan

Ely (b)

Fraser, S.

Gray, A.

Olson

Patric, J. (a)

Peterson, M. G.

Quinn

Schantz

Scriven

Smith, G.

Waugh (b)

Whipple

See also Trees

Cherry, Choke *Prunus virginiana*

Guie

Quinn

Cherry, Sweet *Prunus avium*

Eaton (e)

- Cherry, Wild black** *Prunus serotina*
Eaton (e)
- Chokeberry** *Aronia melanocarpa*
Coulter, J. G.
Durand, H.
Eaton (e)
Peterson, M. G.
- Citron** *Citrus medica*
Fairchild, D. (e)
Whipple
- Cloudberry** *Rubus chamaemorus*
Grenfell (d)
Peterson, M. G.
- Coco-de-mer or Sea coconut** *Lodoicea sechellarum*
Quinn
- Coconut** *Cocos nucifera*
Corey, H. (b)
Langley
Simpich (b)
See also Trees
- Cranberry, American** *Oxycoccus macrocarpus*
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Eaton (e)
Elliot, G. F. S.
Ely (b)
Fraser, S.
Grenfell (d)
Harshberger
Mathews (b)
Olson
Peterson, M. G.
Quinn
Walton, G. L.
Waugh (b)
Whipple
- Cranberry, Highbush** *Viburnum americanum*
Eaton (e)
- Currant** *Ribes*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Fraser, S.
Fullerton
Gray, A.
Grenfell
Harshberger
Peterson, M. G.
Quinn
Waugh (b)
Whipple
- Custard-apple** *Annona*
Mjoberg ch. 24
- Damson** *Prunus domestica*
Castle, R. L.
- Date** *Phoenix dactylifera*
Bosson, Mrs. (c)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Fraser, S.
Gager
Kearney (a b)
Whipple
See also Palm tree
- Dewberry** *Rubus villosus*
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Ely (b)
Fraser, S.
- Durian** *Durio sibethinus*
Mjoberg ch. 24
Moore, W. R. (e)
- Elderberry** *Sambucus canadensis*
Chapman, F. M. (i)
Fraser, S.
Griggs, R. F.
- Fig** *Ficus carica*
Adams, H. C. (c)
Castle, L. R.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fraser, S.
Graves, R. S. (b)
Gray, A.
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Kearney (a)
Kennan, G. (b)
Kirkwood, J. E. (b)
Trowbridge
Whipple
Whiting (c)
Winton
See also Trees
- "Fig, Indian"** *Opuntia ficus-indica*
Costa, G.
See also Cactus
- Fig, Roxburgh's** *Ficus Roxburghii*
Fairchild, D. (b)
- Fig, Smyrna** *Ficus carica*
Chandler (c)
Fairchild, D. (d)
- Filbert** *Corylus avellana*
Castle, R. L.
- Gooseberry** *Grossularia*
Bennett, I.
Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fraser, S.
Gager
Grenfell
Peterson, M. G.
Waugh (b)
Whipple
- Grape** *Vitis*
Abbot (c)
Bennett, I.
Blodget ch. 14
Castle, R. R.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Darton, N. H. (b)
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fairchild, D. (e)
Finck
Fraser, S.
Fullerton
Gray, A.
- Haeberle
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Kirkwood, J. E. (b)
Patric, J. (b)
Peterson, M. G.
Quinn
Scriven
Showalter (b)
Simpich (c)
Trowbridge
Waugh (b)
Whipple
Whiting (c)
Williams, M. O. (n)
Winton
- Grapefruit** *Citrus grandis*
Gifford, J.
Kerbey, M. (c)
La Gorce (d)
Quinn
- Guava** *Psidium guajava*
Bingham, H. (e)
Castle, W. R.
Fraser, S.
Gill, Mrs.
Grimshaw, B. (b)
Simpich (b)
Smith, J. R.
Whipple
- Guineo, Dwarf** *Musa paradisiaca sapientum*
Fraser, E. R.
- Haw, Black or Stag-bush** *Viburnum prunifolium*
Eaton (a)
See also Trees
- Huckleberry** *Gaylussacia resinosa*
Durand, H.
Chapman, F. M. (i)
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Duncan
Harper, F.
Quinn
Whipple
- Jackfruit** *Artocarpus integrifolia*
Scidmore (b)
- Jujube** *Ziziphus jujuba*
Fairchild, D. (d)
Fraser, S.
- June berry** *Amelanchier*
Fraser, S.
Moon
Schantz
- Lemon** *Citrus limonia*
Blayne
Corey, H. (b)
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Mendenhall
Prentice, S.
Scriven
Simpich (b c)
Smith, J. R.
Whipple

Lime *Citrus aurantifolia*

Bennett, I.
Corey, H. (b)
Coulter, J. G.
See also Trees

Loganberry *Rubus*

Finck

Loquats *Eriobotrya japonica*

Fairchild, D. (e)
Fraser, S.

Mango *Mangifera indica*

Bennett, I.
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Fraser, S.
Higgins
Mjoberg ch. 24
Simpich (b)
Smith, J. R.
Winton

See also Trees

Mangosteen *Garcinia mangostana*

Fairchild, D. (e)
Mjoberg ch. 24

Mayapple *Podophyllum*

See Vegetables

Melons *Cucumis melo*

See Vegetables

Mulberry *Morus*

Duncan
Ely (b)
Fraser, S.
Peterson, M. G.
Scriven
Smith, J. R.

See also Trees

Olives *Olea europaea*

Blaney
Clark, C. U.
Coulter, M. C.
Fraser, S.
Gray, A.
Harnden p. 436
Johnson, F. E. (a b)
Kearney (a)
Kennan, G. (b)
Kingman, J. A.
Scriven
Smith, J. R.
Trowbridge
Williams, M. O. (b)
See also Trees

Orange *Citrus*

Adams, H. C. (c)
Beech, J.
Blayne
Corney, H. (b)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Darton, N. H. (b)
Fraser, S.
Gray, A.
Haerberle
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Kennan, G. (b)
Kerbey, M. (c)
LaGorce (c)
Prentice, S.

Scriven
Simpich (b c)
Smith, J. R.
Whipple
Whiting (c)
Williams, M. O. (j)
See also Trees

Papaw *Carica papaya*

Mjoberg ch. 24
See also Papaya

Papaya *Carica papaya*

Bingham, H. (e)
Fraser, S.
Gill, Mrs.
Higgins
Howard, H.
Kerbey, M. (c)
Smith, J. R.

Pawpaw *Asimina triloba*

Finck
Fraser, S.
Peterson, M. G.
Sadler
Schantz

Peach *Amygdalus persica*

Borah
Castle, R. L.
Chater, M. (h)
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fraser, S.
Gill, Mrs.
Olson (b)
Prentice, S.
Shenon
Smith, J. R.
Waugh (b)
Whipple
Winton
See also Trees

Pear *Pyrus communis*

Burg, A. (a)
Castle, R. L.
Chapman, F. M. (i)
Coulter, J. G.
Duncan
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Gager
Gray, A.
Patric, J. (a)
Scriven
Simpich (c)
Smith, J. R.
Whipple
Winton
See also Trees

Pear, Alligator *Persea americana*

Bingham, H. (e)
See also Avocado

Peppers

See Vegetables

Persimmon *Diospyros*

Beech, J.
Coulter, J. M. (c)

Fraser, S.

See also Trees

Pineapple *Ananas sativus*

Castle, W. R.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Fraser, S.
Gray, A.
Grosvenor, G. (b)
Haerberle
Higgins
Simpich (b)
Smith, H. W. (a)
Smith, J. R.

Plantain *Musa*

Critchell

Plum *Prunus domestica*

Borah
Castle, R. L.
Durand, H.
Ely (b)
Finck
Fraser, S.
Gill, Mrs.
Gray, A.
Olson
Sears, F. C.
Waugh
Whipple
Winton
See also Trees

Pomegranate *Punica granatum*

Johnson, F. E. (b)
Kennan, G. (b)
Kirkwood, J. E. (b)
Trowbridge

Prunes *Prunus domestica*

Kennan, G. (b)
Sears, F. C.
Simpich (c)
Waugh (b)
Whipple

Quince *Cydonia*

Duncan
Ely (b)
Finck
Fullerton
Kirkwood, J. E. (b)
Sears, F. C.
Winton

Rambutan *Nephelium lappaceum*

Moore, W. R. (e)
Whipple

Raspberries *Rubus occidentalis*

Castle, R. L.
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (a b c)
Coulter, M. C.
Dorrance
Duncan
Durant, H.
Ely (b)
Fullerton
Grenfell (d)
Peterson, M. G.
Queen
Sadler

Raspberries—Continued

Sears, F. C.

Shenon

Walton, G. L.

Whipple

Raspberry, Purple flowering*Rubus odoratus*

Eaton (a)

Fraser, S.

"Sapote" prieto *Diospyros**ebenaster*

Collings, G. N. p. 301

Snowberry *Symphoricarpos**albus*

Durand, H.

Eaton (e)

Peterson, M. G.

Strawberry *Fragaria*

Abbot (c)

Bingham, H. (c)

Coulter, J. G.

Durand, H.

Gill, Mrs.

Graves, R. A. (b)

Gray, A.

LaGorce (c)

Olson

Parker, M. P.

Popenoe

Shenon

Simpich (e)

Smith, G.

Washburn (a)

Strawberry, Virginia or**Scarlet *Fragaria vir-******giniana***

Coulter, J. M. (b c)

Coulter, M. C.

Dorrance

Duncan

Eaton (a)

Ely (b)

Finck

Fraser, S.

Fullerton

Higgins

Peterson, M. G.

Quinn

Sadler

Sears, F. C.

Waugh (b)

Whipple

Tangerine *Citrus nobilis de-****liciosa***

Gill, Mrs.

Tapioca *Manihot esculenta**See Food***Twin or Partridge berry***Mitchella repens*

Eaton (a)

Winterberry or Black alder*Ilex verticillata*

Durand, H.

Section 9. Division 7. TREES

The subject of trees as presented in the first edition of the *Index-Guide* has been much developed. As in the instance of Divisions 2 and 3, the subject-headings have been edited by and received scientific treatment from Mr. Ellsworth P. Killip, author, curator and botanical authority, also member of the scientific staff of the U.S. National Museum.

For complete entries for titles on trees, see general bibliography, Section 15.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Apgar, Austin C.**
The trees of the northern United States.
- Britton, Nathaniel Lord**
Manual of the flora of the northern United States and Canada. 1907
- Browne, Daniel Jay**
The trees of America; native and foreign 1846
- Coker, Willia Chambers and H. R. Totten**
Trees of the southeastern states. 1934
- Coulter, John Gaylord**
Plant life and plant uses. 1913
- Coulter, John Merle**
Plant studies. 1901
Plant relations. 1909
Fundamentals of plant breeding. 1914
- Coulter, Merle C.**
Story of the plant kingdom. 1935
- Curtis, Carlton C.**
Guide to the trees 1925
- Davis, John H. Jr.**
Mangroves—makers of land. 1938
- Durand, Herbert**
Taming the wildings. (Trees, flowers, bushes, ferns) 1923
- Eaton, Mary E., illustrator**
Four titles on Flowers and one on American Berries, including some Trees.
- Elliot, G. F. Scott**
Botany of today. 1909
- Felt, E. P.**
Insects and diseases of ornamental trees and shrubs. 1932
- Flagg, Wilson**
Woods and by-ways of New England 1872
- Gager, C. S.**
The plant world. 1931-33
- Going, Maud**
Our field and forest trees. 1916
- Grant, Madison**
Saving the redwoods. 1920
- Graves, Henry S.**
Fight against forest fires. 1912
- Gray, Asa**
Elements of botany for beginners and for schools. 1887
- Hough, Romeyn Beck**
Handbook of the trees of the northern states and Canada east of the Rocky Mountains. 1907
- Keeler, Harriet L.**
Our native trees and how to identify them. 1931
- Lounsbury, Alice**
Southern wild flowers and trees. 1901
- McFarland, John Horace**
Getting acquainted with the trees. 1904
- Michaux, Francois Andre**
North American sylvia. 1857
- Mjoberg, Eric**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago (1925)
- Moon, Frederick F.**
The book of forestry. 1916
- Nansen, Fridtjof**
Through Siberia, the land of the future. 1914
- Pack, C. L.**
Trees as good citizens. 1922
- Pinchot, Gifford**
Primer of trees.
- Rock, Joseph F.**
Hunting the chaulmoogra tree. 1922
- Rogers, Julia Ellen**
Among green trees 1902
Trees worth knowing. 1917
The tree book. 1905
- Sargent, Charles Sprague**
Manual of trees of North America. 1905
- Schantz, Orpheus Moyer**
Indiana's unrivaled sand dunes. 1919
- Schmeckebier, L. F.**
Our national parks. 1912
- Shantz, H. L.**
The Saguaro forest, of Arizona. 1937
- Smith, J. Russell**
Tree crops. A permanent agriculture. 1929
- Werthner, William B.**
Some American trees. 1935
- White, John R.**
Among the big trees of California. 1934
- Zahm, J. H. (H. J. Mozans, pseud.)**
Up the Orinoco and down the Magdalena. 1910
Along the Andes and down the Amazon (In Brazilian forest) 1911

Here are found other entries of authors and authorities, also of travelers and observers on trees and forests, virgin and otherwise, as follows:

- | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|
| **Barnard, M. R. | **Hardy, C. | Rathbone |
| Bishop, G. R. | Harrison, B. | St. John, B. |
| Bowden, J. | Hildebrand (d) | *Shelford |
| *Burt, E. W. | Hodge, H. | Shelton |
| *Butler, W. F. (b) | Hoffman | **Singer |
| Chapman, O. M. | **Holder (a) | *Southesk |
| *Cheesman (b) | **Jordan, D. S. (b) | *Sowerby (c) |
| **Demidoff (b) | Knighton | Spruce |
| **DuChaillu (c) | Lascelles | Stanford, E. E. |
| **Dutton, E. A. T. | *Markham, F. | **Stebbing (b) |
| **Eardley-Wilmot | *Maxwell, G. | Torrey (b) |
| *Fife-Cookson | Mecking | **Townsend, C. W. (d f) |
| **Filson | Murphy, J. M. (a) | Tristram (c) |
| Forbes, R. | **Nordenskiöld | **Vamberg |
| Ford, W. | Nordenskjöld | *Vasse ch.4 |
| **Fountain, Paul (a—d) | Osborn, C. S. | **Wells, J. W. |
| *Fraser, D. C. | *Ossendowski (a) | Williams, L. |
| Gill, William | Packard | **Wrangell |
| **Guenther, K. | *Pinchot | Young, E. (b d) |
| | *Powell, E. A. (a) | |

TREES

Acacia *Mimosa acacia*

Britton
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Gray, A.
Hume, M.
Keeler
Lounsberry (a b)
MacDougall (b)
Mendenhall
Rogers (a c)
Sargent
Shantz

Adenium *Adenium*

Moses, C. K. (b)

Ailanthus *Ailanthus altissima*

Britton
Bush-Brown
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gilbert
Gray, A.
Hough
Lounsberry (b)
Quinn
Rogers (c)

Alder *Alnus*

Bush-Brown
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Greely (b)
MacGillivray
Mecking
Mixer, G.
Washburn (b)

Alder, Black *Ilex verticillata*

Britton
Eaton (e)

Algarroba

Grosvenor, G. (a)

Alligator's-tail tree, Rabo de

Logarto
Olsson-Seffer, H.

Almond *Prunus amygdalus*

Browne, D. J.
Fairchild, D. (e)
Gray, A.
Prentice, S.
Quinn
Rogers (b c)
Smith, J. R.

Amata

Adams, H. C. (g)

Angelica-tree *Aralia spinosa*

Peterson, M. G.
See also Hercules'-club

Annatto *Bixa orellana*

LaGorce (b)

Apple *Malus sylvestris*

***Apgar
Coker
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Felt

Flagg (b)

Gilbert

***Going

Gray, A.

Hough

***McFarland

Michaux

Pack

Rogers (a b c)

Smith, J. R.

***Werthner

Apricot *Prunus armeniaca*

Browne, D. J.

Coulter, M. C.

Araucaria *Araucaria*

Adams, H. C. (b)

Coulter, J. M. (b)

Elliot, G. F. S. (b)

Hume, M.

Arbor-vitae *Thuja occidentalis*

Apgar

Coulter, J. G.

Coulter, J. M. (b)

Durand, H.

Felt

Flagg (b)

Going

Gray, A.

Hough

Keeler

**Lounsberry (a b)

*Michaux

*Rogers (a b c)

Arrow-wood *Viburnum dentatum*

Apgar

Curtis, C. C.

Durand, H.

Eaton (e)

Flagg (b)

Gray, A.

Lounsberry

Peterson, M. G.

See also Dogwood, etc.

Ash *Fraxinus*

Apgar

Browne, D. J.

Coker

Coulter, J. M. (b)

Curtis, C. C.

Durand, H.

Felt

Flagg (b)

Gilbert

Going

Gray, A.

Hough

**Lounsberry (a b)

MacGillivray

*Michaux

Moon

Pack

Quinn

*Rogers (a b c)

Roy, L. C. (b)

*Sargent

*Werthner

Ash, Black *Fraxinus nigra*

Apgar

Barnard

Browne, D. J.

Hough

*Michaux

*Rogers (a b c)

Ash, Blue *Fraxinus quadrangulata*

Apgar

Hough

Michaux

Rogers (a b c)

Ash, Mountain

Gager

Ash, Red *Fraxinus pennsylvanica*

Apgar

Browne, D. J.

Coker

Hough

*Michaux

*Rogers (a b c)

Ash, White *Fraxinus americana*

Apgar

Browne, D. J.

Coker

*Lounsberry (a b)

*Michaux

*Rogers (a b c)

Aspen *Populus*

*Apgar

Barnard

Bryce, J. (b)

Coker

Coulter, J. G.

Flagg (b)

Gilbert

Gray, A.

Hough

Keeler

**Lounsberry (b)

McFarland

*Michaux

Ossendowski (a)

Pack

Quinn

Rogers (a b c)

**Sargent

Simpich (c)

**Wrangell

Azalea *Azalea*

Coulter, M. C.

Flagg (b)

Gray, A.

Lounsberry (b)

Balata or Rubber *Mimusops*

Hingston (b)

Kennedy, L.

Schurz

Balsam poplar *Populus balsamifera*

Abbot (c)

Albaugh

**Apgar

Balsam poplar—Continued

Browne, D. J.

Coker

Coulter, J. G.

Felt

Flagg (b)

Gilbert

Gray, A.

Hough

Keeler

****Lounsberry******Michaux*****Rogers (a b c)**

Roy, L. C. (b)

Sargent

See also Balsam; Fir**Bamboo**

Abbot (c)

Beech, J.

Bryant, H. G.

Church, J. W.

Coulter, J. M. (c)

Coulter, M. C.

Elliot, G. F. S. (b)

Fairchild, D. (d)

Gill, Mrs.

LaGorce (b)

Rhône

Rock, J. F. (f)

Schumann

Scidmore (b)

Simmons

Torday (b)

Williams, M. O. (o)

Banyan *Ficus benghalensis*

Browne, D. J.

Church, J. W.

Coulter, J. G.

Coulter, J. M. (a b)

Hitchcock

Rhône

Rogers

Scidmore (b)

Baobab *Adansonia digitata*

Haardt (c)

Hitchcock

McBride, R. Q. p. 652

Millard, R. H.

Moser, C. K. (b)

Quinn

Rogers (c)

Seamans

Shay, F.

Barberry *Berberis*

Browne, D. J.

Flagg (b)

Gray, A.

Hough

Lounsberry

See also Bayberry**Basswood *Tilia***

Abbot (c)

***Apgar**

Britton

Browne, D. J.

Coker

Coulter, J. M. (b)

Coulter, M. C.

Gray, A.

Hough

Keeler

Lounsberry (a b)**Michaux**

Moon

Pack

Quinn

Rogers (a b c)

Sargent

Schantz

Werthner

See also Linden**Bay *Persea***

Britton

Browne, D. J.

Coker

Durand, H.

***Flagg (b)**

Hough

Michaux

Rogers (c)

Sargent

Bay, Red *Persea borbonia*

Gifford, J.

Sargent

Bay, Sweet

Moon

Bean *Phaseolus*

Barnard

Gray, A.

Beech *Fagus*

Abbot (c)

***Apgar**

Baillie-Grohman (a)

Barnard

Chandler, D. (a)

Coker

Coulter, J. M. (b c)

Coulter, M. C.

Dugmore, D.

Felt

***Flagg (b)**

Gilbert

Going

Gray, A.

Hough

Keeler

***Lounsberry (a b)**

McFarland

MacKenzie, C. D.

****Michaux**

Moon

Pack

****Rogers (a b c)**

Sargent

Smith, J. R.

***Townsend, C. W. (d)**

Werthner

Williams, M. O. (k)

Beech, Blue *Carpinus caroliniana*

Apgar

Hough

Rogers (a c)

Beech, Red *Fagus grandifolia*

Michaux

Beech, Silve. *Fagus grandifolia*

Apgar

Beech, Water *Carpinus caroliniana*

Hough

Rogers (a)

Beech, White *Fagus grandifolia*

Apgar

Michaux

Benihi *Chamaecyparis formosensis*

Kirjassoff

Betel-nut or Pinang palm*Areca catheca*

Brandes

Mjoberg ch. 21

Quinn

Simpich (i)

Smith, H. W. (b)

Big trees

Abbot (c)

Grant, M.

Hitchcock

Maxon (b) p. 160

Sargent

White, J. R.

Zimmerman p. 996, 1007

See also Baobab, Cryptomeria, Douglas fir, Eucalyptus, Giant cypress, Kauri pine, Redwood, Sequoia**Big trees, California *Sequoia gigantea***

Hildebrand (d)

White, J. R.

See also Redwood**Birch *Betula***

Abbot (c)

Andrews, R. C. (h)

***Apgar**

Barnard

Browne, D. J.

Bryce, J. (b)

Chapman, O. M.

Corey, H. (c)

Coulter, J. M. (a b)

Coulter, M. C.

Durand, H.

East, B.

Felt

Gilbert

Going

Gray, A.

Greely (b)

Griggs, R. F. (a)

Hough

Hume, M.

Hutchison (b) p. 485

Koelz

****Lounsberry (a b)**

McFarland

MacGillivray

MacKenzie, C. D.

Mecking

***Michaux**

Moon

Nordenskjoeld

Olson (b)

***Ossendowski (a)**

Pack

Quinn

****Rogers (a b c)**

Sargent

- Stirling, M. W.
Townsend, C. W. (f)
*Wrangell
Young, E. (b d)
Birch, Black *Betula lenta*
Coker
Hough
Michaux
Rogers (c)
Birch, Canoe *Betula papyrifera*
Apgar
Durand, H.
Harshberger
Hitchcock
Hough
Michaux
Rogers (a b c)
Townsend, C. W. (f)
Birch, Paper *Betula papyrifera*
Durand, H.
Sargent
Birch, Red *Betula nigra*
Apgar
Hough
Keeler
Michaux
Rogers (a b c)
Roy, L. C. (b)
Townsend, C. W. (f)
Birch, White *Betula populifolia*
Corey, H. (c)
East, B.
Hough
Keeler
McFarland
Michaux
Rogers (a b c)
Townsend, C. W. (f)
Birch, Yellow *Betula lutea*
Coker
Hough
Keeler
Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
Michaux
Rogers (a b c)
Roy, L. C. (b)
Townsend, C. W. (f)
Bitternut *Carya cordiformis*
Hough
Keeler
Rogers (a c)
See also Hickory
Blackwood
Gifford, J.
Bladdernut, American *Staphylea trifolia*
Britton
Durand, H.
Gray, A.
Quinn
Showalter (g)
Bottle-tree *Sterculia rupestris*;
Adansonia madagascariensis
Schumann
Swingle
Bow-wood *Maclura pomifera*
Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Hough
Sargent
Box-elder *Acer negundo*
*Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Gilbert
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
Moon
Pack
*Rogers (a b c)
Boxwood
Gray, A.
Grimshaw, B. (b)
Sargent
Brazil-nut *Bertholletia excelsa*
Cott
Quinn
Schurz
Breadfruit *Artocarpus communis*
Brandes
Church, J. W.
Quinn
See also Fruit
Buckeye *Aesculus*
Abbot (c)
*Apgar
Britton
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Coulter, M. C.
Felt
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
Pack
Quinn
*Rogers (b c)
Sargent
Werthner
Buckthorn *Rhamnus*
Barnard
Britton
Browne, D. J.
Flagg (b)
Gray, A.
Hough
Lounsberry (a)
Peterson, M. G.
Werthner
Butternut *Juglans cinerea*
*Apgar
Britton
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Flagg
Gilbert
*Going
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
McFarland
*Michaux
Moon
Pack
Quinn
*Rogers (a b c)
Smith, J. R.
Werthner
Buttonwood *Platanus occidentalis*
Britton
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
Lounsberry
McFarland
Michaux
Moon
Pack
Rogers (b c)
Sargent
Cabbage-tree *Sabal palmetto*
Michaux
Sargent
Schmitt, W. L.
Cacao tree *Theobroma cacao*
Abbot, C.
Collins, G. N.
Coulter, M. C.
Quinn
See also Chocolate-tree
Cactus
See Plants
Camphor-tree *Cinnamomum camphora*
Browne, D. J.
Dutton
Gifford, J.
Kirjassoff
Michaux
Mjoberg ch. 23
Pack
Candle-tree *Parmentiera ceryfera*
Scidmore (b)
Candle-tree, Altar *Idria columnaris*
MacDougal
Quinn
See also Panama
Candleberry *Aleurites moluccana*
Quinn
Carapa *Carapa*
Fairchild, D. (a)
Cardona
Shelton
Carob-tree *Ceratonia siliqua*
Quinn
Cashew *Anacardium occidentale*
Abbot (c)
Going
Quinn
Castor-oil tree
See Plants
Catalpa *Catalpa bignonioides*
*Apgar
Britton
Browne, D. J.

Catalpa—Continued

- Coker
- Coulter, J. M. (b)
- Coulter, M. C.
- Flagg
- Gilbert
- *Going
- Gray, A.
- Hough
- Keeler
- *Lounsberry (b)
- **Michaux
- Moon
- Quinn
- **Rogers (a c)
- Sargent
- Werthner

Cedar *Cedrus*

- Apgar
- Barns, A. H. p.605
- Borah
- Coker
- Dutton
- Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
- Gray, A.
- Greely (b)
- Hough
- Limbirt
- McFarland
- MacKenzie, C. D.
- *Michaux
- Moon
- Muir
- Osgood, W. H. (f)
- *Ossendowski (a)
- *Rogers (a b c)
- Sargent
- Stanford
- Torrey (b)
- Wilson, J. A. (a)

Cedar, Bay

- Longley, W. H. (a)

Cedar, Deodar *Cedrus deodara*

- Apgar
- Coker

Cedar, Desert

- Bernheimer

Cedar of Lebanon *Cedrus libani*

- Apgar
- Hume, M.
- Rogers (c)
- Trowbridge
- Whiting, J. D. (b)

Cedar, Port Oxford

- Dixon, C. S.
- See also* California; Oregon

Cedar, Red *Juniperus virginiana*

- Coker
- Durand, H.
- Gilbert
- Hough
- Keeler
- Lounsberry
- Michaux
- Rogers (a b c)

Cedar, White *Chamaecyparis thyoides*

- Coker
- Durand, H.
- Hough
- Keeler
- Lounsberry (a b)
- Michaux
- Rogers (a b)

Cedar, Yellow *Chamaecyparis nootkatensis*

- Muir
- See also* Alaska

Ceiba *Ceiba*

- Chapman, F. M.
- Lee, T. F. (h)
- Long, E. J. p. 455
- Sands
- Stevens, A. W. (d)

Charcoal

- Olson, A. L.

Chaulmoogra *Taraktogenos kurzii*

- Jaffee
- Moore, W. R. (e)
- Rock, J. F. (f)

Cherry *Prunus*

- *Apgar
- Browne, D. J.
- Chapman, F. M. (i)
- Coker
- Durand, H.
- Felt
- Flagg (b)
- Gilbert
- Going
- Gray, A.
- Hough
- **McFarland
- *Michaux
- Moon
- *Rogers (a b c)
- *Sargent
- Smith, J. R.
- *Townsend, C. W. (d)
- Werthner

Chestnut *Castanea dentata*

- Abbot (c)
- Adams, H. C. (b)
- *Apgar
- Coker
- Coulter, J. M. (c)
- Coulter, M. C.
- Felt

Flagg (b)*Gilbert****Going****Gray, A.****Hough****Keeler****Lounsberry*****McFarland*****Michaux****Moon****Quinn******Rogers (a b c)*****Sargent****Wright, H. D.****Young, E. (b d)****Chestnut, European *Castanea sativa***

- Rogers (c)

China-tree *Melia azedarach*

- Apgar
- Browne, D. J.
- Rogers (c)

Chincona or Cinchona *Cinchona*

- Bryant, H. G.
- Coulter, M. C.
- See also* Quinine

Chinquapin *Castanea pumila*

- *Apgar
- Britton
- Coker
- Gray, A.
- Hough
- Keeler
- *Lounsberry (a b)
- McFarland
- *Michaux
- Moon
- Quinn
- Rogers (b c)
- Smith, J. R.

Chocolate-tree

- See* Cacao

Cholla

- Shelton

Cinnamon *Cinnamomum zeylanicum*

- Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
- Gill, Mrs.
- Sargent
- Scidmore (b)

Cirio *Idria columnaris*

- Nelson, E. W. (c)
- Shelton
- See also* Lower California

Coca *Erythroxylon coca*

- Means, P. A.

Cocobola

- Gifford, J.

Coconut *Cocos nucifera*

- Abbot (c)
- Barrett, O. W.
- Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
- Going
- LaGorce (b)
- Lounsberry
- McFarland
- Moore, W. R. (a)
- Quinn
- Smith, J. R.
- Thaw
- Williams, M. O. (o)
- See also* Palm

Coffee-tree *Gymnocladus dioica*

- Apgar
- Browne, D. J.
- Coker
- Curtis, C. C.
- Hough
- *Michaux
- *Rogers (b)
- Sargent
- Simpich (i)
- Werthner

- Coffee-tree, Kentucky** *Gymnocladus dioica*
 Britton
 Curtis, C. C.
 Quinn
- Cola-tree** *Cola acuminata*
 Quinn
- Conifer**
 See Pine
- Coral-bean** *Sophora*
 Rogers (b c)
- Corkwood** *Quercus suber*;
Leitneria floridana
 Britton
 Coker
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Hough
 Hume, M.
 Lounsberry
 Moore, W. R. (f) p. 434
 Rogers (c)
 Wright, H. D.
 Young, E. (b)
- Cotton-tree** *Ceiba grandiflora*
 Quinn
- Cottonwood** *Populus*
 Apgar
 Britton
 Coker
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Douglass, A. E.
 Emerson
 Felt
 *Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 Kirkwood, J. E. (b)
 Kolb, E.
 Lounsberry
 McDougal
 *McFarland
 *Michaux
 Moon
 Pack
 Quinn
 Rogers (a b c)
 Shantz
 Shenon
 Werthner
- Crab-apple** *Malus*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Durant, H.
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Lounsberry
 McFarland
 Rogers (b)
 Sargent
- Cryptomeria** *Cryptomeria japonica*
 Patric, J. (a)
 White, J. R.
- Cucumber-tree** *Magnolia acuminata*
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Curtis, C. C.
 Gray, A.
- Hough
 Keeler
 *Michaux
 Moser, C. K. (b)
 Peterson, M. G.
 Rogers (b c)
 *Sargent
- Cypress** *Cupressus*
 Apgar
 Ariza
 Birkinbine
 Coker
 Corey, H. (f) p. 562
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Flagg (b)
 Fountain (a)
 *Gilbert
 *Going
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Hanna, G. D.
 Harper, F.
 Hitchcock
 Hough
 *Lounsberry (b)
 McFarland
 *Michaux
 Nelson, W. A.
 Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 Simpich (c)
 *Torrey (b)
- Cypress, Bald (Mexico)** *Taxodium mucronatum*
 Rogers (c)
 Stanford
- Cypress, Giant**
 White, J. R.
- Date** *Phoenix dactylifera*
 Gray, A.
 Quinn
 St. John, B.
 See also Date palm
- Datillio**
 Shelton
- Dogwood** *Cornus florida*
 Abbot (c)
 *Apgar
 Barnard
 Browne, D. J.
 Bush-Brown
 Coker
 Coulter, J. G.
 Durand, H.
 Felt
 *Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Hildebrand (d)
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 **McFarland
 *Michaux
 Rogers (b c)
 *Sargent
 Schantz
 Smith, J. R.
 Werthner
- Dragon or Dragon's-blood tree** *Dracaena draco*
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Fairchild, D. (b f) p. 613, 623
 Moser, C. K. (b)
 Rogers (c)
 VanDerMeulen
 See also Canary Islands
- Durian**
 Gomes, E. H. (b)
- Ebony** *Diospyros*
 Abbot (c)
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Mjoberg ch. 21
 Rogers (b c)
- Elder** *Sambucus*
 Bush-Brown
 Coker
 Durand, H.
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Quinn
 Rogers (c)
 Sargent
- Elephant-tree** *Veatchia discolor*
 Hanna, G. D.
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Swingle
- Elm** *Ulmus*
 *Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Felt
 Flagg (b)
 Gager
 Gilbert
 Going
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Kennan, G. (b)
 **Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 *Michaux
 Moses, G. H. (a)
 Pack
 Quinn
 *Rogers (a b c)
 *Sargent
 Werthner
- Elm, Cork** *Ulmus racemosa*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Keeler
 Rogers (a)
- Elm, Red** *Ulmus fulva*
 Apgar
 Barnard
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (a b c)
 Stevens, M. W.

- Elm, Swamp** *Ulmus*
Rogers (a)
- Elm, Wahoo** *Ulmus alata*
Apgar
Browne, D. J.
McFarland
Rogers (a c)
- Elm, White** *Ulmus americana*
Browne, D. J.
Coker
*Flagg (b)
Hough
Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
*Michaux
Rogers (b c)
- Eucalyptus** *Eucalyptus*
Coulter, M. C.
Darton, N. H. (b)
Gager
Gilbert
Gregory, H. E.
Harrison, B.
Hume, M.
Johnson, F. E. (a)
Moore, W. R. (c)
Popenoe
Quinn
Rogers (c)
Shippee
White, G. R.
Williams, M. O. (i)
- Euphorbia** *Euphorbia*
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Gray, A.
Moser, C. K. (b)
Sargent
Swingle
- Fern, Tree**
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Gregory, H. E.
Grosvenor, G. (b)
Mjoberg ch. 21
Schumann
Scidmore (b)
See also Ferns
- Fiddlewood** *Citharexylum fruticosum*
Gifford, J.
Sargent
- Fig** *Ficus*
Bosson, Mrs. (c)
Brandes
Browne, D. J.
Coulter, J. G.
Hume, M.
Johnson, F. E. (a)
Osgood, W. H. (f)
Rock, J. F. (f)
Rogers (b c)
Sargent
See also Fruit
- Fig, Giant**
Roosevelt, T. (h)
- Filbert** *Corylus*
Smith, J. R.
See also Hazlenut
- Fir** *Abies*
Apgar
Barnard
Barnes, A. H.
Coker
East, B.
Felt
Flagg (b)
Gilbert
**Going
Gray, A.
Hough
Iddings
**Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
MacKenzie, C. D.
*Michaux
*Ossendowski (a)
Quinn
Rock, J. F. (b d e)
Rogers (b c)
Schmeckebier
Shenon
- Fir, Balsam** *Abies balsamea*
Hough
McFarland
Rock (b)
Rogers (b c)
- Fir, Blue**
Rogers (b)
- Fir, Douglas** *Pseudotsuga douglasii*
Borah
Burg, A. (a)
Dion, C. R.
Douglass, A. E.
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Guie
Maxon (b) p. 160
Stanford
White, J. R.
- Fir, Red** *Abies nobilis*
Rogers (b c)
- Fir, Scotch**
Villiers (a)
- Fir, Silver** *Abies venusta*
Apgar
Lounsberry
Moser, C. K. (b)
Rogers (b c)
- Fir, White** *Abies amabilis*
Apgar
Rogers (b c)
- Forests, Great or Virgin**
Abruzzi
Arkell-Hardwick
Baillie-Grohman (a)
*Baker, S. W. (e)
Barnes
*Bock (c)
Brander
Bryce, J. (b) p. 473
Butler, W. F. (b)
Chapman, O. M.
*Cheesman (b)
Deering, M. C. p. 424
***DuChailu (c)
Dugmore, D.
Dutton
**Eardley-Wilmot (a)
- Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
*Fife-Cookson
*Filson
Forbes, R.
Forsythe
Fountain, P. (a b)
Graves, H. S.
Greely (h)
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Hardy, C.
Harrison, B.
Hingston (b)
Holder (a)
Keith-Roach
Kroeber (Tropical)
McDermott
*Markham
*Maxwell
Mecking
Mjoberg ch. 21
Moon
*Morden
***Nansen
Newall, J. T.
*Nordenskiold
St Cricq
Schwatka (c)
Seabrook (c)
Torrey (b)
**Vanbery
*Vasse
Washburn
**Wells, J. W.
Whitney (c)
***Wrangell p.185, 223
Zahn
Zenzinov
See also Australia; Brazil;
Congo; Siberia
- Frankincense** *Boswellia socotrana*
Moser, C. K. (b)
- Ginkgo** *Ginkgo biloba*
Apgar
Bush-Brown
Coulter, J. M. (c)
Coulter, M. C.
Gager
Keeler
Pack
Rogers (a c)
- Greasewood**
Mendenhall
- Greenheart**
Singer
- Gum** *Nyssa*
Apgar
Coker
Gregory, H. E.
Hough
*Lounsberry (b)
*Michaux
Rogers (b c)
Sargent
- Gum, Black** *Nyssa sylvatica*
Apgar
Ariza
Coker
Eaton (e)
Harper, F.

- Michaux
Pack
Rogers (b c)
Werthner
- Gum, Red or Sweet** *Liquidambar styraciflua*
- *Apgar
Coker
Collins, G. N.
Gilbert
Going
Hough
McFarland
- *Michaux
Moon
Pack
Rogers (b c)
- Gutta-percha** *Palaquium*
Mjoberg ch. 23
- Hackberry** *Celtis*
- *Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
- *Lounsberry (a b)
Pack
Rogers (a b)
- *Sargent
Shantz
Werthner
- Hamamelis**
See Witch-hazel
- Haw** *Crataegus*
- Apgar
Coker
Durand, H.
Hough
Lounsberry (a b)
Rogers (b c)
Sargent
- Hawthorn** *Crataegus*
- Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Chapman, F. M. (i)
Coulter, J. G.
Durand, H.
Flagg (b)
Gray, A.
Hough
Rogers (b c)
- Hazelnut** *Corylus*
Abbot (c)
Apgar
Durand, H.
McFarland
Quinn
See also Filbert
- Heath-tree**
Wollaston
- Heaven tree** *Ailanthus altissima*
See Ailanthus
- Hemlock** *Tsuga*
Adams, H. C. (b)
- *Apgar
Barnes, A. H.
- Chater, M. (h)
Coker
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Durand, H.
Felt
Flagg (b)
Gager
Gilbert
Gray, A.
Hardy
Hough
- **Keeler
- *Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
MacKenzie, C. D.
Michaux
Muir
Rock (b)
Rogers (a b c)
Roy, L. C. (b)
Sargent
Stanford
- Hickory** *Carya*
- Abbot (c)
Apgar
Coker
Coulter, M. C.
Fairchild, D. (d) p. 74
Felt
Flagg (b)
Gray, A.
Hough
- *Keeler
- *Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
Michaux
Pack
Quinn
Rogers (a b c)
Sargent
Werthner
- Hickory, Bitternut** *Carya cordiformis*
- Coker
Flagg (b)
Rogers (a)
- Hickory, Nutmeg** *Carya myristicaeformis*
- Michaux
- Hickory, Pecan** *Carya pecan*
- Michaux
- Hickory, Pignut** *Carya glabra*
- Coker
Hough
McFarland
Michaux
- Hickory, Shagbark** *Carya ovata*
- Apgar
Chater, M. (h)
Coker
Gilbert
Hough
- *Lounsberry (a b)
*McFarland
Rogers (a c)
- Hickory, Shellbark** *Carya ovata*
- Apgar
- Coker
Flagg (b)
Hough
Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
Michaux
Rogers (a c)
- *Flagg (b)
Gilbert
Gray, A.
Harper, F.
Hough
- *Keeler
- *Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
Michaux
Rogers (c)
- Hoptree** *Ptelea trifoliata*
Coulter, J. G.
Curtis, C. C.
Durand, H.
- Hornbeam** *Carpinus caroliniana*
- Apgar
Coker
Durand, H.
Flagg (b)
Gray, A.
Hough
- *Keeler
- *Lounsberry
*Rogers (a b c)
Sargent
- Horsechestnut** *Aesculus hippocastanum*
- Abbot (c)
Britton
Browne, D. J.
Coulter, J. G.
Gray, A.
Hough
Pack
Quinn
Rogers (c)
See also Buckeye
- Hutu**
Church, J. W.
- Ilex** *Ilex*
- Abbot (c)
Curtis, C. C.
Wright, H. D.
See also Holly
- Incense-tree**
Van Der Meulen
- Ironwood** *Carpinus* and *Ostrya*
- Apgar
Britton
Coker
Gifford, J.
Gilbert
Gomes, E. H. (b)
Gray, A.
Gregory, H. E.
Hough
- *Keeler
- *Lounsberry (a b)

- Ironwood**—*Continued*
 Mendenhall
 Mjoberg ch. 21
 Rogers (a c)
 Sargent
 Werthner
 Wetmore (k)
Jacaranda *Jacaranda*
 Chater, M. (f)
Jeluton
 Smith, H. W. (b)
Joshua tree
See Yucca
Judas tree *Cercis canadensis*
 Curtis, C. C.
 Hall, C.
See also Redbud
Juju
 Talbot, P. A.
Juniper *Juniperus*
 Apgar
 Ariza
 Barnard
 Bush-Brown
 Coker
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Durand, H.
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Flagg (b)
 *Going
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Judd, N. M. (c)
 *Keeler
 Limbert
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Moon
 Morden (f)
 Rogers (a c)
 Sargent
 Stanford
 Ward, F. K.
See also Plants
Kalaw *Hydrocarpus castanea*
 Rock, J. F. (f)
Kapok or **Silk cotton tree**
Ceiba pentandra
 Schroder
Kauri
See Pine
Kigelia *Kigelia*
 Swingle
Koa, **Giant** *Acacia koa*
 Grosvenor, G. (b)
Kosso *Hagemia*
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
Lantern, Chinese, **Klapperbos**
 Chater, M. (f) p. 408
See also Cape Colony
Lancewood
 Gifford, J.
Larch *Larix*
 Andrews, R. C. (h)
 Apgar
 Barnard
 Bryce, J. (b)
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Flagg (b)
 *Going
 Gray, A.
 Hyde, W. W.
 *Keeler
 Mecking
 *Michaux
 Moon
 Ossendowski (a)
 Rock, J. F. (b e)
 Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 Stanford
 Wilkins (c)
 Wrangell
Laurel *Kalmia*
 Abbot (c)
 Apgar
 Britton
 Browne, D. J.
 Bush-Brown
 Coker
 *Flagg (b)
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry
 *Michaux
 Moon
 Pack
 Quinn
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
See also Plants
Leatherwood *Dirca palustris*;
Cyrilla racemiflora
 Britton
 Hall, C.
 Peterson, M. G.
See also Moosewood
Licorice *Galium*
 Britton
Lignum-vitae *Guaiacum*
 Gifford, J.
 Gill, Mrs.
 Johnston, H. H. (l)
Lilac *Syringa*
 Browne, D. J.
 Gray, A.
 Rogers (c)
Lime *Citrus aurantifolia*;
Nyssa ogeche
 Abbot (c)
 Browne, D. J.
 Coulter, J. G.
 Gifford, J.
 Keeler
 Quinn
 Rogers (b)
 Sargent
See also Linden
Linden *Tilia*
 Apgar
 Chater, M. (h)
 Coker
 Coulter, J. M. (a)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Gilbert
 Going
 Gray, A.
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
Locust *Robinia*
 *Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Durand, H.
 Felt
 Flagg (b)
 Going
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Moon
 Pack
 Quinn
 *Rogers (a b c)
Locust, Honey *Gleditsia tria-*
canthos
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, M. C.
 Curtis, C. C.
 Gilbert
 Hough
 Rogers (a c)
Locust, Yellow *Robinia*
pseudocacia
 Hough
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Rogers (a c)
 Sargent
Logwood *Haematoxylon cam-*
pechianum
 Johnston, H. H. (l)
 LaGorce (b)
Magnolia *Magnolia*
 Abbot (c)
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Chater, M. (h)
 Coker
 Dorrance
 Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Harper, F.
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
Mahogany *Swietenia ma-*
hogani
 Browne, D. J.
 Fountain (d)
 Gayer, J.
 Gifford, J.
 Going

- Johnston, H. H. (1)
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 *Rogers (c)
 Sands
 Sargent
 Shay, F.
- Maidenhair tree** *Ginkgo biloba*
 Coulter, M. C.
 Gager
- Maiyang**
 Rock, J. F. (f)
- Man-eating tree**
 Osborn, C. S.
- Mango** *Mangifera indica*
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Fairchild, D. (b e)
 Mjoberg ch. 24
- Mangrove** *Rhizophora mangle*
 Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Davis, J. H.
 Gifford, J.
 Hall, M. A.
 Hanna, G. D.
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 Mjoberg ch. 21
 Moore, W. R. (e)
 Sargent
 Wells, C. (c) p. 144-61
- Mangrove, Red, Black, White**
 Davis, J. H.
- Maple** *Acer*
 Abbot (c)
 Apgar
 Ariza
 Barnard
 Browne, D. J.
 Chater, M. (h)
 Corey, H. (c)
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Felt
 Flagg (b)
 *Going
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Hume, M.
 *Keeler
 Kennan, G. (b)
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 MacKenzie, C. D.
 Pack
 Quinn
 Rogers (a b c)
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Sargent
 Werthner
- Maple, Bird's eye** *Acer saccharum* var.
 Hough
 Rogers (a b c)
- Maple, Black** *Acer nigrum*
 Coker
 Hough
 Rogers (a c)
- Maple, Curly** *Acer saccharum* var.
 Hough
 Rogers (b c)
- Maple, Hard** *Acer saccharum*
 Hough
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Rogers (c)
- Maple, Norway** *Acer platanoides*
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Keeler
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (a b c)
- Maple, Red** *Acer rubrum*
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Durand, H.
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (a c)
- Maple, Silver** *Acer saccharinum*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Rogers (a b c)
- Maple, Soft (Sugar)** *Acer saccharum*
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 *Gilbert
 *Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (a b c)
- Maple, White** *Acer saccharinum*
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Hough
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (a)
- Maquis**
 Williams, M. O. (i)
- Mariposa**
 Schmeckebier
 Simpich (c)
- Mastic** *Sideroxylum foetidissimum*
 Gifford, J.
- Melon-tree** *Carica papaya*
 Mjoberg ch. 24
 See also Papaya
- Mimosa** *Mimosa*; *Leucaena*
 Coker
 Gray, A.
 Johnston, H. H. (1)
 Rogers (c)
 Sargent
 Shay, F.
- Mockernut** *Carya alba*
 Britton
 Curtis, C. C.
 Smith, J. R.
- Mockorange**
 See Osage orange
- Moosewood or Striped maple**
Acer pennsylvanicum
 Britton
 Keeler (a)
 Michaux
 Peterson, M. G.
 Rogers (a c)
 See also Leatherwood
- Mora**
 Hitchcock
- Mulberry** *Morus*
 Britton
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Coulter, J. G.
 Gilbert
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 Michaux
 Quinn
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
 Smith
 Trowbridge
 Werthner
- Myrtle** *Myrtus*
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Rogers (c)
 Sargent
 See also Plants
- Nakedwood**
 Gifford, J.
- Nutmeg** *Myristica fragrans*
 Abbot (c)
 Quinn
 Scidmore (b)
- Nutmeg, California** *Torreya californica*
 Stanford
- Oak** *Quercus*
 Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Andrews, R. C. (h)
 Apgar
 Barnard
 Britton
 Caetani
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Chater, M. (h)
 Coker
 Collins, G. N.
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Flagg (b)
 Going
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Hanna, G. D.
 Hough
 *Keeler
 Kennan, G. (b)
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland

- Oak**—*Continued*
 Markham, F.
 Michaux
 Pack
 Quinn
 Rogers (a b c)
 *Sargent
 Torrey (b)
 Werthner
 Young, E. (b d)
Oak, Black *Q. velutina*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 Michaux
 Rogers (a c)
Oak, Black-jack *Q. marilandica*
 Coker
 Hough
 Keeler
 Michaux
 Rogers (a c)
Oak, Bur *Q. macrocarpa*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Pack
 Rogers (a c)
Oak, Chestnut *Q. prinus*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (a c)
Oak, Chinquapin *Q. muhlenbergii*
 Hough
 Rogers (a c)
See also Chinquapin
Oak, Cork *Q. suber*
 Rogers (c)
 Young, E. (b)
Oak, Dwarf *Quercus*
 Chandler, D. (a)
Oak, Live *Q. virginiana*
 Apgar
 Chater, M. (h)
 Coker
 Harper, F.
 Hough
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 *Michaux
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Pack
 Rogers (a c)
Oak, Pin *Q. palustris*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (a c)
Oak, Post *Q. stellata*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (a b c)
Oak, Red *Q. rubra*
 Apgar
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Keller
 Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (a b c)
Oak, Scrub *Q. ilicifolia*
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Lounsberry
 Rogers (a)
Oak, Spanish *Q. rubra*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (c)
Oak, Swamp *Q. bicolor*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Pack
 Rogers (b c)
Oak, Water *Q. nigra*
 Coker
 Harper, F.
 Hough
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Michaux
 Rogers (c)
Oak, White *Q. alba*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Pack
 Rogers (a b c)
Oak, Willow *Q. phellos*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Keeler
 McFarland
 Pack
 Rogers (a b c)
Oak, Yellow *Q. muhlenbergii*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Rogers (a b c)
Ocatilla
 Mendenhall
 Shelton
Old trees
See Big trees
Olive, Wild *Olea europaea*
 Quinn
 Wright, H. D.
See also Fruit
Opuntia *Opuntia*
 Chapin, J. P. (d)
 MacDougal (b)
 Quinn
See also Prickly-pear
Orange *Citrus*
 Bosson, Mrs. (c)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Hume, M.
 Mendenhall
 Quinn
See also Fruit
Osage orange *Maclura pomifera*
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Coulter, J. G.
 Dorrance
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 Rogers (b c)
 Smith, J. R.
See also Mockorange
Palm
 Abbot (c)
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Bosson, Mrs. (c)
 Casserly
 Coker
 Coulter, J. G.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Hall, C. I.
 Hall, G. D.
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 Lounsberry
 Mendenhall
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
Palm, Coco-de-mer
 Fairchild, D. (a)
 Simpich (b)
Palm, Coconut *Cocos nucifera*
 Church, J. W.
 Critchell
 Darton, N. H. (c)
 Gifford, J.
 Higgins
 LaGorce (b c d)
 McBride, H. A. (c)
 Murphy, R. C.
 Scidmore (b)

- Showalter (e)
 Simpich (i)
 Thaw
Palm, Cocorilo
 Corey, H. (b)
Palm, Date *Phoenix dactylifera*
 Bosson, Mrs. (c)
 Clark, C. U.
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Coulter, M. C.
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 Fairchild, D. (e)
 Forder
 Kearney (a b)
 Kerbey (c)
 Maxon (b)
 VanDerMeulen
 Wood, J. B. (d)
Palm, Desert *Washingtonia filamentosa*
 Sargent
Palm, Ekman
 Fairchild, D. (a)
Palm, Ivory nut or Tagua *Phytelephas macrocarpa*
 Quinn
Palm, Manace *Attalea cohune*
 Olsson-Seffer, H.
Palm, Moriche *Mauritia flexuosa*
 Tate, G. H. H.
Palm, Nipa
 Mjoberg ch. 21
 Smith, H. W. (b)
Palm, Oil *Elaeis guineensis*
 McBride, H. A. (c)
 Quinn
Palm, Pandanus
 Rhone p. 579
Palm, Pinang
 See Betel-nut palm
Palm, Royal *Roystonea regia*
 Gifford, J.
 Johnston, H. H. (1)
 Langley
 Sargent
Palm, Sago *Metroxylon rumphii*
 Barbour, T. (b)
 Mjoberg ch. 25
Palm, Sealing-wax *Cyrtostachys renda*
 Fairchild, D. (a)
Palm, Screw
 Scidmore (b)
Palm, Sugar *Arenga saccharifera*
 Mjoberg ch. 24
 Moore, W. R. (e)
Palm, Talipot
 Scidmore (b)
Palm, Traveler's
 Pidgeon p. 177
 Simpich (i)
Palm, Wax *Ceroxylon*
 Killip
Palmetto *Sabal*
 Gilbert
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Lounsberry
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Pack
 Rogers (c)
 Sargent
Paloverde *Cercidium torreyanum*
 MacDougal (b)
Pandanus
 Chapin, J. P. (c)
Papaw *Asimina triloba*
 Aggar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 *Michaux
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
 Wells, C. (c) p.144-61
 *Werthner
Papaya *Carica papaya*
 Popenoe
Peach *Amygdalus persica*
 Aggar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Felt
 Flagg (b)
 *Gilbert
 *Going
 Hough
 Keeler
 Quinn
 Rogers (a)
 Sargent
Pear *Pyrus communis*
 Aggar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 Going
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Quinn
 Rogers (a c)
 Townsend, C. W. (d)
Pecan *Carya pecan*
 Aggar
 Coker
 Felt
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Kirkwood, J. E. (b)
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 Pack
 Quinn
 Rogers (a b)
 Sargent
 Simpich (h)
 Smith, J. R.
Pepper-tree *Schinus*
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
Persimmon *Diospyros*
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Coulter, J. G.
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 *Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Quinn
 Rogers (c)
 Smith, J. R.
 *Werthner
Pine *Pinus*
 *Baillie-Grohman (a)
 *Baker, S. W. (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Chater, M. (h)
 Coker
 Collins, G. N.
 Coulter, J. M. (a c)
 Douglass, A. E.
 Dugmore, D.
 *Flagg (b)
 Going
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Hall, C.
 Hall, G. D.
 Hough
 Johnston, H. H. (1)
 Judd, N. H. (c)
 Keeler
 Koelz
 Limbert
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 *Michaux
 Morden (e f)
 Olson (b)
 Quinn
 Rogers (b c)
 *Sargent
 Schwatka (c)
 Smith, J. R.
 *Torrey (b)
 Young, E. (b d)
Pine, Australian *Pinus nigra*
 Longley, W. H. (a)
 See also Dry Tortugas
Pine, Canary *Pinus canariensis*
 Fairchild, D. (b)
Pine, Dwarf *Pinus strobus*
 Graves, C. E.
 Patric, J. (a)
Pine, Jack *Pinus banksiana*
 Hough
 McFarland
 Rogers (b c)
Pine, Kauri *Agathis australis*
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 White, J. R.
Pine, Loblolly *Pinus taeda*
 Curtis, C. C.
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Sargent
Pine, Lodge pole *Pinus mur-rayana*
 Rogers (b)

- Pine, Long-leaf** *P. palustris*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Hough
 Keeler
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (b c)
- Pine, Norway** *Pinus resinosa*
 Hough
 Keeler
 Michaux
 Rogers (b c)
 Young, E. (d)
- Pine, Pitch** *Pinus rigida*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Rogers (b c)
- Pine, Ponderosa** *Pinus ponderosa*
 Shenon
- Pine, Red** *Pinus resinosa*
 Apgar
 Keeler
 Rogers (b c)
- Pine, Scrub** *Pinus virginiana*
 Coker
 Hough
 Rogers (c)
- Pine, Short-leaf** *Pinus echinata*
 Hough
 Lounsberry
 Rogers (b c)
- Pine, Silver** *Pinus monticola*
 Rogers (c)
- Pine, Slash** *Pinus caribaea*
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Sargent
- Pine, Sugar** *Pinus lambertiana*
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Sargent
 Simpich (c)
- Pine, Taeda** *Pinus taeda*
 Apgar
 Coker
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry
 Michaux
 Rogers (b c)
- Pine, Tamarack** *Larix*
 Rogers (b)
See also Tamarack
- Pine, White** *Pinus strobus*
 *Apgar
 Britton
 Burt
 Coker
 Corey, H. (c)
 Durand, H.
 Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 Hardy (c)
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
- McBride, H. A. (a)
 McFarland
 *Michaux
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 *Rogers (b c)
 Shenon
- Pine, Yellow** *Pinus echinata*
 Apgar
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry
 Michaux
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Rogers (c)
- Pinon** *Pinus edulis*
 Bernheimer
 Kolb, E.
 Quinn
 Rogers (c)
 Smith, J. R.
- Pistacia** *Pistacia*
 Browne, D. J.
 Huntington (c)
 Quinn
- Plane tree** *Platanus*
 Browne, D. J.
 Flagg (b)
 Lounsberry
 Quinn
- Plane tree, Oriental** *Platanus orientalis*
 Gray, A.
 Pack
 Rogers (c)
- Plum** *Prunus*
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 Going
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 Quinn
 Rogers (a b c)
 *Sargent
 Townsend, C. W. (d)
 *Werthner
- Plum, Pigeon** *Coccoloba laurifolia*
 Gifford, J.
- Poison-tree** *Hippomane mancinella*
 Hodge, H.
- Poplar** *Populus*
 **Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 *Coker
 Coulter, M. C.
 Felt
 Flagg (b)
 Gager
 *Going
 Gray, A.
 Griggs, R. F. (a)
 Hough
 Keeler
 Kennon, G. (b)
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
- MacGillivray
 **Michaux
 Pack
 Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 Schantz
 Werthner
 Wrangell
- Poplar, Balsam** *P. balsamifera*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Rogers (a b)
- Poplar, Carolina** *P. eugenei*
 Apgar
 Hough
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Rogers (b c)
- Poplar, Lombardy** *P. italica*
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Apgar
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McFarland
 Rogers (a b c)
- Poplar, Silver** *P. alba*
 Hough
 Lounsberry
 Rogers (a b)
- Poplar, White** *P. alba*
 Apgar
 Hough
 McFarland
 Rogers (a c)
- Poplar, Yellow** *Liriodendron tulipifera*
 Hough
 McFarland
 Rogers (a b c)
See also Tulip-tree
- Porcupine-tree**
 Fairchild, D. (a)
- Princewood** *Exostemma caribaeum*
 Gifford, J.
- Quebracho**
 Adams, H. C. (c)
- Rata** *Metrosideros robusta*
 Moore, W. R. (c)
- Rattan** *Calamus*
 Simpich (i)
 Smith, H. W. (b)
- Redbud** *Cercis canadensis*
 Bernheimer
 Coker
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 McFarland
 Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 Werthner
- Redwood** *Sequoia*
 Abbot (c)
 Apgar
 Coulter, M. C.
 Douglass, A. E.
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Gager
 Grant, M.
 Gray, A.
 Hall, C.

- Hildebrand (d)
 Lull (a)
 McFarland
 Moon
 Moore, W. R. (e)
 Muir, J.
 Osborn (e)
 Pack
 Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 Simpich (c)
 Stanford
 Whitaker p 67-9
 White, J. R.
 Young, E. (d)
Redwood, Coast *Sequoia sempervirens*
 Hildebrand (d)
Rosewood *Dalbergia*
 Coulter, M. C.
 Grimshaw, B. (b)
Rubber-tree *Castilla*; *Ficus*;
Hevea
 Brandes
 Calderon
 Collins, G. N.
 Coulter, J. M. (a b)
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Gifford, J.
 Hall, M. A.
 Mjoberg ch.27
 Moore, W. R. (a c)
 Olsson-Seffer, P.
 Rogers (c)
 Schurz
 Scidmore (b)
 Simpich (i)
 Smith, J. R.
Saguaro or Giant cactus *Carnegiea gigantea*
 Grosvenor, G. (a)
 Shantz
Samuhu
 Adams, H. C. (c)
Sandalwood
 Grimshaw, B. (b)
Sandbox-tree *Hura crepitans*
 Hodge, H.
Sassafras *Sassafras officinale*
 *Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Durand, H.
 Felt
 *Flagg (b)
 *Going
 Hough
 Keeler
 Michaux
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Quinn
 *Rogers (b c)
 Schantz
Sausage-tree *Kigelia pinnata*
 Bishop, G. R.
 Scidmore (b)
Sequoia
See Redwood
Service-berry *Amelanchier*
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Hough
 *Keeler
 *McFarland
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
Smoke-tree *Cotinus*
 Durand, H.
 Hall, C.
 Hough
 Quinn
 Rogers (b c)
Sorrel, Sorrel-tree *Oxydendrum arboreum*
 Browne, D. J.
 Hough
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Rogers (b c)
Sourwood *Oxydendrum arboreum*
 Apgar
 Britton
 Curtiss, C. C.
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 Rogers (c)
Spice-tree *Umbellularia californica*
 Sargent
Spruce *Picea*
 Apgar
 Borah
 Coker
 East, B.
 Flagg (b)
 Gilbert
 *Going
 Gray, A.
 Griggs, R. F. (a)
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry (a b)
 *McFarland
 Mecking
 Michaux
 Morden (f)
 Olson (b)
 Rock, J. F. (b e)
 Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 Stanford
 Villiers
 Wilkins (c)
Spruce, Black *Picea mariana*
 Apgar
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 Rogers (a c)
Spruce, Douglas *Pseudotsuga taxifolia*
 Rogers (b c)
Spruce, Norway *Picea abies*
 Apgar
 Flagg (b)
 McFarland
 Rogers (a b c)
Spruce, Silver
 Apgar
 Hough
Spruce, Weeping *Picea breweriana*
 Graves, C. E.
Spruce, White *Picea canadensis*
 Durand, H.
 Flagg (b)
 Hough
 McFarland
 Rogers (a c)
Stainleaf
 Gifford, J.
Stopperwood *Eugenia*
 Gifford, J.
 Sargent
Strawberry tree *Arbutus unedo*
 Stanford, E. E. (b)
Sumac *Rhus*
 Abbot (c)
 Apgar
 Browne, D. J.
 Coker
 Durand, H.
 Eaton (e)
 Emerson, F. M.
 Flagg (b)
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 Lounsberry (a b)
 McDougal
 Peattie
 Rogers (b c)
 Sargent
 Shantz
 Werthner
Sycamore *Platanus*
 *Apgar
 Coker
 Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Gilbert
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 *Lounsberry (b)
 McFarland
 Michaux
 Pack
 Quinn
 *Rogers (a b c)
 Sargent
 *Torrey (b)
 *Werthner
See also Plane tree
Tamanu *Calophyllum inophyllum*
 Rhone
Tamarack *Larix*
 Apgar
 Britton
 Coulter, J. M. (b)
 Gray, A.
 Hough
 Keeler
 Rogers (a c)
 Sargent
Tamarind *Tamarindus indica*
 Bryant, H. G.
 Gifford, J.

Tamarind—Continued

- Quinn
Sargent
Tapang
Smith, H. W. (b)
Teak *Tectona grandis*
Cooper, M. C.
Dutton
Going
Hall, M. A.
Moore, W. R. (e)
Rock, J. F. (f)
Rogers (c)
Smith, A. W.

Tebeldi

Keith-Roach

Thorn *Crataegus*

- Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Durand, H.
Felt
Gray, A.
Hough
Lounsberry (a b)
Rogers (c)

Thorn, Wait-a-bit or Grapple
plant *Harpago phytum procumbens*

Quinn

Til-tree

Fairchild, D. (b)

Tonka-bean tree *Coumarouna odorata*

Quinn

See also Food

Traveler's tree *Ravenala madagascariensis*

- Hoffman, E. P.
Simpich (i)
Swingle
See also Palm; Madagascar

Tree fern

See Fern, Tree

Tulip tree *Liriodendron tulipifera*

Abbot (c)

- *Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Coulter, J. G.
Coulter, M. C.
Felt
Gilbert
*Going
Gray, A.
Hough
*Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
Michaux
Pack
Quinn
Rogers (b c)
*Sargent
Schantz
*Torrey (b)
Werthner

Tupelo *Nyssa*
Apgar

- Britton
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Coulter, M. C.

- Durand, H.
Flagg (b)
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
Rogers (b c)
*Sargent

Umbrella-tree *Magnolia tripetala*

- Apgar
Britton
Browne, D. J.
Coker
Gray, A.
Hough
*Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
Michaux
Rogers (b c)
*Sargent

Upas, Poison *Antiaris toxicaria*

- Abbot (c)
Mjoberg ch.21
Quinn
Smith, H. W. (b)

Vitis

Swingle

Wahoo *Ulmus alata; Evonymus atropurpureus*

- Apgar
Britton
Browne, D. J.
Curtis, C. C.
Gray, A.
Hough
*Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
Michaux
Peterson, M. G.
Rogers (b c)
Sargent

Walnut *Juglans*

- Abbot (c)
**Apgar
Coker
Coulter, J. M. (a)
Coulter, M. C.
Gilbert
Gray, A.
Hough
*Keeler
Kennan, G. (b)
*Lounsberry (a b)
*McFarland
Mackenzie, C. D.
Michaux
Pack
Rogers (a b c)
Sargent
Smith, J. R.
*Werthner
Young, E. (b)

Walnut, Black *Juglans nigra*
Coker

- Hough
McFarland
Michaux
Lounsberry (a b)
Quinn
Rogers (a b c)

Walnut, English *Juglans regia*

- Coker
McFarland
Rogers (a b c)

Walnut, White *Juglans cinerea*

- Coker
Hough
Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
Rogers (b c)
Wattle *Acacia*
Gregory, H. E.

Whitewood

- Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Hough

Willow *Salix*

- Abbot (c)
*Apgar
Barnard
Boyd, L. A.
Britton
Coker
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Coulter, M. C.
Felt
Gilbert
**Going
Gray, A.
Greely (b)
Hough
**Keeler
Koelz
**Lounsberry (a b)
McFarland
MacGillivray
Michaux
Nordenskjold
Ossendowski (a)
Rogers (a b c)
*Sargent
*Werthner
Wilkins (c)
*Wrangell

Willow, Desert *Chilopsis linearis*

Shantz

Willow, Pussy *Salix discolor*

- Gager
Hough
McFarland
Rogers (b c)

Willow, Weeping *Salix babylonica*

- Apgar
Gilbert
McFarland
Rogers (a b)

Willow, White *Salix alba*

- Hough
Hume, M.
Kolb, E.
Rogers (c)

- Sargent
Spruce
Witch-hazel *Hamamelis virginiana*
Apgar
Browne, D. J.
Bush-Brown
Coker
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Dorrance
Durand, H.
Felt
*Flagg (b)
Gager
Gray, A.
Hough
Keeler
*Lounsberry (a b)
*McFarland
Quinn
Rogers (b c)
Sargent
Werthner
Yellow-wood *Cladrastis lutea*
Apgar
- Britton
Browne, D. J.
Durand, H.
Dutton
Gray, A.
Hough
Lounsberry (a b)
Michaux
Rogers (a c)
Yew *Taxus*
Apgar
Barnard
Britton
Coker
Felt
Flagg (b)
Going
Gray, A.
Keeler
**Lounsberry
Osgood, W. H. (f)
Quinn
*Rogers (a b c)
*Sargent
Stanford
- Yew, American** *Taxus canadensis*
Durand, H.
Yew, European *Taxus baccata*
Coulter, J. M. (b)
Peterson, M. G.
Quinn
Rogers (c)
Yucca *Yucca*
Abbot (c)
Coker
Coulter, J. G.
Emerson, F. M.
Gray, A.
Yucca, Giant or Joshua tree
Yucca brevifolia
Chapman, R. H.
Coulter, J. M. (a b)
Ford, W.
Hall, C.
MacDougal (b)
Sargent
Whitaker
See also Plants
Yururu
Hingston (b)

Section 10—Zoology

Section 10. Division 1. MICROSCOPIC LIFE. See Section 3.

Section 10. Division 2. INSECTS

This division in the first edition of the *Natural History Index-Guide* was limited to pests, and references were made chiefly to incidental observations of travelers, explorers and field naturalists, of well-known insects. In this new division the scope has been much extended into a quite unlimited field. In the application of scientific names to the common English names the expert assistance has been received of Dr. Edward A. Chapin, Curator, Division of Insects, U.S. National Museum.

In the general bibliography will be found about 200 complete entries including this list for authors, who, in their field observations, incidentally refer to insects.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Aaron, S. F.**
The ingenious carpenter bee. 1938
Insects with ideas. 1938
- Abbe, Ernst C.**
Phytogeographic observations in northernmost Labrador. 1928
- Clark, Austin Hobart**
Potent personalities—wasps and hornets 1937
- Cobb, N. A.**
The house-fly. 1910
- Comstock, John Henry**
Manual for the study of insects. 1906
Insect life. 1905
- Crowder, William**
Naturalist at the seashore. 1928
- Essig, E. O.**
Insects of Western North America. 1926
- Ewing, Henry E.**
Afield with the spiders. 1933
- Fabre, J. Henri**
Life of the spider. 1913
Life of the fly. 1913
Life of the grasshopper. 1917
Life of the scorpion. 1923
Life of the caterpillar. 1916
Life of the weevil. 1922
Seven other titles on Hunting wasps, Mason-bees, bramble-bees, glow-worms, sacred beetles and insect adventures.
- Fairchild, David**
Book of monsters. 1914
Monsters of our backyards. 1913
- Felt, E. P.**
Insects and diseases of ornamental trees and shrubs. 1932
- Folsom, J. W.**
Entomology with special references to its biology and economic aspects. 1906
- Hingston, R. W. G.**
Instinct and intelligence. 1929
- Howard, Leland O.**
The insect book 1905
The insect menace. 1931
- Huxley, Thomas H.**
A manual of the anatomy of invertebrated animals. 1878
- Jenks, George Elwood**
A prophecy and a parable. (Insects) 1938
Marvels of metamorphosis (Insects) 1938
- Lutz, Frank E.**
Field book of insects of the United States and Canada. 1935
- Lydekker, Richard**
New natural history (1891) 6v.
Insects found in v.6.
- Maeterlinck, Maurice**
The life of the bee. 1917
- Mann, William M.**
Stalking ants, savage and civilized. 1934
- Marlatt, Charles Lester**
Pests and parasites. 1911
- Mayer, Alfred G.**
Seashore life. Invertebrates of the New York coast. 1905
- Metcalf, C. L.**
Destructive and useful insects. 1928
- Mjoberg, Eric G.**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago. (1925)
- Palmer, E. L.**
Some common fresh-water insects. 1938
- Passmore, Lee**
California trapdoor spider performs engineering marvels. 1933
- Sanderson, E. D.**
Insect pests of farm, garden, and orchard. 1931

- Showalter, William J.**
Strange habits of familiar moths and butterflies. 1927
Exploring the wonders of the insect world. 1929
- Slingerland, M. V. and Crosby, C. R.**
Manual of fruit insects. 1914
- Smith, John B.**
Our insect friends and enemies. 1909
- Snodgrass, Robert Evans**
Insects, their ways and means of living. 1930
Principles of insect morphology. 1935
- Snyder, T. E.**
Our enemy the termite. 1935
- Washburn, F. L.**
Injurious insects and useful birds. 1918
- Wellhouse, W. H.**
How insects live. An elemental entomology. 1926
- Wheeler, William Morton**
Notes about ants and their resemblance to man. 1912
Demons of the dust. 1930
Social life among the insects. 1923
- Wisher, Edwin L.**
Insect rivals of the rainbow. 1929

INSECTS

Ants *Formicoidea*

- Andre
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Barrett, O. W.
 *Beebe, M. B.
 Bernheimer
 Bickmore
 Bland-Sutton
 ***Bock (a)
 Bradley, M. H. (b)
 Brown, W. H.
 Bull, C. L.
 Calkins
 *Calvert
 *Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock
 Coulter, J. G.
 **Cron (b)
 Denton
 Dickey
 ***DuChaillu (f) ch.17, 18
 Dyott (b)
 Elliot, G. F. S.
 Essig
 Fabre (a c d f h i l m)
 Forbes
 Gadow
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Guenther
 Hingston (c d)
 Hoefler
 Holland
 *Hudson (a)
 Kennedy, E. B.
 Kerr
 Lange (a)
 Lull (a)
 **Lumholtz (a)
 **Lydekker (b) v.6
 Maxwell, G.
 *Rice, A. H.
 Sadler
 *Schillings (a)
 Singer
 Smith, J. B.
 **Stanley
 *Stebbing
 Sykes
 Thomas, B.
 Tschudi
 Wallace
 Wells, C. (b)
 Wells, J. W.
 Wheeler, W. M. (a b c)
 White
 Whitehead
 Whympere, E.
 Wilkins
 Wilson, J. C.
 *Zahm
 Ant, Arboreal, Brazilian, Amazon *Azteca trigona*
 Fabre (c d)
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)

- Ant, Argentine *Iridomyrmex humilis*
 Marlatt
 Metcalf
 Smith, J. B.
 Ant, Black
 Fabre (d)
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Washburn
 Ant, Carpenter *Camponotus herculeanus* var. *pennsylvanicus*
 Comstock (a)
 Metcalf
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Common *Formicidae*
 Comstock (a)
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Common red *Formica* sp.
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Ant, Driver *Dorylinae*
 Bailey, H.
 Hingston (d)
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Ant, Driver, South African *Dorylus fimbriatus*
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Fungus-growing *Trachymyrmex obscurior*
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Fungus-growing, Texan *Mycetosoritis hartmanni*
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Harvesting
 Folsom
 Ant, Honey *Myrmecocystus horridiorum*
 Comstock (a)
 Folsom
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Leaf-cutting *Atta texana*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Folsom
 Hingston (d)
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Mound-building *Formica exsectoides*
 Comstock (a)
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Occident *Pogonomyrmex occidentalis*
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Red *Formica* sp.
 Fabre (d)
 Howard (b)
 Washburn
 Ant, Slave-making
 Folsom
 Ant, Slave-making, American *Polyergus lucidus*
 Hingston (d)
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)

- Ant, Thatching *Formica rubiginosa*
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Tree, Red *Oecophylla smaragdina*
 Wheeler, W. M. (a)
 Ant, Velvet *Mutillidae*
 Comstock (a)
 Wisherd
 Ant, White *Isoptera*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (b)
 Essig
 Fabre (i)
 Howard (b)
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 Washburn
 Ant-lions *Myrmeleonidae*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (f)
 Jenks (a)
 Lutz
 Smith, J. B.
 Wheeler, W. M. (b c)
 Aphids or Plant lice *Aphididae*
 Fabre (a d f h m)
 Folsom
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Snodgrass
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
 Aphis-lion *Chrysopidae*
 Essig
 Howard (b)
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 Wellhouse
 Bees *Apoidea*
 Andre
 Bock (b)
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Dyott (b)
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c d f h i l m)
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Hingston (d)
 Huxley
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Maeterlinck
 Shipley
 Smith, J. B.
 Treat
 Wellhouse
 Wells, J. W.
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
 Whitehead
 Bee, Bramble *Megachilidae*
 Fabre (e m)
 Hingston (d)
 Bee, Bumble *Bombus* sp.
 Clark, A. H. (b c)
 Comstock (a)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Essig
 Fabre (a b d h)

- Bee, Bumble—Continued**
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Howard (b)
 Koelz
 Shipley
 Showalter (c)
 Smith, J. B.
 Wheeler, W. M.
 Wisherd
- Bee, Carpenter** *Xylocopa* sp.
 Aaron (a)
 Fabre (b l)
 Howard (b)
- Bee, Cotton** *Anthidiinae*
 Fabre (d k l m)
- Bee, Honey** *Apis mellifica*
 Comstock (a b)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c d f h i l m)
 Hingston (d)
 Howard (b)
 Maeterlinck
 Mjoberg ch. 19
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Showalter (c)
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
 Wisherd
- Bee, Humble** *Bombus* sp.
 Hingston (d)
- Bee, Leaf-cutting** *Megachilidae*
 Comstock (b)
 Fabre (c l)
 Hingston (d)
 Metcalf
- Bee, Leaf-cutting, Solitary**
Megachile brevis
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Howard (b)
- Bee, Mason** *Chalicodoma* sp.
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Fabre (a b c d i k l m)
 Hingston (d)
 Howard (b)
- Beetles** *Coleoptera*
 Chapin, E. A.
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c d f h i l m)
 Felt
 Hingston (c)
 Lull (a)
 Lydekker (b) v. 6
 Marlatt
 Murphy, R. C. (a e)
 Showalter (c)
 Smith, J. B.
 Snyder
 Wellhouse
- Beetles, Bacon** *Necrobia rufipes*
 Fabre (i)
- Beetles, Bark**
 Sanderson
- Beetles, Black** *Coleoptera*
 Howard (b)
 Smith, J. B.
- Beetles, Burying** *Nicrophorus* sp.
 Fabre (c f h i k)
 Smith, J. B.
- Beetles, Dung-rolling or Tumble-bugs** *Coprinae*
 Fabre (b c f i m)
 Hingston (d)
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
- Beetle, Ground** *Carabidae*
 Fabre (c h i k)
 Slingerland
 Smith, J. B.
- Beetle, June** *Cotinis nitida*
 Fairchild, D. (g)
- Beetle, Leaf** *Chrysomelidae*
 Fabre (c h)
 Wisherd
- Beetle, Predaceous ground**
Chlaenius aestivus
 Fairchild, D. (g)
- Beetle, Rhinoceros** *Oryctes rhinoceros*
 Fabre (a b c d h)
- Beetle, Sacred** *Scarabaeus sacer*
 Fabre (b c d h m)
- Beetle, Tiger** *Cicindela* sp.
 Fabre (f h)
 Howard (c)
 Metcalf
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
- Beetle, Water** *Hydrophilidae* or *Dytiscidae*
 Fabre (c k l)
- Book-louse**
 See Lice
- Bookworm**
 See Worm, Book
- Borers**
 Felt
 Sanderson
 Slingerland
- Bugs** *Hemiptera*
 Comstock (a b)
 Essig
 Fabre (a)
 Jenks (a)
 Lydekker (b) v. 6
 Treatt
- Bug, Assassin** *Reduvius* sp.
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
 Essig
 Howard (b)
 Lutz
 Wisherd
- Bug, Bed** *Cimex lectularius*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Essig
 Fabre (h)
 Howard (b)
 Lutz
 Lydekker (b) v. 6
 Metcalf
 Osborn, C. S.
 Sadler
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
- Washburn**
 Young, E. (d)
- Bug, Burrowing** *Cynidae*
 Comstock (a)
 Wisherd
- Bug, Chinch** *Lygaeidae*
 Comstock
 Essig
 Gadaw
 Howard (b)
 Lydekker (b) v. 6
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
- Bug, Croton** *Blattella germanica*
 Comstock (a b)
 Lutz
 Marlatt
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
- Bug, Doodle**
 Jenks (a)
- Bug, Forest**
 Fabre (h)
- Bug, June or May-beetle**
Phyllophaga sp.
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass (a)
 Wellhouse
- Bug, Kissing** *Reduvius personatus*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
- Bug, Pill** *Oniscidae*
 Schmitt (b)
- Bug, Potato** *Leptinotarsa decimlineata*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
- Bug, Red**
 See Redbug
- Bug, Shield** *Scutelleridae*
 Wisherd
- Bug, Stink** *Pentatomidae*
 See Stinkbug
- Bug, Tree** *Miridae*
 Fabre (h)
- Bug, Tumble** *Coprinae*
 Smith, J. B.
 Wellhouse
 See also Beetles
- Bug, Water**
 Howard (c)
 Palmer (b)
- Caterpillars** *Lepidopterous larvae*
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Clark, A. H. (b c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (b c d h i l)
 Folsom
 Hingston (d)
 Howard, L. O.
 Lydekker (b) v. 6
 Mann, W. W. (a)

- Marlatt
Metcalf
Showalter
Snodgrass (b)
Ward, H.
Washburn
Centipedes Chilopoda
Allee
Beebe, W. (b)
Bernheimer
Burnet
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (a b)
Essig
Fabre (b c f h)
Higgins
Hornaday
Lankester (a b)
Lutz
Lydekker (b) v.6
Metcalf
Ober
Sanderson
Simpich (b)
Snyder
Thomas, B.
Wellhouse
Wells, J. W.
Whympier, E. (b)
Wilkins
Chiggers Trombicula sp.
Arkell-Hardwick
Howard (b)
Lutz
Lydekker (b) v.6
Rice, A. H.
Sanderson
Stanley
Sykes
Wallace
Cicada Cicadidae
Clark, A. H. (b c)
Comstock (a b)
Essig
Fabre (a b c f i k m)
Fairchild, D. (g)
Folsom
Howard (b c)
Metcalf
Mjoberg p.128
Snodgrass (a)
Wisherd
Cockchafer Melolontha sp.
Fabre (a b c f h k m)
Cockroaches Blattidae
Beebe, W. (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (a b)
Dickey
Essig
Fabre (f l)
Fairchild, D. (g)
Folsom
Gill, Mrs.
Holt, E. G. (b)
Howard (b c)
Huxley
*Lydekker (b) v.6
Mann, W. W. (a)
Metcalf
Nordenskiöld
Routledge, Mrs.
Sanderson
Smith, J. B.
Snodgrass (a)
Snyder
Torday
Tschudi
Wellhouse
Wells, C. (b)
Wells, J. W.
Wisherd
Cooties
See Lice
Corn-borer Pyrausta nubilalis
Jaffee
Crickets Gryllidae
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (a)
Dickey
Fabre (a b c d f h i l)
Folsom
Howard (b)
Huxley
*Lydekker (b) v.6
Sanderson
Showalter (c)
Smith, J. B.
Snodgrass
Snyder
Wellhouse
Wisherd
Cricket on the Hearth Gryllus domesticus
Fairchild, D. (g)
Cricket, Stone or Camel
Ceuthophilus sp.
Fairchild, D. (g)
Daddy long-legs or Harvest-men Phalangidea
Comstock (a)
Howard (b)
Lutz
Wellhouse
Earthworm Lumbricidae
Clark, A. H. (c)
Fabre (a b c i)
Huxley
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Earwigs Euplexoptera
Comstock (b)
Essig
Fabre (f i)
Hingston (d)
Howard (b)
Sanderson
Smith, J. B.
Wellhouse
Fleas Siphonaptera
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (a b)
DuChailu (g) p.247
Essig
Folsom
Fountain (b)
Hoeffler
Howard (b)
Huxley
Lutz
*Lydekker (b) v.6
Metcalf
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Rock, J. F. (d)
Saint-Cricq
Sanderson
Seabrook
Smith, J. B.
Stephens, J. L. (b)
Treatt
Trinkler
Wellhouse
Whympier, E. (b)
Flies Diptera
Andre
Bland-Sutton
Clark, A. H. (c)
Cobb, N. A.
Comstock (a)
Coolidge
Coulter, J. G.
Cron (b)
Darwin, C.
Denton
*Duguid
Dyott (b)
Essig
Fabre (a b d f h i k l)
Fleming
Foa
Folsom
Fountain (a)
Gadow
Howard (b)
Huxley
Landon (b)
**Lydekker (b) v.6
Marcy (c)
Methuen
Palmer, E. L. (b)
*Rice, A. H.
*Schillings
Showalter (c)
Singer
Spears
Stephens, J. L. (a)
Treatt
Wellhouse
Wood, W.
Younghusband, F.
Fly, Black Simulium sp.
Burt, E. W.
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (a b)
Crampton
Dunraven (a)
Folsom
Hardy
Howard (c)
Lydekker (b) v.6
Palmer (b)
Sanderson
Thomas, W. S.
Vivian
Wood, W.
Fly, Blow Calliphoridae
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (a)
Howard (b)
Lydekker (b) v.6
Metcalf
Nuttall (a)
Smith, J. B.
Snodgrass

- Fly, Blow—Continued**
 Washburn
 Whitehead
 Wisherd
- Fly, Bot Oestridae**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock
 Folsom
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 Washburn
- Fly, Blue-bottle Calliphoridae**
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Fabre (a b c h k l)
 Howard (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Smith, J. B.
- Fly, Bottle, Green Lucilia sp.**
 Cobb, N. A.
 Fabre (c)
 Howard (b c)
- Fly, Deer**
 Essig
 Metcalf
- Fly, Dragon Odonata**
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (b c f h l)
 Fairchild, D. (c g)
 Hingston (b d)
 Huxley
 Lutz
 Metcalf
 Palmer (b)
 Scott, W. B. (b)
 Shipley
 Smith, J. B.
- Fly, Dragon, Large Anax junius**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Cobb, N. A.
 Snodgrass (a)
 Washburn
- Fly, Fire Lampyridae**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (b)
 Wellhouse
- Fly, Flesh Sarcophagidae**
 Fabre (h l)
 Hingston (d)
- Fly, Fruit Trypetidae**
 Altenburg
 Calkins
 Essig
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
 Howard (b)
 Sanderson
 Showalter (c)
 Smith, J. B.
- Fly, Gad Tabanus sp.**
 Essig
 Fabre (a d l)
 Folsom
 Howard (b c)
 Sanderson
 Snodgrass (a)
 Snyder
- Washburn
 Wellhouse
- Fly, Golden-dragon Pantala flavescens**
 Cobb, N. A.
- Fly, Hessian Phytophaga destructor**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
 Essig
 Howard (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Marlatt
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
- Fly, Horn Haematobia irritans**
 Comstock (a)
 Howard (c)
 Marlatt
 Metcalf
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass (a)
- Fly, Horse Tabanus atratus**
 Comstock
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Howard (c)
 Snodgrass (a)
 Snyder
 Trowbridge
- Fly, Horse, Green-headed Tabanus punctifer**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Fairchild, D. (c)
 Wellhouse
- Fly, House Musca domestica**
 Clark, A. H. (b c)
 Cobb, N. A.
 Comstock (a)
 Fabre (a c f)
 Folsom
 Jaffee
 Metcalf
 Shipley
 Snodgrass (a)
 Wellhouse
- Fly, Ichneuman Ichneumonidae**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (b c d h i k)
 Hingston (d)
 Howard (b)
 Wisherd
- Fly, Lantern Fulgoridae**
 Comstock (a)
 Wisherd
- Fly, Robber Asilidae**
 Aaron (b)
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
 Fabre (a)
 Fairchild, D. (c)
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Murphy, R. C. (a)
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 Wisherd
- Fly, Sand Culicoides sp.**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Crampton
 Essig
 Howard (b c)
- Fly, Saw Tenthredinidae**
 Essig
 Fabre (i d k)
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Washburn
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
- Fly, Scorpion Mecoptera**
 Howard (b)
 Smith, J. B.
- Fly, Tsetse Glossina morsitans**
 Sec Tsetse fly
- Fly, White**
 Essig
 Sanderson
 Washburn
- Frog-hopper Cercopidae**
 Comstock (a)
 Fabre (c f)
 Showalter (c)
 Wisherd
- Gnats Chronomidae**
 Andre
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Dickey
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c d f h i k l)
 Jones, B.
 Koelz
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Semon
 Sheldon (b)
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
 Treatt
 Wellhouse
 Wilcox
 Zahm
- Grasshoppers Acrididae**
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 DuChailu (f) p 215
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c d h i k l)
 Folsom
 Jaffee
 Lumholtz (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Showalter (c)
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass (a b)
 Tate
 Wellhouse
- Grasshopper, Green Dichromorpha viridis**
 Fairchild, D. (g)
- Grasshopper, King Hippiscus sp.**
 Fairchild, D. (c g)
- Grubs (Larvae of various insects)**
 Howard
 Lydekker (b) v.6

- Morden (c)
 Shelton, A. L. p.317
 Showalter (c)
 Treatt
 Wellhouse
 Wisherd
See also Aborigines;
 Worms
Harvesters *Ophilones*
 Comstock (b)
 Hingston (d)
Helgramites
 Wellhouse
Hornets *Vespula* sp.
 Andre
 Clark, A. H. (b)
 Fabre (a b f h)
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Showalter (c)
 Wellhouse
Hornet, Bald-faced *Vespula maculata*
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Howard (b)
Insects
See Ants; Bugs; Chiggers;
 Flies; Mosquitoes, etc.
Jiggers *Trombicula* sp.
 Bailey, H.
 Bland-Sutton
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Essig
 Fountain (b)
 Gadaw
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Kennedy, L.
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Ober
 Osborn, C. S.
 *Schillings
 Smith, J. B.
 Sykes
 Torday
 Wells, C. (b)
Katydid *Locustidae*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Essig
 Fairchild (c g)
 Folsom
 Howard (b c)
 Metcalf
 Showalter (c)
 Snodgrass
 Wellhouse
Lady-bugs *Coccinellidae*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (b)
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Wellhouse
Leaf-hopper
 Essig
 Felt
 Slingerland
 Wellhouse
Leeches *Hirudinea*
 Calvert
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Coolidge
 Denton
 Gadaw
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Maxwell, G.
 Pereira
 Rathbone
 Sadler
 Semon
 Whitehead
Lice *Mallophaga* and *Anoplura*
 Baker (a)
 Burnham
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (b)
 Essig
 Fabre (c)
 Folsom
 Galton (c)
 Huc
 Huxley
 *Lydekker (b) v 6
 Marlatt
 Metcalf
 Morden (a)
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
 Whitney, H.
Lice, Body
 Sanderson
Lice, Book *Corrodentia*
 Comstock (b)
 Howard (b)
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
Lice, Chicken
 Sanderson
Lice, Plant *Aphididae*
See Aphids
Lice, Wood *Corrodentia*
 Fabre (c f h)
 Snyder
Locust *Acrididae*
 Brown, W. H.
 Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Darwin, C.
 Ellis
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c d f h i l)
 Folsom
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 *Galton (c)
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Hinde (b)
 Hoefler
 Howard (b)
 *Hudson (a)
 Johnson, F. E. (b)
 Landor (b)
 Lull (a)
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Makin (b)
 Metcalf
 Osborn, C. S.
 Raswan
 Sanderson
 *Selous, F. C. (g)
 Showalter (c)
 Simpich (g)
 Swingle
 Sykes
 *Torrey (d)
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
 Wells, C. (b)
 Wisherd
Louse
See Lice
Maggots *Dipterous larvae*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Essig
 Folsom
 Gouldsbury (a)
 *Lydekker (b) v 6
 Metcalf
 Nuttall (a)
 Sanderson
 Showalter (c)
 Snodgrass
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
Mantes, Praying, or Mule-
killers *Stagmomantis carolina*
 Comstock (a b)
 Dyott (c)
 Fabre (a b c d f h i m)
 Snodgrass
Mantis *Mantidae*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
 Fabre (a b c f h i)
 Howard (c)
 Snodgrass
 Wisherd
Midges *Chironomidae*
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Burt
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
 Essig
 Fabre (a b c h i l)
 Gadaw
 Howard (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Palmer (b)
 Sanderson
 Selous, F. C.
 Smith, J. B.
Millipedes *Diplopoda*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (b)
 Huxley
 Mann, W. W. (a)
 Mjoberg ch.20
Mites *Bdella* sp.
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Huxley
 Murphy, R. C. (e)
 Snyder
 Washburn

Mosquitoes Culicidae

- Atkinson (a)
 Audubon (c)
 ***Baker (a)
 Barnard
 Bernheimer
 Bland-Sutton
 **Bock (b)
 Burnhani
 Burt
 Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 Cartensen
 Cartwright
 Cobb, H. A.
 Comstock (a b)
 Coolidge
 *Cron
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 DeLesdain
 DeWindt
 Dickey
 Domville-Fife
 **Dugmore (a)
 **Dunraven (b)
 Dyott
 Enock
 Ewbank
 Fabre (a b c h k l)
 Farnham
 Faulkner
 Fleming
 *Fountain (b d e)
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 *Gadow
 **Galton (c)
 **Gouldsbury (a)
 Grubb (b)
 Guenther
 Hayes
 Hedin (b)
 Holland
 Hornaday (a)
 *Huc
 *Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Jones, B.
 Kennedy, E. B.
 Lange (a)
 **Lumholtz (a)
 **Lydekker (b) v.6
 Mackenzie, A.
 Mecking
 Mecklenburg-Schwerin (c)
 Melville
 **Mjoberg
 *Rice, A. H.
 Robertson
 Saint-Cricq
 **Selous, F. C.
 Semon
 Sheldon (b)
 Singer
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 *Spears
 *Stanley
 *Stefansson (b)
 Stephens, J. L. (a)
 Streeter
 Stuart, V.
 *Stuck (a)
 *Sykes
 Thomas, W. S.

***Torday**

- Treant
 Triana
 Vivian
 Wallace
 Ward, H.
 Wells, C. (a)
 Wells, J. W.
 *White
 *Whitehead
 Whympier, E. (b)
 Wood, W.
 Woodroffe
 **Wrangell
 Young, E. (d)
 Younghusband, F.
 Zahn (a b)
Mosquitoes, Anopheles *Anopheles punctipennis*
 Fairchild, D. (g)
Mud-dauber *Sceliphron caementarium*
 Clark, A. H. (b)
 Comstock
 Essig
 Howard (b)
Parasites
 Metcalf
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
 See also Microscopic life
Phasid or Stick-insect Phasmodae
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Dyott (c)
 Essig
 Felt
 Howard (b)
 Smith, J. B.
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
Pompilus
 See Wasps
Redbug *Trombicula* sp.
 Ariza
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock
 Rice
 Singer
Roach Blattellae
 Essig
 See also Cockroach; Croton bug
Sandflies Culicoides sp.
 Andre
 Coolidge
 Dunraven (b)
 Essig
 Hardy
 Lydekker (b) v.6
Scab
 Sanderson
Scale, San Jose *Aspidiotus perniciosus*
 Essig
 Felt
 Folsom
 Marlatt
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Slingerland

Smith, J. B.

- Washburn
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
Scale-bug or Bark lice *Coccidae*
 Comstock
Scorpion *Scorpionida*
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Baker (a)
 Beebe, M. B.
 Bell, W. D. M.
 Bernheimer
 Burnet
 Calkins
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Coolidge
 Crampton p.23
 Essig
 Fabre (b c h l m)
 Fountain
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Gadow
 Galton (c)
 Harper, F.
 Huxley
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 Lankester (b)
 Metcalf
 Murphy, R. C. (a)
 Ober
 Price, W.
 St. John, B.
 Shipley
 Simpich (b)
 Thomas, B.
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Treant
 Wells, C. (b)
 Weston, H. F.
 Whympier, E. (b)
 See also Lizards
Scorpion, Black
 Fabre (h)
Silkworm (Larva of Bombyx mori)
 See Worms
Skimmer Libellulidae
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Wisher
Snails Gastropoda
 Coulter, J. G.
 See also Marine Life; Invertebrates
Snake-doctors *Odonata* or *Corydalis* sp.
 Comstock
 Howard (b)
Spiders Arachnida
 Allee
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bicknell
 Clark, A. H. (b c)
 Comstock (b)
 Dickey
 Essig
 Ewing, H. E.
 Fabre (a c d f h i l m)
 Fountain (a d)
 Hingston (c d)

- Holt, E. G. (b)
 Huxley
 Koelz
 Lutz
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Pocock (d)
 Showalter (c)
 Thomas, B.
 Torday
 Washburn
 Whymper, E. (b)
Spider, Ant Attidae
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, Black-widow *Latrodectus mactans*
 Ewing, H. E.
 Fabre (a)
Spider, Bowl & Doily *Linxyphia communis*
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, Brush-legged *Nephila clavipes*
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, Community
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, Crab Thomisidae
 Fabre (b f l)
Spider, Garden Argiopidae
 Clare, M. R.
 Fabre (b f)
Spider, Gipsy
 Fabre (h)
Spider, Grass *Agelena nagevia*
 Ewing, H. E.
 Hingston (b)
Spider, Golden-garden *Miranda aurantia*
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, House Theridion tepidarium
 Ewing, H. E.
 Fabre (b)
Spider, Jumping Attidae
 Comstock (a b)
 Fairchild, D. (g)
Spider, Orb-weaving Epeiridae
 Comstock (a b)
 Fairchild, D. (g)
Spider, Purseweb Atypus abbotii
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, Trapdoor Pachylomerus audouini
 Comstock (a b)
 Ewing, H. E.
 Hingston (d)
 Jenks (b)
 Passmore, L.
Spider, Triangle Hyptiotes cavatus
 Ewing, H. E.
Spider, Vagabond Pardosa milvina
 Fairchild, D. (g)
Spider, Water Dolomedes sp.
 Fabre (b)
 Palmer (b)
Spider, Wolf Lycosa carolinensis
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Wellhouse
- Squash bug Anasa tristis**
 Comstock
 Essig
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Wisherd
Stink-bug Pentatomidae
 Comstock (a b)
 Essig
 Howard (b)
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Wisherd
Tapeworms
 See Worms
Tarantula Aviculariinae
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Bicknell
 Clark, A. H. (b)
 Comstock (b)
 Duguid
 Ewing, H. E.
 Fabre (a b c l)
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Hingston (d)
 Lankester (b)
 Lutz
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Shantz
 Wellhouse
 Wells, C. (b)
Termites Isoptera
 Bates
 Bland-Sutton
 Calvert
 *Casati
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock
 Coolidge
 Crampton
 Essig
 Fabre (i)
 Folsom
 Fountain (b)
 Guenther
 Hingston (d)
 Howard (c)
 Kingston
 *Lydekker (b) v.6
 Mann, W. W. (a)
 Metcalf
 Snodgrass
 Tate
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
 Wells, C. (b)
 Wheeler (c)
 Zahm (b)
Ticks Ixodoidea
 Andre
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Baker (a)
 Bates
 Bland-Sutton
 Churchill
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a)
- Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Essig
 Fabre (m)
 Fleming
 Gillmore (j)
 *Gouldsbury (a b)
 Hedin (b)
 Howard (b)
 Huxley
 Lumholtz (a)
 Lutz
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Metcalf
 Morden (c)
 Murphy, R. C. (e)
 Sanderson
 *Schillings
 Sultan
 *Torday
 Tschudi
 Washburn
 Wellhouse
 Wells, C. (b)
 Zahm (b)
Ticks, Cattle Boophilus sp.
 Comstock (b)
Trilobite larvae Larva singularis
 Eland
 Mather (b)
 Mjoberg ch.18
 Vokes
Tsetse fly Glossina palpalis
 Alexander
 ***Andersson (a) p.468-71
 Baines
 Bland-Sutton
 *Bradley, M. H. (b)
 Brown, W. H.
 Bryden (d)
 Burnet
 Carpenter (d g h)
 Casati
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Domville-Fife
 Finaughty
 *Gouldsbury (a b)
 Hamilton (b)
 Harrison (a)
 Hinde (b)
 Hodson
 Hubbard (a)
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 **Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Kerr
 Lankester (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.6
 Magee
 Makin
 *Maugham (c)
 Mecklenburg (c)
 Milligan
 Savile (a)
 *Schillings
 ***Selous, F. C.
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 Sutherland
 Sykes
 Tangye (b)
 Torday (a b)

- Tsetse fly**—*Continued*
 Vandercook
 Wells, C. (b)
****Wells, J. W.**
 White
 Wilson, J. C.
 Wollaston
See also Hygiene;
 Sleeping sickness
- Tumble-bugs**
See Bug, Tumble
- Twig-pruner** *Elaphidion sp.*
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Slingerland
- Walking stick**
See Phasmid
- Wasps** *Vespoidea*
 Andre
 Beebe, M. B.
 Clark, A. H. (b c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Coulter, J. G.
 Fabre (a b c d f h i l m)
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Hingston (d)
 Howard (b)
 Lankester (b)
 Lutz
***Lydekker** (b) v. 6
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Shipley
 Showalter (c)
 Smith, J. B.
 Snodgrass
 Snyder
 Thomas, B.
 Wallace
 Wellhouse
 Wheeler, W. M. (c)
 Wilcox
 Wisherd
 Zahm
- Wasp, Digger**
 Aaron (b)
- Wasp, Hunting** *Sphecidae*
 Fabre (a i k l)
- Wasp, Mason** *Eumenidae*
 Comstock
 Fabre
- Wasp, Spider** *Psammocharidae*
 Comstock
 Fabre
 Passmore, L.
 Wisherd
- Weevil** *Rhynchophora*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock (a b)
 Essig
- Fabre (a b d f k m)
 Marlatt
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Wellhouse
- Weevil, Acorn** *Curculio sp.*
 Fabre (a k)
- Weevil, Corn**
 Fabre (k)
- Weevil, Cotton-boll** *Anthonomus grandis*
 Comstock
 Jaffee
 Howard (c)
 Marlatt
 Sanderson
 Ward, R. D.
 Washburn
- Weevil, Elephant** *Rhinastus sp.*
 Fabre (k)
- Weevil, Nut** *Curculio sp.*
 Fabre (a k)
 Smith, J. B.
- Weevil, Pea** *Bruchidae*
 Fabre (a k)
 Marlatt
 Smith, J. B.
- Worms**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Bruce
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock
 Fabre (a b)
 Fountain (d)
***Lydekker** (b) v. 6
 Metcalf
See also Grubs
- Worm, Acorn** *Balanoglossus kowalevskii*
 Mayer, A. G.
- Worm, Angle** *Lumbricus sp.*
 Walsh (d)
- Worm, Army** *Cirphis unipuncta*
 Comstock
 Essig
 Lutz
 Sanderson
 Washburn
- Worm, Boll** *Pectinophora gossypiella*
 Metcalf
 Smith, J. B.
- Worm, Book** *Sitodrepa panicea*
 Comstock
- Worm, Cabbage** *Pieris sp.*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Comstock
 Marlatt
 Wellhouse
- Worm, Caddis** *Trichoptera*
 Fabre (c)
- Worm, Canker** *Alsophila pometaria*
 Comstock
 Folsom
 Washburn
- Worm, Cut** (Larvae of *Noctuidae*)
 Comstock
 Essig
 Metcalf
 Sanderson
 Smith, J. B.
 Washburn
- Worm, Earth**
See Earthworm
- Worm, Glow** *Lampyridae*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Fabre (f)
- Worm, Gray**
 Fabre (d)
- Worm, Hook** *Ancylostoma* or *Necator*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
- Worm, Maguey** *Megathymus sp.*
 Corey, H. (a) p. 509
- Worm, Measuring** (Larva of *Geometridae*)
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (a c)
 Wellhouse
- Worm, Sand** *Nereis virens*
 Crowder (d)
- Worm, Ship** *Teredo sp.*
 Bartsch (b)
 Mayer, A. G.
- Worm, Silk** *Bombyx mori*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Fabre (a c h i k)
 Morden, F. H.
 Smith, J. B.
 Wellhouse
 Weston, H. F.
- Worm, Tape** *Cestoda*
 Clark, A. H. (c)
 Huxley
 Lankester (b)
 Mayer, A. G.
 Metcalf
 Wellhouse
- Worm, Lion**
 Wheeler, W. M. (b)
- Worm, Tiger**
 Wheeler, W. M.
- Yellow-jacket** *Vespula arenaria*
 Clark, A. H. (b c)
 Fairchild, D. (g)
 Wellhouse

Section 10. Division 2. Subdivision A. BUTTERFLIES

This division with many other popular ones is important in the expansion of the scope of the first edition of the *Natural History Index-Guide*. The material has received scientific treatment from Mr. Frank E. Watson, curator and field naturalist especially among butterfly species found in Florida, and the Latin has been checked in the Department of Entomology, American Museum of Natural History.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Comstock, John Henry**
Insect life. 1905
Manual for the study of insects. 1906
- Fabre, J. Henri**
Thirteen titles on common insects, including some references to butterflies.
- French, G. H.**
Butterflies of the Eastern United States. 1886
- Hewes, Laurence I.**
Butterflies—Try and get them. 1936
- Holland, William J.**
The butterfly book. 1896
- Howard, L. O.**
Explorers of a new kind—insects. 1914
- Humphreys, H. Noel**
The genera and species of British butterflies.
- Lutz, Frank E.**
Field book of insects of the United States and Canada. 1935
- Robertson-Miller, Ellen**
Butterfly and moth book. 1932
- Schnack, Friedrich**
Life of the butterfly [and moth]. 1932
- Scudder, Samuel H.**
Frail children of the air. 1895
Everyday butterflies. 1899
- Showalter, William J.**
Strange habits of familiar moths and butterflies. 1927
- Snodgrass, Robert Evans**
Insects, their ways and means of living. 1930
- Weed, Clarence M.**
Butterflies worth knowing. 1922
Butterflies. 1926
- Williams, C. B.**
Butterfly travelers. 1937

BUTTERFLIES

Admirals *Basilarchia*

Fabre (c)
Hewes, L. I.
Holland (b)
Humphreys, H. N.
Schnack
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Admiral, Red *Vanessa atalanta*

Comstock (b)
Fabre (c)
Holland (b)
Humphreys, H. M.
Lutz
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
Williams, C. B.

Admiral, White *Basilarchia*

arthemis
Holland (b)
Humphreys, H. N.
Schnack

Alaskan, Alpine *Erebia disa*

Holland (b)
Showalter (a)

Angle-wings *Grapta*

Holland (b)
Lutz
Weed (a b)

Apollo

Schnack

Argus

Humphreys

Beauty, Painted *Vanessa hunte- ra*

Scudder (a b)

Bird-winged *Ornithoptera pos- eidon*

Barbour, T. (a)

Blue *Lycaenidae*

Essig
Holland (b)
Humphreys
Lutz
Robertson-Miller
Schnack
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Blue, Tailed *Lycaena comyn- tas*

Holland
Lutz
Metcalf
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Brimstone

Schnack

Brush or Bush-footed *Nym- phalidae*

Clark, A. H. (a)
Essig
Holland (b)

Buckeye *Junonia coenia*

Holland (b)
Lutz
Showalter (a)
Weed (b)

Cabbage *Pieris rapae*

Clark, A. H. (c)
Fabre (f h k m)
Folsom
French, G. H.
Humphreys
Lutz
Metcalf
Schnack
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Washburn
Weed (a b)
Wellhouse
Williams, C. B.

Calicoes *Ageronia*

Holland (b)

Camberwell beauty *Aglaia an- tiopa*

Essig
Lutz
Schnack

Checker-spots *Euphydryas phacton*

Hewes, L. I.
Weed (a b)

Comma or Hop merchant

Polygonia comma
Humphreys
Lutz
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Comma, Wandering *Polygonia satyrus*

Holland (b)
Lutz
Robertson-Miller
Showalter (a)

Compton tortoise *Aglaia j- album*

Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Copper *Lycaenidae*

Clark, A. H. (a)
Essig
Holland (b)
Humphreys
Lutz
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Copper, American *Heodes hy- pophlaeas*

Holland (b)
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Copper, Bronze *Heodes thoe*

Holland (b)
Lutz
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Crescent, Silver *Charidryas nycteis*

Lutz
Scudder (a b)

Crimson-patch *Synchlloe janais*

Showalter (a)

Dagger-wing, Many banded

Athana chiron
Holland (b)
Williams, C. B.

Dog's-head *Zerene caesonia*

Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Dusky-wing, Juvenal's

Thanaos juvenalis
Holland (b)
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Emperors *Chlorippe*

Holland (b)
Schnack
Weed (a)

Eyed Brown *Satyrodes can- thus*

Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Fritillaries

Humphreys
Schnack
Showalter
Weed

Fritillary, Brown *Argynnis cy- bele*

Fairchild, D. (g)
Holland (b)
Humphreys

Fritillary, Diana *Argynnis diana*

Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Fritillary, Gulf *Dione vanillae*

Essig
Lutz
Robertson-Miller
Weed (a b)
Williams, C. B.

Fritillary, Leto *Argynnis leto*

Showalter (a)

Fritillary, Regal *Argynnis idalia*

Lutz

Grayling *Cercyonis alope*

Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Hairstreak *Lycaenidae*

Holland (b)
Humphreys
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)

Hairstreak, Greatpurple *At- lides halesus*

Essig
Holland (b)
Lutz
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)

Heath

Humphreys

Heliconians *Heliconius*

Clark, A. H. (a)
Holland (b)
Weed (a b)

- Hesperiidae**
 Essig
- Hop merchant**
See Comma
- Leaf** *Kallima albofasciata*
 Clark, A. H. (a)
- Map** *Cyrestis*, etc.
 Clark, A. H. (a)
- Jetal-marks** *Riodinidae*
 Clark, A. H.
 Holland (b)
 Lutz
 Weed (a b)
- Milkweed**
 Essig
 Metcalf
- Monarch, Milkweed** *Anosia plexippus*
 Clark, A. H. (a)
 Holland (b)
 Lutz
 Metcalf
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
 Williams, C. B.
- Mourning-cloak** *Aglais antiopa*
 Holland (b)
 Robertson-Miller
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
See also Camberwell beauty
- Orange-tips** *Euchloe*
 Holland (b)
 Humphreys
 Schnack
 Weed (a b)
- Painted lady** *Ianessa cardui*
 Holland (b)
 Humphreys
 Lutz
 Robertson-Miller
 Schnack
 Scudder (a b)
 Weed (a b)
 Williams, C. B.
- Parnassian** *Parnassius smintheus*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Peacock**
 Schnack
- Portia** *Anaca portia*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
- Purples** *Basilarchia*
 Holland (b)
 Scudder (a b)
 Weed (a b)
- Queen** *Anosia berenice*
 Holland (b)
- Red, Banded** *Hypanartia*
 Holland (b)
- Red-horns**
See Yellow
- Satyr** *Satyrus*
 Holland (b)
 Weed (a b)
- Satyr, Arctic** *Oeneis jutta*
 Weed (a b)
- Satyr, Carolina** *Cissia sosybius*
 Holland (b)
 Weed (a b)
- Satyr, Georgia** *Neonympha phocion*
 Holland (b)
 Weed (a b)
- Short-tail** *Papilio indra*
 Hewes, L. I.
 Weed (a b)
- Silver-spot** *Argynnis behrensi*
 Hewes, L. I.
 Holland (b)
 Lutz
 Scudder (a b)
 Weed (a b)
- Skipper** *Hesperiidae*
 Clark, A. H. (a)
 Essig
 Holland (b)
 Humphreys
 Metcalf
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
 Williams, C. B.
- Skipper, Arctic** *Cartrocephalus palaemon*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
- Skipper, Brazilian** *Calpodus cithlius*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
 Williams, C. B.
- Skipper, Broad-winged** *Phycanassa viator*
 Holland (b)
- Skipper, Bronze** *Amblyscirtes acinus*
 Holland (b)
- Skipper, Canadian** *Erynnis manitoba*
 Holland (b)
- Skipper, Carolina** *Lerema carolina*
 Holland (b)
- Skipper, Hobomok** *Poanes hobomok*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
- Skipper, Least** *Ancyloxypha numitor*
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Skipper, Long-tail** *Goniurus protus*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Skipper, Silver-spotted** *Epargyreus ityrus*
 Holland (b)
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Skipper, Tessellated** *Pyrgus tessellata*
 Showalter (a)
- Skipper, Two-banded** *Hesperia caespitalis*
 Holland (b)
- Snout** *Libythea bachmani*
 Comstock
 Holland (b)
 Lutz
 Weed (b)
 Williams, C. B.
- Sphinx, Giant** *Cocytius antaeus*
 Grimshaw (b)
- Sulphur** *Pierinae*
 Comstock
 Essig
 Holland (b)
 Lutz
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Sulphur, Arctic** *Colias nastes*
 Holland (b)
- Sulphur, Clouded** *Eurymus phlodice*
 Comstock
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Sulphur, Cloudless, Traveling** *Catopsilia eubule*
 Comstock
 Holland (b)
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
 Williams, C. B.
- Sulphur, Embossed white** *Phoebis statira*
 Williams, C. B.
- Sulphur, Large orange or yellow** *Catopsilia agarithe*
 Holland (b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
 Williams, C. B.
- Sulphur, Orange** *Eurymus eurytheme*
 Holland (b)
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
- Swallow-tail** *Papilionidae*
 Clark, A. H. (a)
 Essig
 French, G. H.
 Hewes, L. I.
 Holland (b)
 Humphreys
 Lutz
 Robertson-Miller
 Schnack
 Scudder (a b)
 Showalter (a)
 Weed (a b)
 Wellhouse
 Williams, C. B.

- Swallow-tail, Alaskan** *Papilio aliaska*
Holland (b)
- Swallow-tail, Black** *Papilio polyxenes*
Metcalf
Robertson-Miller
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
- Swallow-tail, Giant** *Papilio cresphontes*
Hewes, L. I.
Holland (b)
Lutz
Robertson-Miller
Showalter (a)
- Swallow-tail, Tiger** *Papilio glaucus*
Clark, A. H. (a)
Comstock
Hewes, L. I.
Holland (b)
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
- Swallow-tail, Zebra** *Papilio marcellus*
Clark, A. H. (a)
Robertson-Miller
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
- Tailed Blue**
See Blue, Tailed
- Titus or Coral hair-streak** *Thecla titus*
Holland (b)
Scudder (a b)
- Tortoise-shell** *Aglaia californica*
Hewes, L. I.
Holland (b)
- Humphreys
Lutz
Schnack
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)
Williams, C. B.
- Viceroy** *Basiaarchia archippus*
Hewes, L. I.
Holland (b)
Lutz
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)
- Wanderer** *Feniseca tarquinius*
Holland (b)
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
See also Harvester
- White** *Pieris*
Fabre (k)
Essig
Holland (b)
Humphreys
Lutz
Scudder (a b)
Weed (a b)
Williams, C. B.
- White, Cabbage** *Pieris rapae*
Holland (b)
Humphreys
Weed (a b)
- White, California** *Pieris sisymbri*
Holland (b)
- White, Checkered or Common** *Pieris protodice*
Holland (b)
Lutz
- White, Great Southern** *Pieris monuste*
Holland (b)
Weed (a b)
Williams, C. B.
- White mountain** *Oeneis semi-dea*
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
- Witch, Black** *Erebus odora*
Grimshaw (b)
- Wood-nymph, Clouded** *Satyrus alope*
Holland (b)
- Wood-nymph, Common** *Satyrus alope*
Holland (b)
- Wood-satyr, Little** *Cissia curytus*
Lutz
Scudder (a b)
Showalter (a)
Weed (a b)
- Yellow, Clouded** *Colias croceus*
Williams, C. B.
- Yellow, Clouded, Pale** *Colias hyale*
Humphreys
Williams, C. B.
- Yellow, Dwarf** *Nathalis iole*
Holland (b)
- Yellow, Fairy** *Terias jucunda*
Holland (b)
- Yellow, Little** *Terias lisa*
Weed (a b)
Williams, C. B.
- Yellow, Mexican** *Terias mexicana*
Holland (b)
- Zebra, The** *Heliconius charithoma*
Holland (b)
Lutz
Weed (a b)
- Zephyr, The** *Grapta zephyrus*
Holland (b)

Section 10. Division 2. Subdivision B. MOTHS

This division is a new one for the *Index-Guide* and has received editorial treatment from Mr. Frank E. Watson especially as to the Latin subject-headings in their scientific relation to the butterfly species, and has been checked in the Department of Entomology, American Museum of Natural History.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- | | |
|--|--|
| Clark, Austin Hobart
Animals of land and sea. 1925 | Lutz, Frank E.
Field book of insects of the United States and Canada. 1935 |
| Comstock, John Henry. 1849-
Insect life. 1905
Manual for the study of insects. 1906 | Marlatt, Charles Lester
Pests and parasites. 1911 |
| Fabre, J. Henri
References to moths in thirteen insect titles | Robertson-Miller, Ellen
Butterfly and moth book. 1932 |
| Felt, E. P.
Insects and diseases of ornamental trees and shrubs. 1932 | Schnack, Friedrich
Life of the butterfly [and moth]. 1932 |
| Hingston, R. W. G.
Instinct and intelligence 1929 | Showalter, William J.
Strange habits of familiar moths and butterflies. 1927 |
| Holland, William J.
The moth book. 1903 | Snodgrass, Robert Evans
Insects, their ways and means of living 1930 |
| Howard, L. O.
Explorers of a new kind—insects. 1914 | Williams, C. B.
Butterfly travelers. 1937 |

MOTHS

Acraea-moth <i>Estigmene acraea</i>	Cutworm, Variegated <i>Peridroma margaritosa</i>	Imperial moth <i>Eacles imperialis</i>
Holland (c)	Showalter (a)	Holland (c)
Showalter (a)	Showalter (a)	Lutz
Arachnis, Painted <i>Arachnis picta</i>	Dagger, American <i>Apatela americana</i>	Showalter (a)
Holland (c)	Holland (c)	Io-moth <i>Hyperchiria io</i>
Showalter (a)	Lutz	Comstock (b)
Arctia, Americana	Emperor moth	Holland (c)
Holland (c)	Hingston (d)	Showalter (a)
Showalter (a)	Schnack	Lappet
Black-witch moth <i>Erebus odora</i>	Washburn	Schnack
Grimshawe (b)	Forester, Two-spotted <i>Alypiodes bimaculata</i>	Leopard moth <i>Ecpantheria de-florata</i>
Bramble	Holland (c)	Felt
Schnack	Grain moth	Holland (c)
Brown-tail moth	Marlatt	Lutz
Holland (c)	Gypsy-moth <i>Porthetria dispar</i>	Metcalf
Howard, L. O. (a)	Clark, A. H. (c)	Showalter (a)
Jaffee	Coulter, J. G.	Lichen moth, Crimson-bodied
Lutz	Folsom	<i>Lerema incarnata</i>
Marlatt	Hingston (d)	Holland (c)
Pack	Holland (c)	Showalter (a)
Slingerland	Howard, L. O. (a b)	Luna moth <i>Actias luna</i>
Ward, R. D.	Jaffee	Felt
Washburn	Lutz	Holland (c)
Buck-moth <i>Hemileuca maia</i>	Marlatt	Showalter (a)
Holland (c)	Metcalf	Snodgrass
Metcalf	Pack	Maple moth, Rosy <i>Amsota rubicunda</i>
Showalter (a)	Sanderson	Holland (c)
Buck-moth, Nevada <i>Hemileuca nevadensis</i>	Slingerland	Showalter (a)
Felt	Washburn	Mexicana <i>Cirrhobolma</i>
Holland (c)	Hag moth <i>Phobetrion pithecium</i>	Holland (c)
Showalter (a)	Felt	Showalter (a)
Buck-moth, Tricolor <i>Hemileuca tricolor</i>	Hingston (d)	Midget, Festive <i>Ohqua festi-voides</i>
Holland (c)	Lutz	Holland (c)
Showalter	Metcalf	Milkweed moth <i>Euchactias egla</i>
Caterpillar, Range <i>Hemileuca oliviae</i>	Halisidota, Big <i>Halisidota insignis</i>	Showalter (a)
Showalter	Showalter (a)	Neighbor, The <i>Ilaploa con-tigua</i>
Clear-wing, Humming-bird <i>Haemorrhagia thysbe</i>	Halisidota, Spotted <i>Halisidota maculata</i>	Holland (c)
Holland (c)	Holland (c)	Nymph, Wayward <i>Catocala antonympha</i>
Showalter	Showalter (a)	Holland (c)
Clear-wing, Snowberry <i>Haemorrhagia diffinis</i>	Hawk moth <i>Sphingidae</i>	Pamina moth <i>Hyperchiria pamina</i>
Holland (c)	Coulter, J. G.	Holland (c)
Showalter (a)	Holland	Showalter (a)
Clio moth <i>Euxerina clio</i>	Lutz	Pandora moth <i>Coloradia pan-dora</i>
Holland (c)	Sanderson	Holland (c)
Clothes moth <i>Tineola biselliella</i>	Schnack	Showalter (a)
Clark, A. H. (c)	Showalter	Polyphemus moth <i>Telea polyphemus</i>
Fabre (b h)	Hawk, Five-spotted <i>Protoparce quinquemac-ulata</i>	Holland (c)
Holland (c)	Holland (c)	Showalter (a)
Lutz	Robertson-Miller	Quaker, Rustic <i>Orthodes crenulata</i>
Metcalf	Showalter (a)	Holland (c)
Smith, J. B.	Holomelina, Showy <i>Eubaphe ostenta</i>	Regal moth <i>Citheronia regalis</i>
Washburn	Holland (c)	Comstock (b)
Colona moth <i>Haploa colona</i>	Showalter (a)	Holland (c)
Holland (c)	Holomelina, Tawny <i>Holomelina opella</i>	Lutz
Showalter (a)	Holland (c)	Saturnian <i>Saturniidae</i>
Cotton-worm moth <i>Alabama argillacea</i>	Honey-locust moth <i>Adeloccephala bicolor</i>	Schnack
Holland (c)	Holland (c)	
Williams, C. B.	Showalter (a)	

- Silk-moth, Ailanthus** *Samia cynthia*
 Hingston (d)
 Holland (c)
 Lutz
 Showalter (a)
- Silk-moth, Mendocino** *Saturmia mendocino*
 Holland (c)
 Lutz
 Showalter (a)
- Silk-moth, Spice-bush** *Callosamia promethea*
 Fabre (i)
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx**
 Holland (c)
 Lutz
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Abbot's** *Sphæcodina abboti*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Achemon** *Pholus achemon*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Alope** *Erinnyis alope*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Big Poplar** *Pachysphinx modesta*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Blinded** *Paonias excacata*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Hog** *Ampelocca myron*
 Holland (c)
 Lutz
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Hydrangea** *Ampelocca versicolor*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Lesser vine** *Pholus fasciatus*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Lettered** *Deidamia inscripta*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Morning** *Celerio lineta*
 Johnson, E. N.
- Sphinx, Nessus** *Amphion nessus*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Satellite** *Pholus satellita*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Striped Morning** *Celerio lineata*
 Holland (c)
 Lutz
 Showalter (a)
- Sphinx, Tersi** *Xylophanes tersa*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Stigma moth** *Anisota stigma*
 Showalter (a)
- Tigers** *Arctidae*
 Holland (c)
 Lutz
 Robertson-Miller
 Schnack
 Showalter (a)
- Tiger-moth, Isabella** *Isia isabella*
 Hingston (d)
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Tiger-moth, Mexican** *Apan-tesis proxima*
 Comstock (a b)
 Fabre (i)
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Tiger-moth, St. Lawrence** *Hyphoraia parthenos*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Tiger-moth, Ranchman** *Platy-precia virginialis*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Tiger-moth, Virgin** *Apantesis virgo*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Under-wing, Clouded locust** *Euparthenos nubilis*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Under-wing, Darling** *Catocala cara*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Under-wing, Ultronia** *Catocala ultronia*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Under-wing, White birch** *Catocala relictia*
 Showalter (a)
- Utetheisa, Beautiful** *Utetheisa bella*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Utetheisa, Ornamented** *Utetheisa ornatrix*
 Holland (c)
- Veneer, Rush** *Nemophila noctuella*
 Williams, C. B.
- Walnut-moth, Royal** *Citheronia regalis*
 Comstock (b)
 Holland (c)
 Robertson-Miller
 Showalter (a)
See also Regal moth
- Wasp moth**
 Holland (c)
- Web-worm, Fall** *Hyphantria cunea*
 Holland (c)
 Showalter (a)
- Web-worm, Parsnip** *Depressaria*
 Holland (c)
- Wood-nymph, Beautiful** *Euthysanotia grata*
 Holland (c)
- Yellow, Silver** *Plusia gamma*
 Williams, C. B.

Section 10. Division 3. MARINE LIFE

This division has received editorial treatment, especially in selection of authorities, classification of species and assignment of Latin names, by Dr. Waldo L. Schmitt and his associate, Mr. C. R. Shoemaker, members of the staff of the U.S. National Museum and authorities on marine invertebrates.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Alcock, A.**
A naturalist in Indian seas. 1902
- Allee, W. C.**
Evolution of the invertebrates. 1926
- Arnold, A. F.**
The seabeach at ebb-tide. 1901
- Bartsch, Paul.** See Shelled invertebrates.
- Bassler, Ray S.** See Shelled invertebrates
- Beebe, William**
A wonderer under the sea. 1932
- Calman, W. T.**
The life of Crustacea 1911
- Crowder, William**
A naturalist at the seashore 1928
Marvels of mycetozoa. 1926
Living jewels of the sea. 1927
Crabs and crablike curiosities of the sea 1928
- Herdman, William A.**
Founders of oceanography and their work 1923
- Heron-Allen, Edward**
Barnacles in nature and myth. 1928
- Huxley, Thomas H.**
The anatomy of invertebrated animals. 1878
- Johnson, Myrtle Elizabeth and Snook, H. J.**
Seashore animals of the Pacific coast. 1927
- Mayer, Alfred G.**
Seashore life. Invertebrates of the New York coast. 1905
- Miner, Roy Waldo**
Sea creatures of our Atlantic shores 1936
Coral castle builders of tropical seas 1934
Denizens of our warm Atlantic waters. 1937
On the bottom of a South Sea pearl lagoon. 1938
- Richards, H. G.**
Animals of the seashore. 1938
- Schmitt, Waldo L.** See Shelled invertebrates
- Shelled invertebrates of the past and present**, with chapters of geological history, by Ray S. Bassler, Charles E. Resser, Waldo L. Schmitt, Paul Bartsch 1931
- Stebbing, Thomas R. R.**
A history of crustacea. 1893
- Tressler, D. K.**
The wealth of the sea. 1927
- Vokes, H. E.**
The mapping of ancient seas. 1938
- Wilson, D. P.**
Life of the shore and shallow sea 1935

MARINE LIFE

- Amphipods**
Miner, R. W. (d)
- Anemone, Sea *Sagartia leucolena***
Arnold
Barrett, C.
Beebe, W. (g)
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Ealand
Fabre (c)
Hathaway
Holder, C. F. (f)
Johnson and Snook
Lull (a)
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a b)
Schmitt (b)
Wilson
See also Sea Chrysanthemum
- Balanoglossus**
Stebbing, T. R. R.
See also Worms
- Barnacles**
Arnold
Calman
Heron-Allen
Johnson and Snook
Wilson
- Barnacles, Rock *Balanus balanoides***
Clark, A. H. (c)
Fabre (c)
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a)
Schmitt (b)
- Beach fleas**
Arnold
Calman
Richards
- Bivalves**
See Oyster
- Carp lice**
Calman
- Chrysanthemum, Sea *Metridium marginatum***
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Clams**
Allee
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Fabre (k)
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (d)
- Clam, Giant *Tridacna gigas***
Barrett, C.
Beebe, W. (g)
Borah
Comstock (b)
Miner, R. W. (d)
Monfried
- Clam, Razor-shell *Ensis americanus***
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Clamworm *Nereis virens***
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Conch**
Miner, R. W. (c)
- Copepods**
Miner, R. W. (d)
Schmitt (b)
- Corals**
Alcock
Crowder (d)
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a b)
Tressler
Wilson
- Coral, Brain**
Arnold
Beebe, W. (g)
Miner, R. W. (d)
- Coral, Commercial *Corallium rubrum***
Miner, R. W. (b)
- Coral polyps**
Miner, R. W. (b)
- Coral, Radiant star *Siderastraea radians***
Miner, R. W. (b)
- Coralline *Coralline officinalis***
Miner, R. W. (a)
See also Hydrocorallines
- Crab**
Adams, M. P. G.
Alcock
Allee
Arnold
Beebe, W. (g)
Borah
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Corey, H. (e)
Crowder (c d)
Fabre (f)
Johnson and Snook
Huxley
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a c)
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Olcott, C. S.
Richards
Schmitt (b)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
Tressler
Walmsley
Wilson
- Crab, Blue *Callinectes sapidus***
Arnold
Beebe, W. (g)
Crowder (c)
Mayer, A. G.
- Crab, Fiddler *Uca minax***
Alcock
Arnold
Crowder (c d)
Schmitt (b)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
- Crab, Fiery-red; Scarlet tissue crab *Scapsus grapsus***
Beebe, W. (c)
Von Hagen (c)
- Crab, Giant**
Arnold
Calman
- Crab, Hermit *Pagurus longicarpus***
Alcock
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (c d)
Fairchild, D. (a)
Gardner, I. C.
Mayer, A. G.
Richards
Schmitt (b)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
Treat, I.
Wilson
- Crab, Jonah *Cancer borealis***
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Crab, King *Limulus polyphemus***
Johnson and Snook
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Crab, Lady *Ovalipes ocellatus***
Crowder (d)
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
- Crab, Land**
Calman
- Crab, River**
Calman
- Crab, Robber *Birgus latro***
Alcock
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Ealand
Mayer, A. G.
Price, W.
Schmitt (b)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
- Crab, Rock *Cancer irroratus***
Crowder (c d)
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a)
Schultz
- Crab, Sand**
Arnold
- Crab, Siberian**
Crowder (c)
- Crab, Soft-shell**
Schmitt (b)
- Crab, Soldier**
Adams, M. P. G.
Schmitt (b)
- Crab, Spider *Libinia dubia***
Calman
Crowder (c d)
Mayer, A. G.
Schmitt (b)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
- Crinoids**
Alcock
Arnold
Johnson and Snook

Crinoids—ContinuedTressler
Vokes**Crustaceans**Alcock
Johnson
Mecking
Schmitt (b)
Smith, H. M. (h)
Snodgrass (b)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
Wilson*See also* Crabs, Crayfish,
Shrimps, Lobsters, In-
vertebrates**Decapoda**Bartsch (b)
Calman**Devil's apron strings** *Lami-
naria agardhii*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Dianthus, Sea *Hydroides
dianthus*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Echinoderms *Echinodermata*Alcock
Arnold
Johnson and Snook
Wilson*See also* Starfish; Sea urch-
ins; Crinoids and
Holothurians**Fan, Sea**

Beebe, W. (g)

Fish liceCalman
Johnson and Snook
Wilson*See also* Isopoda**Gastropoda**

Johnson and Snook

HolothuriansAlcock
Arnold
Johnson and Snook
Wilson**Hydroids, Pink-hearted** *Tu-
bularia crocea*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Invertebrates*See* Insects**Iodine***See* Geology**Irish-moss** *Chondrus crispus*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Isopods *Isopoda*Arnold
Calman
Johnson and Snook**Jellyfish, Red-rayed** *Dactylo-
metra quinquecirrha*Allee
Calman
Miner, R. W. (a)
See also Fishes**Kelp**Arnold
Johnson and Snook
Tressler**Langoustas**

Smith, H. M. (h)

LeechesBrandes
Clark, L.
Fabre (l)
Talman (a)**Lobsters**Adams, H. C. (b)
Allee
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Richards
Schmitt (a b)
Schultz
Smith, H. M. (h)
Stebbing, T. R. R.
Tressler
Walmsley
Wilson**Lobster, American** *Homarus
americanus*

La Gorce (a)

Lobster, Spring or Crawfish*Panulirus americanus*
Beebe, W. (f)
Mowbray**Mollusks** *Mollusca*Alcock
Arnold
Bartsch (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Fabre (l)
Herdman
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (d)
Murphy, R. C. (f)
Olsson-Seffer, H.
Wilson*See also* Oyster; Octo-
pus; Squid; Snail; In-
vertebrates; Decapods**Moose-antler**

Beebe, W. (g)

Mussels *Mytilidae*Allee
Arnold
Burg, A. (c)
Chalmers, H. C. (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Fabre (c)
Herdman
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Richards
Wilson**Mussels, Black** *Mytilus edulis*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Mussels, Horse *Modiola mo-
diola*

Miner, R. W. (a)

NautilusArnold
Crowder (d)
Fabre (l)
Holder, C. F. (f)
Huxley
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.**Noctiluca**

Crowder (b)

OctopusAllee
Arnold
Bartsch (b)
Beebe, W. (g)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Fabre (f)
Johnson and Snook
Lanckester (a)
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (d)
Richards
Smith, H. M. (h)
Tressler
Williams, M. O. (b)
Wilson**Oyster, Pearl** *Avicula mar-
garitifera*Adams, H. C. (b)
Adams, M. P. G
Arnold
Bartsch (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
LaGorce (b)
Mayer, A. G.
Graves, R. A. (b)
Herdman
Huxley
Johnson and Snook
Miner, R. W. (c)
Richards
Smith, H. M. (d f l)
Wilson
Woelf, B. S**Oyster-drill** *Urosalpinx
cinereus*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Pearls

Tressler

PeriwinkleClark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Richards
Wilson**Periwinkle, Black acorn shell***Littorina saxatilis*
Miner, R. W. (a)**Periwinkle, Common** *Litto-
rina littorea*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Periwinkle, Lesser *Littorina
obtusata*Miner, R. W. (a)
Walmsley**Plankton**Calman
Crowder (b)
Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
Herdman
Johnson and Snook
Tressler**Pompon-weed** *Polysiphonia
fastigiata*

Miner, R. W. (a)

Prawn, Common *Palaemonetes
vulgaris*

Calman

- Crowder (d)
Mayer, A. G.
Schultz
Wilson
- Protozoa**
Alcock
Arnold
Calman
Crowder (b)
Herdman
Johnson and Snook
Wilson
- Rock-weed** *Fucus vesiculosus*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sand-bug** *Hippa talpoda*
Mayer, A. G.
- Sand dollar, Hopper**
Arnold
Johnson and Snook
Metcalf
See also Amphipods; Sea urchin
- Sand, Beach, fleas** *Talorchestia longicornis*
Essig
Johnson and Snook
Metcalf
See also Amphipods
- Scallops** *Pecten*
Bartsch (b)
Huxley
Mayer, A. G.
- Sea-anemone**
See Anemone, Sea
- Sea biscuit**
See Sea urchin
- Sea cucumber** *Holothuroida*
Allee
Arnold
Bradley, J. H. (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Ealand
Holder, C. F. (f)
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Wilson
See also Sea-slugs
- Sea flowers**
Holder, C. F. (f)
- Sea-grapes** *Molgula manhatensis*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sea horse**
Beebe, W. (g)
Crowder (d)
Hildebrand, S. F.
Wilson
See also Fish
- Sea iguana** *Amblyrhynchus*
Slevin
Von Hagen (d)
- Sea-lilies**
Alcock
Arnold
Johnson and Snook
Vokes
See also Crinoids
- Sea-nettles**
Miner, R. W. (c)
- Sea peach** *Cynthia pyramiformis*
Arnold
Clark, A. H. (c)
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sea-pork, Pink** *Amaroucium pellucidum*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sea-serpents, Snakes**
Alcock
Bartsch (b)
Hildebrand, S. F.
See also Squids, Giant
- Sea-slugs** *Nudibranchiata*
Arnold
Barrett, C.
Gordon, M.
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Mjoberg p.16
- Sea spiders**
Johnson and Snook
Wilson
- Sea squirts**
Arnold
Johnson and Snook
Wilson
- Sea stars**
Miner, R. W. (d)
- Sea-urchin** *Echinodermata*
Agassiz, E. C. (b)
Alcock
Allee
Altenburg
Arnold
Beebe, W. (g)
Belling
Bradley, J. H. (b)
Burnet, Dr.
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Ealand
Fabre (k)
Johnson and Snook
Lull (a)
Mayer, A. G.
Metcalf
Murphy, R. C. (f)
Richards
Smith, H. W. (a)
Wilson
- Sea-vase** *Ciona intestinalis*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sea vine**
Holder, C. F. (f)
- Sea weeds**
Tressler
Vokes
Wilson
- Seaweed, Duise** *Rhodomenia palmata*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Shrimps** *Crango migricauda*
Arnold
Bartsch (b)
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Comstock (b)
Crowder (d)
Ealand
Graves, R. A. (b)
- Huxley
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Schultz
Smith, H. M. (h)
Richards
Tressler
Wilson
- Shrimps, Mole** *Hippa talpoda*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Slugs** *Gastropoda*
Bartsch (b)
Beebe, W. (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Ealand
Essig
Fabre (a c f)
Fountain (d)
Lydekker (b) v.6
Mayer, A. G.
Metcalf
Shipley
Wilson
- Snails** *Gastropoda*
Bartsch (b)
Beebe, W. (b)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Ealand
Fabre (a b c f h i k l)
Fountain (d)
Huxley
Lankester (b)
*Lydekker (b) v.6
Mayer, A. G.
- Snail, Edible**
Allee
Beebe, W. (f g)
Costa
Fabre (i m)
Holding p.473
Miner, R. W. (a)
Shipley
Vialles
Vokes
- Snail, Giant**
Bailey, A. H.
- Snail, Sand-collar** *Lunatia heros*; now *Polynices h.*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sponges** *Porifera*
Alcock
Allee
Arnold
Calman
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Fabre (c)
Gifford, J.
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a c)
Schmitt (b)
Tressler
Vokes
Wilson
- Sponge, Crum-of-bread** *Halicondria panicea*
Miner, R. W. (a)

- Sponge, Dead-man's fingers** *Chalina arbuscula*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sponge, Eyed, Finger** *Chalina oculata*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Sponge, Sulphur** *Cliona sulphurea*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Squids** *Loligo pealii*
Bartsch (b)
Beebe, W. (f)
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Fabre (f)
Huxley
Johnson and Snook
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a d)
Pidgeon
Richards
Smith, H. M. (g)
Tressler
Wilson
- Squids, Giant**
Bartsch (b)
- Squirts, Sea**
Allee
Clark, A. H. (c)
Crowder (d)
Mayer, A. G.
- Tadpoles**
See Amphibians
- Trepang**
See Sea-slugs; Sea cucumber
- Tunicate, Snowy** *Leptoclinum albidum*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Unicorn bryozoan** *Schizoporella unicornis*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Venus girdle** *Cestus veneris*
Miner, R. W. (c)
- Water fleas**
Calman
- Whale lice** *Amphipoda, Cyanus boopis*
Calman
- Whelks**
Arnold
- Johnson and Snook
Richards
Tressler
Wilson
- Whelk, Common dog** *Thais lapilla*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Whelk, Furbelow** *Buccinum undatum*
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Wood lice**
Calman
- Worm, Plumed** *Diopatra cupraea*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Worm, Scale** *Polynoe squamata*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Worm, Ornate** *Amphitrite ornata*
Miner, R. W. (a)
- Worm, Sand-building** *Sabellaria vulgaris*
Miner, R. W. (a)

Section 10. Division 4. FISHES

This division has received editorial treatment, especially in the correct application of the Latin or scientific terms, from Dr. Leonard P. Schultz, Curator, Division of Fishes in the United States National Museum. Dr. Schultz is an authority on fishes, especially the game and food species found in the Western Waters and the Pacific Ocean. References are made to two of his articles on these subjects published in the recent issues of the *National Geographic Magazine* and included in the bibliographies of the *Index-Guide*.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Barrett, Charles**
Great Barrier Reef and its isles. 1930
- Bean, T. H.**
Food and game fishes of New York. 1903
- Beebe, William. 1877-**
Field book on the shore fishes of Bermuda. 1933
In four additional titles are recorded ventures into piscatorial waters.
- Cheney, A. N., editor**
American game fishes. 1892
- Clark, Austin Hobart. 1880-**
Animals of land and sea. 1925
- Crowder, William. 1882-**
Naturalist at the seashore. 1928
Three other magazine titles to similar materials.
- Cuvier, Baron Georges. 1769-1832**
Animal kingdom and the Class Pisces v.10. 1834
- Ellison, Norman**
Shark fishing. An Australian industry. 1932
- Evermann, Dr. Barton W. 1853-1932**
Fishes of Kentucky and Tennessee. 1915-16
Fishes of the West Coast of Peru and Titicaca Basin. 1917
- Filson, John. 1747?-1788**
References to fishes in the author's Natural history of Kentucky.
- Gillmore, Parker**
Gun, rod and saddle. Personal experiences. 1869
- Goode, G. Browne. 1851-1896**
American fishes. A popular treatise upon the game and food fishes of North America. 1887
- Grey, Zane. 1872-**
Tales of fishes. 1919
Tales of fishing virgin seas. 1925
- Hallock, Charles**
The fishing tourist; Angler's guide and reference book. 1873
- Heilprin, Angelo. 1853-1907**
The Bermuda Islands. 1889
- Hildebrand, Samuel F. 1883-**
Cold-blooded vertebrates. Fishes. 1930-34
- Holder, Charles Frederick. 1851-1915**
Big game at sea. 1908
Log of a sea-angler. 1906
- Big game fishes of the United States. 1923
Three other titles of piscatorial adventures.
- Hornaday, William T. 1854-**
American natural history, including fishes.
- Jordan, David Starr. 1851-1931**
Fishes. 1907
American food and game fishes. 1902
- LaGorce, John Oliver**
Fish and fisheries of our North Atlantic seaboard. 1923
Florida. The Fountain of Youth, with its fishing. 1930
- Longley, W. H.**
Life on a coral reef. 1927
First autochromes from the ocean bottom. 1927
- Lydekker, Richard. 1849-1915**
New natural history (1891) 6v.
Fishes are found in v.5.
- Meek, Alexander. 1865-**
The migration of fish. 1916
- Mellen, Ida**
Tropical toy fishes, more than 600 varieties. 1931
- Miner, Roy Waldo**
Sea creatures of our Atlantic shores. 1936
Denizens of our warm Atlantic waters. 1937
- Mowbray, Louis L.**
Certain citizens of the warm seas. 1922
- Murphy, Robert Cushman**
Bird Islands of Peru, and their fish. 1925
- Norman, J. R.**
A history of fishes. 1931
Giant fishes, whales and dolphins. 1937
- Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel. 1783-1840**
Ichthyologia Ohiensis; or, Natural history of the fishes inhabiting the Ohio River and its tributary streams. 1820
- Regan, Charles T.**
Natural history. 1936
- Roule, Louis. 1861-**
Fishes; their journeys and migrations. 1933
Fishes and their ways of life. 1935
- Schultz, Leonard P.**
Treasures of the Pacific. 1938
Fishing in Pacific Coast streams. 1939

- Scott, Genio C.**
Fishing in American waters. 1869
- Smith, Hugh M. 1865-**
Japanese goldfish. 1909
Some giant fishes of the seas. 1909
King herring. 1909
Pear fisheries of Ceylon. 1912
Our fish immigrants. 1907
And six other titles on fishes.
- Townsend, Charles Haskins**
Our heritage of the fresh waters. 1923
- Walford, L. A.**
Marine game fishes of the Pacific Coast. 1937
- Wallace, Frederick William**
Life on the Grand Banks. 1921
- Walton, Izaak. 1593-1683**
The compleat angler; or, The contemplative man's recreation. 1653
- Ward, Francis**
Marvels of fish life as revealed by the camera. 1911

Following is a more extended list, selected from the general bibliography, Section 15, of authors and authorities, who have written about fish as a result of personal observations in natural history field experience.

- | | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| *Agassiz (b) | Gosse | Parry |
| Alcock | Grenfell ch.9, 10 | Patilla |
| Annxter | ***Guillemard (a b) | Payer |
| Aristotle | Hall, C. F. (a) | Peel (b) |
| Ballantyne (b) | *Hamilton, J. S. (a b) | Pontoppidan |
| Beddard (whale) | ***Hardy, C. | Rathbone |
| Bowden (Norway) | Hartley | Revoil |
| Bradford | Henshall | Richardson, J. |
| ***Burton, R. F. (i) | Herdman | Robinson, B. C. |
| Burton, R. G. | Hutchinson, H. G. | Ross, A. |
| Caine | **Jackson, F. G. | Samuels, E. A. (a) |
| Calman | Johnson and Snook | Sandys |
| Camp | King, W. R. | Schwatka (c) |
| Coates | *Lawson | Smith, O. W. |
| Colquhoun | ***Mackenzie, A. | Stefansson |
| Comeau (a) | Manley | Tangye (b) |
| Cumming, C. F. G. (c) | Mann | Thompson, J. A. |
| Daglish (a) | Mayer | Tressler |
| *Durand | Milford | Turner |
| ***Evermann (a b) | ***Nansen (a—g) | *Van Dyke, T. S. (b) |
| Forbes | Newland, H. | Watson |
| *Gathorne-Hardy, A. E. (a b c) | ***Nordenskiold | Wilson, D. P. |
| Gordon, M. | Norris | Wise |
| | Outram | *Woodroffe |

FISHES

Aguja or Agu

Goode

Holder (e)

See also Ayu; Cuba;
Spear-fish

Albacore *Germa alalunga*

Goode

Grey

***Holder (e)

**Jordan, D. S. (a)

*Meek

Norman (a b)

Pidgeon

Roule (b)

Schultz

Scott

Simmons

Thompson

Villiers (b)

Walford

Alewife *Pomolobus*, etc.

Beebe, W.

Goode

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S. (a)

LaGorce (a)

Meek

Miner, R. W. (a)

See also Bermudas;

Pompano

Amber-fishes *Seriola*, etc.

Beebe, W.

Goode

Holder

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Amber-jack *Seriola*, etc.

Goode

Grey

Hildebrand

Holder (e)

Jordan, D. S. (a)

LaGorce (c)

Mowbray

Norman (b)

Walford

Anchobetas

Coker, R. E.

See also Peru

Anchovies *Engraulidae*

Bean

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Lydekker (b) v.5

Murphy, R. C. (b f)

Norman (a)

Schultz (a)

Smith, H. M. (h)

Angel-fishes *Squatina*, *Holo-* *canthus*, etc.

Beebe, W. (a c g)

*Goode

Hildebrand

*Holder (e f)

*Jordan, D. S. (a)

Longley, W. H. (a)

Lydekker (b) v.5

Meek

Murphy, R. C. (f)

Norman (a b)

Scott

Wilson

Angler-fishes *Lophius*

Beebe, W. (e)

Crowder (d)

Gordon, M.

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Norman (a)

Ayu *Plecoglossus altivelis*

Holder (e)

Jordan, D. S. (a)

See also Aguja

Backtail

Rafinesque

Badis *Badis badis*

Meilen (a)

Baitfishes and Baitstealers

Goode

Lydekker (b) v.5

Rafinesque

Band-fishes *Cepola*, etc.

Lydekker (b) v.5

Meek

Barbel, Barb *Barbus*, etc.

Beebe, W.

**Goode

Hildebrand

Hutchinson

Lydekker (b) v.5

**Meek

Norman (a)

Roule (b)

**Scott

Walton, I.

Watson

Bar-fish *Pomoxis sparoides*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Barracuda *Sphyraena*

Beebe, W.

*Goode

Grey (b)

Henshall

Hildebrand

**Holder (e)

**Jordan, D. S.

LaGorce (c)

Longley, W. H. (a)

Lydekker (b) v.5

*Meek

Mowbray

Murphy, R. C. (f)

Norman (a b)

Simpich (b)

Tambs

Walford

Barramundi *Neoceratodus* *fosteri*

Lydekker

Bass

Bean

Caine

*Goode

Harper, F.

Henshall

Hildebrand

**Holder (e)

Hutchinson

**Jordan, D. S. (d)

Lydekker (b) v.5

Mayer

Meek

Nelson, W. A.

Norman (a)

*Rafinesque

**Roule (a b)

Sandys ch.9

Schultz

*Scott

Smith, H. M. (a-k)

Walford

Bass, Black *Aplites salmoides* etc.

Camp

**Cheney

**Evermann

Goode

Henshall

**Holder (e)

Hutchinson

**Jordan, D. S. (d)

Mayer

Meek

Norris

*Roule (b)

Scott

Simpich (e)

Townsend, C. H.

Bass, Calico *Pomoxis spar-* *oides*

Bean

Cheney

Evermann

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Townsend, C. H.

Bass, Channel *Scaenops ocel-* *latus*

Goode

Henshall

Bass, European

Goode

Bass, Green *Aplites salmoides*

Cheney

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Bass, Lake *Micropterus sal-* *moides*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Bass, Large-mouthed *Aplites* *salmoides*

Bean

Cheney

Evermann

Goode

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Smith, H. M. (k)

Bass, Little *Genyonemus line-* *atus*

Goode

Bass, Mud *Aplites salmoides*, etc.

Goode

- Bass, Oswego** *Aplites salmoides*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Norris
- Bass, Red** *Sciaena ocellata*
Cheney
Goode
- Bass, Rock** *Ambloplites rupestris*
Bean
*Cheney
Evermann
*Goode
Grey
Hutchinson
*Rafinesque
Smith, H. M. (k)
Townsend, C. H.
Walford
- Bass, School** *Serranidae*
Goode
- Bass, Sea** *Serranidae*
Bean
Beebe, W.
*Goode
*Holder
Lydekker
Norris
Scott
Walford
- Bass, Small-mouthed** *Micropterus dolomieu*
Bean
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Mayer
Roy, L. C. (b)
Bosburgh
- Bass, Spotted**
Cheney
Goode
- Bass, Striped** *Roccus lineatus*
Bean
Cheney
*Goode
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Mayer
Norris
*Scott
- Bass, White** *Roccus chrysops*
Bean
Cheney
Evermann
*Goode
*Holder
Hutchinson
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
Norris
Rafinesque
- Bass, Yellow** *Roccus interruptus*
Cheney
Goode
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Bayonet-fish**
Goode
- Beaked-fish** *Mormyrus petersi*
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Bergall**
Bean
- Bergylt** *Sebastes marinus*
Goode
See also Zetland
- Bill fish** *Belonidae, etc.*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Rafinesque
- Black and blue fin** *Lutianus buccanella*
Goode
Hansen, L.
Jordan, D. S. (d)
See also Snapper
- Blackears**
Rafinesque
See also Sunfish
- Blackfish** *Dallia pectoralis*
Beebe, W. (a c)
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Stejneger
- Black Harry** *Centropristes striatus*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Blackhead** *Pimephales promelas*
Rafinesque
- Blenny, Crested**
Schultz (a)
- Blind-fishes** *Typhlichthys subterraneus, Amblyopsis spelaeus*
Bean
Evermann (b)
Hildebrand
Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman (a b)
Norris
See also Mammoth Cave, Ky.
- Bloater**
Norman (a)
- Blue-fishes** *Pomatomus saltatrix*
Bean
Beebe, W.
Cheney
Epler, B. N.
*Goode
Hildebrand
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Mayer
*Meek
Miner, R. W. (a)
Norman (a)
Rafinesque
Sandys ch.14
Scott
- Bonefish** *Albula vulpes*
Beebe, W.
Goode
Grey (b)
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Mowbray
Walford
- Bonito**
Bean
Beebe, W.
Goode
Hanna, G. D.
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Murphy, R. C. (f)
Norman (a b)
Price, W.
Roule (b)
Scott
Tamb
Villiers (b)
Walford
- Bow-fin** *Amia calva*
Hildebrand
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Bream** *Lepomis auritus*
Beebe, W.
Cheney
Evermann
*Goode
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
*Lydekker (b) v.5
Mayer
*Meek
Nelson, W. A.
Norman
Norris
*Roule (b)
Walton, I.
Watson
- Bream, American**
Goode
- Bream, Sea** *Sparidae*
Goode
Meek
See also Sea-bream
- Bubble**
Rafinesque
Thompson
- Buffalo-fishes** *Ictiobus*
Evermann
Filson
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Rafinesque
- Buffalo-fish, Big-mouthed**
Ictiobus sp.
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Buffalo-fish, Small-mouthed**
Ictiobus bubalus
Evermann
Goode
Hildebrand
Norris
Rafinesque
- Bullhead**
Bean
Evermann
*Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
*Meek
Norman
*Rafinesque
Schultz (b)
Townsend, C. H.
Walton, I.

- Burbot** *Lota maculosa*
 Bean
 Goode
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Norman
 Rafinesque
 Roule
- Butterfishes** *Poronotus carolinus*
 Bean
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a)
 Meek
 Miner, R. W. (a)
 Norman
 Wilson
- Butterfly-fish** *Chaetodon*
 Beebe, W. (e)
 Goode
 Miner, R. W. (d)
- Cabrilla** *Epinephelus*
 Goode
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Schultz (a)
 Walford
- Candle-fish** *Thaleichthys pacificus*
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Schultz (b)
- Cannibal-fish**
 Norman (a)
- Capelin** *Mallotus villosus*
 Goode
 Grenfell (d)
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Meek
 Norris
 Roule
 Scott
 Townsend, C. W. (b)
- Carp** *Cyprinus carpio*
 Bean
 Coates
 *Goode
 Hildebrand
 Hutchinson
 *Jordan, D. S.
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Mann
 Meek
 Norman (a)
 *Rafinesque
 Regan
 *Roule
 Smith, H. M. (k)
 Thompson
 Walton, I.
 Ward
 Watson
- Carp, American** *Cyprinus carpio*
 Goode
- Carp, Asiatic** *Cyprinus carpio*
 Goode
- Carp, Crucian** *Carassius carassius*
 Goode
 Hutchinson
 Lydekker (b) v.5
- Carp, German** *Cyprinus carpio*
 Goode
 Smith, H. M. (e)
- Carp, Golden** *Carassius auratus*
 Goode
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Moore, W. R. (a)
 Scott
- Carp, King** *Cyprinus*
 Goode
See also "Mirror" carp
- Carp, Lake** *Carpoides thompsoni*
 Bean
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Cat fishes**
 Beebe, W. (a)
 Bernheimer
 Coates
 Evermann
 *Filson
 Goode
 Heilprin (b)
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Kolb, E.
 Mann
 Meek
 Mellen (a)
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Norman (a)
 Norris
 **Rafinesque
 Roule (b)
 Smith, H. M. (k)
 Thompson
- Cat-fish, Salt water** *Ariidae*
 Bean
 Goode
- Cat, Blue** *Ictalurus punctatus*
 Evermann
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Cat, Channel** *Ictalurus punctatus*
 Bean
 Evermann
 Coates
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Rafinesque
- Cat, Mud** *Leptops olivaris*
 Evermann
 Goode
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Rafinesque
- Cat, Sea** *Ariidae*
 Goode
- Cat, Spotted** *Ictalurus punctatus*
 Evermann (b)
 Goode
 Townsend, C. H.
- Cat, Yellow** *Ameiurus natalis*, etc.
 Bean
 Evermann
 Goode
 Rafinesque
- Cavilli or Cero** *Scomberomorus cavalla*
 Beebe, W.
 Cheney
 Goode
 Grey
 Henshall
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Char** *Salvelinus*
 Goode
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Norman
 Roule (b)
 Ward
- Chub** *L. cephalus*
 *Agassiz
 Bean
 Beebe, W.
 Evermann
 Goode
 **Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Hutchinson
 *Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Norris
 **Rafinesque
 Walton, I.
- Chub, English**
 Goode
- Chub, Salt-water** *Tautoga onitis*
 Goode
- Cisco** *Argyrosomus*
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Scott
- Coalfish** *Pollachius virens*, etc.
 Goode
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Scott
 Thompson
- Cobis** *Rachycentron canadus*
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Codfishes, Common** *Gadus morhua*, *Gadus macrocephalus*
 Ault
 Bean
 Egan, M. F. (b)
 Fairchild, D. (b)
 Goode
 Grenfell (d)
 Hall, C. F. ch.1
 Hansen, L.
 Heilprin (b)

Codfishes, Common—Cont.

- Herdman
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
*Jordan, D. S.
LaGorce (a)
MacKenzie, C. D.
Mecking
Miner, R. W. (a)
Norman
Norris
*Roule
Sadler
Schmitt
Schwatka (c)
Scott
Smith, H. M. (c h)
Stefansson (e)
Thompson
**Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wallace, F. W.
Walmsley
Ward
Cod, Black *Anoplopoma fimbria*
Goode
Meek
Cod, Buffalo
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Cod, Fresh water *Lota maculosa*
Goode
Cod, Herring
Dennis, A. P. (b)
Cod, Red
Goode
Cod, Tom *Microgadus tomcod*, etc.
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Conger, Common *Conger conger*
Bean
Goode
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Corsair *Sebastichthys rosaceus*
Goode
Cornet fish
Hildebrand
Cowfish
Goode
Hildebrand
Norman
Stevens, A. W. (d)
See also Sturgeon
Crab-eater *Elacate canada*
Bean
Goode
Crappie *Pomoxis annularis*
Bean
Cheney
Evermann
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Nelson, W. A.
Simpich (e)
Smith, H. M. (k)

Crawfish or Crayfish

- Allee
Beebe, W. (c)
Calman
Crowder
Graves, R. A. (b)
Hoefler
Huxley
Mayer, A. G.
Miner, R. W. (c)
Moses, G. H. (b) p.313
Roule (b)
Schmitt (b)

Crevalla

- Bean
Goode

Croakers *Sciaenidae*

- Bean
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)

Cusk *Brosimius brosme*

- Bean
Goode
LaGorce (a)

Cutlass fishes

- Goode
Hildebrand
Norman (a b)

Cuttle-fish

- Goode
Herdman
Lankester (b)
Murphy, R. C. (e)

Dab *Limanda*

- Bean
Goode
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Norman
Wilson

Dace or Minnow *Leuciscus vulgaris*

- Agassiz
Bean
Evermann
*Goode
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
*Lydekker (b) v.5
*Meek
*Rafinesque
Scott
Walton, I.
Ward
Watson

Darters *Etheostomidae*

- Evermann
Goode
Meek

Deal-fishes

- Norman (b)

Death Valley fish *Cyprinodon macularium*

- Ward, W. V.

Demoiselles *Pomacentridae*

- Goode
Miner, R. W. (d)

Devil-fishes *Moelusca, Manta*, etc.

- Beebe, W. (a—c)
*Goode
Grey
Henshall
Hildebrand, S. F.
*Holder, C. F. (a—f)
Johnson and Snook
Lydekker (b) v.5
Mayer, A. G.
Muir
Norman, J. R.
Smith, H. M. (b)
Thompson
Tressler

Diamond-fishes

- Rafinesque

Dogfish *Squalus* or *Amia*

- calva*
Beebe, W.
Calman
Hildebrand
*Holder
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Lankester (b)
Lydekker (b) v 5
Meek
Mowbray
Murphy, R. C. (f)
Norman
Roule (b)
*Scott
Ward

Dolphins *Coryphaena*

- Miner, R. W. (d)
Norman (a b)
Walford
See also Mammals

Dorab *Chirocentrus dorab*

- Lydekker (b) v.5

Dorado

- Tambs

Double-eyes *Anableps*

- Hildebrand, S. F.
Lydekker (b) v.5

Dragon-fish *Malacosteus*

- Beebe, W. (e f g)
Norman

Dragonets *Callionymus lyra*

- Beebe, W.
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Lydekker
Meek

Drum, Drummer *Pogonias*

- cromis*, etc.

- Bean
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Norman (a b)
Norris

Drum, Banded *Sciaena ocellata*

- Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker
Murphy, R. C. (f)

- Drum, Fresh-water *Aplodinotus grunniens***
 Bean
 Norman
 Townsend, C. H.
- Eels *Anguilla vulgaris* or *Rostrata***
 Adams, H. C. (b c)
 Bean
 *Beebe, W. (a e)
 Evermann
 *Filson
 Goode
 Gordon, M.
 Herdman
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S.
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Miner, R. W. (d)
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Norman (a b)
 Norris
 *Rafinesque
 *Roule (b)
 Smith, H. H.
 Thompson
 Townsend, C. H.
 Walton, I.
 Ward
 Wilson
- Eel, Electric**
 Schurz
- Eel, Gulper *Gastrostomus***
 Beebe, W. (e)
- Eel, Larval *Leptocephalus***
 Smith, H. M. (j)
- Eel, Tailless *Cyema atrum***
 Beebe, W. (e)
- Elephant fish**
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
- Emperor-fishes *Hemiochus imperator***
 Goode
 Lydekker (b) v.5
- Fall-fishes *Scmotilus***
 Bean
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S.
 Norris
 Rafinesque
- Fan-finned fishes**
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Rafinesque
- Fatheads *Pimelometopon pulcher*, etc.**
 Goode
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Rafinesque
- Feather-backs *Notopterus***
 Lydekker (b) v.5
- File-fishes**
 Alcock
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Norman
- Fishing fish**
 Beebe, W. (f)
- Flat-fishes *Pleuronectidae***
 Crowder
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Hoefler
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Norman (a b)
 Ward
- Flounders**
 Bean
 *Beebe, W. (a c)
 *Goode
 Henshall
 Hildebrand
 Holder
 Hutchinson
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a)
 *Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Norman (a)
 Norris
 Schultz
 Schwatka (c)
 *Scott
 Walton, I.
 Wilson
- Flounders, Deep-sea *Paralichthys dentatus***
 Goode
- Flounder, Large-mouthed**
 Goode
- Flying-fishes**
 *Beebe, W. (a c)
 Churchill
 Coates
 *Goode
 Gordon, M.
 Guillemard (b)
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Norman (a)
 Ross, A.
 Schultz
 Villiers (b)
- Fool-fishes *Monacanthus hispidus*, etc.**
 Goode
- Frog-fishes *Antennariidae***
 Alcock
 Crowder (d)
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 See also Toad-fish
- Frost-fish *Lepidopus caudatus***
 Goode
- Gag *Mycteroperca microlepis***
 Goode
 Mowbray
- Gallo**
 Grey
- Gar-fishes**
 *Beebe, W.
 *Evermann
 Filson
- Goode
 Graves, R. A. (b)
 Harper, F.
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Hutchinson
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Nelson, W. A.
 Norman (a b)
 Norris
 *Scott
 Thompson
 Wilson
- Garibaldi *Hypsipops rubicundus***
 Goode
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
- Garrupa *Garrupa nigrita***
 Goode
- Gasperau *Pomolobus pseudoharengus***
 Goode
- Gaulin**
 LaGorce (b)
- Gilt-head *Chrysophrys***
 Goode
- Gizzard-fish or Shad *Dorosomus***
 Goode
 Meek
 Rafinesque
- Globe-fishes *Spheroides testudineus***
 Hildebrand
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Norman
- Goat-fish**
 Longley, W. H. (a b)
- Goggle-eyes *Ambloplites rupestris***
 Cheney
 Evermann
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S.
 Rafinesque
 Walford
- Gold-eyes *Carassius auratus***
 Bean
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Norman
 Rafinesque
 Roule (b)
 Smith, H. M. (a i k)
 Ward
 See also Goldfish
- Goldfish, Calico**
 Smith, H. M. (i)
- Goldfish, Comet**
 Smith, H. M. (i)
- Goldfish, Fantail**
 Smith, H. M. (i)
- Goldfish, Fringetail**
 Smith, H. M. (i)
- Goldfish, Nymph**
 Smith, H. M. (i)

- Goldfish, Veiltail**
Smith, H. M. (i)
- Goldhead**
- Goldring**
- Goldshad**
- Rafinesque
- Goosefish**
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (a)
- Gray-fish**
Herdman
- Graylings** *Thymallidae*
*Cheney
*Goode
Henshall
*Holder
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S.
Lydekker (b) v.5
Mayer
Schwatka (c)
*Scott
Walton, I.
Watson
- Grayling, European** *Thymallus thymallus*
Goode
Regan
- Grayling, Mountain** *Thymallus montanus*
Goode
- Green-fish** *Girella nigricans*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (a)
- Grike**
Goode
- Grisle** *Salmo salar*
Forbes ch.7
Jordan, D. S. (a d)
- Grouper** *Garrupa nigrita*
*Beebe, W. (a c)
Burden, W. D.
Cheney
Coates
Goode
Grey
Holder
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (c)
Longley, W. H. (a)
Norman (a b)
Walford
- Grouper, Black** *Garrupa nigrita*
Cheney
Goode
Mowbray
- Grouper, Nassau** *Epinephelus striatus*
Longley, W. H. (a)
Mowbray
- Grouper, Red** *Epinephelus morio*
Cheney
Goode
Henshall
Mowbray
- Grunts, Grunter** *Haemulon plumieri*
Beebe, W.
- Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Longley, W. H. (b)
Murphy, R. C. (f)
Norman (a b)
Scott
- Grunt, Black** *Haemulon parra*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Gudgeon** *Gobio*, etc.
Evermann
*Goode
Hutchinson
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Walton, I.
Ward
Watson
- Guiniad**
Walton, I.
- Guitar-fishes**
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Norman (a b)
Walford
- Gurnards** *Triglidae*
*Beebe, W.
*Goode
*Holder
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Scott
Wilson
- Guppy** *Lebistes reticulatus*
Mellen, I.
- Haddock** *Melanogrammus aeglefinus*
Bean
Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Miner, R. W. (a)
Norman
*Scott
Smith, H. M. (c)
Stefansson (e)
Thompson
Tressler
- Hagfishes** *Myxinidae*
Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
- Hair-tail** *Trichiurus lepturus*
Goode
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
- Hake** *Merluccius bilinearis*
Bean
Goode
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
- Minor, R. W. (a)
Norman (a)
Roule
- Half-beaks** *Hemirhamphidae*
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Half-moon, Brazilian** *Pterophyllum scalare*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Mellen, I.
- Halibut** *Hippoglossus*
Bean
*Goode
Hall, C. F. ch.1
Hansen, L.
Hildebrand
*Holder
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
Koelz
LaGorce (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman (a b)
Schultz
Schwatka (c)
*Scott
Smith, H. M. (c)
Stefansson (e)
Thompson
Wallace, F. W.
Ward
- Halibut, Chicken** *Paralichthys dentatus*
Goode
- Hard-tails** *Caranx crysos*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Harlequin**
Coates
- Harvest-fish** *Rhombus paru*
Bean
Goode
- Hatchet-fish**
Beebe, W. (f)
Norman (a)
- Hausen** *S. huso*
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Headfishes**
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Hildebrand
Norman (b)
- Herrings** *Clupeidae*
Bean
*Beebe, W.
Crowder (d)
East, B.
Evermann
Fairchild, D. (b)
Filson
*Goode
Grenfell (d)
Hanson, E.
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Miner, R. W. (a)
Murphy, R. C. (b f)
Norman (a)

- Norris
 *Rafinesque
 Regan
 *Roule
 Sharp ch 16
 Smith, H. M. (c d g h)
 Stefansson (e)
 Thompson
 Wallace, F. W.
 Walmsley
 Ward
 Zeninoy
Herring, Branch *Pomolobus*,
 etc.
 Goode
Herring, English *C. aestivalis*
 Goode
Herring, Fresh water
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Herring, Glut *Pomolobus*, etc.
 Goode
Herring, Lake *C. aestivalis*
 Bean
 Goode
Herring, Sea
 Bean
 Goode
Hind *Ephinephelus adscen-*
sionus
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Hog-fishes *Lachnolaimus*
maximus
 Beebe, W.
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Longley, W. H. (b)
 Mowbray
 *Rafinesque
 Roule (b)
 Scott
Hornfish
 Norman (b)
 Rafinesque
Horsefish *Moxostoma cras-*
silabre
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Hound-fish *Tylosurus raphi-*
doma
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Indian-head
 Holder, C. F. (f)
Jack-fish *Esox lucius*
 Beebe, W.
 Goode
 *Holder
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Hutchinson
 Mowbray
 Rafinesque
 See also Pickerel; Pike
Jellyfish
 Agassiz, E. C. (b)
 Calkins
 Crowder (d)
 Holder, C. F. (f)
 Johnson and Snook
 Lankester (a)
 Mayer, A. G.
 Miner, R. W. (c)
 See also Marine life
Jewel-fish
 Goode
 Mann
Jewfish *Stereolepis gigas*
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 *Cheney
 Goode
 Hanna, G. D.
 Henshall
 *Holder
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (c)
 Norman (b)
 Smith, H. M. (b)
 Walford
Johnny Boleosoma
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Jumping-fish *Periophthalmus*
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Kelp-fish
 Goode
 Holder, C. F. (f)
 Norman
Killifish, Striped *Fundulus*
mayalis
 Goode
 Hildebrand
Killy, Green
 Harper, F.
King fish, Silverside *Meticir-*
rhus americanus
 Bean
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Goode
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (c)
 Mowbray
 Murphy, R. C. (b)
 Norman (b)
Ladyfish *Albula vulpes*
 *Beebe, W. (a c)
 Cheney
 *Goode
 Henshall
 *Holder
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Norman
Lampreys *Petromyzonidae*
 Bean
 Evermann
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lankester (b)
 *Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Norman
 *Rafinesque
 Schultz (b)
 Scott
 Walton, I.
Lance or Lancet *Ammodytes*
americanus
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Norman
Lantern fishes
 Hildebrand
 Miner, R. W. (d)
 Norman (a)
Lantern fish, Giant *Mycto-*
phum affine
 Beebe, W. (e f)
Lion-fishes
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Norman (a)
Lizard-fishes
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Norman (a)
Loche or Loaches *Cobitidae*
 Goode
 Meek
 Roule
 Ward
Long-fins *Germo alalunga*
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Lydekker
Long-tails
 Lydekker (b) v.5
Lumpfish
 Goode
 Hildebrand
Lungfish
 Hildebrand
 Lull (a)
 Norman (a)
Lyre-tail
 Mann
Mackerel *Scombridae*
 Bean
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Fairchild, D. (b)
 *Goode
 Henshall
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Hutchinson
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a c)
 Meek
 Miner, R. W. (a)
 Norman (a b)
 Norris
 *Roule (a b)
 Schultz
 Scott
 Smith, H. M. (c h)
 Tressler
 Ward
Mackerel, Chub *Scomber co-*
lias
 Bean
 Goode
Mackerel, Horse *Thunnus*
thynnus
 Goode

Mackerel, Horse—Continued

MacKenzie, C. D.

See also Tunna

Mackerel, Spanish *Scomberomorus maculatus*

Bean

Goode

Henshall

Mowbray

Scott

Man-of-war fish

Gordon, M.

Miner, R. W. (c)

Margate-fish *Haemulon album*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Mowbray

Mascalonge *Esox masquinongy*

Bean

Camp

Cheney

*Goode

Holder

*Jordan, D. S. (d)

Mayer

Norris

Robinson

Sandys ch.10

Smith, O. W.

Townsend, C. H.

Volsburg

Wilson, J. A. (b)

Menhaden *Brevoortia tyrannus*

Bean

Goode

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Tressler

Mesonauta *Mesonauta insignis*

Mellen (a)

Milkfish

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Walford

Minnnows

Bean

Hansen, L.

Harper, F.

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Mellen (a)

Norman (a)

Monk-fish *Squatina squatina*

Holder

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Lydekker (b) v.5

Scott

Meek

Norman (a)

Moon-eye *Hiodon tergisus*

Bean

Goode

Lydekker (b) v.5

Meek

Norman (a b)

Moonfish *Vomer setipinnis*

Beebe, W. (c)

Goode

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S.

Mowbray

Walford

Moray, Common *Muraena**helena*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Morue

Goode

Mosquito-fish *Gambusia affinis*

Mellen (a)

Mud-cat *Leptops olivaris*

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Mud-fish

Goode

Hildebrand

Holder

Lydekker (b) v.5

Norman (a)

Mud-skippers *Periophthalmus*

Holder

Lydekker (b) v.5

Mullet *Mullidae*

Bean

*Beebe, W.

*Filson

*Goode

Hildebrand

Hutchinson

Jordan, D. S.

Meek

Norris

Price, W.

Roule (a b)

Scott

Mullet, American *Mugil*

Goode

Mullet, Blue-black *Mugil curema*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Mullet, Grey *Mugil*

Goode

Lydekker (b) v.5

Meek

Mullet, Red *Mullus*

Holder

Goode

Lydekker (b) v.5

Mullet, White *Mugil curema*

Bean

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Muskellunge

See Mascalonge

Mutton-fish *Neomaenitis analis*

Goode

Grey

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Mowbray

Namaycush

See Trout, Lake

Needlefish

Murphy, R. C. (f)

Norman (b)

Walford

Oar-fish *Regalecus glesne*

Holder

Meek

Norman (a b)

Smith, H. M. (b)

Thompson

Oil-fish *Comephorus baikalensis*

Lydekker (b) v.5

Norman (b)

See also Lake Baikal

Opah *Lampris*

Goode

Holder

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Schultz (a)

See also Moonfish

Opaleyes *Girella nigricans*

Schultz (a)

Ouananiche *Salmo salar ouananche*

Camp

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Oulachan *Thalichthys pacificus*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

See also Eulachon

Oyster-fish *Tautoga onitis*

Goode

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Paddle-fishes *Polyodon spathula*

Bean

Evermann

Goode

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S. (d)

Rafinesque

Pallara

Holt, E. G. (b)

Paradise-fish *Macropodus**opercularis*

Mellen (a)

Norman

Smith, H. M. (k)

Parrot-fishes *Scaridae*

Goode

Hildebrand

Jordan, D. S. (a)

Longley, W. H. (a b)

Norman (a)

Peranha fish

See Piraya

Perches *Perca flavescens*

Bean

Caine

Evermann

****Goode**

Hildebrand

Holder, C. F. (f)

Hutchinson

***Jordan, D. S. (d)**

Lydekker (b) v.5

Meek

Norman (a)

***Rafinesque**

*Roule (a b)

Roy, L. C. (b)

Schultz (b)

Scott

Thomson

Walford

- Walton, I.
Ward
Watson
- Perch, Black** *Embiotoca jacksoni*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Schultz (a)
- Perch, Blue** *T. lateralis*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Schultz (a)
- Perch, Climbing** *Anabas testudineus*
Mellen (a)
- Perch, Danube** *Aspro zingel*
Hutchinson
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Perch, Pike** *Stizostedion*
Goode
Hutchinson
Townsend, C. H.
- Perch, River** *Perca flavescens*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Perch, Sea**
Goode
Hutchinson
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Perch, White** *Morone americana*
Bean
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Townsend, C. H.
- Perch, Yellow** *Perca flavescens*
Bean
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Norris
Scott
Simpich (e)
Smith, H. M. (k)
Townsend, C. H.
- Pickereel** *Esox*
Agassiz
Bean
Caine
Cheney
**Evermann
**Goode
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Mayer
*Meek
Robinson
Roy, L. C. (b)
*Scott
Smith, O. W.
Ward
- Pickereel, Banded** *Esox americanus*
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Pickereel, Brook** *Esox umbrinosus*
Cheney
Goode
- Pickereel, Common Eastern**
Esox americanus
Cheney
Goode
Townsend, C. H.
- Pickereel, Hump-backed**
Cheney
Goode
- Pickereel, Trout** *Esox americanus*
Cheney
Goode
- Pigfish**
Bean
Goode
Hildebrand
- Pike** *Esocidae*
Agassiz
Bean
Caine
*Cheney
Evermann
*Goode
*Heilprin
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman (a)
Norris
Oxholm
**Rafinesque
Roule (b)
*Scott
Smith, O. W.
Thompson
Townsend, C. H.
Vosburgh
**Walton, I.
Ward
Watson
- Pike, Barracuda**
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Pike, Bony**
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Pike, Federation** *Esox reticulatus*
Cheney
Goode
- Pike, Gray** *Stizostedion*, etc.
Goode
- Pike, Perch** *Stizostedion vitreum*
Bean
Cheney
*Goode
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norris
Vosburgh
- Pike, Sacramento, or Squawfish** *Ptychocheilus grandis*
Schultz (b)
- Pike, Sand** *Stizostedion canadense*
Cheney
Goode
- Pike, Wall-eyed** *Stizostedion vitreum*
Cheney
Evermann
- Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Miner, R. W. (b)
- Pike, Yellow** *Stizostedion vitreum*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Pilchard or California sardine**
Sardinops caerulea
Goode
Schultz
- Pilot-fish**
Beebe, W.
DuChailu (f) ch.30
*Goode
*Holder
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman (a b)
Scott
Walford
- Pinfish**
Goode
Hildebrand
- Pipefishes** *Syngnathus griseolincatus*
Gordon, M.
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Schultz
Wilson
- Piper** *Hemirhamphus balao*
Goode
Meek
- Piraya, Piranha or Caribe**
Serrasalmo piraya
Coates
Fairchild, D. (a)
Lange (a)
Schurz
Smith, H. H.
Stevens, A. W. (d)
Wells, J. W.
See also Man-eating fish;
Piranha; South America
- Plaice** *Pleuronectes platessa*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Lydekker
Wilson
- Pollack or Pollack** *Pollachius virens*
Bean
Byrne, D.
Goode
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
Meek
Mowbray
Norman
Smith, H. M. (g)
- Pompano** *Trachinotus carolinus*
Bean
Goode
Hildebrand
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Walford

- Pompano, Africa** *Trachinotus* **Red-mouthed** *Bathystoma ri-*
goreensis *mator*
 Goode
Porcupine-fish
 Goode
 Norman (a)
 Regan
Porgy *Stenotomus chrysops*
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Longley, W. H. (b)
 Meek
Pork-fish
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Longley, W. H. (a)
 Norman, (b)
Pristella *Pristella riddlei*
 Mellen (a)
Pucker
Puckermouth *Paralichthys*
dentatus
 Goode
 Rafinesque
Pumpkin-seed *Eupomotis gib-*
bosus
 Goode
 Cheney
See also Sun-fish
Rainbow-fish
 Goode
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Mann, L. Q.
Rainfish *Rivulus harti*
 Mellen, I.
Rainwater fish *Leptolucania*
ommata
 Harper, F.
Ranga *Ambassis ranga*
 Mellen, I.
Ratfish
 Hildebrand
Razor-fish *Xyrichtys psitta-*
cus
 Longley, W. H. (a)
Red-breast *Lepomis aurius*
 Goode
 Rafinesque
Red-eye *Ambloplites rupestris*
 Cheney
 Evermann
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Rafinesque
Red-fish *Sciaena ocellata*
 *Cheney
 *Goode
 Henshall
 Lydekker
 Norris
 *Rafinesque
See also Sucker
Red-horse *Moxostoma*
 Bean
 Evermann
 Goode
 Rafinesque
- Red-mouthed** *Bathystoma ri-*
mator
 Goode
See also Grunt
Redsnapper
 Bean
See also Snapper
Reed-fish *Calamotichthys cala-*
baricus
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker
 Norris
Ribbon-fishes *Eques lanceo-*
latus
 Lydekker
 Meek
 Rafinesque
 Norman (a b)
Roach *Rutilus rutilus*
 Agassiz
 *Goode
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Lydekker (b) v 5
 Meek
 *Scott
 *Walton, I.
 Ward
 Watson
Robalo *Centropomus viridis*
 Goode
 Henshall
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Walford
Robin *Cephalacanthus volitans*
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Rock-fish *Roccus lineatus*
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Filson
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Mayer
 Norman (b)
 Norris
Rock-fish, Black *Sebastes*
mystinus
 Goode
 Schultz
Rock-fish, Red *Sebastes ru-*
berrimus
 Goode
 Schultz
Rock-fish, Spotted *Sebastes*
constellatus
 Goode
 Meek
Rock-fish, Yellow *Sebastes*
flavidus
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Rocklings *Enchelyopus cim-*
brus
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
Roncador *Roncador*, etc.
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
Rose-fish *Sebastes*, etc.
 Bean
- Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Nansen (e)
Rouget
 Moses, G. H. (b)
Rudd *Scardinius*, etc.
 Goode
 Meek
 Ward
 Watson
Rudder-fishes *Centrolophidae*,
 etc.
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Norman (a)
Runner, Yellow-jack *Caranx*
crysos
 Goode
 Mowbray
Sail-fishes *Istiophorus*
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Goode
 Grey (a b)
 Hildebrand
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Mellen, I.
 Mowbray
 Norman (a b)
 Walford
Salmon fishes
 Ault
 Bean
 **Beebe, W. (a c)
 Borah
 Burg, A. (a b d)
 Caine
 Cartwright
 *Cheney
 Comeau (a)
 Evermann
 Filson
 *Goode
 Grenfell (d)
 Hall, C. F. ch.23
 Hartley
 Hildebrand
 *Holder
 Hubbard, B. R. (b)
 Hutchinson
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 *Lydekker (b) v.5
 Mayer
 MacKenzie, C. D.
 Mecking
 Meek
 *Milford
 Mixer, G.
 Muir
 Norman (a)
 Norris
 Oxholm
 **Rafinesque
 Regan
 Ross, A.
 *Roule (b)
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Schultz (b)
 Schwatka (c)

- *Scott
Smith, H. M. (g k)
Thompson
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Tressler
Wakeman
Walmsley
**Walton, I.
Ward
Watson
Wilson, J. A. (a)
Wright (b) p.69
Zenzinov
- Salmon, Atlantic** *Salmo salar*
Bean
Cheney
Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce
Roule
- Salmon, Blue-backed** *Oncorhynchus nerka*
Cheney
Goode
- Salmon, Chinook** *Oncorhynchus tshawytscha*
Burg, A. (a)
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Schultz (b)
Smith, H. M. (e)
- Salmon, Dog** *Oncorhynchus gorbuscha*
Cheney
Goode
Hallock
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Schultz (b)
Smith, H. M. (e)
- Salmon, Fresh-water** *Salmonidae*
Goode
- Salmon, Hump-backed**
Cheney
Goode
Hallock
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Schultz (b)
Smith, H. M. (e)
- Salmon, Jack**
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Salmon, King** *O. tshawytscha*
Bean
Cheney
Goode
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Smith, H. M. (e)
See also Chinook salmon
- Salmon, Lake** *Salmonidae*
Goode
- Salmon, Land-locked** *Salmo salar sebago*
Bean
- Camp
Cheney, A. N.
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Vosburgh
- Salmon, Pacific** *Oncorhynchus*
Cheney
Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
- Salmon, Quinnet** *Oncorhynchus*
Cheney
*Goode
*Hallock
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Smith, H. M. (e)
- Salmon, Red or Sockeye** *Oncorhynchus nerka*
Schultz (b)
- Salmon, Rock** *Seriola falcata*
Goode
- Salmon, Sea** *Salmo salar*
Cheney
Goode
Scott
- Salmon, Silver** *Oncorhynchus kisutch*
Burg, A. (a)
Cheney
*Goode
Hallock
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Meek
Schultz (b)
Smith, H. M. (e)
- Salmon, Sockeye**
Burg, A. (a)
Griggs, R. F. (a)
See also Salmon, Red
- Salmon, Spring or Tyee**
Smith, H. M. (e)
- Salmon, Square-tailed**
Hallock
- Salmon, Steel-head** *Salmonidae*
Cheney
Goode
Simpich (c)
- Salmon, White**
Evermann
Goode
Hallock
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Scott
- Sardines** *Clupeidae*
Beebe, W. (a c)
Goode
Koch, F. J. (b)
Norman
Roule
Smith, H. M. (c h)
Tressler
Van Der Muelen
- Sauger** *Stizostedion canadense*
Bean
Cheney
- Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Townsend, C. H.
See also Sand pike
- Saw-fishes** *Pristidae*
Beebe, W. (a c)
Goode
Graves, R. A. (b)
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Mowbray
Norman
Rafinesque
Smith, H. M. (b)
- Scabbard-fishes** *Lepidopus caudatus*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman (b)
Scott
- Scad** *Decapturnus punctatus*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Scallop fish**
Hildebrand
- Scat, The** *Scatophagus argus*
Mellen, I.
- Sculpins** *Cottidae*
Bean
Goode
Hildebrand
Holder
Schultz (b)
- Sculpin, European** *Cottidae*
Goode
- Sculpin, Red** *Hemilepidotus*, etc.
Goode
Norman (a)
- Scup or Scuppang** *Stenotomus*
Bean
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
See also Forgy
- Sea-breams** *Sparidae*
Goode
Roule
See also Bream
- Sea-cow**
See Mammals
- Sea-horses** *Hippocampus*
Goode
Holder
Lull (a)
Meek
Norman
Thevenin
Thompson
- Sea lions**
See Mammals
- Sea otter**
See Mammals
- Sea-robins**
Goode
- Seal**
See Mammals

Shad *Clupea sapidissima*

- Bean
 *Beebe, W. (a c)
 Evermann
 Filson
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Miner, R. W. (a)
 Norris
 Regan
 *Rafinesque
 *Roule
 *Scott
 Smith, H. M. (c)
Shad, American *Alosa sapidissima*
 Goode
Shad, English *Clupea pilchardus*
 Goode
Shad, Gulf *Alosa alabamiae*
 Goode
Shad, Lake *M. aureolus*
 Goode
Shad, Ohio *Alosa ohioensis*
 Goode
Shad, White *Clupea medusocris*
 Goode
Sharks
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Cumming, C. F. G. (b) ch.7
 DuChailu (f) ch.30
 Ellison, N.
 *Goode
 Gregory
 Grenfell (d)
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
 Hildebrand
 Hutchinson
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Norman (a b)
 *Roule (b)
 Rutledge
 *Scott
 Thompson
 Van Der Muelen
 Walford
 Wise
 ***Young, W. E.
Shark, Angel
 Ellison, N.
Shark, Basking or Bone
Cetorhinus maximus
 Cheney
 Hildebrand
 Holder
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Norman (a b)
 Smith, H. M. (b)
 ***Young, W. E.
Shark, Blue *Prionace glauca*
 Ellison, N.
 Hildebrand

- Meek
 Walford
 *Young, W. E.
Shark, Carpet
 Ellison, N.
 Norman (b)
Shark, Great white *Carcharodon carcharias*
 *Young, W. E.
Shark, Gummies
 Ellison, N.
Shark, Hammer-headed
Sphyrna zygaena
 Ellison, N.
 Hildebrand
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Walford
 Wise
 Young, W. E. app.
Shark, Leopard *Triakis semifasciatus*
 Schultz
Shark, Man-eater
 Adams, M. P. G.
 Hildebrand
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Norman (b)
 Pattillo
 Smith, H. M. (b)
Shark, Port Jackson
 Ellison, N.
 Hildebrand
 Holder, C. F. (f)
Shark, Shovel-nose
 Ellison, N.
Shark, Sleeper *Somniosus microcephalus*
 Smith, H. M. (b)
Shark, Swell *Catulus uter*
 Holder
Shark, Thresher *Alopias vulpes*
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Norman (b)
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Wise
 Young, W. E.
Shark, Tiger *Galercerdo tigrinus*
 Ellison, N.
 Holder (c)
 Norman (b)
 Wise
 Young, W. E.
Shark, Wabblegongs
 Ellison, N.
Shark, Whale *Rhineodon typicus*
 Ellison, N.
 Holder
 Smith, H. M. (b)
 Wise
 Young, W. E.
Sheepshead *Archosargus probatocephalus*
 Bean

- Cheney
 *Goode
 Henshall
 *Holder (a—f)
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Norris
 *Scott
 Walford
Shiner or Minnow *Notropis heterodon*
 Agassiz
 Evermann (b)
 *Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Rafinesque
 Scott
Shovelfish
 Crowder (d)
 Rafinesque
Silversides
Silver fishes *Atherinidae*
 Bean
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Rafinesque
Siscowet *Cristivomer*, etc.
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
Skates
 Bean
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Norman (b)
Skipjack *Pomolobus chrysochloris*
 Bean
 Evermann
 *Goode
 Hanna, G. D.
 Henshall
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Rafinesque
Skim-back *Carpiodes velifer*
 Goode
 Rafinesque
Smelts *Osmeridae*
 Bean
 Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a)
 Meek
 Regan
 Roule (b)
 Schultz
 Smith, H. M. (g)
 Ward
Smelt, Alaska
 Goode
Smelt, European *Osmerus eperlanus*
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker
Smelt, Fresh-water
 Goode
Snappers
 Goode
 Henshall
 Hildebrand

- Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker
Walford
- Snapper, Black**
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Snapper, Gray** *Neomaenis griseus*
Longley, W. H. (a b)
Mowbray
- Snapper, Red** *Neomaenis*
Goode
Henshall
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Soles**
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman
Scott
Ward
- Sole, California** *Eopsetta jordani*
Goode
- Sole, European** *Solea vulgaris*
Goode
- Spadefishes** *Chaetodipterus faber*
Bean
Goode
Hildebrand
Meek
- Spear-fish or Marlin** *Tetrapturus imperator*
Goode
Hildebrand
Holder
Norman
- Spilurus** *Ctenobrycon spilurus*
Mellen (a)
- Spot** *Leiostomus xanthurus*
Bean
Goode
- Springfish** *Cottus icatlops*
Rafinesque
- Square-tails** *Tetragonurus cuvieri*
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Squawfish**
See Pike, Sacramento
- Squirrel-fishes** *Holocentrus ascensionis*
Beebe, W. (g)
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Longley, W. H. (a)
Walford
- Squeteague** *Cynoscion regalis*
Cheney
Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Scott
- Starfish** *Poronotus triacanthus*
Agassiz, E. C. (b)
Alcock
Arnold
Beebe, W. (c e)
Crowder (d)
Holder (a—f)
- Johnson and Snook
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Mayer, A. G.
Roule (b)
Thompson
Ward
- Steelhead** *Salmo gairdnerii*
Bean
Goode
Henshall
Jordan, D. S. (a)
- Sticklebacks, Three-spined** *Gasterosteus aculeatus*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Schultz (b)
- Stingray or Stingaree** *Dasyatis*
Adams, H. C. (c)
Adams, M. P. G.
Alcock
Beebe, W. (c)
*Cheney
Clark, A. H. (c)
Epler, B. N.
Gardner, I. C.
Henshall
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
Lydekker (b) v.5
*Meek
Miner, R. W. (b)
Norman (a b)
• Ward
See also Ray
- Sturgeons** *Acipenseridae*
Bean
Beebe, W. (a c)
*Goode
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce
*Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman (a b)
*Rafinesque
Ross, A.
Scott
Simpich (e)
- Sturgeon, Lake** *Acipenseridae*
Bean
*Evermann
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Townsend, C. H.
- Sturgeon, Ohio** *Acipenser rubicundus*
Evermann
Goode
Rafinesque
- Sturgeon, Red** *Acipenser rubicundus*
Goode
- Sturgeon, Shovel-nosed (or beaked)** *Scaphirhynchus platyrhynchus*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Sturgeon, True** *Acipenser sturio*
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Sturgeon, White** *Acipenser transmontanus*
Goode
Schultz (b)
- Sucker, Common** *Catostomus commersonii*
Bean
Evermann
Filson
*Goode
Henshall
Hildebrand
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Kolb, E.
*Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman (a)
*Rafinesque
Scott
Thompson
- Sucker, Sacramento** *Catostomus occidentalis*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (a)
Schultz (b)
- Suckerel** *Cycleptus elongatus*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Rafinesque
- Sunfish, Ocean** *Ranzania truncata*
Beebe, W. (e f)
Schultz
- Sunfish, Pygmy**
Harper
- Sunfish, Spotted**
Harper
- Sun-fishes** *Lepomis gibbosus*
Bean
*Cheney
Evermann
Filson
*Goode
Harper
Hildebrand
*Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Mowbray
Rafinesque
Schultz
*Scott
- Sun-fishes, Blue** *Lepomis palidus*
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Norman (a b)
Smith, H. M. (b)
- Surf-fishes** *Embiotocidae*
Goode
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Regan
- Surgeon fishes** *Acanthuridae*
Beebe, W. (e)

Surgeon fishes—Continued

- Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Lydekker
Swallowers, Black *Chiasmodon niger*
 Beebe, W. (e)
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
Swell or Puffer
 Hildebrand
 Mowbray
Sword-fishes *Xiphias gladius*
 Bean
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 *Cheney
 Crowder (d)
 *Goode
 Grey (a b)
 Gudger
 Hildebrand
 Holder
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a)
 *Lydekker (b) v.5
 Mann, L. Q.
 *Meek
 Mellen (a)
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Norman (a b)
 Regan
 Scott
 Thompson
 Walford
Tarpon or Silver king *Tarpon atlanticus*
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 *Cheney
 Goode
 *Grey (b)
 Henshall
 *Holder
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (c)
 Meek
 Mowbray
 Norman (a b)
 Sultan
Taug *Teuthis hepatus*
 Goode
Tautog *Tautoga onitis*
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 LaGorce (a)
Tench *Tinca tinca*
 Bean
 Goode
 Meek
 Ward
Telescope-eye *Opisthoproctus*
 Beebe, W. (e)
Tetra *Astyanax fasciatus acneus*
 Mellen (a)
Thimble-eye *Scomber colias*
 Goode
Tile-fish *Lopholatilus chamaeleonticeps*
 Herdman
 Hildebrand

- Jordan, D. S. (d)
 LaGorce (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Norman
Toadfish or Frogfish *Opsanus tau*
 Beebe, W. (a c)
 Goode
 Jordan, D. S. (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.5
 Meek
 Norman
 Rafinesque
Tomcod
 Bean
Toter *Hyptelium nigricans*
 Rafinesque
Trepang
 Holder, C. F. (f)
Trout *Salmo*
 Bean
 Bradford
 Caine
 *Cheney
 *Filson
 *Goode
 Goodwin (b)
 Grenfell (d)
 Henshall
 Hildebrand
 Hutchinson
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Koelz
 Kolb, E.
 MacKenzie, C. D.
 Mayer, A. M.
 Meek
 Moses, G. H. (a)
 Norman
 *Rafinesque
 Roy, L. C. (a c)
 Sandys ch.8
 Schultz (b)
 *Scott
 Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Walton, I.
 Ward
 Watson
 Wilson, J. A. (b)
Trout, Brook *Salvelinus fontinalis*
 Bean
 Bradford
 Camp
 *Cheney
 Corey, H. (c)
 Evermann
 *Goode
 Hallock
 Henshall
 Hildebrand
 *Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Kerbey, M.
 *Meek
 Norris
 Oxholm
 Scott
 Townsend, C. H.
 Ward
Trout, Brown *Salmo trutta*
 Bradford

- Camp
 Goode
 Vosburgh
 Ward
Trout, Bull *Salvelinus malma*
 Goode
 Ward
Trout, Cut-throat *Salmo clarkii*
 Borah
 Goode
 Holder
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Schultz (b)
Trout, Dolly Varden *Salvelinus malma*
 Bradford
 Cheney
 Goode
 Henshall
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Meek
 Schultz (b)
Trout, Golden *Salmo*, etc.
 Bradford
 Goode
 Henshall
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Schultz (b)
Trout, Greenland
 Bradford
 Goode
Trout, Herring
 Mellor, F. H.
Trout, Lake *Cristivomer namaycush*
 Bean
 Bradford
 Camp
 *Cheney
 *Goode
 Hildebrand
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Norris
 Townsend, C. H.
 Vosburgh
 Ward
Trout, Mountain *Salmo gairdnerii irideus*
 Bradford
 Cheney
 Goode
Trout, Piute *Salmo seleniris*
 Schultz (b)
Trout, Rainbow *Salmo irideus*
 Bean
 Borah
 Bradford
 Camp
 Cheney
 Goode
 Griggs, R. F. (a)
 Henshall
 Hutchinson
 Jordan, D. S. (d)
 Schultz, L. P. (b)
 Townsend, C. H.
 Tweedsmuir
 Vosburgh
 Ward

- Trout, Rio Grande** *Salmo mykiss spilurus*
Bradford
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Trout, Rock** *Hexagrammos decagrammus*
Goode
- Trout, Salmon** *Salmo gairdneri*
Bradford
Goode
Hallock
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Shenon
Walmsley
See also Steel-head
- Trout, Sea** *Salmo salar*
Bradford
Forbes
*Goode
Henshall
Hildebrand
Mayer
*Meek
Norris
Peel (b)
*Roule (b)
Ward
Williams, M. O. (m)
- Trout, Sebago** *Salmo salar sebago*
Goode
Hallock
- Trout, Silver** *Salmo gibbsii*
Bradford
Goode
Hallock
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Trout, Speckled** *Salvelinus fontinalis*
Cheney
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Trout, Steel-head** *Salmo irideus*, *S. gairdneri*
Goode
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Schultz (b)
Shenon
- Trout, Yellowstone** *Salmo clarkii lewisi*
Bradford
Goode
Henshall
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Schultz (b)
- Trumpet-fishes** *Aulostomus maculatus*
Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman
- Trunkfishes** *Ostraciidae*
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Longley, W. H. (a)
Meek
Norman (a)
- Tullibee** *Leucichthys*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Tuna** *Thunnus thynnus*
Goode
Grey (a b)
Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
MacKenzie, C. D.
Mowbray
Norman
Tressler
Wilson, J. A. (a)
See also Tunny: horse mackerel
- Tunny** *Thunnus thynnus*
Bean
Beebe, W. (a c)
Bosson, Mrs. (a)
Fairchild, D. (b)
Goode
Hutchinson
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
Longley, W. H. (a)
Meek
Norman (a b)
Roule
*Scott
Smith, H. M. (b h)
Thompson
Wilson
Wright, H. D.
- * **Turbot** *Balistes carolinensis*
Beebe, W. (a c)
*Goode
Hutchinson
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman
*Scott
Thompson
Ward
Wilson
- Tusk**
See Cusk
- Unicorn-fish** *Alutera scripta*
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman
- Viper-fish, Saber-toothed** *Chauliodus sloanei*
Beebe, W. (e)
- Wahoo or Woohoo** *Acanthocybium solandri*
Beebe, W. (a c)
Goode
Grey (a b)
Mowbray
Norman (b)
Walford
- Walking fish** *Periophthalmus*
Mjoberg ch.17
- Weakfish** *Cynoscion*
Bean
Caine
*Cheney
- *Goode
Hildebrand
*Holder
Jordan, D. S. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman (a b)
Norris
Scott
- Weather fish** *Misgurnus fasciatus*
Mellen (a)
- White-eyes**
Rafinesque
- Whitefish** *Coregonus clupeiformis*
Bean
Burg, A. (d)
*Goode
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
Jordan, D. S. (d)
*Lydekker (b) v.5
Norman
Norris
Roule (b)
Thompson
Townsend, C. H.
Walford
Williams, M. O. (m)
Wilson, J. A. (b)
- Whitefish, Alaska** *Argyrosomus alascanus*
Goode
- Whitefish, Black-fin** *Argyrosomus nigripinnis*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Whitefish, Common** *Coregonus clupeiformis*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Whitefish, Hump-backed** *Coregonus nelsoni*
Goode
Jordan, D. S. (d)
- Whitefish, Lake** *Coregonus clupeiformis*
Goode
- Whitefish, Mountain** *Prosopium williamsoni*
Goode
- Whitefish, Silver**
Goode
- Whiting** *Merluccius bilinearis*
Bean
*Goode
Hildebrand
Hutchinson
*Jordan, D. S. (d)
LaGorce (a)
*Lydekker (b) v.5
Meek
Norman (a)
Roule
Thompson
- Wingfish**
Goode
Hildebrand

- | | | |
|---|---|---------------------------------------|
| Wolf-fishes <i>Anarrhichas lupus</i> | Yellow-tail <i>Ocyurus chrysurus</i> | Mowbray |
| Lydekker (b) v.5 | Bean | Schultz |
| Meek | Beebe, W | Walford |
| Norman (a) | Goode | Zander <i>Salmo lucioperca</i> |
| Scott | Grey | Goode |
| <i>See also</i> Cat fish | *Holder | Zebra-fish <i>Chaetodon</i> |
| Yellow-jack | *Jordan, D S. (d) | Coates |
| Gordon, M. | Longley, W. H. (a) | Hutchinson |
| | | Lydekker (b) v.5 |

Section 10. Division 5. AMPHIBIANS

This division was developed by Dr. Doris M. Cochran, author, assistant curator and authority on amphibians, who has made use of the year of publication to identify the different titles under the same author's name in addition to the letters used for the same purpose.

This division on amphibians also has three sub-divisions, viz: salamanders and tailless amphibians, including frogs, toads, and their allies; and caecilians, the legless burrowing amphibians. In the bibliography Miss Cochran's authorship is well represented along with that of her scientific staff associates.

Popular books in this division being quite limited in number, references are made to interesting current literature found in the periodicals *Natural History*, *Nature Magazine* and *Copeia*.

Complete entries for these titles and others on the same subject will be found in the main bibliography, Section 15.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Allee, W. C.**
The evolution of the invertebrates. 1926
- Brownell, L. W.**
American salamanders. 1937
A life story of a frog. 1924
- Clark, A. H.**
Animals of land and sea. 1925
- Cochran, Doris M.**
Amphibians and reptiles. 1930
Our friend the frog. 1932
The fire toad. 1927
When is a toad not a toad? 1932
- Dickerson, Mary C.**
The frog book. 1907
- Dupuy, W. A.**
Toads in the sugar-cane. 1937
- Fabre, J. Henri**
References are found to amphibians in indices to books by Fabre of which thirteen are found in the general bibliography, Section 15.
- Gadow, Hans**
Amphibia and reptiles. 1901
- Gilmore, C. W. and Cochran, D. M.**
Amphibians and reptiles. 1930
- Harper, Francis**
The Okefinokee Wilderness. 1924
A voice from the pines. 1932
The frog with an alligator's voice. 1932
- Hassler, W. G.**
Salamanders and water hygiene. 1932
The salamanders of the Great Smokies 1929
- From sea bottom to mountain top at Santo Domingo. 1933
- Howes, P. G.**
The frog without a tadpole. 1926
- Mann, W. M. and L. A.**
Surinam toads—wholesale. 1932
- Mayer, A. G.**
Sea-shore life. The invertebrates of the New York coast 1905
- Mjoberg, Eric G.**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago. 1930
- Mohr, C. E.**
Salamanders. 1935
- Noble, G. K.**
In pursuit of the giant tree-frog. 1923
A search for the marsupial frog. 1921
Creatures of perpetual night. 1927
Biology of the amphibians. 1931
- Pope, Clifford H.**
Frog hunting in Fukien, China. 1927
- Pratt, R. F.**
A tree toad gymnast. 1928
- Rose, Walter**
A beautiful frog. 1926
- Sarvis, Mrs. Cecil**
The white frog. 1930
- Shanafelt, Marjorie**
M'sieur Toad. 1929
- Vinton, K. W.**
A frog that eats bats and snakes. 1938

AMPHIBIANS

Salamanders

- Allegheny salamander**
Bishop and Crisp 1933
(a)
- Axolotl** *Ambystoma*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Blind salamander** *Typhlomolge*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Mohr 1935 (b)
Noble, G. K. 1927 (h)
1931 (b)
See also Texas
- Caecilians**
See end of this Division
- Cave salamander** *Eurycea lucifuga*
Noble, G. K. 1927 (h)
- Congo "eel" or "snake"** *Amphiuma*
Grimshawe 1937 (b)
- Dusky salamander** *Desmognathus fuscus*
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)
Mohr 1935 (b)
- Fire salamander** *Salamandra*
Mohr 1935 (b)
- Four-toed salamander** *Hemidactylum scutatum*
Brannin 1935
- Giant salamander** *Megalobatrachus*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
- Hellbender**
Champlain 1929
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Japanese newt** *Triturus pyrrhogaster*
Kuhn 1924
- Jefferson's salamander** *Ambystoma jeffersonianum*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Mohr 1935 (b)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Long-tailed salamander** *Eurycea longicauda*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Hassler 1929 (c)
See also Cave salamander
- Marbled salamander** *Ambystoma opacum*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Mud puppy** *Necturus*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)
- Newt** *Triturus*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Haller 1933
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)
Kuhn 1924
Stein, K. E. 1938
- Purple salamander** *Gyrinophilus porphyriticus*
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)
Hassler 1932 (b)
- Red salamander** *Pseudotriton ruber*
Bishop, S. C. 1925 (b)
- Red-backed salamander** *Plethodon cinereus*
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)
Mohr 1935 (b)
- Salamander**
Clark, A. H. (c)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Hassler 1929 (c)
Lull 1929 (a)
Mohr 1935 (b)
Noble, G. K. 1927 (h)
1931 (b)
- Siren** *Siren lacertina*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
- Slender salamander** *Batrachoseps*
Brownell 1937 (b)
- Slimy salamander** *Plethodon glutinosus*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)
- Spotted salamander** *Ambystoma maculatum*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Curtis, Catharine 1934
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Texas salamander** *Ambystoma texanum*
Brownell 1937 (b)
- Tiger salamander** *Ambystoma tigrinum*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Kumpf 1934
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Two-lined salamander** *Eurycea bislineata*
Brownell 1937 (b)
Hamilton, W. J. 1932 (a)

Tailless Amphibians: Frogs and toads and their allies

- Albino frog**
Sarvis 1930
- Alligator frog**
Harper 1932 (b c)
- American bell-toad** *Ascaphus truei*
See Tailed frog
- American toad** *Bufo americanus*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
Overton 1920
Shanafelt 1929 (c)
- Anderson's tree-frog or tree-toad** *Hyla andersoni*
Dickerson 1907
Noble, R. C. 1931
- Arum frog**
Rose, W. 1926
- Barking frog** *Eleutherodactylus inoptatus*
Hassler 1930 (a) 1933 (d)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1923 (c)
- Bullfrog** *Rana catesbeiana*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
- Frost, S. W. 1935
Gadow 1901 (b)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
MacGillivray 1928
Overton 1920
Shanafelt 1928 (b)
Vinton 1938
- California toad** *Bufo halophilus*
Dickerson 1907

- Clawed frog** *Xenopus*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Gadow 1901 (b)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Colorado River toad** *Bufo alvarius*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Common bullfrog**
See Bullfrog
- Cooing frog** *Eupemphix pustulosus*
Breder 1925
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Cricket frog** *Acris gryllus*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
Overton 1920
- Cuban toad** *Bufo peltoccephalus*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
- Cuban tree-toad** *Hyla septentrionalis*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Desert toad** *Bufo alvarius*
See Colorado River toad
- Edible frog** *Rana esculenta*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
- European bell-toad or Fire-toad** *Bombina*
Cochran 1927 (c f) 1932 (b j)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Firetoad**
See European bell-toad
- Florida tree-frog** *Hyla gratiosa*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Flying frog** *Polypedates*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Mjoberg ch.15 1930
- Fowler's toad** *Bufo fowleri*
Cochran 1928 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
Overton 1920
- Frogs**
Allee 1926
Clark, A. H. 1925 (c)
Cochran 1930 (a) 1932 (b)
Fabre
Fraser-Harris 1929
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Vinton 1938
See also Toads
- Giant frog** *Rana goliath*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
- Giant toad** *Bufo*
Cott 1938
- Giant tree-frog**
Hyla lichenata of Jamaica
Dunn 1929
Hyla vasta of the Dominican Republic
Noble, G. K. 1923 (c)
Polypedates dennysi of China
Pope, C. H. 1927 (d e)
- Gopher frog** *Rana aesopus*
Dickerson 1907
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Grass frog** *Rana pipiens*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Green frog** *Rana clamitans*
Brownell 1924 (c)
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Overton 1920
- Green tree-frog** *Hyla cinerea*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Fabre 1913 (c) 1917 (f)
1916 (i) 1932 (a)
- Hermit spadefoot** *Scaphiopus*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Horned toad** *Ceratophrys*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Lagoon-building frog** *Hyla rosenbergi*
Breder 1925
- Leopard frog** *Rana*
Brownell 1924 (c)
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Overton 1920
- Marine toad** *Bufo marinus*
Breder 1925
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dupuy 1937
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Marsupial frog** *Pipa*
Lang, H. 1924
Noble, G. K. 1921 (d e)
- Midwife toad** *Alytes obstetricans*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Mink frog** *Rana septentrionalis*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Mountain "chicken"** *Leptodactylus fallax*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Müller's clawed frog** *Xenopus mülleri*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
- Narrow-mouthed toad** *Gastrophryne*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Nebulous toad** *Bufo valliceps*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Northern frog** *Rana septentrionalis*
Dickerson 1907
- Northern wood frog** *Rana cantabrigensis*
Dickerson 1907
- Oak toad** *Bufo quercicus*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
- Oregon red-legged frog** *Rana aurora*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
- Pacific tree frog** *Hyla regilla*
Dickerson 1907
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Peeper or peeping frog** *Hyla crucifer*
See Spring peeper
- Pickerel frog** *Rana palustris*
Brownell 1924 (c)
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Overton 1920
- Pinewoods tree-frog**
Harper 1932 (b c)
- Pond frog** *Rana clamitans*
Dickerson 1907
- "Porto Rican" toad**
Dupuy 1937
See also *Bufo marinus*
- Rain frog** *Hyla arborea*
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Talman 1926 (a)
- Rain toad**
See Tree-frog
- Rocky Mountain toad** *Bufo woodhousii*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Salt-marsh frog** *Rana pipiens*
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Screaming frog** *Rana clamitans*
Dickerson 1907
- Smoky-jungle frog** *Leptodactylus pentadactylus*
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Vinton 1938
- Southern bullfrog** *Rana grylio*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
- Southern toad** *Bufo terrestris*
Dickerson 1907
- Southern tree-frog** *Hyla squirella*
Dickerson 1907

- Spadefoot toad** *Scaphiopus*
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Overton 1920
See also Hermit spadefoot
- Spring peeper or Spring frog** *Hyla crucifer*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
Overton 1920
Pickwell 1932
Spencer 1930
- Striped frog** *Rana virgatipes*
Dickerson 1907
- Striped tree-frog** *Hyla pulchri-
lineata*
Noble, G. K. 1923 (c g)
- Surinam toad** *Pipa*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Mann and Mann 1932 (e)
- Swamp tree-frog** *Pseudacris*
Dickerson 1907
- Tadpoleless frog** *Eleuthero-
dactylus*
Howes 1926 (b)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Tadpoles**
Clark, A. H. 1925 (c)
Cochran 1930 (a) 1932 (b)
Fabre 1913 (c) 1917 (l)
Mayer, A. G. 1905
- Tailed frog** *Ascaphus truei*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
Noble and Putnam 1931
(i)
Schultz 1939 (b)
- Toads**
Allee 1926
Cochran 1930 (a) 1932 (b)
Dickerson 1907
Fabre 1921 (a) 1913 (c)
1917 (f) 1918 (m)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Hamilton, W. J. 1934 (b)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
- Lankester 1923 (b)
Maynard, E. A. 1934
Osborn, H. F. 1917 (e)
See also Frogs
- Tree-frog or Tree-toad** *Hyla
arborea*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Overton 1920
Pratt, R. F. 1928
Talman 1926 (a)
- Western frog** *Rana pretiosa*
Dickerson 1907
- Western tree-frog** *Hyla*
Pickwell 1932
- Wood frog** *Rana sylvatica*
Cochran 1932 (b j)
Dickerson 1907
Kellogg 1932 (a)
Noble, G. K. 1931 (b)
Overton 1920

Caecilians

Section 10. Division 6. REPTILES (Snakes)

The reptile division as it appeared in the first edition of this compilation has been largely developed in scope and scientific treatment by Dr. Doris M. Cochran, author and authority on reptiles and amphibians and assistant curator in the United States National Museum. Discussions of these subjects by Dr. Cochran appear under ten titles listed in the main bibliography in Section 15 of this index.

This division on reptiles has two interesting and important sub-divisions. One is on lizards and the other on turtles, including the terrapin and tortoise.

In this division as in the amphibian division, the editor has used letters representing the year of publication to identify titles when the author is represented by more than one, in addition to the figures.

Complete entries will be found in the main bibliography in Section 15 for the titles here listed and for many other authors who make incidental references to reptiles in their field explorations.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Bailey, Vernon**
The desert tortoise. 1928
The chuckwalla lizard. 1930
- Baird, Spencer Fullerton and C. Girard**
Catalogue of North American reptiles in the Museum of the Smithsonian Institution. 1853, 1862
- Beebe, William**
Galapagos, world's end. 1924
- Bogert, C. M.**
The Pacific rattlesnake. 1927
Saurians of the southwest. 1930
- Burden, W. Douglas**
Stalking the dragon lizard on the island of Komodo. 1927
- Cochran, Doris M.**
The truth about the glass-snake. 1926
The many-legged moccasin. 1926
The box turtle. 1927
The Loveridge land-turtle. 1928
Turtles of Galapagos. 1928
The striking of the rattlesnake. 1929
- Curran, C. H.**
Rattlesnakes. A group of pit vipers peculiar to America. 1935
- Ditmars, Raymond L.**
Reptiles of the world. 1927-33
Snakes of the world. 1931
The reptile book. 1915 (c. 1907)
Strange animals I have known. 1931
Book of zoography. 1934
Confessions of a scientist. 1934
Reptiles of all lands. 1911
- Edwards, C. L.**
The gila monster. 1924
- Figuier, Louis**
Reptiles and birds. 1870
- Fitzsimons, F. W.**
The snakes of South Africa. 1912
- Gadow, Hans**
Amphibia and reptiles. 1901
- Gilmore, Charles W. and Cochran, D. M.**
Cold blooded vertebrates: Amphibians and reptiles. 1930-34
- Harper, Francis**
The Okefinokee Wilderness. 1934
- Hathcock, B.**
Snake eat snake. 1937
- Hornaday, William T.**
American natural history. 1904
- Hyde, B. T. B.**
Two-headed snakes. 1925
- Largelamb, H. A.**
Notes on the remarkable habits of certain turtles and lizards. 1907
- Lucas, F. A.**
Historic tortoises and other aged animals. 1923
- Lydekker, Richard**
New natural history (1891) 6 v.
Reptiles and snakes are found in v. 5.
- Mann, William M.**
Wild animals in and out of the zoo. 1930
- Mjoberg, Eric**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago. (1925)
- Mosauer, Walter**
How fast can snakes travel? 1935
Rolling snakes. 1932
- Noble, G. K.**
Snakes that inflate. 1921
Trailing the rhinoceros iguana. 1923
Creatures of perpetual night. 1927
- Palmer, E. Laurence**
Some common reptiles. 1939
- Pope, C. H.**
Hainan. An excellent collecting ground. 1924
Snakes alive and how they live. 1937
- Reese, A. M.**
Caiman hunting in South America. 1920
- Stejneger, Leonhard**
The poisonous snakes of North America. 1895
- Von Hagen, W.**
Sea iguanas of Galapagos. 1937
- Wells, James William**
Three thousand miles through Brazil. 1886

NATURAL HISTORY INDEX-GUIDE

Following is a more extended list from the general bibliography.

- | | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| Adams, A | **Gillmore, P. (f) | St. John, B. |
| **Akeley (b) | *Gouldsbury | Savory |
| Andre (b) | *Hamilton, J. S. (a b) | **Schillings (b) |
| **Andrews, R. C. (e) | **Hingston (b) | Scully |
| ***Baker, S. W. | **Holland p.183 | Semon |
| Bates | **Hornaday (a c e) | *Shelford |
| Bicknell | Johansen | **Singer |
| Bigg-Withers | Lange (a) | Skertchly ch.11 |
| Bingham (a) | Lawson ch 4 | Smith, A. |
| Bock (a c) | **Lee, Mrs R. | Smith, A. M. |
| Bradley, M. H. (a) | Lloyd (a) | Stanley, W. B. ch.13 |
| Bronson | Lumholtz (a) | Stebbing |
| Bull, C. L. | **Maugham | *Stewart, A. E. |
| Burrows | Nesbitt | Sutherland |
| Byam | **Newall, Capt. (a) | Sykes |
| Corey (e) | Nicholson | Thomas, B. |
| Curtis | Norden (a) | Tjader |
| Desmond | Pearce ch.12 | Treatt |
| **Dodge, R. I. (b c) | Peel (a) | Tschudi |
| **Eardley-Wilmot | **Pollock (a b) | **Wells, C. (a) |
| **Fleming, P. | Puxley | Whitehead, John |
| **Fountain (a—d) | **Rice, Dr | **Whitney, C. (c) |
| | | Whymper, E. |
| | | *Wilkins, G. H. |
| | | Williston |
| | | Zahm (a) |

REPTILES

Adder *Vipera*

Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1931 (b)
Figuier 1870
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
Gadow 1901 (b)
Harper, F. 1934 (a)
Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Wilkins, G. H. (a)
See also Puff adder;
Viper

Adder, Death, Australian

Acanthophis antarcticus
Barrett, C. 1924 (b)

Aesculapian snake *Elaphe*

longissima
Lydekker (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Akoma

Figuier 1870
Osborn, C. S. 1924

Allen's snake *Liodytes alleni*

Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Alligator *Alligator mississippiensis*

Adams, M. P. G. 1924
André 1904
Baldwin, W. C. 1863-94
Bates 1864
Bird, G. L. 1931
Calvert, A. C. 1917
Church, G. E. 1912
Cory 1896 (e)
Dimock 1918

***Ditmars 1905, 1911, 1915, 1927-34 (a-h)

Dubois 1896
Duguid 1931
Faulkner 1868
"Felix" 1906
Fleming 1934 (a)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)

**Holland 1913 (c)

***Hornaday 1885-1904 (a c)

Kingston
Lange 1912 (a)
***Lydekker 1891 (b)
McDermott 1933
McIlhenny 1934

Mook 1925
Oswald 1880
Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
Pérez Triana 1902
Russell, P. 1929
Rutledge 1935
Viosca 1925

See also Caymans; Crocodiles

Anaconda *Eunectes murinus*

Bates 1864
Church, A. C. 1912
Davis, R. N. 1925

***Ditmars 1905, 1911, 1915, 1927-34 (a-h)

Dyott 1930 (b)
Figuier 1870
Fleming 1934 (a)
Fountain 1904 (b) 1914 (d)
Gadow 1901 (b)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)

Heilprin 1907 (e)
Kingston 1874 (a)
Lange 1912 (a)
Lydekker (b)
McDermott 1933
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Sheak 1925
Wallace, A. R. 1868-95 (a-d)

**Wells, J. W. 1886

Zahn

Annulated snake *Leptodira*

Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Asclepius snake

See Aesculapian snake

Asp *Cerastes*

Ditmars 1931 (b)
Figuier 1870

Bamboo snake or Viper *Trimeresurus grammurus*

* Clark, L. 1938
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1928 (b) 1937 (d)

Bead snake *Micrurus fulvius*

Ditmars 1931 (b)

Black and yellow seasnake

Pelamys platyrus
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)

Blackbanded snake

Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Blackheaded snake *Tantilla*

Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Blacksnake, American *Coluber constrictor*

Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Brownell 1930 (a)
Desmond 1934 p.245

***Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)

Figuier 1870
Gadow 1901 (b)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)

Harper, F. 1934 (a)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Semon 1899
Thomas, W. S. 1926 (a)

Blacksnake, Australian *Pseudochis porphyriacus*

Barrett, C. 1924 (b)

Blacksnake, Pilot *Elaphe obsoleta*

Ditmars 1905 (a)

Blind snake *Typhlops*

Ditmars 1915 (c)
Figuier 1870
Lydekker (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Wall 1921

Boa constrictor *Constrictor constrictor*

Baker, S. W. 1868 (a)
Bates 1864
Bigg-Withers 1878
Bull, C. L. 1911
Byam 1849 ch.14, 15
Corey 1922 (d)
Cott 1938

Davis, R. N. 1925

***Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)

***Figuier 1870

Fletcher and Kidder ch.21

1857
Fountain 1904 (b) 1914 (d)

Gadow 1901 (b)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)

Guenther 1931

Haweis 1932

***Hornaday 1904 (c)

Howes 1931 (a)
Johnson, Martin 1931 (d)
Kingston 1874 (a)
Lange 1912 (a)

***Lydekker (b)

Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)
Methuen 1846
Osborn, C. S. 1924
Oswald 1880
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Shakespeare 1860
Shiras 1935 (b)

**Singer 1914

Sultan 1932
Thomas, B. 1932
Vinton 1938
Wall 1921
Wallace, A. R. 1868-95 (a-d)

Williams, H. L. 1931

Boa, California *Lichanura*

Mosauer 1935 (a)

Boa, Yellow tree *Epicrates inornatus*

Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)

Boomslang *Dispholidus typus*

Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
Noble, G. K. 1921 (d e)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Brown snake *Potamophis striatulus*

Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)

Bull snake *Pituophis catenifer*

Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Bogert 1927 (a)
Ditmars 1931 (b) 1911 (h)
Hathcock 1937
Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

- Burrowing snake**
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Figuier 1870
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Bush snake** *Leptodra annulata* or *Boiga*
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
 See also Night snake
- Bushmaster** *Lachesis mutus*
 Beebe, W. 1934 (e)
 Bull, C. L. 1911
 Crampton 1920
 Davis, R. N. 1925
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1911 (h)
 Fountain 1904 (b)
 Kingston 1874 (a)
 Lange 1912 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Singer 1914
- Caiman or Cayman** *Crocodylus*
 Bull, C. L. 1911
 Cott 1938
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a)
 Fountain 1904 (b) 1914 (d)
 Gadow 1901 (b)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Holt, E. G. 1931 (b)
 Lydekker 1891 (b)
 Reese 1920
 Zahm 1910 (a)
 See also Alligator; Crocodile
- Carpet snake** *Python spilotes variegatus*
 Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
 Brandes 1929
 Figuier 1870
 Newall, J. T. 1866 (a)
 See also Python, Viper
- Chain snake** *Lampropeltis getulus*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Lydekker (b)
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (c d)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Chicken snake** *Elaphe quadrivittata*
 Ariza 1932
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Harper, F. 1934 (a)
- Chicken snake, Central American** *Spilotes*
 Noble, G. K. 1921 (d e)
- Chunk-head snake** *Agkistrodon mokasen*
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b)
 See also Pilot snake
- Climbing snake**
 Lydekker (b)
- Coachwhip** *Coluber flagellum*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
 Harper, F. 1934 (a)
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Cobra** *Naia*
 Beebe, W. 1927 (b)
 Burnet 1912
 Clark, L. 1938
 Coolidge 1933
 Cumming, C. F. G. 1892 (c)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1911 (h)
 Eardley-Wilmot 1910 (a)
 Figuier 1870
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
 Gadow 1901 (b)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Guenther 1931
 Hoefler 1931
 Hrdlicka 1912 (a)
 Johnson, Martin 1931 (d)
 Johnston, H. H. 1903 (e-1)
 Loring 1924
 Lydekker (b) v 5
 Maugham 1914 (c)
 Methuen 1846
 Myoberg 1930 ch.12
 Moore, W. R. 1934 (e)
 Newall, J. T. 1866 (a)
 Noble, G. K. 1921 (d e)
 Pope, C. H. 1928 (b) 1924 (c) 1937 (d)
 Rankin, D. J. 1893
 Semon 1899
 Wall 1921
 Wells, C. 1925 (a)
 Wilson, J. C. 1934
- Cobra, Cape** *Naja flava*
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Constrictor (Boa)**
 See Boa constrictor
- Copperhead** *Agkistrodon mokasen*
 Ditmars 1905, 1911, 1915, 1927-34 (a-h)
 Figuier 1870
 Gadow 1901 (b)
 Gething 1931
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Hildebrand, S. F. 1930
 Hyde, B. T. B. 1925
 Lydekker (b)
 Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)
 Noble, G. K. 1927 (h)
- Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Stejneger 1895 (b)
 See also Chunk-head snake
- Coral snake or Harlequin snake** *Micrurus fulvius*
 Anthony, H. E. 1921 (c)
 Davis, R. N. 1925
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Stejneger 1895 (b)
 Sultan 1932
 See also Bead snake
- Coral king snake** *Lampropeltis elapsoides*
 Mosauer 1935 (a)
- Corn snake** *Elaphe guttata*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Largelamb 1907
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Cotton-mouth** *Agkistrodon piscivorus*
 Cory 1896 (e)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
 Gething 1931
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Stejneger 1895 (b)
 See also Water moccasin
- Crocodile** *Crocodylus*
 Bailey, H. 1894
 ***Baker, S. W. 1868 (a) 1875 (d) 1890 (g)
 Baldwin, W. C. 1863-94
 Barrett, C. 1930 (a) 1924 (b)
 Beebe, W. 1927 (b)
 Bland-Sutton 1911
 **Bock 1882 (c)
 Brander 1923
 Brandes 1929
 Brown, W. H. 1899
 Casati 1891
 Chadwick 1929 (a)
 Cory 1896 (e)
 Davis, R. N. 1925
 Dickey, H. S. 1932 (b)
 Dill and Edwards 1931
 **Ditmars 1927 (a) 1915 (c)
 Dowsett 1925
 Drury, R. 1890
 ***DuChailu
 Ellis, W. 1859
 Gadow 1901 (b)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Gomes 1911 (a b)
 ***Gordon-Cumming 1850 (b)
 **Gouldsbury 1911 (a)
 Grubb 1930 (b)
 Guillemard 1889 (a)
 Hamilton, C. 1870
 Hingston 1923 (c)
 Hoefler 1931

- ***Hornaday 1885-1904 (a c)
Johnson, I. C. 1903
Johnson, Martin 1931 (d)
1935 (f p.55)
Johnston, H. H. 1903
(c-1) 1898
Kerr 1886
Leveson 1877 (d)
Loring 1924
- **Lydekker (b) v. 5
McCreagh 1928
Macintyre 1889
- **Maugham 1914 (c)
Methuen 1846
Millais 1924 (a)
- **Mjoberg 1930 ch 11
Osborn, C. S. 1924
Paez 1868
Park, M. 1800
- *Percival 1924 (a) 1928 (b)
*Powell-Cotton 1902 (c)
*Sanderson, G. P.
Savile 1924 (a) 1925 (b)
Savory 1900
- **Schillings 1905 (a)
Torday 1919 (b)
Zahm 1910 (a)
- Crocodile, American or**
Florida Crocodylus acutus
Dimock 1918
Ditmars 1927 (a) 1911 (h)
- Crocodile, Man eater** *Crocodylus*
Baker, S. W. 1868 (a)
Barnes 1915
Hornaday 1885-1904 (a)
Kerr 1886
- Crocodile, Nile** *Crocodylus niloticus*
Ditmars 1911 (h)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
- Crocodile, Salt-marsh** *Crocodylus porosus*
Barrett, C. 1924 (h)
Ditmars 1911 (h)
- Crowned snake** *Tantilla coronata*
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Cylinder snake**
Ditmars (1931) (b) p.89
Lydekker (b)
See also Flying snake
- DeKay's or Brown snake**
Storeria dekayi
Brownell 1930 (a)
Clausen 1936
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Desert snake**
Figuier 1870
See also Viper
- Diamond-back rattlesnake**
Crotalus adamanteus
Ditmars 1927-33 (a)
Figuier 1870
- Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Lydekker (b)
- Dice snake** *Natrix tessellata*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
See also Tessellated snake
- Dog-nosed snake** *Ficimia cana*
Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Earth snake**
Wall 1921
- Egg-eating snake** *Dasypeltis scabra*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b)
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
Lydekker (b) v.5
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Elapine snake** *Elapinae*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b)
See also Cobra
- Emory's snake** *Elaphe lacta*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
- Faded snake**
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Fer-de-lance** *Bothrops atrox*
Anthony, H. E. 1921 (c)
Davis, R. N. 1925
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1911 (h)
- Fairchild, D. 1934 (a)
Greeves-Carpenter 1933
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Field snake**
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- File snake**
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Flying snake** *Chrysophelea*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Four-rayed snake** *Elaphe quadrilimeata*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a)
Lydekker (b)
- Fox snake** *Elaphe vulpina*
Ditmars 1931 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
Largelamb 1907
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Freshwater snake**
Ditmars 1931 (b)
Figuier 1870
- Garter snake** *Thamnophis sirtalis*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
Dodge, R. I. 1876 (b)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Haller 1933
Harrison, M. B. 1933
Lydekker (b)
Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Gavial** *Gavialis*
Ditmars 1911 (h)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Hornaday (a)
Mann, W. M. (b)
- Gila monster** *Heloderma suspectum*
Bernheimer 1923
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915 (c)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
Shantz 1937
- Glass "snake"** *Ophisaurus ventralis*
See Lizard Division
- Gopher snake** *Pituophis*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
Hanna 1923
Hogg, J. F. 1931
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Mosauer 1935 (a)
See also Indigo snake
- Grass snake, Europe** *Natrix natrix*
- Grass snake, United States**
Liopeltis
Anthony, H. E. 1921 (c)
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Brownell 1930 (a)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
Gouldsbury 1911 (a)
Harper, F. 1934 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Gray snake**
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Green snake** *Liopeltis*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
Figuier 1870
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Largelamb 1907
Lydekker (b)
Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Green tree snake of Australia**
Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
- Green tree or Pit viper** *Trimacrus gramineus*
Burden 1927 (a)
Greeves-Carpenter 1933
- Ground snake** *Storeria, Ptomophis, Virginia*, and other genera
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
*Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
Figuier 1870
Lydekker (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
See also Earth snake

- Hamadryad** *Naja bungarus*
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Wall 1921
- Harlequin snake** *Micrurus fulvius*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Cory 1896 (e)
 *Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b) 1915 (c)
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 See also Bead snake;
 Coral snake
- Hog-nosed snake** *Heterodon contortrix*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Brownell 1930 (a)
 Curran, C. H. 1935
 Ditmars 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
 Greeves-Carpenter 1933
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Morris, P. A. 1935
 Mosauer 1932 (b c)
 Noble, G. K. 1934 (f)
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Van Duyn 1937 (b)
 See also Blowing viper
- Hooded snake** *Ophis merremi*
 *Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Semon 1899
- Hook-nosed snake** *Ficimia*
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- "Hoop" snake** *Farancia abacura*
 *Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Lydekker (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Schmidt, K. P. 1925
- Horn snake or Mud snake**
Farancia abacura
 Heiser 1931
 Meade 1937
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Horned adder or Sand viper**
Cerastes cornuta
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Horned palm viper**
 Greeves-Carpenter 1933
- Horned snake** *Cerastes cornuta*
 Bailey, H. 1894
 *Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Lawson 1875 ch.4
 Lewis and Clark 1871
 See also Viper
- Horned viper of Australia**
 Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
- "Horsehair" snake**
 See Worms
- House snake** *Elaphe guttata*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Johnston, H. H. 1920 (l)
 Lydekker 1891 (b)
- Morley 1936
 Ober 1880
 Russell, P. 1929
 Shiras 1915 (h)
 Tschiffely 1929
 Von Hagen 1937 (d)
- Indigo snake** *Drymarchon corais*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915
 (c)
 Harper, F. 1934 (a)
 Hogg, J. E. 1931
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Jararaca** *Bothrops*
 Desmond 1934 p.245
 Lange 1912 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Rice, A. H.
 Wells, J. W. 1886
 See also Viper
- Jew's harp snake** *Trimorphodon lyrophanes*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Joint "snake"**
 See Legless lizard
- Karait or Krait** *Bungarus*
 Coolidge 1933
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a)
 Moore, W. R. 1934 (e)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Wall 1921
 See also Viper
- Karung** *Achrochordus javanicus*
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- King snake** *Lampropeltis getulus*
 Ariza 1932
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Brownell 1930 (a)
 Cory 1880 (a)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Hathcock 1937
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Rutledge 1935
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- King-cobra**
 See Cobra
- Kirtland's snake** *Natrix kirtlandi*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Labarri** *Elaps lemniscatus*
 Crampton 1920
 Singer 1914
- Leaf-nosed snake** *Phyllorhynchus*
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Leopard snake** *Elaphe leopardina*
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b) 1915 (c)
 Lydekker (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Little green garter snake**
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
- Lizards**
 See Sub-division a. Lizards, at the end of this Reptile division, preceding Turtle subdivision.
- Long-headed snake** *Oxybelis acuminatus*
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Long-nosed snake**
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Lyre snake** *Trimorphodon lyrophanes*
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Mamba** *Dendraspis*
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Gouldsbury 1911 (a)
 Maugham 1914 (c)
 Noble, G. K. 1921 (d e)
 Sykes, C. A. 1903
- Mandotora**
- Mantagory**
 Osborn, C. S. 1824
- Mangrove snake** *Dipsadomorphus dendrophilus*
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 See also Bush snake
- Massasauga** *Sistrurus catenatus*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b)
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Stejneger 1895 (b)
- Milk snake** *Lampropeltis triangulum*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Brownell 1930 (a)
 Curran, C. H. 1935
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915
 (c) 1911 (h)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Hyde 1925
 Largelamb 1907
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Moccasin snake** *Agkistrodon piscivorus*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Cochran 1926 (d e)
 Cory 1896 (e)
 *Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b) 1915 (c)
 Fountain 1901 (a) 1904 (b)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 *Hornaday 1904 (c)

- Lydekker (b)
Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)
See also Viper; Water
moccasin
- Mole snake of Africa** *Pseudaspis cana*
Fitzsimons
- Mud snake, Red-bellied** *Farancia abacura*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
(b) 1915 (c)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Grimshawe 1937 (a b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
See also Horn snake
- Night adder of Africa** *Bitis rhombicaetus*
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Night snake** *Leptodira annulata*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
See also Bush snake
- Parrot snake** *Leptophis occidentalis*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
See also Green tree snake
- Patch nosed snake** *Salvadora mosaueri* 1935 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Pike-head**
Ditmars 1927-33 (a)
- Pilot snake** *Elaphe obsoleta*
or *Akistrodon mokasen*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
(b) 1915 (c)
See also Chunk-head
snake
- Pine snake** *Pituophis melanoleucus*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Harper, F. 1934 (a)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Noble, G. K. 1934 (f)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Porpoise**
See Mammals
- Prairie snake**
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
- Puff adder** *Bitis arietans*
Adams, H. C. 1930 (f)
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
Gouldsbury 1911 (a)
Johnson, Martin 1935 (f)
p.56
Lydekker (b)
*Maugham 1914 (c)
Maxwell, G. 1907
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Puxley, F. L. 1929
*Schillings 1905 (a)
Sykes, C. A. 1903
See also Adder
- Python snake** *Python*
Arkell-Hardwick 1903
Bailey, H. 1894
Beebe, W. 1927 (b)
Bickmore 1869
Brander 1923
Byam 1849 ch.13, 14
Clark, L. 1938
***Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
(b) 1911 (h)
DuChailu 1871 (f) p.38
**Eardley-Wilmot 1910 (a)
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
Forbes, H. O. 1886
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Gomes 1911 (a)
Gouldsbury 1911 (a)
Hoeffler 1931
***Hornaday 1885-1904 (a)
1904 (c)
Lydekker 1912 (d)
**Maugham 1914 (c)
Maxwell, G. 1907
*Mjoberg 1930 ch 11, 13
Pope, C. H. 1924 (c) 1928
(b) 1937 (d)
Semon 1899
Stanley, H. M. 1890 (c)
Synnington 1935 p.91
Torday 1913 (a) 1919 (b)
Wall 1921
Wilkins, G. H. 1929 (a)
Python, Ball *Python regius*
Ditmars 1911 (h)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Python, Blood *Python curtus*
Noble, G. K. 1935 (a)
Python, Diamond *Python spilotes*
Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
- Queen snake** *Natrix septemvittata*
Ditmars 1915 (c)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Racer** *Coluber flagellum*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
(b) 1915 (c)
Lydekker (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
See also Blacksnake
- Rainbow boa** *Epicrates cenchrus*
Davis, R. N. 1925
See also Boa snake
- Rainbow snake** *Abaster crythrogrammus*
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Rat snake** *Spilotes*; *Ptyas* and others
Ditmars 1911 (h)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Rattlesnake** *Crotalus*
Adams, H. C. 1933 (c)
Audubon 1868 (c)
Bates 1864
Bernheimer 1923
Bogert 1927 (a)
Brownell 1930 (a)
Byam 1849 ch.13, 14
Cochran 1929 (i)
Cope 1887 (b)
Cory 1896 (e)
Cowles 1938 (a)
Crampton 1920
Curran, C. H. 1935
Darwin 1870 (a)
Davis, R. N. 1925
**Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1933
(b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
*Dodge, R. I. 1876 (b)
Enock 1907
Figuier 1870
**Fountain 1904 (b)
Gilmore (n)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Gilmore, C. W. 1930 (a)
Guenther 1931
Hanna 1923
Hathcock 1937
Heilprin 1886 (a)
Hogg, J. E. 1931
***Hornaday 1904 (c) 1908
(c)
Kingston 1874 (a)
Lewis and Clark 1871
Lydekker (b) v.5
Lynn 1935
Marcy 1859 (c)
Nichol, Douglas and Peck
1933
Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
Pike, Z. 1810 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Ross, A. 1904
Rutledge 1935
Ruxton 1861 (b)
Stejneger 1895 (b)
Tait 1938
Vachell 1901
Wallihan 1894 (a)
**Wells, J. W. 1886
Wood, F. D. 1933
- Rattlesnake, Banded** *Crotalus horridus*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a h)
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Stejneger 1895 (b)
- Rattlesnake, Black tailed** *Crotalus molossus*
Curran, C. H. 1935
Ditmars 1905, 1911, 1915,
1927-34 (a-h)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Rattlesnake, Diamond-back** *Crotalus horridus*
Curran, C. H. 1935
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1911
(h)
Gething 1931
Gilmore and Cochran 1930
(a)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Lydekker (b)
Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)
- Rattlesnake, Grand Canyon** *Crotalus confluentus abyssus*
Grater 1938

- Rattlesnake, Green** *Crotalus lepidus*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
- Rattlesnake, Ground** *Sistrurus miliarius*
Curran, C. H. 1935
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Rattlesnake, Horned** *Crotalus cerastes*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
- Rattlesnake, Pacific** *Crotalus oregonus*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
Dixon 1926
Hathcock 1937
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Mann, W. M. 1930 (d)
- Rattlesnake, Prairie** *Crotalus confluentus*
Curran, C. H. 1935
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
Gillmore 1930 (a)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Rattlesnake, Price's** *Crotalus pricei*
Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Rattlesnake, Tiger** *Crotalus tigris*
Ditmars 1931 (b)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Rattlesnake, Timber or Banded** *Crotalus horridus*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Lydekker (b) v.5
- Rattlesnake, Western diamond** *Crotalus atrox*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Rattlesnake, Western Massasauga** *Sistrurus catenatus edwardsi*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Rattlesnake, White** *Crotalus mitchellii*
Ditmars 1905-36 (a—h)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
- Red racer** *Coluber*
Mosauer 1935 (a)
See also Racer
- Red snake**
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Red-bellied snake** *Storeria occipito-maculata*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Blanchard, F. N. 1937
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
Gillmore 1930 (a)
Hornaday 1904 (c)
Lydekker (b)
- Redlipped snake** *Crotaphopeltis hotamboeia*
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Reptiles**
Ansonge 1899 ch.21
Brown, C. B. 1876 (b)
Byam 1849 ch.13, 14
Cope 1875 (c)
Lull 1929 (a)
Osborn, H. F. 1917 (e)
Scott, W. B. 1917 (b)
See also Alligators, Snakes, etc.
- Reticulated python** *Python reticulatus*
Ditmars 1911 (h)
Sheak 1925
See also Python snake
- Rhinoceros viper** *Bitis nasicornis*
Ditmars 1911 (h)
See also Viper
- Ribbon snake** *Thamnophis sauritus*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Brownell 1930 (a)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Ring neck snake** *Diadophis*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Brownell 1930 (a)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1911 (h)
Figuier 1870
Lydekker (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Ringhals** *Sepedon haemachates*
Ditmars 1927 (a) 1911 (h)
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- River snake** *Acrochordus*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Rock snake** *Hypsiglena ochrorhynchus*
Ditmars 1915 (c)
Figuier 1870
Gordon-Cumming 1922 (a)
- Rubber snake** *Charina*
Ditmars 1911 (h)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Ross, R. C. 1931
- Sand boa** *Eryx*
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Sand snake** *Psammophis condanarus*
Wall 1921
- Sand snake, South African** *Psammophis furcatus*
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Sand viper** *Cerastes vipera*
Mosauer 1932 (b) (c)
- Scarlet snake** *Cemophora coccinea*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
Gillmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- "Sea monsters" or "Sea serpents"**
Gillmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
Snow, E. 1927
- Sea snakes** *Hydrophidae*
Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1911 (h)
Figuier 1870
Gillmore 1930 (a)
Lydekker (b)
Mjoberg 1930 ch.11
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Sharp-tailed snake** *Contia*
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Short-tailed snake** *Stilosoma*
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Sidewinder** *Crotalus cerastes*
Mosauer 1932 (b) (c) 1935 (a)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Smooth snake** *Coronella*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b)
Lydekker (b)
- Spectacled snake or Cobra** *Naja*
Mjoberg 1930 ch.12
Semon 1899
- Spitting snake** *Sepedon haemachates*
Gillmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
- Storer's snake** *Storeria*
Blanchard, F. N. 1937
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
See also Red-bellied snake
- Striped snake** *Thamnophis sirtalis*
Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b)
See also Garter snake
- Swamp snake** *Liophis cobella* and *Tropidoclonion lineatum*
Ditmars 1927-33 (c)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Terrapin**
See Subdivision b, Turtles, at end of this Reptile Division.
- Tessellated snake** *Natrix tessellata*
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931 (b) 1915 (c)
Lydekker (b)
- Three-cornered snake** *Simocephalus capensis*
Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Tiger snake** *Notechis scutatus*
Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915 (c)
Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Tortoise**
See sub-division b, Turtles, at end of this Reptile Division.

- Tree snake** *Dendrophis*
 Anthony, H. E. 1921 (c)
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Figuiet 1870
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Mjoberg 1930 ch.11
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Tuatara** *Sphenodon punctatum*
 Blanchard, F. C. 1935
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Lange 1912 (a)
- Turtles**
 See Sub-division b, Turtles,
 at end of this Reptile
 Division.
- "Two-headed" snake** *Eryx*
johnii
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b) 1915 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Wall 1921
- Viper** *Vipera*
 Burden 1927 (a)
 Coolidge 1933
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1931
 (b) 1911 (h)
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
 Gadow 1908 (a)
 Hudson 1917 (a)
 Lynn 1935
- Moore, W. R. 1934 (e)
 Pope, C. H. 1928 (b) 1937
 (d)
 Rice, A. H.
 Wall 1921
- "Viper," Blowing** *Heterodon*
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Viper, Gaboon** *Bitis gabonica*
 Ditmars 1911 (h)
 Lynn 1935
- Viper, Horned**
 Johnson, F. E. 1911 (a)
- Viper, Pit**
 Andrews, R. C. 1933 (g)
 Ditmars 1911 (h)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 See also Viper
- Water moccasin** *Agkistrodon*
piscivorus
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915
 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 Stejneger 1895 (b)
 See also Moccasin
- Water snake** *Natrix*
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Brownell 1930 (a)
 . Clay 1935
- Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1933
 (b) 1915 (c) 1911 (h)
 Dodge, R. I. 1876 (b)
 Haller 1933
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Lange 1912 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Methuen 1846
 Newall, J. T. 1866 (a)
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
- Water snake, Brown** *Natrix*
Gething 1931
- Whipsnake** *Coluber*
 Ditmars 1931 (b)
 Figuiet 1870
 Kingston 1874 (a)
 Lydekker (b)
 Newall, J. T. 1866 (a)
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)
 See also Blacksnake;
 Coachwhip snake
- Whipsnake, African**
 Fitzsimons 1912 (c)
- Worm snake** *Typhlops*, *Car-*
phophis and other genera
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a) 1915
 (c) 1911 (h)
 Pope, C. H. 1928 (b) 1937
 (d)
- Yellow lipped snake** *Rhadinea*
flavilata
 Pope, C. H. 1937 (d)

Section 10. Division 6. Subdivision a. LIZARDS

- Lizards**
 Baird 1853 and 1862 (d)
 Barrett 1924 (b)
 Broughton 1936
 Burden 1927 (a)
 Cochran 1926 (d) 1932
 (b)
 Cowles 1931 (b)
 Davis, R. N.
 Ditmars 1927 (a) 1915
 (c)
 Ewbank 1856
 Gadow (a)
 Gething 1931
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Harper, F. 1934 (a)
 Hassler 1930 (a)
 Higgins 1938
 Hogg, J. E.
 *Hornaday 1904 (c) 1908
 (e)
 Klingler 1929
 Lankester 1923 (b)
 Largelamb 1907
 Lull 1929 (a)
 Mjoberg 1930 ch.11
 Moore, W. R. 1936 (b)
 Mosauer 1932 (b)
 Murphy, R. C. 1938 (f)
- Noble, G. K. 1934 (f) 1927
 (h)
 Osborn, H. F. 1917 (e)
 Pope, C. H. 1928 (b) 1937
 (d)
 Schmitt 1935 (c)
 Scott, W. B. 1917 (b)
 Smith, A. D. 1897
 Stebbing 1912 (b)
 Whympet, E. 1892 (b)
 Woodbury 1932
- Alligator lizard** *Gerrhonotus*
 Cott 1938
 Gander 1931
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Beaded lizard** *Heloderma*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
- Bearded dragon** *Amphibolurus*
barbatus
 Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
Blue-tailed skink *Eumeces*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Noble, G. K. 1927 (h)
- Blue-tongued lizard or skink**
Tiliqua
 Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
- Brown lizard** *Gerrhonotus* *lio-*
cephalus
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Brown-shouldered lizard** *Uta*
stansburiana subspecies
 Wood, S. F. 1933
 Woodbury 1932
- Chamaeleon** *Anolis*
 Ditmars 1927-33 (a)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
- Chamaeleon, American or**
"false" *Anolis* species
 Bailey, A. M. 1925
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Evans, L. T. 1935
 Gadow 1901 (b)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 (a)
 Smith, G. W. 1927
- Chamaeleon, true** *Chamaeleon*
 species
 Holmes, L. R. 1937

Section 10. Division 6. Subdivision b. TURTLES

- Turtles** *Terrapin* *Tortoise* *Box turtle* *Terrapene*
 Adams, M. P. G. 1924 Cahn 1932 (a) 1933 (b)
 Andre 1904 Cochran 1927 (f)
 Bailey, A. M. Ditmars 1905 (g)
 Barrett, C. 1930 (a) Gadow 1901
 Bird, G. L. Gething 1931
 Burden 1927 (a) Gilmore and Cochran 1930
 Chater, M. 1926 (h) (a)
 Cochran 1927 (f) 1928 (g) Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
 Corlett
 Ditmars 1905, 1911, 1915, 1927-34 (a-h)
 Gadow
 Gething 1931
 Gifford 1906
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Graves, R. A. 1930 (b)
 Grosvenor, G. 1905 (b)
 Holt, E. G. 1931 (b)
 Hornaday 1904 (c)
 Lange 1912 (a)
 Largelamb 1907
 Longley, W. H. 1927 (a)
 Lucas, F. A.
 Lull 1929 (a)
 McAtee 1934
 Mellen
 Mitsukuri 1906
 Mjoberg 1930
 Moore, W. R. 1936 (b)
 Mowbray 1922
 Nelson, W. A. 1924
 Palmer, E. L.
 Petite 1932
 Pope, C. H.
 Radcliffe 1930
 Roule 1935 (b)
 Schmitt 1935 (c)
 Slevin 1935
 Swingle 1929
 Westwood 1925 (a)
 Woodroffe 1914
- Chicken turtle** *Deirochelys reticularia*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Cooter turtle** *Pseudemys*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
See also Soft-shelled turtle
- Desert tortoise** *Gopherus*
 Bailey, V. 1928 (d)
 Campbell, J. S. 1927
- Diamond-backed terrapin** *Malaclemys*
 Ditmars 1915 (c) 1905 (g)
 Mellen 1927 (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
 Radcliffe 1930
 Tomkins 1937
- Florida terrapin** *Pseudemys*
 * Ferguson 1930
- Galapagos Island tortoise** *Testudo*
 Cochran 1928 (g)
 Ditmars 1911 (h)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Lucas, F. A. 1922 (b)
 Mellen 1927 (b)
 Schmitt 1935 (c)
- Giant tortoise** *Testudo*
 Ditmars 1911 (h)
 Lucas, F. A. 1922 (b)
See also Galapagos Island tortoise
- Gopher tortoise** *Gopherus polyphemus*
 Gething 1931
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
- Green turtle** *Chelonia*
 Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
 Burden 1927 (a)
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
 Gifford 1906
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Mellen 1927 (b)
 Mowbray 1922
- Hawk'sbill turtle** *Eretmochelys*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
- Mjoberg ch.14**
 Mowbray 1922
- Leatherback turtle** *Dermochelys coriacea*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1911 (h) 1915 (c)
 Mellen 1927 (b)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
- Loggerhead turtle** *Dermochelys coriacea*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
 McAtee 1934
 Nelson, W. A. 1924
- Loveridge land turtle** *Testudo torneri*
 Cochran 1928 (g)
- Map turtle** *Graptemys*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
- Matamata** *Chelys fimbriata*
 Ditmars 1911 (h)
- Mud turtle** *Sternotherus*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
- Muhlenberg's turtle** *Clemmys muhlenbergii*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
- Musk turtle** *Kinosternon*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
- Painted terrapin** *Chrysemys picta*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
- Pond turtle** *Clemmys guttata*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
- Red-bellied terrapin** *Pseudemys rubriventris*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
- Sea turtles**
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Mellen 1927
- Snake-necked turtle or long-necked river tortoise** *Chelodina*
 Barrett, C. 1924 (b)
 Ditmars 1911 (h)
- Snapping turtle or snapper** *Chelydra serpentina*
 Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)
 Gilmore and Cochran 1930 (a)
 Largelamb 1907
 Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)
 Westwood 1925 (a)
- Alabama terrapin**
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)
- Aldabra Island tortoise** *Testudo elephantinus*
 Lucas, F. A. 1922 (b)
See also Galapagos Island tortoise
- Alligator turtle** *Macrochelys temminckii*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Gadow 1901
 Largelamb 1907
 Nelson, W. A. 1924
- Bell's painted terrapin** *Chrysemys bellii*
 Petite 1932
 Shaw and Baldwin 1935
- Blanding's turtle** *Emys blandingii*
 Ditmars 1915 (c)
 Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)

Snapping turtle of Japan

Mitsukuri 1906

Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)

Soft-shelled turtle *Amyda*

Bird, G. L. 1931

Ditmars 1911 (h) 1915 (c)

Mitsukuri 1906

Spotted turtle *Clemmys guttata*

Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)

Palmer, E. L. 1939 (d)

Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)

Terrapin

Ditmars 1915 (c)

Gilmore and Cochran 1930

(a)

Radcliffe 1930

Tortoise

Ditmars 1915 (c)

Gilmore and Cochran 1930

(a)

Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)

Trunk turtle *Dermochelys coriacea*

Ditmars 1915 (c)

Turtles

Alcock 1863

Clark, A. H. 1925 (c)

Shaw and Baldwin 1935

Western painted terrapin*Chrysemys bellii*

Corlett 1933

Wood turtle *Clemmys insculpta*

Ditmars 1905 (g) 1915 (c)

Pope, C. H. 1939 (f)

Section 10. Division 7. BIRDS

Many interesting species and well-known authorities have been added to the original division on birds. In this important development the collaboration has been received of Dr. Herbert Friedmann, author, curator and bird authority, who has brought the scientific treatment of subject-headings down to date as far as is practicable. In the first edition this service was rendered by Dr. Alexander Wetmore. In the main bibliography are found fifteen titles of Dr. Wetmore's bird publications and two of Dr. Friedmann's. They are respectively assistant secretary of the Smithsonian Institution and curator, Division of Birds, U. S. National Museum.

The arctic tern being one of the most interesting and least known of the very numerous bird species, an especially large number of authors and authorities are referred to. In all natural history it is difficult to find a more interesting subject than that of this greatest of travelers. As a sun-lover it has no parallel. English literature has been thoroughly searched for information yet the fascinating life history of the arctic tern is comparatively unknown. Its wanderings have no log. The references given in the bird division apparently cover the main data available to date.

The information found and referred to has been developed during the past thirty years through bird-banding and otherwise.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Allen, Arthur A.**
American bird biographies. 1934
Tanagers and finches. 1935
Also three other bird stories, two of the five illustrated by Maj. Allan Brooks.
- Allen, Glover Morrill**
Birds and their attributes. 1925
- Andersson, Charles John**
Notes on the birds of Damara Land (Africa). 1872
- Audubon, John James**
Life and adventures of Audubon. 1868
Birds of America from drawings. 1870
Ornithological biography. 1831-39
- Bailey, William L.**
Our own birds (U.S.) 1869
- Baird, Spencer Fullerton**
History of North American birds. 1874
Water birds of North America. 1884
- Ball, Alice E.**
American land birds. 1936
- Baynes, Ernest H.**
Wild bird guests. 1915
- Beebe, William**
Pheasant jungles. 1927
The bird. Its form and function. 1906
- Bent, Arthur Cleveland**
Five bulletins on North American birds are credited to this author, 1919-1938.
- Bonaparte, Charles Lucien**
American ornithology; Continuation of Wilson's ornithology. 1825-33
- Burroughs, John**
This author has four titles giving impressions of British and American birds.
- Chapman, Frank M.**
Ten titles of Studies, Handbooks, and Distribution of birds in various lands are credited to Chapman.
- Cheney, Simeon Pease**
Wood notes wild. Notations of bird music. 1891-92
- Coker, R. E.**
Peru's wealth-producing birds. 1920
- Cooke, Wells W.**
Our greatest travelers. Birds that fly from Pole to Pole. 1911
- Cory, Charles B.**
Seven titles on birds of world-wide ranges, especially in North and South America
- Coues, Elliott**
Key to North American birds. 1903
- Craighead, Frank and John**
Adventures with birds of prey. 1937
- Dawson, W. L.**
The birds of Ohio. 1903
The birds of California. 1923
- Dickey, Florence V. V.**
Familiar birds of the Pacific Southwest. 1935
- Dodge, Richard I.**
Hunting grounds of the Great West and three other similar titles, including observations on birds.
- Elliot, Daniel G.**
North American shore birds and two other titles on gallinaceous birds and Wild Fowls of North America.
- Figuier, Louis**
Reptiles and birds, listing about 500 bird species. 1870
- Finley, William L.**
Hunting birds with a camera. 1923
- Flagg, Wilson**
A year with the birds. 1889
- Forbush, E. H.**
Birds of Massachusetts and other New England states. 1925
- Friedmann, Herbert**
Birds collected by the Childs Frick Expedition to Ethiopia and Kenya Colony. 1930-37
The cowbirds. 1929
- Fuertes, Louis Agassiz**
Falconry, the sport of kings. 1920
American birds of prey. 1920

- Green, Charlotte Hilton**
Birds of the South U.S. 1933
- Gregory, Herbert E.**
Lonely Australia. The unique continent.
(Refers to birds and mammals) 1916
- Grenfell, Wilfred T.**
Land of eternal warring. 1910
Other titles in which birds of Labrador
are mentioned.
- Grosvenor, Gilbert and Alexander Wetmore, Editors**
The book of birds. 1937
- Hanna, G. Dallas and A. W. Anthony**
Cruise among desert islands. (Off Lower
California) 1923
- Hardy, Campbell**
Sporting adventures in the New World,
including birds. 1855
- Henshaw, Henry W.**
Book of birds. 1914-18
Fifty common birds of farm and orchard.
1913
Policemen of the air. 1908
American game birds. 1915
Birds of town and country. 1914
Friends of our forests. 1917
- Herrick, Francis Hobart**
The American eagle; The eagle in action
and two more titles on the home life
of wild birds.
- Hornaday, William T.**
American natural history and bird lore
in other titles.
- Howell, Arthur H.**
Florida bird life. 1932
Birds of Alabama. 1924
- Hudson, W. H.**
Birds and man and other titles.
- Johnston, H. H.**
Kilima-Njaro Expedition and other Af-
rican titles with bird references.
- Kennard, Frederick H.**
Encouraging birds around the home. 1914
- Kirkman, F. B.**
Bird behaviour. 1937
- Koelz, Walter N.**
Naturalist with MacMillan in the Arctic.
1926
- Linsdale, J. M.**
The natural history of magpies. 1937
The birds of Nevada. 1937
- Lydekker, Richard**
New natural history. 1891. 6v.
Birds are found in v.3 and 4.
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The Polar regions. A regional geogra-
phy. 1928
- Mjoberg, Eric**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay
Archipelago. (1930)
- Murphy, Robert Cushman**
Antarctic zoogeography. 1928
Bird Islands of Peru. 1925
Birds of the high seas. 1938
Five years cruising among the South Sea
Islands. 1925
- Most valuable bird in the world. (Guanay)
1924
- Oceanic birds of South America. 1936
South Georgia, an outpost of the Ant-
arctic. 1922
- Nelson, E. W.**
Birds of the Bering Sea and Arctic Ocean
and three other titles.
- Nuttall, Thomas**
Popular handbook of birds of the U.S.
and Canada.
- Oberholser, Harry C.**
Glimpses of desert bird life in the Great
Basin. 1919
- Pearson, T. Gilbert**
This author is represented by six titles,
1932-39, on popular birds with illustra-
tions from paintings by Maj. Allan
Brooks.
- Peterson, Roger Tory**
Field guide to the birds found in Eastern
North America. 1934
- Pettingill, Olin Sewall, Jr.**
Springtime in a boreal birdland. 1933
- Porter, Gene Stratton**
Homing with the birds. 1919
- Reed, Chester A.**
The bird book. 1915
- Rich, Walter H.**
Feathered game of the Northwest. 1907
- Ridgway, Robert**
Manual of North American birds. 1887
and 1900
- Roberts, Thomas S.**
Bird portraits in color. 1934
- Saunders, Aretas A.**
Guide to bird songs. 1935
- Scott, W. E. D. 1852-1910**
Bird studies, and Notes on the birds.
Two titles.
- Shantz, H. L.**
Birds are found by the author in the
Saguaro Forest of Arizona. 1937
- Shiras, George, 3rd**
Camps and cruises of an ornithologist
and nine other titles, photographing
wild animals including birds.
- Simmons, George Finlay**
Sindbads of science find birds in Sargasso
Sea. 1927
- Torrey, Bradford**
Birds in the bush, Everyday birds, Field
days in California and five other titles
of bird life history.
- Townsend, Charles W.**
In Audubon's Labrador. 1918
Along the Labrador Coast. 1907
A Labrador Spring. 1910
Beach grass. 1923
- Twomey, Arthur C.**
Birds of the midnight sun. 1937
- Van Someren, R. A. L. and V. G. L.**
Studies of bird life in Uganda. 1911
- Washburn, F. L.**
Injurious insects and useful birds. 1918

Wetmore, Alexander

- Shadowy birds of the night. 1935
 Parrots, kingfishers, and flycatchers. 1936
 Birds of the Northern Seas. 1936
 Eagle, king of birds and his kin. 1933
 Game birds of prairie, forest, and tundra. 1936
 Seeking the smallest feathered creatures. 1932
 Migrations of birds. 1926
 Canaries and other cage-bird friends. 1938

And six other magazine titles on birds, some of them illustrated by Maj. Allan Brooks; also: "Birds." Smithsonian Scientific Series. No.9. 1931)

Willett, George

A revised list of the birds of Southwestern California. 1933

Wilson, Alexander

American ornithology; or, The natural history of the birds of the U.S. 9v. 1808-13

Following is a more extended list, taken from the main bibliography, Section 15, of authors and authorities who have given information on birds largely as a result of field experiences in natural history.

- | | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------|
| *Agassiz (a) | *Duguid | Job |
| Alexander, W. B | Dunmore | Johnson, Martin (f) |
| Andre | Eardley-Wilmot (a) | |
| ***Andrews (f) | | **Kennedy, E. B. |
| Ansorge p.325-55 | ***Farnham | Kerr |
| Aristotle | ***Filson | King, W. R |
| Armstrong app. | Fisher, A. H. | Kingston (a) |
| | **Fitzsimons | Kipling |
| *Bailey, Mrs F. | Flack (b d) | Kyser, L. S. |
| Baillie-Grohman | **Fleming | Lange (a) |
| ***Baker, S W. (a) | *Fletcher | Langford |
| Balfour | Forbes | Latham, John |
| Bangs | ***Fountain (b d) | Lawson |
| ***Barnard | Fowler | Lee, Mrs. |
| Bartsch | *Fraser, D. C. | **Lewis and Clark |
| Bates | Fraser, J. B | Ley |
| *Bewick (b) | Funkhouser | Leyland |
| Bible | | Long, J. K. |
| *Bickmore (India) | **Gadow | Long, W. S. (b) |
| Bingham (b) | ***Galton (c) | ***Lumholtz (a) |
| Bisset | Gathorne-Hardy, A E | |
| Blackwood | Gill, W. | *McCreaigh |
| ***Bock (c) | Gilliard | ***Mackenzie, A. |
| Bonnycastle, R | ***Gillmore, P. (a d j m) | Macnie, C. S. |
| Bowden | Goodwin (c) | Maslowski |
| Brewster | **Gordon, S P. | Mathews |
| Brooks, A | ***Gordon, T. E. | ***Maugham (c) |
| Burbidge, P. W. | Gosse | May |
| Burbridge, B. (b) | ***Gouldsbury (a) | Mayer, A. M. |
| Burchell | **Green | Maynard |
| Burgess | **Grey, Z. (c) | **Meakin (a b) |
| Burrows, G. | Gross, M. E. | *Mearns |
| *Byam ch.11 | *Guenther | **Methuen |
| | ***Guillemard (a b) | ***Millais (a d) |
| *Canino | | Miller, Mrs. |
| Cartwright | *Hall, C. F. (a) | Mills (b c) |
| Cassin | *Hamilton, J. S. (a b) | Milne-Edwards |
| Chapin, J. P. (a b c d) | Hayes | *Morden (a) |
| ***Chapman, A. (b c d e) | **Hedin (b k) | Morris |
| *Chapman, O. M. | **Heilprin (b) | Murray, J. A. |
| *Cheesman (b) | **Hingston (c) | |
| Chidester | Hoeffler | **Nansen (a—g) |
| Cornish (a b) | ***Holder (a—e) | Naumberg |
| Cott | **Holland | Neuwied |
| Crawford, J. H. | *Holt, E. G. | Newall, J. T. (a d) |
| | Horsfield | ***Nordenskiöld |
| Daglish (b) | Huc (c) | |
| Dahl | Hume | Oates |
| DeVeer | Huntington (a—c) | Ossendowski |
| Digby | | Owen, R. |
| Distant | *Jackson, F. G. | |
| D'Oyly | James, F. L. p.276 | Palmer, J. |
| Drummond, W. H. | *Jameson app. | Parkhurst |
| ***Dugmore | *Jardine | Parry |

- Payer
 Peel (a—d)
 ***Percival
 Percy, Earl (a b)
 *Phillips, J. C.
 Philipps-Woolley
 Pike, N.
 **Pike, W.
 **Pike, Z. M.
 *Pitt, Frances
 Pontoppidan
 Porter, S.
 Preble
 Prezevalsky
 Prichard (f)
 Puxley

 **Radclyffe
 Rankin
 Rathbone
 Ready
 **Reid, W. J.
 Revoil
 ***Rice, A. H.
 Rice, William
 Richardson, John
 Rockhill
 Rutledge

 ***St. Cricq
 St. John, C.
 St. John, J. A.
 Samuels, E. A. (a b)
- **Savile
 **Schillings (b)
 Schwatka (c)
 Selous, E.
 ***Selous, F. C. (e h)
 Selous, P.
 Semon
 Sharp
 ***Sheldon, C. (b)
 *Shelford
 Singer
 Slevin
 Smith, A. D.
 Smith, H. H.
 *Southesk
 *Sowerby (d)
 *Spears (b)
 Squier (c)
 **Stanley (c)
 ***Stebbing (b)
 Sterndale (c)
 Stewart, E.
 Streeter
 ***Stuck (b)
 Studer
 Sutton, G. M. p 23
 Sykes, C. A.

 Tangye (b)
 *Thomas, B.
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Thurn
 **Torday
 Townsend, J. K.
- Trafton
 **Treatt, S. C.
 *Trinkler
 Tristram (b)
 Turner
 Tyacke

 Vachell
 Van Dyke, J. C.
 *Van Dyke, T. S. (b)
 Victor p.235

 Wallace, A. R. (d)
 Wallace, D.
 *Ward, H.
 Waterton
 Weed (c)
 **Wellby (a)
 **Wells, C. (a b)
 Wells, J. W.
 Westwood
 White, S. E. (b)
 Whitehead, J.
 *Whitney, H.
 Whymper (b)
 Wilcox (b)
 *Wilkins
 Wilkinson
 William, Prince
 Williams, H. S.
 Williams, L.
 Wood, W.
 *Woodroffe
 ***Wrangell
 Wyman

BIRDS

Aepyornis (extinct)
Swingle, C. F.
Wetmore (m)
See also Elephant bird

Albatross *Diomedidae*

Allen, G. M.
***Audubon (d)
***Beebe, W. (a c d)
**Bent (a b e)
Cassin
Chapman, F. M. (b)
***Figuier ch.3
Grosvenor, G. (f)
Guenther
*Herrick (c)
Hornaday (c)
Mecking
Murphy, R. C. (a f g)
Pike, N
Reed
Ridgway
*Spears
Thomas, W. S. (b)
***Townsend, C. W. (d)
Wyman

Albatross, Black-footed *Thalas-
diomedea nigripes*

Audubon
Baynes (e)
Bent
Cassin
***Coues
Hornaday (c)
Murphy, R. C. (f h)
Reed
Ridgway
Wetmore (m)
Wyman

Albatross, Cautious *Thalas-
sarche cauta*

Ridgway

Albatross, Dusky

Audubon

Albatross, Gill's

Ridgway

Albatross, Short-tailed *Diomedea albatrus*

Bent
Cassin
Coues
Hornaday (c)
Ridgway
Simmons
Wyman

Albatross, Sooty *Phoebastria
fusca*

Ault
Bent
Coues
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Reed
Ridgway

Albatross, Speckled

Ridgway

Albatross, Spectacled

Coues
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Ridgway

Albatross, Wandering *Dio-
medea exulans*

Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Hornaday (c)
Ridgway

Albatross, Yellow-nosed *Thalassarche chloro-
rhyncha*

Audubon
Bent
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Reed
Ridgway
Wetmore (k)

Alcatraz

Coker, R. E.
See also Pelican

Anhinga

See Snakebird

Ani, Groove-billed *Crotophaga
sulcirostris*

Wetmore (g)

Ani, Smooth billed *Crotophaga
ani*

* Wetmore (g)

Aphanapteryx *Aphanapteryx*

Pike, N.

Apostle bird *Struthidea
cinerea*

Wilkins, G. H.

Apteryx *Apteryx*

Allen, G. M.
Beebe, W.
Figuier ch.7
Wetmore (m)

Auk *Alcidae*

Allen, A. A. (d)
Allen, G. M.
Baynes (e)

**Beebe, W.

**Bent (a e)

Coues

Dawson (a)

Forbush

Guillemard

**Hardy

Horsfield

Howell (a)

Lydekker (b e)

MacMillan (c)

Mecking

**Nordenskiöld

Nordenskiöld

Peel (b)

**Peterson

Ridgway

Samuels

Selous, F. C. (h)

Streeter

**Townsend, C. W. (b c e)

Weed (c)

Whitney, H.

Wood

Auk, Great (extinct) *Plau-
tus impennis*

Allen, G. M.

Audubon (d)

Beebe, W.

Chapman, A. (b)

**Chapman, F. M. (b c)

Finley, W. L.

*Gilliard

Hayes

Morris

Reed

Ridgway

Townsend, C. W. (b f)

**Wetmore (e)

Auk, Little *Alle alle*

Koelz

MacMillan (a e)

See also Dovekie

Auk, Razor-bill *Alca torda*

Audubon (d)

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Gilliard

Lockley

Reed

Townsend, C. W. (b)

Wetmore (e m)

See also Auk

Auklet *Aethia*

Dawson (b)

Wetmore (e)

Avifauna

See Birds

Avocet *Recurvirostra*

Allen, A. A. (d e)

Audubon

Beebe, W. (d)

Dawson (b)

Dickey

*Figuier ch.4

Finley, W. L.

Fitzsimons (a)

Forbush

Henshaw (a d)

Howell (a)

Linsdale (b)

*Lydekker (b) v.3,4

Peterson

Reed

Shiras (b j)

Wetmore (m)

Willett

***Wilson, A.

Wyman

Babblers *Timaliidae*

Fitzsimons

Lydekker

Baldpate *Mareca americana*

Brooks, A. (a)

Henshaw

Job

Reed

Roberts

- Barbets**
 Fitzsimons
 Lydekker
- Bats**
See Mammals
- Bee eater** *Merops*
 Figuiet ch.7
 Fitzsimons
 Heilprin (b)
 Jameson
 Roberts
 Wetmore (m)
- Bee-bird** *Tyrannus tyrannus*
 Howell (a b)
- Bellbird** *Chasmorhynchus*,
Anthornis, *Oreocera*, etc.
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Tate, G. H. H.
- Bird of Paradise** *Paradis-*
aedae
 Barbour, T. (b)
 Brandes, E. W.
 Crandall
 Figuiet ch.7
 Guillemard (b)
 Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
 Laing
 Lumholtz
 Wallace, A. R. (a)
- Bishop-bird** *Arenariinae*
 Coues
 Mearns
See also Bishop plover
- Bittern** *Botaurus*
 Audubon
 Bible
 Chapman, F. M. (k)
 Figuiet ch.4
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Howell (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Pearson (d)
 **Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 *Southesk
 **Torrey (b e f h)
 Weed (c)
 Wyman
- Bittern, Least** *Ixobrychus*
exilis
 Maslowski
 Nelson, W. A.
 Pearson (d)
- Blackbird** *Icteridae*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 ***Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 **Bonaparte v.1
 ***Burroughs
 Dawson (a)
 **Dickey
 Figuiet ch.7
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
- Green
 Henshaw (a b e)
 Herrick (a c)
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Langford
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 ***Scott, W. E. D.
 **Shiras (b)
 Torrey (a—h)
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 Willett
- Blackbird, Brewer's** *Euphagus*
cyanocephalus
 Allen, A. A. (c)
- Blackbird, Red-winged** *Age-*
laus phoeniceus
 Ball
 Finley, W. L.
 Henshaw (b)
 Shiras (c)
- Blackbird, Rusty** *Euphagus*
carolinus
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
- Blackbird, Yellow-headed**
Xanthocephalus xanthocephalus
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
- Black-cap** *Sylvia atricapilla*
 Allen, A. A. (b)
 Bewick
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Torrey (d)
- Black cock, Black game**
Tetrao tetrix
 Atkinson
 Baillie-Grohman (a b)
 Barnard
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Kennedy
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Scott, W. E. D.
See also Black grouse;
 Caucasus
- Bluebill**
 Howell (a)
- Bluebird** *Sialia sialis*
 **Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 **Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Flagg
- Forbush
 Green
 Henshaw (a b)
 Herrick (a)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Kennard
 Kirkman
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Pearson (a c)
 Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed (a)
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Sharp ch.7
 Shiras (b)
 ***Torrey (a b c d e f g h)
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Willett
 **Wilson, A.
- Bluebird, Mountain** *Sialia cur-*
rucoides
 Pearson (a)
- Bluebird, Western** *Sialia*
mexicana
 Pearson (a)
- Blue jay** *Cyanocitta cristata*
 Ball
 Dickey
See also Jay
- Bob-o-link** *Dolichonyx oryzi-*
vora
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 **Beebe, W. (d)
 **Burroughs
 **Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a)
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Henshaw (a b)
 Job
 Kennard
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 **Torrey (a d f g h)
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
- Bob-white** *Colinus virginianus*
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Elliot
 Forbush
 Green
 Howell (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)

- Mathews
Pearson (c)
Reed
Roberts
Roy, L. C. (a)
*Scott, W. E. D.
Sharp ch.2, 7
Weed (c)
Wetmore (m)
See also Partridge; Quail
- Bob-white, Black-breasted**
Colinus virginianus nigripectus
Ridgway
- Bob-white, Coyolcos** *Colinus virginianus coyolcos*
Ridgway
- Bob-white, Cuban** *Colinus virginianus cubanensis*
Ridgway
- Bob-white, Florida** *Colinus virginianus floridanus*
Bent
Chapman, F. M.
Elliot
Reed
Ridgway
Scott
- Bob-white, Grayson's** *Colinus virginianus graysoni*
Ridgway
- Bob-white, Masked** *Colinus virginianus ridgwaii*
Bent
Coues
Elliot
Ridgway
- Bob-white, Texas** *Colinus virginianus texanus*
Bent
Elliot
Reed
Ridgway
- Bob-white, Yucatan** *Colinus nigrogularis nigrogularis*
Ridgway
- Booby** *Sula*
Bartsch
Beebe, W. (c)
Bent (b)
Chapin, J. P. (c d)
*Chapman, F. M. (c)
Forbush
Gardner, I. C.
Howell (a b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mitchell, S. A.
Murphy, R. C. (d f g)
Peterson
Reed
Shiras (i)
Simmons
Slevin
Wetmore (k m)
- Brant** *Branta*
Dawson (a b)
- Brant, Black** *Branta nigricans*
Brooks, A. (a)
Cassin
Chapman, F. M. (b)
- **Coues**
Forbush
*Henshaw (a d)
Hornaday (c)
Howell (a)
Huntington
- **Nuttall**
*Phillips
Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
See also Brent; Goose
- Brant, Blue** *Chen caerulescens*
Coues
Elliot
- Brant, Eastern** *Branta bernicla hrota*
Phillips
- Brant, Pied or Gray** *Anser albifrons*
Coues
Elliot
- Brant, Prairie** *Anser albifrons*
Coues
Elliot
- Brant, Speckled** *Anser albifrons*
Coues
Elliot
- Brant, White** *Chen hyperboreus*
Brooks
Coues
Elliot
Nuttall
- Brent or Brant** *Branta bernicla*
Audubon (d)
Cassin
Chapman, F. M. (b)
*Cory (e)
*Coues
Dahl (a)
DeVeer
**Elliot
**Farnham, T. J. (b)
Hardy
Hersey
*Hornaday (c)
Huntington, D. W. (c)
Lewis and Clark
Martindale (a)
*Nuttall (b)
**Peterson
*Phillips
Ridgway
Roberts
Vachell
Wynman
See also Goose
- Broadbill**
Forbush
Howell (a)
Wetmore (m)
- Bulbul** *Pycnonotus*
Fitzsimons
Mearns
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Wetmore (o)
- Bullbat**
Howell (a)
- Bullfinch** *Pyrrhula pyrrhula*
Bewick
Bonaparte v.1, 2
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Reed
See also Finch
- Bunting** *Passerina cyanea*
**Allen, A. A. (b)
**Audubon
Baynes (e)
Bent
Bewick
**Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dawson (a b)
Figuier ch.7
Forbush
Friedmann (b)
Henshaw (a e)
Howell (a b)
Job
Linsdale (b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Pearson (e f)
**Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
**Roberts
Scott, W. E. D.
Torrey (e)
Wetmore (m)
Wilson, A.
Wyman
See also Indigo bird
- Bunting, Indigo** *Passerina cyanea*
Henshaw (e)
- Bunting, Lazuli** *Passerina amoena*
Allen, A. A. (d)
Henshaw (e)
- Bunting, Snow** *Plectrophenax nivalis*
Forbes
MacMillan (a d)
Mecking
Pearson (f)
Townsend, C. W. (f)
- Bush fowl** *Francolinus?*
Gadow
- Bush-tit** *Psaltiriparus minimus*
Henshaw (e)
Wetmore (h)
- Bustard or Paau** *Otis*
**Andrews, R. C. (d)
**Baker, S. W. (e)
Baldwin, W. C.
Chapman, A. (d)
Figuier ch.4
Fountain (b)
Fraser, J. B. (c)
Fuertes (a)
Hoeffer
*Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
McCutcheon
Mainwaring
***Maugham (c)
**Methuen
Morris

Bustard or Paaui—Continued

Mosse
 Philipps-Woolley
 Ready
 *Schillings
 *Selous, F. C. (e)
 Sykes, C. A.
 Thomas, B.
 Wetmore (m)

Bustard, Great Otis

Friedmann
 Tjader

See also Bustard

Butcher-bird *Lanius*

Bailey, W. L.
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Fuertes (a)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Torrey (a h)
 Washburn
 Wilson, A.

See also Shrike

Buzzard, Turkey *Cathartes aura*

***Audubon (d)
 Baynes (e)
 Bewick
 **Burroughs
 Corey, H. (a)
 Dawson (a)
 Dickey
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Figuier ch.8
 Forbush
 Fountain (b d)
 Gillmore (j)
 Green

**Hardy
 Henshaw (a e)
 Howell (a)
 Irving (b)
 Job
 Linsdale (a)
 Morris

*Nuttall (b)
 Peterson
 Reed
 Reid
 Rice, W.
 Roberts
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Sharp ch.15
 Shiras (c e)
 Tisdell

***Torrey (c d e g)

Weed (c)
 ***Wilson, A.
See also Vulture

Calico-bird *Arenaria interpres*

Forbush

Cambasow *Hypochera chalybeata*

Wetmore (o)

Canary *Serinus*

Ball
 Fairchild, D. (b)

Figuier ch.7
 Howell (b)
 Job
 Lydekker
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Porter, G. S.
 Wetmore (o)

Capercaillie or Capercalzie

Tetrao urogallus

Baillie-Grohman (a b)
 Barnard
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Figuier ch.5
 Fonhus
 Guillemard
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nansen (e)
 Oxholm

Caracara *Polyborus cheriway*

Allen, A. A. (d)
 Audubon
 Figuier ch.8
 Fountain (b)
 Hudson
 Lydekker

Caracara, Audubon's *Polyborus cheriway auduboni*

Wetmore (i)

Carancho *Polyborus plancus*

Spears

See also Argentine;
 Caracara

Cardinal *Richmondia cardinalis*

Allen, A. A. (b d)
 Ball

*Burroughs
 Finley, W. L.
 Forbush
 Green
 Hanna, G. D.
 Harper, F.
 Henshaw (e)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Pearson (c)
 Roberts
 Rutledge
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Trafton

See also Red-bird

Cassiques, Black *Cassicus*

icteronotus

Fisher, A. H.

Cassowary *Casuarus*

Allen, G. M.
 Barbour, T. (b)
 *Beebe, W.
 Bourne
 Brandes, E. W.
 Denton
 Figuier ch.4
 Gregory, H. E.
 Guillemard

Lumholtz
 Semon
 Wetmore (m)

Cat-bird *Dumatella carolinensis*

**Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 **Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Henshaw (b)
 Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Kennard
 Mathews
 Pearson (a)
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders

**Scott, W. E. D.

**Torrey (a c d e f g h)

Trafton

Washburn

Weed (c)

Cedar-bird *Bombycilla cedrorum*

Bailey, W. L.

Ball

*Burroughs
 Dawson (b)
 Dickey
 Flagg
 *Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Torrey (a c d f h)
 Trafton
 Weed

Chachalaca *Ortalis vetula*

Wetmore (j)

Chaffinch *Fringilla coelebs*

Bewick

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Figuier ch.7

Chaparral cock *Geococcyx californianus*

Dawson (b)

Finley, W. L.

See also Roadrunner

Charee *Pipilo erythrophthalmus*

Ball

See also Chewink

Chat *Icteria virens*

*Audubon

Ball

*Burroughs

Finley, W. L.

Fitzsimons

- Forbush
 Henshaw (e f)
 Howell (b)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Mearns
 Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (a c d)
Chatterer *Cotingidae*
 Bewick
 Roberts
 Wilson, A.
Chebec *Empidonax minimus*
 Ball
See also Least Flycatcher
Cherrybird *Bombicilla cedrorum*
 Ball
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Weed (c)
Chewink or Towhee *Pipilo erythrophthalmus*
 Ball
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 *Flagg
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Shiras (b)
 *Torrey (a c d e f g h)
 Weed (c)
Chickadee *Penthestes*
 Allen, A. A.
 Bailey, W. L.
 Ball
 *Baynes (e)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Green
 Henshaw (b)
 *Herrick (a)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Kennard
 Mathews
 Pearson (c)
 *Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 *Shiras (b)
 Torrey (a—h)
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (h)
 Wyman
Chickadee, Black capped
Penthestes atricapillus
 Ball
 Wetmore (h)
Chickadee, Chestnut backed
Penthestes rufescens
 Wetmore (h)
Chickadee, Hudsonian *Penthestes hudsonicus*
 Wetmore (h)
Chickadee, Mountain *Penthestes gambeli*
 Wetmore (h)
Chuck-Will's widow *Antrostomus carolinensis*
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Reed
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (c e)
 Wetmore (l m)
 *Wilson, A.
Chucor *Alcedo*
 Stebbing (b)
 Tyack
See also Hill partridge;
 Himalayas; India
Cock
See Black cock
Cock of the desert
See Chaparral cock
Cock of the plains *Centrocercus urophasianus*
 Audubon
 Bonaparte v.3
 Coues
 Elliot
 Figuier ch.5
 Lewis and Clark
See also Grouse; Sage hen
Cock of the rock *Rupicola rupicola*
 Beebe, W. (d) p.270
 Figuier ch.7
 Holt
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Whitehead
Cock of the woods *Ceophloeus pileatus*
 Elliot
 Forbush
 Grosvenor, M. B.
See also Capercalzie
Cockatoo *Kakatoe*
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Moore, W. R. (b)
 Nejdame
 Wetmore (m)
Condor *Gymnogyps vultur*
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 *Allen, G. M.
 Anthony, H. E. (c)
 *Beebe, W.
 *Bonaparte v.4
 Bourne
 Byrd, R. E. (f)
 Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Chapman (c)
 Darwin
 *Dickey
 Dyott
 Fitzroy
 Fountain (d)
 Galton (c)
 Grubb (b)
 *Guenther
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Murphy, R. C. (a g)
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Spears
 *Townsend, C. W. (d)
 Wetmore (m)
 Wymper, E. (b)
Condor, California *Gymnogyps californianus*
 Finley, W. L.
 Wetmore (i)
Coot *Fulica*
 Audubon
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 ***Cory
 *Coues
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 *Elliot
 Figuier ch.4
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Forbush
 Henshaw (a d e)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nelson, W. A.
 Nuttall
 Oberholser
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Rich
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 *Torrey (b)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 Wyman
See also Mud and Water-hen; Duck
Coot, American *Fulica americana*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Henshaw (a d)
 Howell (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Reed
 Ridgway
Coot, Bay *Oidemia*
 Coues
 Elliot
See also Duck

- Coot, Black** *Oidemia*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Elliot
Nuttall
- Coot, Booby** *Erismatura*
Elliot
- Coot, Broad bill** *Nyroca*
(either *marila* or *affinis*)
Coues
Elliot
Rich
- Coot, Brown** *Erismatura*
Coues
Elliot
Rich
- Coot, Bumble bee**
Elliot
Rich
- Coot, Butter-bill** *Charitonetta albeola*
Elliot
Nuttall
Rich
- Coot, Butterboat, Billed**
Charitonetta albeola
Coues
Elliot
- Coot, Caribbean** *Fulica caribaea*
Ridgway
- Coot, European** *Fulica atra*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Morris
Nuttall
Ridgway
- Coot, Gray** *Oidemia*, etc.
Coues
Elliot
Rich
- Coot, Hollow-billed** *Oidemia*, etc.
Coues
Elliot
- Coot, Horse-head** *Oidemia*, etc.
Elliot
Nuttall
Rich
- Coot, Sea** *Oidemia* or *Melanitta*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Nuttall
- Coot, Skunk head** *Melanitta perspicillata*
Elliot
Rich
- Coot, Spectacled** *Arctonetta fischeri*
Coues
Elliot
- Coot, Whistling** *Glaucionetta clangula*
Elliot
- Coot, White-winged** *Melanitta deglandi*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot
- Nuttall
Rich
Wetmore (b)
- Cordon-bleu** *Uraeginthus*
Mearns
See also Africa
- Cormorant** *Phalacrocorax*
Agassiz
Allen, G. M.
***Audubon (d)
***Baker, S. W. (e)
Beebe, W. (a c d)
Bent (be)
Bible
**Bock (c)
Calvert
Chapin, J. P. (d)
***Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coker
Coues
Dawson (b)
Dickey
Figuier ch.2
Fisher, A. H.
Fitzsimons (a)
Fleming
Fraser, J. B. (d)
Friedmann (a)
Gill, W.
***Gouldsbury (a)
Grey, Z. (c)
Griffis, W. E.
Groff, G.
Hanna, G. D.
Hardy
Henshaw (c)
Holder (ae)
Holland
*Hornaday (c)
Horsfield
Howell (a)
Lewis and Clark
Lockley
**Lumholtz
Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
Maslowski
Maugham (c)
Mecking
Mills
Morris
Murphy, R. C. (a b g)
Nelson, E. W. (c)
Nelson, W. A.
*Nuttall (a)
Oberholser
Pearson (b)
Peterson
Reed
Ridgway
Samuels
*Selous, E.
Shiras (f)
Simmons
Simpich (c)
Spears
Thomas, W. S. (b)
*Torrey (c)
***Townsend, C. W. (d e)
Weed (c)
- ***Wetmore (b m)
Wilkins, G. H.
Wyman
- Cormorant, Baird's** *Phalacrocorax pelagicus resplendens*
Bent
Coues
Ridgway
Wyman
- Cormorant, Brant's** *Phalacrocorax penicillatus*
Bent
Coues
Finley, W. L.
Pearson (b)
Ridgway
Wyman
- Cormorant, Double-crested** *Phalacrocorax auritus*
Audubon
Bent
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Hornaday (c)
Morris
*Nuttall
Pearson (b)
Reed
Ridgway
- Cormorant, European** *Phalacrocorax carbo carbo*
Pearson (b)
- Cormorant, Farrallone** *Phalacrocorax auritus albociliatus*
Bent
Coues
Ridgway
Wyman
- Cormorant, Florida** *Phalacrocorax auritus floridanus*
*Audubon
Bent
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Mann W. M. (d)
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway
- Cormorant, Mexican** *Phalacrocorax olivaceus mexicanus*
Bent
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Nuttall
Pearson (b)
Reed
Ridgway
- Cormorant, Pallas** *Phalacrocorax perspicillatus*
Coues
Hornaday (c)
Ridgway

- Cormorant, Pelagic** *Phalacrocorax pelagicus pelagicus*
 Bent
 Coues
 Pearson (b)
 Ridgway
- Cormorant, Red-faced** *Phalacrocorax urile*
 Bent
 Coues
 Ridgway
- Cormorant, Townsend's** *Phalacrocorax penicillatus*
 Audubon
 Coues
See also Brandt's Cormorant
- Cormorant, Violet green** *Phalacrocorax pelagicus resplendens*
 Audubon
 Coues
 Ridgway
See also Brandt's Cormorant
- Cormorant, White-crested** *Phalacrocorax auritus cinchatus*
 Bent
 Coues
 Ridgway
- Courlan** *Aramus*
 Audubon
 Bonaparte v.4
 Wetmore (m)
See also Limpkins
- Cowbird** *Molothrus*
 Allen, A. A. (a-e)
 **Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Burroughs
 Dawson (b)
 Dickey
 Figuier ch.7
 Flagg
 Friedmann (b)
 Green
 Henshaw (e)
 *Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 Shiras (b)
 Torrey (a f)
 Weed
 Wetmore (n) p.116
 Wyman
- Crane** *Gruidae*
 Allen, G. M.
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 ***Audubon (d)
- Beebe, W. (d)
 Bible
 **Chapman, A. (b)
 **Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Clark, C. U.
 *Coues
 Dawson
 *Figuier ch.4
 Fitzsimons
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Harper, F.
 Henshaw (d)
 Hersey
 Hoefler
 ***Hornaday
 Howell (a b)
 Johnston (e)
 Linsdale (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Maugham (c)
 Mecking
 Morris
 *Nuttall (a)
 Peterson
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 Rock (b)
 Schillings
 Scott, G. C.
 Semon
 Sheldon (b)
 Stanley
 Weed (c)
 Wilkins, G. H.
 William, P. of S.
 ***Wilson, A.
- Crane, Blue** *Grus*, etc.
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Howell (a)
 Nuttall
 Roberts
- Crane, Brown** *Grus canadensis*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roberts
- Crane, Demoiselle** *Anthropoides virgo*
 Mann, W. M. (d)
- Crane, Great white** *Grus leucogeranus*
 Lydekker
 Nuttall
- Crane, Little brown** *Grus canadensis canadensis*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Nuttall
- Crane, Sandhill** *Grus canadensis tabida*
 Allen, A. A. (d e)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
- Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
- Crane, Whooping** *Grus americana*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Bentley, R. p.17
 Figuier ch.4
 Hornaday (c)
 Howell (a)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roberts
- Creepers** *Certhia*
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bewick
 Brown
 Flagg
 Green
 Henshaw (b)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 **Torrey (a b c d f g h)
- Creeping warbler** *Mniotilta varia*
 Audubon
- Crossbill** *Loxia*
 **Allen, A. A. (b)
 **Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bewick
 Bonaparte v.2
 Cornish ch 15
 Figuier ch.7
 Green
 *Herrick (a c)
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (e f g h)
 Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Wetmore (m)
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Crow** *Corvus*, etc.
 ***Audubon (a—f)
 Baird
 Ball

- Crow—Continued**
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bible
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (e)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuiet ch.7
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Green
 *Henshaw (a b)
 *Herrick (a)
 *Hornaday (c)
 Howell (a)
 Linsdale (a)
 *Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Marston, J.
 Mathews
 Morris
 Pearson (e)
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 Samuels
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 **Torrey (c d e f h)
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 ***Wilson, A.
 Wrangell p.62
 Wyman
- Crow, American** *Corvus*
brachyrhynchos
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Ridgway
 Scott
- Crow, California** *Corvus*
brachyrhynchos hesperis
 Ridgway
- Crow, Clark's** *Nucifraga columbiana*
 Dawson (b)
 Henshaw (c)
 Wilson, A.
- Crow, Cuban** *Corvus minutus*
 Ridgway
- Crow, Fish** *Corvus ossifragus*
 Audubon
 Baird
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Ridgway
 Scott
 Wilson, A.
- Crow, Florida** *Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus*
 Baird
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Ridgway
 Scott
- Crow, Mexican** *Corvus cryptoleucus*
 Ridgway
- Crow, Northwestern** *Corvus*
brachyrhynchos caurinus
 Baird
 Coues
 Ridgway
- Cuckoo, Black-billed** *Coccyzus erythrophthalmus*
 Wetmore (g)
- Cuckoo, European** *Cuculus canorus*
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bewick
 *Burroughs
 Dawson (b)
 Dickey
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Gregory, H. E.
 Herrick (a c)
 Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Jameson
 Job
 Kirkman
 Mathews
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Parkhurst
 Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (a c d g)
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
- Cuckoo, Yellow-billed** *Coccyzus americanus*
 Henshaw (b)
 Wetmore (g)
- Curassow** *Crax*
 Allen, G. M.
 Andre
 Baird (b)
 Bates
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 **Fountain (d)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Ridgway
 Wells, J. W.
 Wetmore (m)
- Curlew** *Numenius*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 *Audubon
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Bonaparte v.4
 Cartwright
 Chapman, F. C. (c)
 Dawson (a)
 Dickey
 Figuiet ch.4
 Fitzsimons
 Forbush
 Gardner, I. C.
 Henshaw (a d)
- Howell (a)
 Hutchinson, I. W. (b)
 Langford
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy (g)
 Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 Schwatka (c)
 Shiras (b e)
 *Torrey (b)
 *Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (k)
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Curlew, Bristle-thighed** *Phaeopus taitiensis*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
- Curlew, Eskimo** *Phaeopus borealis*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
- Curlew, Hudsonian** *Phaeopus hudsonianus*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
- Curlew, Long billed** *Numenius americanus*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
- Cygnets.** See Swan
- Darters** *Anhinga anhinga*
 Dawson (a)
 Figuiet ch.2
 Fitzsimons
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 Weed (c)
 See also Snake-bird;
 Water turkey
- Dipper** *Cinclus*
 Audubon
 Bent
 Bonaparte v.3
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dickey
 Forbush
 Horsfield
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Reed
 Roberts
 Torrey (b)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (h m)
 Wyman
 See also Ousel
- Diver** *Gavia*
 Audubon
 Dawson (a)
 Figuiet ch.2
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy, R. C. (e)

- Peterson
Pitt
Roberts
Dodo *Raphus ineptus*
Allen, G. M.
Baynes (e)
Edwards, D. L.
Ellis, W.
Figuier ch.4
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Pike, N.
Wetmore (m)
See also Mauritius
- Dove** *Columbidae*
Allen, G. M.
***Audubon (d)
Baird
Ball
Bates
*Beebe, W. (b c d)
Bent (d)
Bible
*Bonaparte v.3
*Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coues
Dawson (a b)
Dickey
Fitzsimons (a)
Flagg
Forbush
Friedmann (a b)
Gadow
Green
*Guillemard
Henshaw
*Herrick (c)
Howell (a b)
Jameson
Job
Linsdale
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
*Nuttall (b)
Payer
*Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
***Ridgway
Roberts
Samuels
Saunders
**Scott, W. E. D.
Shiras (b)
***Torrey (c d e g)
Washburn
Wetmore (j)
Whitehead
Willett
***Wilson
Wyman
- Dove, Antillean** *Zenaidura castanea*
Dove, Carolina *Zenaidura macroura*
Baird
*Coues
Morris
Nuttall
Torrey (c g)
Weed (c)
- Dove, Ground** *Columbigallina passerina*
Allen, A. A. (d)
Audubon
Baird
Bent
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Nuttall
Reed
*Ridgway
Schantz
*Scott
Shiras (g)
*Torrey (c g)
Wetmore (j)
Wilson
Wyman
- Dove, Inca** *Scardafella inca*
Bent
Coues
Reed
Ridgway
Wetmore (j)
Wyman
- Dove, Key West** *Oreopeleia chrysea*
Bent
Coues
Nuttall
- Dove, Mexican ground** *Columbigallina passerina pallescens*
Bent
Coues
Finley, W. L.
Reed
Ridgway
- Dove, Mourning** *Zenaidura macroura*
*Allen, G. M.
Baynes (e)
Bent
*Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Finley, W. L.
Henshaw (a b d)
*Hornaday (c)
Limbirt
Lydekker
Nelson, E. W. (d)
Nuttall
Oberholser
Reed
*Ridgway
**Roberts
Schantz
Scott, W. E. D.
Wetmore (j)
Wyman
- Dove, Rufous ground** *Columbigallina passerina*
Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Ridgway
- Dove, Scaled** *Columba squamosa*
Baird
Coues
Ridgway
- Dove, Sea** *Alle alle*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Nuttall
- Dove, Socorro** *Z. graysoni*
Ridgway
- Dove, Turtle** *Streptopelia risoria*
Burroughs
Coues
Flagg
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mann, W. M. (d)
Mjoberg p.55
Morris
Nuttall
Roberts
Wilson
- Dove, White-fronted** *Leptotila fulviventris angelica*
Audubon
Coues
Reed
Ridgway
Wetmore (j)
- Dove, White-winged** *Melospelia asiatica*
Baird
Bent
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Lydekker
Reed
*Ridgway
*Scott, W. E. D.
Wetmore (j)
Wyman
- Dove, Yucatan** *Z. yucatanensis*
Ridgway
- Dove, Zenaida** *Zenaida senai-da*
*Audubon
Baird
Bent
Bonaparte v.3
Chapman, F. M. (b)
*Coues
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway
Scott, W. E. D.
- Dovekie** *Alle alle*
Coues
Forbush
Hornaday (c)
Howell (a)
MacMillan (e)
Mecking
Murphy (d)
Wetmore (e)
See also Auk

Dowitcher *Limnodromus griseus griseus*

Dawson (a)
Henshaw (d)
Nelson, E. W. (d)

Dowitcher, Eastern *Limnodromus griseus griseus*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Duck *Anas, Nyroca, etc.*

Agassiz
Adams, H. C. (c)
*Allen, G. M.
*Andrews, R. C. (d)
Audubon (d)
*Beebe, W. (a c d)
*Bent (c e)
Bible
Bishop, N. H.
Carvalho
Cartwright
Chapman, A. (b)
*Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Conway (a)
Cooke, W. W.
Cory (e)
Coues
Dawson (a b)
Dickey
*Dugmore
Dunmore
*Eardley-Wilmot
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Fitzsimons (a)
Flagg
Fleming
Forbush
Fountain (b c)
Fraser, J. B. (c d)
Gadow
Galton
Gillmore (n)
*Gouldsbury (a)
*Guenther
**Guillemard
Hall, C. F. ch.19, 20
Hedin (k)
Henshaw (a d)
*Herrick (a c)
Hersey
Hornaday (c)
Howell (a b)
Hudson (a)
*Huntington, D. W. (c)
Job
Johnson, F. E. (a)
Kennedy
*Lewis and Clark
Linsdale (d)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
***Mackenzie, A.
**Maugham (c)
Meakin (b)
Methuen
Morris
Nansen (c)
Nuttall
*Peterson
Reed
Rice, A. H.
**Rich, W.

**Ridgway

*Roberts

Rock (b)
Rockhill
Rutledge
St. John, J. A.
Samuels
Savile
Schwatka (c)
Semon
*Sheldon (b)
*Shiras
Smith, H. H.
Sowerby
Stewart, E.
Thomas, W. S. (b)

**Torrey

**Townsend, C. W. (b c)

Tristram
Vachell
Weed (c)
Wellby
Wells, J. W.
***Wetmore (a b c n)
Whitney, H.
Wilcox (b)
*Wilkins, G. H.
**Wrangell p 62
Wyman
Yule

Duck, Abert's *Anas aberti*
Ridgway**Duck, Acorn** *Aix sponsa*
Elliot
See also Coot**Duck, Anas** *Anatinae*
Audubon
Lydekker**Duck, Baldpate** *Mareca americana*

Brooks, A. (a)
Henshaw (a d)
Reed
Roberts
Wyman

Duck, Black *Anas rubripes*

Allen, G. M.
Bent
Brooks A. (a)
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
**Coues
Elliot
Flagg
*Henshaw (a d)
*Herrick (a)
Huntington, D. W. (c)
Job
Kennard
Mann, W. M. (d)
*Maugham (c)
Nuttall
Nelson, W. A.
*Phillips
Reed
Rich, W.
*Ridgway
*Roberts
Shiras (b)

Townsend, C. W. (c e)

Weed (c)

See also Dusky duck

Duck, Black *English Anas obscura*

Elliot
Hornaday (c)
Huntington, D. W. (c)
Maugham (c)
Shiras (c)

Duck, Braming *Casarca casarca*

Elliot

Duck, Brewer's *Anas breweri*
Audubon
Elliot**Duck, Broadbill** *Nyroca marila* or *affinis*

Chapman, F. M. (b)
Nuttall

Duck, Buffle head *Charitonetta albeola*

Audubon
Brooks, A. (a d)

*Coues
*Elliot
Hardy
Henshaw (a d)
*Hornaday (c)
*Huntington
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
Reed
Roberts
Wyman
See also Butter-ball

Duck, Canvasback *Nyroca valisineria*

Allen, A. A. (a—d)
Audubon
Brooks, A. (a)
Cory
Coues

*Dickey
Gillmore (n)
Henshaw (a d)
*Hornaday
Huntington
Kingston
**Nuttall
Reed
**Rich
*Roberts
*Shiras (b c)
Vachell
Weed (c)
Wyman

Duck, Creek *Chaulelasmus streperus*

Coues
Elliot

Duck, Crow *Fulica americana*

Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Nuttall

Duck, Dusky *Anas fulvigula*

Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Cleaves
Coues

- Elliot
 Hardy
 Huntington
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 *Nuttall
 Phillips
 *Rich
 *Roberts
 *Torrey (f)
 Weed (c)
Duck, Dusky Florida *Anas fulvigula fulvigula*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot
Duck, Eider *Somateria mollissima*
 ***Audubon
 Barnard
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Carstensen
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Dahl
 Hardy
 Hayes
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hersey
 ***Hornaday (c)
 Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
 MacMillan (a)
 Mecking
 Morris
 Payer
 Pitt
 Reed
 **Rich
 Streeter
 **Townsend, C. W. (b c)
 Villiers
 See also King duck
Duck, Ferruginous *Erismatura ferruginea*
 Morris
 Ridgway
Duck, Fiddler
 Elliot
Duck, Fiddler, Yellow-bellied *Dendrocygna fulva*
 Elliot
Duck, Fish Mergus
 Coues
 Elliot
Duck, Florida *Anas fulvigula fulvigula*
 Bent
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Rich
 Ridgway
Duck, Fulvous tree *Dendrocygna bicolor helva*
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Elliot
 Henshaw
 Huntington
- Phillips
 Reed
 Wetmore (b)
Duck, Gadwall *Chaulelasmus streperus*
 *Audubon
 Brooks, A. (a)
 *Elliot
 Henshaw (a d)
 Huntington
 Phillips
 Reed
 Rich
 *Wetmore (a)
 Wyman
 See also Gadwall
Duck, German *Chaulelasmus streperus*
 Elliot
Duck, Golden eye *Glaucionetta clangula*
 Audubon
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Coues
 Elliot
 Griggs, R. F. (a)
 **Hardy
 *Henshaw (a d)
 *Hornaday (c)
 *Huntington
 Lydekker
 Morris
 Reed
 Rich
 Shiras (b)
 Townsend, C. W. (a b c)
Duck, Gray *Anas boschas*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Nuttall
 Rich
 See also Mallard
Duck, Harlequin *Histrionicus histrionicus*
 **Audubon
 Bent (e)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 **Coues
 Elliot
 Hardy
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 *Nuttall
 Reed
 Rich
 *Ridgway
 **Selous, Edmund
 **Sheldon
 Thomas, W. S.
 *Townsend, C. W. (b c e)
Duck, Hawk *Falco peregrinus anatum*
 Ridgway
- Duck, Heavy tailed** *Erismatura jamaicensis*
 Elliot
Duck, Horse *Nyroca valisineria*
 Elliot
Duck, King *Somateria spectabilis*
 Audubon
 Elliot
 Morris
 Rich
 Townsend, C. W. (b c e)
Duck, Labrador *Camptorhynchus labradorus*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Baynes (e)
 Brooks, A. (a) p.491
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 **Coues
 *Elliot
 Finley, W. L.
 *Henshaw (a d)
 Huntington
 Lydekker (b) v.3,4
 *Nuttall
 Reed
 Rich
 Ridgway
 *Townsend, C. W. (b c e)
Duck, Long-legged *Dendrocygna fulva*
 Elliot
Duck, Long-tailed *Clangula hyemalis*
 *Audubon
 Coues
 Elliot
 Hardy
 Huntington
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 *Nuttall
 Reed
 Rich
 *Townsend, C. W. (c)
Duck, Mallard *Anas platyrhynchos*
 *Allen, G. M.
 *Andrews, R. C. (d)
 **Audubon
 *Baynes (e)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (c)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Cory (e)
 Crawford
 Dawson (a)
 ***Dodge
 **Elliot
 Figuier ch.2
 Hardy
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Kennard

Duck, Mallard—Continued

Mann, W. M. (d)
Nelson, W. A.
Nuttall
Peterson
Phillips
Reed

**Rich
*Roberts
*Shiras (b c)
Vachell
**Wetmore (a m)
Wilcox
Wyman

Duck, Mandarin *Dendrocygna galerita*

Elliot
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Rich
Ridgway

Duck, Masked *Nomonyx dominicus*

Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot
Huntington
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway

Duck, Mexican *Anas diazi*

Bent
Brooks, A. (a)
Phillips
Ridgway

Duck, Mottled *Anas fulvigula maculosa*

Bent
Coues
Elliot
Phillips
Reed

Duck, Muscovy *Cairina moschata*

Allen, G. M.
Elliot
Fountain (d)
Jull
Ridgway
Shiras (b)
Wetmore (b)

Duck, Noisy *Clangula hyemalis*

Elliot

Duck, Oldsquaw *Clangula hyemalis*

Bent (e)
Brooks, A. (a)
Henshaw (a d)
*Hornaday (c)
*Phillips
Reed
Roberts

Duck, Painted *Histrionicus*

Coues
Elliot

Duck, Pekin *Anas domestica*

Mann, W. M. (d)

Duck, Pied *Camptorhynchus labradorius*

Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot

Huntington

Nuttall

Townsend, C. W. (b)

Duck, Pintail *Dafla acuta*

Adams, H. C. (f)
*Allen, G. M.

****Audubon**

Brooks, A. (a)
Coues
Finley, W. L.
Hardy

Henshaw (a d)

***Hornaday (c)**

Huntington, D. W. (c)

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Mann, W. M. (d)

Morris

Phillips

Reed

Rich**Roberts*****Shiras (b c)*****Wetmore (a b)****Duck, Raft *Nyroca americana***

Coues

Elliot

Rich

Duck, Raft red-headed *Nyroca americana*

Bent

Coues

Elliot

Phillips

Rich

Wyman

Duck, Red-head *Nyroca americana****Audubon**

Brooks, A. (a)

Coues

Henshaw (d)

Hornaday (c)

Huntington

Job

Morris

Nelson, W. A.

Peterson

Shiras (b)

Vachell

Wyman

Duck, Ring-necked *Nyroca collaris*****Audubon**

Bent

Brooks, A. (a)

****Chapman, F. M. (b)******Coues******Elliot**

Hardy

Henshaw (d)

Hornaday (c)

Huntington

Nuttall

Phillips

Reed

Rich**Roberts*****Ridgway**

Wyman

Duck, Rock *Histrionicus*

Coues

Elliot

Duck, Ruddy *Erismatura jamaicensis*

Allen, G. M.

****Audubon**

Brooks, A. (a)

***Chapman, F. M. (b c)**

*Coues

Elliot**Hardy**

Henshaw (a d)

Henshaw

Huntington

Job

Kyser

Morris

Nuttall

Phillips

Reed

****Rich**

Ridgway

Roberts

***Wetmore (a b)**

Wyman

Duck, Rufous-crested *Netta rufina*

Bent

Chapman, F. M. (b)

Elliot

Nuttall

Ridgway

Duck, Rufous long-legged *Dendrocygna fulva*

Elliot

Duck, Sand shoal *Camptorhynchus labradorius*

Elliot

Duck, Saw-billed *Mergus*

Elliot

Duck, Scaup *Nyroca****Audubon**

Bent (c e)

***Chapman, F. M. (b)**

Dickey

Elliot

***Hardy**

Huntington

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Nuttall

Reed

Rich

***Ridgway**

Shiras (b c)

Duck, Scaup, Greater *Nyroca marila*

Brooks, A. (a)

Chapman, F. M. (b)

***Elliot**

Henshaw (a d)

Job

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Reed

Rich

Duck, Scaup, Lesser *Nyroca affinis****Allen, G. M.**

Bent

Brooks, A. (a)

Chapman, F. M. (b)

- *Elliot
Henshaw (a d)
Hornaday (c)
Huntington
Job
- *Nuttall
Reed
- *Rich
- *Wetmore (a)
Wyman
- Duck, Sea Fuligulinae**
Coues
Elliot
Nuttall
Rich
- Duck, Shoveler** *Spatula clypeata*
**Audubon
Coues
Dickey
Elliot
Fraser, J. B. (d)
*Hardy
Henshaw (a d)
Hornaday (c)
Huntington
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Rich
*Wetmore (a)
Wyman
See also Shoveler;
Spoonbill
- Duck, Skunk** *Melanitta perspicillata*
Elliot
- Duck, Spectacled** *Arctonetta fischeri*
Elliot
Henshaw (d)
- Duck, Spine-tail** *Dafila acuta* or *Clangula hyemalis*
Elliot
Nuttall
- Duck, Spirit** *Clangula, etc.*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot
Nuttall
Rich
- Duck, Sprig-tail** *Dafila acuta, etc.*
Hornaday (c)
Huntington
Rich
See also Pintail duck
- Duck, Steller's** *Polysticta stelleri*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot
Henshaw (d)
Morris
Nuttall
Ridgway
- Duck, Stock** *Anas platyrhynchos*
Elliot
- Duck, Summer** *Aix sponsa*
Audubon
Coues
Elliot
Job
- Kingston
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nuttall
Rich
Roberts
- Duck, Summer black** *Anas rubripes*
Elliot
Kingston
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nuttall
- Duck, Surf** *Oidemia, etc.*
Audubon
Coues
Elliot
Nuttall
Rich
- Duck, Surf white winged** *Oidemia deglandi*
Elliot
- Duck, Swallow-tailed** *Clangula hyemalis*
Coues
Elliot
See also Duck, Long-tailed
- Duck, Tree** *Dendrocygna*
Brooks, A. (a)
Coues
Elliot
Henshaw (d)
Hornaday (c)
Lydekker
Phillips
Simmons
Wetmore (b)
Wyman
- Duck, Tree black-bellied** *Dendrocygna autumnalis autumnalis*
Elliot
Huntington
Reed
- Duck, Tufted** *Nyroca fuligula*
Bent
Elliot
Morris
Phillips
- Duck, Velvet** *Melanitta fusca*
Audubon
Coues
Elliot
Morris
Nuttall
Rich
- Duck, Western** *Anas, etc.*
Audubon
- Duck, Wheat** *Mareca americana*
Coues
Elliot
- Duck, White-faced** *Querquedula discolors*
Elliot
- Duck, Wild** *Anas platyrhynchos*
Coues
Elliot
- Duck, Wild common** *Anas, etc.*
Coues
Elliot
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
- Duck, Wood** *Aix sponsa*
Allen, G. M.
- ***Audubon
Baynes (e)
Brooks, A. (a d)
Bulger
*Burroughs
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
*Coues
*Elliot
*Hardy
Henshaw (a d e)
Hornaday (c)
Huntington
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mann, W. M. (d)
Nelson, W. A.
Nuttall
*Porter, G. S.
Reed
Rich
*Ridgway
*Roberts
Sandys ch.16
Torrey (c)
Vachell
Wyman
- Eagle** *Haliaeetus, Aquila, etc.*
Allen, G. M.
Andrews, R. C. (d)
Atkinson
- ***Audubon (d)
Baird (b)
Barnard
Beebe, M. B.
Beebe, W. (b d)
Bewick
Bible
Chadwick (a)
***Chapman, A. (b c e)
***Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Dawson
Dickey
Dunmore
Dyott
Farnham, T. J. (b)
Figuier ch 8
Fitzsimons (a)
Forbush
Fountain (b d)
Fraser, J. B. (d)
Fuertes (b)
Goodwin (c)
*Gordon, S.
**Gordon, T. E.
*Gouldsbury (a)
Griggs, R. F. (a)
*Hardy
Haslund-Christensen
Hedin (b k)
Heilprin (e)
Henshaw (a e)
***Herrick (a b d)

Eagle—Continued

- Hersey
 Hoefler
 Holland
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Johnston (e—1)
 Kingston
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lull (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 *Maugham (c)
 Meakin (b)
 Mills (c)
 Morris
 *Nuttall
 Outram
 *Peterson
 **Radclyffe
 **Reid
 *Roberts
 Rutledge
 Samuels
 Schillings
 Schwatka (c)
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 **Selous, F. C. (b c)
 Semon
 Serpa-Pinto
 Shiras (b)
 Stanley
 Stuck
 Thomas, B.
 *Torrey (b c e)
 Tristram
 Weed
 Wilkins, G. H.
 William, P. of S.
 Wilson, A.
 ***Wrangell p.62
 Wyman
- Eagle, American *Haliaeetus leucocephalus***
 Fuertes (b)
 See also White-headed eagle
- Eagle, Bald *Haliaeetus leucocephalus***
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon
 Baird
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (e)
 Burg, A. (b)
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Craighead
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 *Henshaw (a e)
 **Herrick (b c d)
 Hornaday
 Hubbard, B. R. (b)
 Kingston
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Muir
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Roberts
- **Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (c)
 Wetmore (i)
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Eagle, Bateleur *Helotarsus ecaudatus***
 Blanford
 Friedmann
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Wollaston
 See also Sahara desert
- Eagle, Black-checked**
 Cassin
 Coues
 Dodge (b)
- Eagle, Calumet**
 Cassin
- Eagle, Caracara *Polyborus cheriway***
 Audubon
 Baird
 Nuttall
- Eagle, Crested *Lophoctes occipitalis***
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 See also South Africa
- Eagle, Fish *Haliaeetus albicilla***
 Marston, J.
 See also Sea eagle
- Eagle, Golden *Aquila chrysaetos***
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon (d)
 Bailey, W. L.
 **Baillie-Grohman
 *Baird
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Bendirre
 Cassin
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Crawford
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Finley, W. L.
 Fountain (c)
 Goodwin (c)
 Gordon, S. P.
 Henshaw (c)
 *Herrick (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Howell (a b)
 Lattimore
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Murphy (g)
 Nuttall
 Outram
 Parker, M. P.
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Roy, L. C.
 *Scott
 *Selous, F. C. (e)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (i)
 Wyman
- Eagle, Grey *Haliaeetus albicilla***
 Cassin
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Reed
 Scott, W. E. D.
- Eagle, Imperial *Aquila heliaca***
 Figuier ch.8
 Hume
 Jerdon
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Tristram
- Eagle, Sea *Haliaeetus albicilla***
 Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Barrett, C.
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Cassin
 *Coues
 DuChaillu (g) p 91
 Figuier ch 8
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Friedmann (a)
 *Gordon, S. P.
 Hume
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 *Nuttall
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Wilson
 See also Fish eagle
- Eagle, Serpent *Spilornis cheela***
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 See also India
- Eagle, Washington *Haliaeetus leucocephalus washingtonensis***
 Audubon
 Cassin
 Nuttall
- Eagle, White**
 Cassin
 Gillmore, P. (n)
- Eagle, White-headed *Haliaeetus leucocephalus***
 Cassin
 Coues
 Fountain (c)
 Fuertes (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
- Eagle, White-tailed *Haliaeetus albicilla***
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Wilson
- Egret *Casmerodius***
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 **Audubon (a—f)
 *Baynes (e)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Dawson (a b)
 *Dickey
 Fisher, A. H.
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Fleming
 Forbush
 Fountain (d)
 **Gouldsbury (a)
 Heilprin (e)
 Howell (e)
 Johnston (e)
 Linsdale (b)

- Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Maslowski
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Pearson (d)
 Percival
 *Peterson
 Reed
 *Schillings
 *Shiras (b)
 *Torrey (c)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (b)
 Williams, L.
 Wyman
- Egret, American *Casmerodius albus egretta***
 Finley, W. L.
 Pearson (d)
- Egret, Brewster's *Egretta thula brewsteri***
 Allen, A. A. (d)
- Egret, Reddish *Dichromanassa rufescens***
 Pearson (d)
- Egret, Snowy or White *Egretta thula***
 Monfried
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Pearson (d)
 Shiras (c)
- Eider *Somateria***
 Boyd, L. A.
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Figuier ch.2
 Forbush
 Hersey
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Peary (c)
 Peterson
 Rich
 Streeter
See also Duck
- Eider, American *Somateria mollissima dresseri***
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 **Elliot
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Reed
 *Rich
 Ridgway
See also Duck
- Eider, Common *Somateria mollissima***
 Elliot
 Nuttall
- Eider, Fischer *Arctonetta fischeri***
 Elliot
- Eider, Greenland *Somateria mollissima mollissima***
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Rich
 Ridgway
- Eider, King *Somateria spectabilis***
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 Elliot
 Hardy
 Henshaw (a d)
 Huntington
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Phillips
 Reed
 *Rich
- Eider, Pacific *Somateria v-nigra***
 Bent (e)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Coues
 Elliot
 Henshaw (a d)
 Phillips
 Reed
 Ridgway
See also Duck
- Eider, Spectacled *Arctonetta fischeri***
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Coues
 Elliot
 Henshaw
 Hornaday (c)
 Phillips
 Reed
 Ridgway
- Elephant Bird *See Aepyornis***
- Emu, Emeu *Dromiceius n. hollandiae***
 Allen, G. M.
 Ault
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Fleming
 Gregory, H. E.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Macnie
 Wetmore (m)
 Wilkin, G. H.
- Falcon *Falco***
 Allen, A. A. (a—d)
- **Audubon (b)**
 Baird (b)
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (e)
 Bewick
 **Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Crawford
 Dawson (a b)
 Forbush
 Fuertes (a b)
 Goodwin (c)
 *Herrick (c d)
 *Howell (a)
 *Hudson (c)
 Jameson
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Meakin (b)
- *Peterson**
 Raswan ch.8
 Reed
 **Ridgway
 *Roberts
 Samuels
 Scott
 Selous, F. C. (h)
 Wetmore (b m)
 Whympere, E. (b)
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Falcon, Prairie *Falco mexicanus***
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Craighead
 Fuertes (b)
 Wetmore (i)
- Finch *Fringillidae***
 *Allen, A. A. (b d)
 ***Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Bent (c)
 Bonaparte v.1, 2
 **Burroughs
 Chapin, J. P. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 Finley, W. L.
 Flag
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Green
 Henshaw (a e)
 Howell (a b)
 Jameson
 Job
 Linsdale (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Mathews
 Mearns
 Pearson (c)
 Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (a b d e f g)
 Trafton
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m n o)
 Willett
 **Wilson, A.
 Wrangell p.62
 Wyman
- Finch, House *Carpodacus mexicanus***
 Henshaw (e)
- Finch, Purple *Carpodacus purpureus***
 Henshaw (e)
- Flamingo *Phoenicopterus***
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon
 Beebe, W. (a c d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 *Cory (e)
 **Dalton

Flamingo—Continued

- Dubois
 *Figuier ch.4
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Fountain (d)
 Friedmann (a)
 **Gouldsbury (a)
 Hagen, W.
 Hoeffer
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Johnson, Martin (d f p.54)
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Kingston
 La Gorce (c)
 Lindberg
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Meakin (b)
 Murphy, R. C. (f g)
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 Russell, P.
 **Wetmore (d m)
Flicker *Colaptes*
 Allen, A. A. (a d)
 Ball
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 **Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (ci)
 Green
 Henshaw (a b)
 Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Linsdale (a)
 Mathews
 *Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 *Roberts
 Schantz
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 *Shiras (b)
 Torrey (a b c d e f h)
 Trafton
 Wetmore (m)
Flicker, Gilded
Colaptes chrysoides
 Brooks, A. (b)
Flicker, Red shafted *Colaptes cafer*
 Brooks, A. (b)
Flicker, Yellow shafted
Colaptes auratus
 Brooks, A. (b)
Flycatcher *Muscicapidae* or *Tyrannidae*
 **Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 *Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bewick
 *Bonaparte v.1
 Burroughs
 Critchell
 Dawson (a)
 Figuier ch.7
 Fitzsimons
 Forbush

- Friedmann (b)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Henshaw (a e)
 Herrick
 Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Jameson
 Job
 Kennard
 Linsdale (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Murphy, R. C. (f g)
 Oberholser
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 ***Scott, W. E. D.
 Sharp ch.7 (chebec)
 Slevin
 *Torrey (c d e f g)
 Trafton
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (g)
 Willett
 Wilson (a)
 Wyman
Flycatcher, Alder *Empidonax traillii*
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Ash-throated
Myiarchus cinerascens
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Beardless *Campylorhynchus imberbe*
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Buff breasted
Empidonax fulvifrons pygmaeus
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Coues' *Myiochanes petinax pallidiventris*
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Derby *Pitangus sulphuratus derbianus*
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Great crested
Myiarchus crinitus
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Least *Empidonax minimus*
 Ball
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Olivaceous *Myiarchus tuberculifer olivaceus*
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Olive-sided *Nuttallornis mesoleucus*
 Ball
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Scissor-tailed
Muscivora forficata
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Sulphur-billed
Myiodynastes luteiventris swarthi
 Wetmore (g)

- Flycatcher, Vermillion** *Pyrocephalus rubinus mexicanus*
 Wetmore (g)
Flycatcher, Yellow bellied
Empidonax flaviventris
 Wetmore (g)
Fool-hen *Tetraonidae*
 Outram
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Wetmore (g)
 Wilcox (b)
See also Grouse
Fowl
See Guinea-fowl; Peacock; Spur-fowl
Francolin *Francolinus*
 *Baker, S. W. (a)
 Baum
 Figuier
 Friedmann (a)
 *Galton
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Kerr
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Meakin (b)
 Mearns
Frigate-bird *Fregata*
 Allen, G. M.
 Barrett, C.
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bull
 Chapin, J. P. (c d)
 Figuier ch.2
 Forbes, H. C.
 Forbush
 *Gadow
 *Grey, Z. (c)
 *Guerther
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy (g)
 Peterson
 Van Dyke, J. C.
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (k m)
See also Man-o'-war bird
Fulmar *Fulmarus*
 Audubon
 Bent (b e)
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Figuier ch.2
 Forbush
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mecking
 Morris
 Murphy, R. C. (a f g h)
 Peel (b)
 Reed
 Torrey (b)
 Wetmore (m)
 Wyman
See also Gull; Petrel
Gadwall *Chauelasmus streperus*
 Allen, G. M.
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)

- Henshaw
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Job
 *Peterson
 Reed
 *Rich
 *Roberts
 Wyman
Gallinule Gallinula
 *Audubon (d)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bonaparte v.4
 Dawson (a)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Pitt
 *Roberts
 *Shiras (b)
 *Torrey (f)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
Gallinule, Florida Gallinule
chloropus cachumans
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
Gallinule, Purple Isonornis
martinica
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
Gannet Moris
 Audubon
 Barrett, C.
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Coker
 Figuiet ch.2
 Forbush
 Gilliard
 Hansen, L.
 Howell (a)
 Locksley
 Lydekker
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Peterson
 Pidgeon
 Pitt
 Reed
 Shiras (b)
 Smith, H. M. (c)
 Torrey (c)
 Townsend, C. W. (e f)
 Weed (c)
 Wilson, J. A. (a)
Gerfalcon Falco rusticolus
 Fuertes (a b)
See also Gyrfalcon
Gnatcatcher Polioptila
 Roberts
 Torrey (d e g)
 Wetmore (h)
Goatsuckers Caprimulgus
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Figuiet ch.7
 Langford
 Roberts
 Shiras (b)
- Weed
 Wetmore (m)
 Wilson, A.
Godwit Limosa
 Audubon
 Bent (e)
 Dawson (a)
 Figuiet ch.4
 Forbush
 Henshaw (a d)
 Howell (a)
 Linsdale
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 *Torrey (b)
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Godwit, Hudsonian Limosa
haemastica
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
Godwit, Marbled Limosa
fedoa
 Allen, A. A. (e)
Godwit, Pacific Limosa lap-
ponica baueri
 Allen, A. A. (e)
Golden-eye Glaucionetta
 Dawson (a)
 Forbush
Goldfinch Astragalinus or
Carduelis
 Allen, A. A. (a b)
 **Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bewick
 Bonaparte v.1
 **Burroughs
 Chapman, F. C. (c)
 Dawson (a)
 Figuiet ch.7
 Flagg
 Henshaw (a e)
 Herrick (a)
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Pearson (c)
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (a b d g h)
 Trafton
 Wetmore (o)
 Wyman
Goosander Mergus
 Coues
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Hardy
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
- Morris
 Roberts
 Weed (c)
Goose Anserinae
 Agassiz
 Allen, G. M.
 **Andrews, R. C. (d)
 ***Audubon
 ***Baker, S. W. (a)
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bentley, R. ch.10
 Brooks, A. (a d)
 Cartwright
 **Chapman, A. (b d)
 **Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Cooke, W. W.
 *Cory (e)
 *Coues
 Crawford
 Dawson (a)
 DeVeer
 *Dodge (b)
 *Elliot, D. G. (c)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Figuiet ch.2
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Fountain (c)
 Gillmore (d)
 Gordon, S. P.
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Hedin (b)
 Heilprin (a)
 Henshaw (a d)
 **Herrick (a c)
 Hersey
 Hoefler
 *Holder (a)
 Howell (a)
 Hubbard, L.
 Hudson (a c)
 Huntington (a c)
 Job
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Jull
 Kennedy
 *Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 ***Mackenzie, A.
 Maugham (c)
 Mecking
 Morris
 Nuttall
 *Peterson
 **Pike, W.
 **Pike, Z.
 Pitt
 *Radcliffe
 Reed
 Rice, W.
 Rich
 *Ridgway
 Roberts
 Rock (b)
 Samuels
 Schwatka (c)
 *Selous, F. C. (b h)
 *Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (b)

Goose—*Continued*

- *Sowerby (b)
 Stewart, E.
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Torrey (b)
 Townsend, C. W. (e)
 Villiers
 Weed
 *Wetmore (a c m n)
 Wilkins, G. H.
 Willett
 Wyman
 Yule
 Zenzinov
Goose, American
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Reed
 Ridgway
Goose, Baily Chen, etc.
 Elliot
Goose, Bald-headed Chen, etc.
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Bar Anser indicus
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Barnacle Branta leucopsis
 **Audubon
 Barnard
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Peel (b)
 Phillips
 Reed
 *Ridgway
Goose, Bay Branta canadensis
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Bean Anser segetum
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
 Ridgway
Goose, Black-headed Branta, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (d)
Goose, Blue Chen caerulescens
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Huntington
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Mecking
 Phillips
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 Shiras (b c)
Goose, Brent or Brant Branta bernicla
 Audubon
 *Coues
 **Elliot, D. G.
 Hall, C. F. ch.24
 Henshaw (a d)
 Huntington
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Rich
 Weed
 *Wyman
 See also Brant
Goose, Cackling Branta canadensis minima
 Bent (e)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 **Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Nuttall
 Phillips
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 Wyman
Goose, Canada Branta canadensis canadensis
 Allen, G. M.
 Audubon
 Bentley, R. ch 6
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Elliot, D. G.
 Flagg
 Henshaw (a d)
 Herrick (a)
 *Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Job
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Morris
 Nelson, W. A.
 Nuttall
 *Phillips
 Reed
 *Rich
 *Ridgway
 Roberts
 **Selous, F. C. (h)
 *Shiras (b c)
 Torrey (f)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (a)
 Wyman
Goose, Cravat
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Egyptian Alopochen aegyptiacus
 Brooks, A.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
Goose, Emperor Philacte canagica
 Bales
 Brooks, A. (d)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (d)
 Huntington
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Phillips
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Morris
Goose, Gray Anser fabalis
 Elliot, D. G.
 Phillips
Goose, Gray, Small Branta, etc.
 Elliot, D. G.
 Morris
Goose, Hutchins Branta canadensis hutchinsii
 **Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 *Elliot, D. G.
 *Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Nuttall
 Phillips
 Reed
 **Rich
 Wyman
Goose, Laughing Anser albifrons
 Bentley, R. ch.6
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Phillips
 Roberts
Goose, Lesser, Canada Branta canadensis leucopareia
 Brooks, A.
Goose, Lidenma Philacte canagica
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Low-ground Anser albifrons
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Mud Branta canadensis, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Prairie Branta canadensis, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Red Anser erythropus?
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Morris
Goose, Reef Branta, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Richardson's Branta canadensis hutchinsii
 Brooks, A. (d)
Goose, Ring Branta bernicla
 Elliot, D. G.
Goose, Ross's Chen rossii
 Brooks, A. (d)

- Goose, Sea Branta**
Hudson
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Townsend, C. W. (b)
See also Brant
- Goose, Snow Chen hyperborea**
Audubon (d)
Bentley, R. ch.6
Elliot, D. G.
Hardy
Henshaw
Lydekker (b) v.3,4
Reed
Rich
Roberts
Shiras (c)
Wetmore (a)
- Goose, Snow, Blue Chen**
caerulescens
Audubon
Elliot, D. G.
Hardy
Rich
Wyman
- Goose, Snow, Greater Chen**
hyperborea atlantica
Chapman, F. M. (b)
**Elliot, D. G.
Huntington
Mann, W. M. (d)
Nuttall
Phillips
Reed
**Rich
Ridgway
Shiras (b)
- Goose, Snow, Lesser Chen**
hyperborea hyperborea
Brooks, A. (d)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot, D. G.
Huntington
Nuttall
Phillips
Reed
Rich
Ridgway
Shiras (b)
- Goose, Snow, Ross' Chen**
rossi
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Huntington
Phillips
Rich
Ridgway
Wyman
- Goose, Solan Moris bassana**
Nuttall
Townsend, C. W. (e)
- Goose, Southern Anser, etc.**
Nuttall
- Goose, Spur-winged Plectropterus gambensis**
Allen, G. M.
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
See also S. Africa
- Goose, Texas Chen, etc.**
Elliot, D. G.
- Goose, Tundrina Anser albifrons**
Elliot, D. G.
- Goose, White-cheeked Branta canadensis occidentalis**
Elliot, D. G.
Hornaday
Mann, W. M. (d)
Phillips
Reed
Ridgway
- Goose, White-collared Philacte, etc.**
Elliot, D. G.
- Goose, White-fronted Anser albifrons**
Audubon
Brooks, A. (a)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw
Huntington
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
Nuttall
Reed
**Rich
*Ridgway
Roberts
Wyman
- Goose, White-headed Philacte, etc.**
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Morris
Phillips
- Goose, Wild Branta, etc.**
Elliot, D. G.
Huntington
- Goose, Winter Branta, etc.**
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
- Goose, Yellow-legged Anser albifrons**
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
- Goshawk Astur gentilis**
Allen, G. M.
Audubon
Baynes (c)
Bewick
Craighead
Dawson (a)
Figuier ch.8
Fuertes (a)
Huntington, D. W. (c)
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3,4
Peterson
Reed
Roberts
Scott, W. E. D.
Weed (c)
Wetmore (i)
Wyman
- Goura**
Barbour, T. (b)
- Grackle Quiscalus**
Allen, A. A. (c)
*Audubon
- Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
*Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dawson (a)
Flagg
Friedmann (b)
Green
*Herrick (c)
Howell (a)
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Reed
Roberts
*Scott, W. E. D.
Shiras (b)
Torrey (c e g)
Wetmore (n)
*Wilson, A.
- Grackle, Boat-tail Cassidix mexicanus major**
Allen, A. A. (c)
Ball
- Grackle, Purple Quiscalus quiscula quiscula**
Allen, A. A. (c)
Ball
- Grass-bird**
Fitzsimons
- Grebe Colymbidae**
Allen, A. A. (d)
Allen, G. M.
Audubon (d)
Baynes (e)
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dawson (a)
Figuier ch.1
Forbush
Hardy
Hornaday (c)
Howell (a b)
Linsdale (b)
Lydekker (b) v.3,4
Morris
Murphy (d)
Oberholser
Pearson (b)
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Townsend, C. W. (e)
Weed (c)
Wetmore (b)
Willett
Wyman
- Grebe, American eared Colymbus nigricollis californicus**
Audubon
Coues
Reed
Ridgway
- Grebe, Carolina**
Hornaday
Nuttall

- Grebe, Clark's** *Aechmophorus clarki*
Coues
Ridgway
- Grebe, Crested** *Colymbus cristatus*
Allen, G. M.
Audubon
Coues
Morris
Ridgway
- Grebe, Dusky**
Morris
Nuttall
- Grebe, Eared** *Colymbus nigricollis californicus*
Audubon
Finley, W. L.
Morris
Pearson (b)
Wyman
- Grebe, Holboell** *Colymbus grisegena holboellii*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Job
Nuttall
Pearson (b)
Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
- Grebe, Horned** *Colymbus auritus*
Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Job
Nuttall
Pearson (b)
Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
- Grebe, Little**
Nuttall
Reed
- Grebe, Pied-billed** *Podilymbus podiceps*
Allen, G. M.
*Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Job
Hornaday (c)
Nuttall
Pearson (b)
Reed
Ridgway
*Torrey (c)
*Wetmore (b)
Wyman
- Grebe, Red-necked** *Colymbus grisegena grisegena*
Audubon
Morris
Nuttall
Ridgway
- Grebe, Santo Domingo, Mexican** *Colymbus dominicus*
Pearson (b)
Ridgway
- Grebe, Western** *Aechmophorus occidentalis*
Coues
Finley, W. L.
Pearson (b)
Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
- Greenshanks** *Totanus glottis*
Fitzsimons
- Griffon or Griffin** *Gyps fulvus*
Fraser, J. B. (d)
See also Lammergeier;
Vulture
- Grosbeak** *Hedymeles, Hesperiphona, etc.*
Allen, A. A. (b)
*Audubon
Bewick
Burroughs
*Figuier ch.7
Friedmann (b)
Henshaw (b e)
Horsfield
Peterson
Reed
Roberts
Saunders
*Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wilson, A.
- Grosbeak, Black-headed** *Hedymeles melanocephalus*
Allen, A. A. (b d)
*Audubon
Baird
Ball
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Dawson (a)
Forbush
Henshaw (a b)
Howell (a b)
Kyser
Morris
Nelson, E. W. (d)
Reed
*Ridgway
Scott, W. E. D.
Wyman
- Grosbeak, Blue** *Guiraca caerulea*
Allen, A. A. (b)
*Audubon
Baird
Ball
Bonaparte v.2
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Henshaw (a b)
*Herrick (a)
*Hornaday (c)
Job
Kyser
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Nuttall
Porter, G. S.
Reed
*Ridgway
- Grosbeak, Canada** *Hesperiphona vespertina*
Coues
Wilson, A.
- Grosbeak, Cardinal** *Richmondia cardinalis*
Audubon
Ball
Baynes (c)
Coues
Kyser
Porter, G. S.
Torrey (c d e g h)
Wilson, A.
- Grosbeak, Evening** *Hesperiphona vespertina*
Allen, A. A. (b)
Allen, G. M.
Audubon
Ball
Bonaparte v.2
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Job
Mathews
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
- Grosbeak, Pine** *Pinicola enuncleator*
Allen, A. A. (b)
Allen, G. M.
*Audubon
Baird
Ball
Baynes (c)
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
Mathews
Morris
Nuttall
Reed
*Ridgway
*Scott, W. E. D.
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wetmore (m)
*Wilson, A.
- Grosbeak, Rose-breasted** *Hedymeles ludoviciana*
Allen, A. A. (b)
Allen, G. M.
*Audubon
Baird
Bali
Baynes (c)
Bonaparte v.2
*Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coues
Flagg
Henshaw (a b)
*Herrick (a)
*Hornaday (c)
Job
Kyser
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Nuttall
Porter, G. S.
Reed
*Ridgway

- *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (d e g h)
 *Wilson, A.
- Grosbeak, Western blue** *Guiraca caerulea interfusa*
 Coues
 Kyser
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wyman
- Grouse Tetraonidae**
 Allen, A.
 Allen, G. M.
 Audubon
 Baird (b)
 Ball
 Barnard
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (d)
 Bonaparte v.3
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Dawson (a)
 ***Dodge (c)
 Elliot, D. G. (a)
 Figuier ch.5
 Forbush
 Gathorne-Hardy (b)
 Gillmore (b)
 Gordon, S. P.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hoeffer
 *Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Outram
 Palmer, J.
 Peterson
 *Radclyffe
 Reed
 **Ridgway
 *Roberts
 Samuels
 Sandys
 Saunders
 Schwatka (c)
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 *Sheldon (b)
 *Torrey (b d e h)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 White (b)
 Wilcox (b)
 *Wilson, A.
 **Wrangell
 Wyman
- Grouse, Blue** *Dendragapus obscurus*
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
 Hornaday (d)
 See also Dusky grouse
- Grouse, Canada** *Bonasa umbellus togata*
 **Audubon (d)
 Baird
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
- Elliot, D. G.
 Hardy
 Hornaday (c d)
 Huntington (a c)
 *Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Scott
- Grouse, Canadian ruffed** *Bonasa umbellus togata*
 Bent
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (c d)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (f g)
- Grouse, Columbian sharp-tailed** *Pedioecetes phasianellus columbianus*
 Bent
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
- Grouse, Dusky** *Dendragapus obscurus*
 Audubon
 Bent
 *Bonaparte v.3
 *Coues
 *Dodge (c)
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (j)
 Wyman
- Grouse, European** *Tetrao*?
 Chapman, A.
 Crawford
- Grouse, Franklin** *Canachites franklini*
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (d)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Lydekker
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wetmore (j)
- Grouse, Gray** *Bonasa umbellus umbelloides*
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (c d)
 Reed
 Ridgway
- Grouse, Oregon** *Bonasa umbellus sabini*
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
- Hornaday (c d)
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Grouse, Pine *Dendragapus obscurus*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
 Hornaday (c d)
 See also Dusky grouse
- Grouse, Pinnated** *Tympanuchus cupido*
 *Audubon (d)
 Baird
 Coues
 *Dodge (c)
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Figuier ch.5
 Hornaday (c d)
 Job
 Kingston
 Nuttall
 *Rich
 *Wilson, A.
- Grouse, Pintail** *Pedioecetes*, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Grouse, Prairie** *Pedioecetes phasianellus campestris*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
 Scott, W. E. D.
- Grouse, Richardson** *Dendragapus obscurus richardsoni*
 Baird
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
 Ridgway
- Grouse, Ruffed** *Bonasa umbellus*
 Allen, A.
 Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Baynes (c)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b k)
 **Coues
 Dodge (c)
 Elliot, D. G.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 *Figuier ch.5
 Flag
 *Fountain (c)
 Henshaw (a b d)
 Hornaday (c d)
 Huntington, D.C. (c)
 Job
 Kingston
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Rich
 **Ridgway

Grouse, Ruffed—Continued

- Roy, L. C. (b)
 Sandys ch.21
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 **Selous, F. C. (h)
 Shiras (d)
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 *Torrey (d)
 **Townsend, C. W. (c)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (j)
 **Wilson, A.
Grouse, Sabine *Bonasa umbellus sabini*
 Elliot, D. G.
Grouse, Sage *Centrocercus urophasianus*
 Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (c d)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott
Grouse, Sand *Pterocles*
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Morris
 Rice, W.
Grouse, Sharp-tailed *Pedioecetes phasianellus*
 *Audubon (d)
 Baird
 Bent
 *Bonaparte v.3
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Dodge
 Elliot, D. G.
 Fuertes (a)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c d)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Wetmore (j)
Grouse, Sooty *Dendragapus fuliginosus fuliginosus*
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wetmore (j)
Grouse, Spike-tail
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Grouse, Spotted *Canachites canadensis*
 Audubon
 Baird
 Coues
 Nuttall
Grouse, Spruce *Canachites canadensis*
 Bent
 Coues

- Elliot, D. G.
 Grenfell (d)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Reed
 Rich

Grouse, Tyrol
Baillie-Grohman**Grouse, White** *Pedioecetes columbianus*
Coues
Nuttall**Grouse, Willow** *Lagopus lagopus*
Baird
Coues

- Elliot, D. G.
 Grenfell (d)
 Guillemard
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Millais (d)
 Oxholm
 Rich
 Selous, F. C. (h)

Guanay *Phalacrocorax bougainvillei*
Bourne

- Elliot, G. F. S. (b)
 Murphy, R. C. (a b g)
 Townsend, C. W. (d)
 Wetmore (m)

Guillemot *Cephus*, etc.

- Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon (d)
 Bent (e)
 *Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)

- **Coues
 DeVeer
 Figuier ch.1
 Fountain (c)
 Hansen, L.
 Hardy
 Hersey
 Horsfield
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mecking
 Morris

***Nansen (e)**

- *Nuttall
 Peterson
 Pitt
 Reed
 Samuels
 *Townsend, C. W. (b c)
 Weed (c)
 *Wetmore (e)
 Wood, W.

Guillemot, Black *Cephus grylle grylle*

- Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Forbes
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Ridgway
 *Wetmore (e)

Guillemot, Black-winged *Cephus grylle grylle*

- Audubon
 Guillemard
 Nuttall

Guillemot, Common *Uria lomvia*

- Coues
 Nuttall

Guillemot, Foolish *Uria lomvia*

- Audubon
 Coues
 Nuttall

Guillemot, Mandt's *Cephus grylle mandt*

- Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Guillemard
 Nuttall
 Reed

Guillemot, Slender-billed
Audubon**Guillemot, Sooty, Black**
Audubon
Coues
Ridgway**Guillemot, Thick-billed** *Uria lomvia*

- Audubon
 Coues
 Nuttall

Guinea-fowl *Numididae*

- Baker, S. W. (a)
 Baum
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Dubois
 Friedmann (a)
 Galton
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Hoefler
 Jardine
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Maugham (c)

****Savile******Selous, F. C. (b g)*****Stanley****Sykes, C. A*****Ward, H.****White (b)****Gull** *Laridae***Allen, A. A. (a—d)*****Audubon****Ault****Barrett, C.****Bartsch****Baynes (e)****Beebe, W. (c d)****Bent (e)*****Chapman, F. M. (c)****Cleaver****Dawson (a)****Figuier ch.2****Finley, W. L.****Flagg****Forbes****Forbush*****Fountain (b)****Hansen, L.****Hardy****Henshaw (a b e)**

- *Herrick (a c)
Horsfield
Howell (a)
Job
Kirkman
Koelz
LaGorce (c)
Langford
Lockley
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Macmillan (c)
Mecking
Morris
Muir
Murphy, R. C. (e f g h)
Oberholser
Pearson (c)
*Peterson
Pettingill
Pitt
Reed
*Roberts
Schwatka (e)
*Shiras (b c f)
Simmons
Simpich (c g)
Slevin
Smith, H. M. (c)
**Torrey (b c f)
**Townsend, C. W. (b)
Weed (c)
*Wellby
Wetmore (m)
*Wrangell p.62
- Gull, Black-headed *Larus ridibundus***
Langford
- Gull, Franklin's *Larus franklini***
Allen, A. A. (d)
Bent (e)
Henshaw (b)
- Gull, Herring *Larus argentatus***
Bent (e)
Fast, B.
Henshaw (c)
Kirkman
Langford
Mann, W. M. (d)
- Gull, Laughing *Larus atricilla***
Audubon
Beebe, W. (d)
Bent (e)
Cleaves
Kirkman
- Gull, Silver *Larus novaehollandiae***
Mann, W. M. (d)
- Gull, Skua**
Ault, J. P.
Bent (e)
Byrd (d)
Forbush
Murphy, R. C. (g h)
Shackleton
- Gyrfalcon *Falco rusticolus***
Beebe, W. (d)
Blackwood
Figuier ch.8
Goodwin (c)
- MacMillan (c e)
Peterson
Reed
Roberts
Scott, W. E. D.
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wetmore (i)
- Hanging bird *Icterus galbula***
Bailey, W. L.
See also Baltimore oriole
- Hawk *Falco*, etc.**
Allen, G. M.
***Audubon (a)
Baird (b)
Baynes (c)
Beebe, W. (c)
Bible
*Bonaparte v.2
Chadwick, F.
*Chapman, F. M. (c)
Cooke, W. W.
*Coues
Craighead
Dawson (a b)
**Dodge (c)
Fitzsimons (a)
Forbush
Friedmann (b)
Fuertes (a b)
Goodwin (c)
Green
*Hardy
Heilprin, A.
Henshaw
*Herrick (a d)
Hersey
Hoefler
Holland
Hornaday (d)
Howell (a b)
Huntington, D. W. (c)
Job
Linsdale (a b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
May
Mecking
Mjoberg p.56
Murphy, R. C. (a d)
Nuttall (a)
*Peterson
*Porter, G. S.
Reed
*Ridgway
*Roberts
Samuels
Saunders
Scott
Selous, F. C.
*Shiras
Simpich (b g)
Torrey (b d e)
*Townsend, C. W. (b)
Washburn
Weed (c)
Wetmore (i n)
***Wilson, A.
Wyman
- Hawk, Black *Buteo lagopus* s. johannis**
Audubon
Baird
Blackwood
Coues
Henshaw
Nuttall
Roberts
Wetmore (i n)
Wilson, A.
See also Rough-legged hawk
- Hawk, Blue *Circus hudsonius***
Bonaparte v.2
Coues
Henshaw
Morris
Nuttall
Roberts
- Hawk, Blue hen *Astur atricapillus***
Coues
Nuttall
Wilson, A.
- Hawk, Broad-winged *Buteo platypterus***
Baird
Craighead
Fuertes (a b)
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway
Scott, W. E. D.
Wetmore (i)
Wilson, A.
- Hawk, Chicken**
Fuertes (b)
- Hawk, Cooper's *Accipiter cooperii***
**Audubon
Baird
Baynes (e)
Bonaparte v.2
**Chapman, F. M. (b)
**Coues
Craighead
Fuertes (b)
Henshaw (a b)
Hornaday (c d)
Job
Lydekker
Nuttall
Reed
*Ridgway
*Roberts
Scott, W. E. D.
Wetmore (i)
Wyman
- Hawk, Cuban sparrow *Falco sparverius sparveroides***
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway
Roberts
Torrey (d)
Scott, W. E. D.

- Hawk, Duck** *Falco peregrinus anatum*
 Allen, G. M.
 Baird
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Craighead
 Fuertes (a b)
 Hornaday (c d)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Roberts
 *Scott
 *Wetmore (a i)
 Wyman
See also Peregrine
- Hawk, Ferruginous Rough-legged** *Buteo regalis*
 Fuertes (a b)
 Wetmore (i)
- Hawk, Fish** *Pandion haliaetus*
 Audubon
 Baird (b)
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Burroughs
 Chadwick (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Fuertes (a b)
 Heilprin (a)
 Henshaw
 Hornaday (c)
 Job
 Knight, C. W. R.
 Nuttall
 Roberts
 Shiras (e)
 Torrey (c)
 Wilson, A.
See also Osprey
- Hawk, Florida red shouldered** *Buteo lineatus alleni*
 Baird
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Nuttall
 Scott
- Hawk, Great-footed** *Falco*, etc.
 Audubon
 Coues
 Nuttall
- Hawk, Harlan's** *Buteo harlani*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. E. D.
- Hawk, Harris'** *Parabuteo unicinctus harrisi*
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wetmore (i)
 Wyman
- Hawk, Marsh** *Circus hudsonius*
 **Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Fuertes (b)
 Henshaw (a e)
 Hornaday
 Job
 Lydekker
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Reed
 **Ridgway
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (c f)
 Wetmore (b i)
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Hawk, Night**
 Howell (a)
- Hawk, Pigeon** *Falco columbarius*
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon
 Baird
 **Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Craighead
 Fuertes (a b)
 Hornaday (c)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Wetmore (i)
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Hawk, Red-shouldered** *Buteo lineatus*
 Allen, G. M.
 Baird
 Baynes (e)
 **Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Craighead
 Fuertes (a b)
 Hornaday (c)
 Job
 Nuttall
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (c)
 Wetmore (i)
 Wilson, A.
- Hawk, Red-tailed** *Buteo jamaicensis*
 *Allen, G. M.
 Baird
 Baynes (e)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Craighead
 Finley, W. L.
 Fuertes (a)
- Harper
 Henshaw (a b)
 Hornaday (c)
 Job
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (c f)
 Wetmore (i)
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Hawk, Rough-legged** *Buteo lagopus*
 Allen, G. M.
 Baird
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Fuertes (a b)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Wetmore (i)
 Wyman
See also Hawk, Black
- Hawk, Sea**
 Adams, M. P.
- Hawk, Sharp-shinned** *Accipiter velox*
 Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Baird
 Baynes (e)
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 Craighead
 Fuertes (a b)
 Hornaday (c)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (e)
 *Ridgway
 Wetmore (i)
 Wyman
- Hawk, Short-tailed** *Buteo brachyurus*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. F. D.
- Hawk, Snail** *Rostrhamus sociabilis*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Nuttall
- Hawk, Sparrow** *Falco sparverius*
 Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Bewick
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 Craighead
 Fuertes (a)
 Henshaw (a b)

- Hornaday (c)
 Horsfield
 Job
 Limbert
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 Schantz
 *Scott
 Torrey (c d e)
 *Wetmore (b i)
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Hawk, Swainson's *Buteo swainsonii*
 Baird
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Fuertes (a)
 Henshaw (c)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Wetmore (i)
 Wyman
Hawk, White-tailed *Buteo albicaudatus*
 Bonaparte v.2
 Reed
 Ridgway
Hawk, Winter *Buteo lineatus*
 Coues
 Nuttall
Heathcock, Heathhen *Tympanuchus cupido*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Ossendowski
 Reed
 Rich
 Scott, W. E. D.
Hell-diver *Podilymbus*, etc.
 Dawson (a)
Heron *Ardea*, etc.
 Allen, A. A. (a—d)
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon (d)
 Barrett, C.
 Bartsch
 Bates
 Baynes (e)
 **Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bible
 *Bock (c)
 Bonaparte v.4
 Burg, A. (b)
 *Burroughs
 Calvert
 Chapin, J. P. (c d)
 Chapman, A. (b c)
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Clark, C. U.
 ***Cory (e)
 Cott
 **Coues
 Crawford
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuier ch.4
 Fitzsimons
 Flagg
 Fleming
 Forbush
 Fountain (b)
 *Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Friedmann (a)
 **Gadow
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Guenther
 **Hardy
 Harper
 *Henshaw
 Hoefler
 Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Job
 Kingston
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Marston, J.
 *Maugham (c)
 Meakin (b)
 Morris
 Murphy (g)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Nuttall
 Oswald
 Parkhurst
 Pearson (d)
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Reid
 Ridgway
 *Roberts
 Rock (b)
 Samuels
 Saunders
 *Scott, G. C.
 *Shiras (b c d h)
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Torrey (b c e)
 *Townsend, C. W. (d e)
 Weed (c)
 Wells, J. W.
 *Wetmore (b m n)
 Wilkins, G. H.
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Heron, Aigrette *Gargetta gargetta*
 Mjoberg p 56
Heron, Black-crowned night *Nycticorax nycticorax*
 Allen, G. M.
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Henshaw (a e)
 Job
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 Roberts
 Wetmore (a)
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Heron, Blue *Ardea herodias*
 Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Chapin, J. P. (d)
 Flagg
 Fountain (d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Porter, G. S.
 *Ridgway
 Roberts
 Shiras (d)
 *Wilson, A.
 See also Crane
Heron, Brown *Ardea brunescens*
 Ridgway
Heron, California *Ardea herodias hyperonca*
 Wyman
Heron, Florida *Ardea herodias wardi*
 Nuttall
Heron, Great blue *Ardea herodias*
 *Audubon
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Finley, W. L.
 Henshaw (a e)
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Nuttall
 Oberholser
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Shiras (c)
 Slevin
 *Torrey (c e f)
 Vosburgh
Heron, Great white *Ardea occidentalis*
 Audubon
 Baynes
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Fisher, A. H.
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Shiras (j)
 *Torrey (c)
 *Wilson, A.
Heron, Green *Butorides virescens*
 *Audubon
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapin, J. P. (d)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Cleaves
 Coues
 Job
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 Roberts
 Ridgway

- Heron, Green—Continued**
 Shiras (c)
 *Torrey (c f)
 Von Hagen (c)
- Heron, Little blue Florida**
caerulea
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 Torrey (c)
- Heron, Louisiana** *Hydranassa tricolor ruficollis*
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Shiras (c)
 Torrey (c e)
- Heron, Night**
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Torrey (c)
- Heron, Small white Florida**
caerulea
 Coues
 Nuttall
- Heron, Snowy** *Egretta thula thula*
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Hornaday
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wilson, A.
- Heron, Ward's** *Ardea herodias wardi*
 Allen, G. M.
 Bartsch
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Maslowski
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Shiras (c)
- Heron, White** *Ardea occidentalis*
 Coues
 Fisher, A. H.
 Heilprin (e)
 Kirjassoff
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Williams, L.
 Wilson, A.
- Heron, Wurdeman's** Hybrid bet. *Ardea herodias wardi* and *Ardea occidentalis*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Ridgway
- Heron, Yellow-crowned night**
Nyctanassa violacea
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Job
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
- Hoatzin** *Opisthocomus hoazin*
 Holt, E. G. (b) p.642-3
- Honey-bird, Honey-eater, Honey-guide or Indicator** *Indicatoridae*
 Baynes (e)
 Chanler
 Churchill
 Figuier ch 7
 Fitzsimons
 Gregory, H. E.
 Heilprin (a)
 Wetmore (m)
- Hornbill** *Bucerotidae*
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bock (a c)
 Figuier ch.7
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Guillemard
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 McBride, R. Q.
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Mjoberg ch.8, 9
 Nejaime
 Simmons
 Wetmore (m)
 Worcester (a)
 See also Toucan
- Huia bird** *Heteroloncha*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Lydekker
- Humming bird** *Trochilidae*
 Allen, A. A. (a—e)
 Anthony, H. E. (c)
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bodine, M. L.
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (b)
 Figuier ch.7
 Finley, W. L.
 Flagg
 Fletcher ch.24
 Forbush
 Henshaw (a e)
 Herrick (c)
 Howell (a)
 Johnston, H. H. (l)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Muir
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Oberholser
 **Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Schmitt, W. L.
- Sharp p.164
 Torrey (a—h)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (l m)
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Humming-bird, Ruby-throated**
Archilochus colubris
 Henshaw (e)
- Humming-bird, Rufous** *Selasphorus rufus*
 Henshaw (e)
 Tweedsmuir
- Ibis** *Guara*, etc.
 *Audubon (d)
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bonaparte v.4
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Cory (e)
 *Coues
 Figuier ch.4
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Friedmann (a)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Heilprin (e)
 Holland
 Hornaday (c)
 Howell (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Murphy (g)
 Nuttall
 *Peterson
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Shiras (b)
 Stanley
 Weed
 Wetmore (b m)
 Wyman
- Ibis, Glossy** *Plegadis falcinellus*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Audubon
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Finley, W. L.
 Fisher, A. H.
 Hornaday (c)
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 Wyman
- Ibis, Scarlet** *Guara rubra*
 Audubon
 *Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Cott
 Coues
 Hornaday (c)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Nuttall
 Pearson (d)
 Reed
 *Ridgway

- Ibis, Wagler's Egyptian Ibis** *Cyanocitta, Perisoreus, comata; Geronticus eremita*
Ley, W.
- Ibis, White** *Guara alba*
Audubon
*Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coues
Hornaday (c)
Mann, W. M. (d)
Nuttall
Pearson (d)
Reed
*Ridgway
Shiras (c)
Wyman
- Ibis, Wood** *Mycteria americana*
Allen, A. A. (d)
Audubon
Beebe, W. (d)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
*Coues
*Hornaday (c)
Nuttall
Pearson (d)
Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
- Indigo-bird** *Passerina cyanea*
Ball
Burroughs
Flagg
Job
Mathews
Roberts
*Torrey (a d f g h)
Wilson, A.
See also Bunting
- Jabiru** *Jabiru mycteria*
Adams, H. C. (c)
Cott
Fisher, A. H.
Gregory, H. E.
Howell (a)
Murphy (g)
See also Stork
- Jacamars** *Galbulae*
Lydekker
- Jacana, Mexican** *Jacana spinosa gymnotoma*
Allen, A. A. (e)
- Jack daws** *Coloeus monedula*
Howell (a)
Lydekker
- Jackass, Laughing or Kookoo-**
Burra *Dacelo gigas*
Gregory, H. E.
- Jacksnipe** *Capella*
Howell (a)
Wetmore (m)
- Jaeger** *Stercorarius*
Audubon
Bent (e)
MacMillan (e)
Pettingill
Townsend, C. W. (c)
Twomey
- Jay** *Cyanocitta, Perisoreus, Garrulax, etc.*
Atkinson, A. A.
**Audubon (a—f)
Ball
Baynes (e)
Bewick
Bonaparte v.2
**Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (c k)
Dawson (a b)
Figuier ch.7
Flagg
Forbush
**Green
Hanna, G. D.
Henshaw (a b e)
*Herrick (c)
Howell (a)
Job
Linsdale (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Nelson, E. W. (c)
Pearson (c)
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Saunders
**Scott, W. E. D.
Shiras, (b e)
**Torrey (a b c d e f h)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Trafton
Weed (c)
Wetmore (m)
Wilson, A.
Wyman
- Jay, Canada, or Moosebird** *Perisoreus canadensis*
Ball
Bentley, R. ch.14
Burroughs
Cockerell
Herrick (a)
Pearson (e)
Peterson
Roberts
Shiras (c f)
Wilson, A.
- Jay, California** *Aphelocoma californica*
Ball
Henshaw (b)
- Junco** *Junco*
Ball
Baynes (e)
Dawson (a b)
Forbush
**Green
Henshaw (a e)
Howell (a)
Job
Kennard
Linsdale (a b)
Mathews
Pearson (f)
Reed
Roberts
Roy, L. C. (a)
- *Scott, W. E. D.
*Torrey (b e)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Trafton
Weed
Willett
Wyman
- Jungle fowl** *Gallus bankiva*
Beebe, W. (b)
*Bock (c)
Guillemard (b)
Lumholtz
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mann, W. M. (d)
- Kangaroo bird**
Harrison, B.
- Kea or Mountain parrot**
Nestor
Moore, W. R. (c)
Porter, S.
- Kestrel** *Falco*
Bewick
Bible
Forbush
Langford
Simmons
- Kildee** *Oxyechus vociferus*
Forbush
- Killdeer** *Oxyechus vociferus*
Allen, A. A. (a—e)
Cleaves
Finley, W. L.
Forbush
Green
Henshaw (a b d)
Job
Oberholser
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Torrey (b c g)
See also Plover
- Kingbird** *Tyrannus tyrannus*
Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (c d)
**Burroughs
Flagg
Forbush
Henshaw (a b)
**Herrick (a c)
Howell (a)
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Saunders
**Scott, W. E. D.
Shiras (b)
Torrey (a c d f g h)
Trafton
Washburn
Weed
Wetmore (g)
Williams, H. S.
Wyman

- Kingbird, Arkansas** *Tyrannus verticalis*
Henshaw (b)
Wetmore (g)
- Kingbird, Cassin's** *Tyrannus vociferans*
Wetmore (g)
- Kingbird, Couch's** *Tyrannus melancholicus couchi*
Wetmore (g)
- Kingbird, Eastern** *Tyrannus tyrannus*
Wetmore (g)
- King Eider** *Somateria spectabilis*
Hardy
Lydekker
See also Ducks
- Kingfisher** *Alcedinidae*
Allen, A. A. (a)
Audubon
Baird (b)
Ball
Barrett, C.
Beebe, W. (c d)
Bock (c)
Chapman, F. M. (k)
Cooke, W. W.
Denton
Figuier ch.7
Fitzsimons (a)
Flagg
Forbush
- **Green**
Henshaw (a e)
Herrick (a c)
Howell (a)
Langford
Linsdale (a b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Saunders
- **Scott, W. E. D.**
****Torrey (a b c e f g)**
Wetmore (g)
Wilson, A.
Wyman
- Kingfisher, Belted** *Megasceryle alcyon*
Wetmore (g)
- Kingfisher, Darwin's**
Simmons
- Kingfisher, Texas** *Chloroceryle americana septentrionalis*
Wetmore (g)
- Kinghunter**
Jameson
- Kinglet** *Regulus*
Audubon
Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
Burroughs
Dawson (a)
Forbush
- **Green**
- Henshaw (a b)
Howell (a)
Job
Mathews
Nelson, E. W. (d)
Reed
Roberts
Saunders
- **Scott, W. E. D.**
****Torrey (a b c e f h)**
Townsend, C. W. (b d)
Trafton
Weed (c)
Wetmore (h n)
Wyman
- Kite** *Milvus*
*Audubon
Bible
Dawson (a)
Figuier ch.8
Fitzsimons (a)
Forbush
Fuertes (a)
Howell (a b)
Linsdale (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mann, W. M. (b)
Peterson
Roberts
- *Scott, W. E. D.**
***Torrey (c)**
Van Dyke p.193
Weed
Wetmore (i)
- *Wilson, A.**
Wyman
- Kite, Everglade** *Rostrhamus sociabilis plumbeus*
Wetmore (i)
- Kite, Mississippi** *Ictinia mississippiensis*
Wetmore (i)
- Kite, Swallow tailed** *Elanoides forficatus forficatus*
Wetmore (i)
- Kite, White-tailed** *Elanus leucurus majusculus*
- Kittiwake** *Rissa*
Bent (e)
Carstensen
Dawson (a)
Forbush
Gilliard
Howell (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Payer
Pitt
Reed
Weed (c)
See also Gull; Tickaces
- Kiwi** *Apteryx*
Moore, W. R. (c)
- Knot** *Calidris canutus*
Henshaw (d)
- Knot, American** *Calidris canutus rufus*
Allen, A. A. (e)
- Korhaan** *Otis*
Gouldsbury (a)
- Lammergeier** *Gypaetus barbatus*
Allen, G. M.
Friedmann
*Gouldsbury
*Herrick (a)
Hoefler
Holland
LaGorce (c)
Lumholtz
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
*Maugham (c)
- Lapwing** *Vanellus*
Bible
Figuier ch.4
Fitzsimons (a)
Forbush
Kirkman
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Reed
- Lark** *Alaudidae*
****Audubon (a—f)**
Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
Burroughs
Dawson (a b)
Figuier ch.7
Forbush
Friedmann (b)
- **Green**
Henshaw (a b)
Horsfield
Howell (a)
Kearney (a)
Linsdale (b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Scott, W. E. D.
Sharp ch.2
*Shiras (b)
Torrey (a c e f)
*Townsend, C. W. (b)
Trafton
Van Dyke p.193
Wetmore (n) p.116
Willett
- **Wilson, A.**
Wyman
- Lark, Desert**
Kearney (a)
Simmons
- Lark, Horned** *Otocoris alpestris*
Ball
Henshaw (b)
Pearson (a)
Pettingill
Wetmore (m)
- Lark-bunting** *Calamospiza bicolor*
See Bunting
- Limpkins** *Aramidae*
Allen, A. A. (d e)
Bailey, A. M.
Howard (a)
See also Courlan

Linnet *Serinus*

Atkinson, A. A.
Audubon
Ball
Bewick
*Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dawson (a)
Figuier ch.7
Forbush
Kearney
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
*Porter, G. S.
*Roberts
*Torrey (a b)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wetmore (o)
Wyman

Longspur *Rhynchophanes* and *Calcarius*

Bent (e)
Bonaparte v.2
Job
Pearson (f)
Scott, W. E. D.
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Twomey

Loon *Gavia*

Beebe, W. (d)
Bent (e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Cory (e)
Dawson (a)
East, B.
Forbes
Forbush
Fountain (c)
Griggs, R. F. (a)
Hersey
Howell (a)
Jackson, F. G.
Job

**Lewis and Clark

**Nordenskiöld

Pearson (b)
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed

**Ridgway

Roberts
Samuels

*Sheldon (b)

Stewart, E.
Thomas, W. S. (b)

***Townsend, C. W. (b c e)

*Turi p.144

Weed
Wetmore (m)
Wilcox (b)
Wood, W.
Wyman

Loon, Pacific *Gavia arctica* *pacifica*

Coues
Pearson (b)
Reed
Wyman

Loon, Red-throated *Gavia*

stellata
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Morris
Reed
Wyman

Lyre-bird *Menura*

Beebe, W. (d)
Gregory, H. E.
Lydekker
Moore, W. R. (b)
Wetmore (m)

Macaw, Arara *Ara*

Figuier ch.6
Gill, Mrs.
Schurz
Smith, H. H.
Wetmore (m)

Magpie *Pica*

**Audubon
Bewick
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Figuier ch.7
Gregory, H. E.
Henshaw (a e)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Pearson (e)
Peterson
Reed
Roberts
Scott, W. E. D.
Torrey (b e)
Weed (c)
*Wilson, A.
Wyman

Malagash *Morus capensis*

Fitzsimons

Mallard duck

See Duck, Mallard

Mallard, Black *Anas rubripes*

Coues
Elliott
Rich

See also Duck

**Mallard, Dusky *Anas fulvi-*
*gula***

Elliot, D. G.

**Mallard, Gray *Anas platyrhyn-*
*chos***

Coues
Elliot, D. G.

Mallard, Prairie *Anas*, etc

Phillips

Mannakin *Pipridae*

Wilson, A.

Man-o'-war bird *Fregata*

Allen, G. M.

**Audubon

Bartsch
Baynes (e)
Bent (b)

**Chapman, F. M. (b c i)

Dawson (b)
Gardner, I. C.
Holland
Howell (a)
Murphy, R. C. (a d f g)
Peterson

Pidgeon

Reed

*Ridgway

Shiras (b e i)

Simmons

Slevin

Weed (c)

Wyman

See also Frigate bird

Marabou *Leptoptilus*

Allen, G. M.
Baker, S. W. (a)
Bell, W. D. M.
Cron

Dubois

*Gouldsbury (a)

Haardt (c)

*Savile

*Schillings

Sykes, C. A.

Wells, C. (b)

Marlin *Falco*

Forbush

Martin *Progne*

**Audubon

Ball

Baynes (e)

Burroughs

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Forbush

Henshaw (a b)

*Herrick (c)

Horsfield

Howell (a b)

Job

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

*Porter, G. S.

Reed

**Scott, W. E. D.

**Torrey (c d e)

Trafton

*Wilson, A.

Martin, Purple *Progne subis*

Pearson (a)

Meadowlark *Sturnella*

Allen, A. A. (c d)

Ball

Baynes (e)

Beebe, W. (d)

Burroughs

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Flagg

Henshaw (b)

Howell (a)

Job

Linsdale (a)

Pearson (c)

Peterson

Reed

Roberts

Scott, W. E. D.

Torrey (b)

Washburn

Wyman

See also Lark

Merganser *Mergus*, etc.

Allen, G. M.

Audubon (d)

Beebe, W. (d)

Bent (c e)

- Merganser**—*Continued*
 Burroughs
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Cory (e)
 Coues
 Dawson (a)
 Forbush
 Hardy
 Henshaw
 Howell (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nelson, W. A.
 Peterson
 Rich
 Roberts
 Selous, F. C. (h)
 Selous, E.
 Sheldon (b)
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Townsend, C. W. (e)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 Wyman
- Merganser, American** *Mergus americanus*
 Allen, G. M.
 Bent (c)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a b)
 Huntington
 Job
 Reed
- Merganser, Buff-breast** *Mergus americanus*
 Audubon
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
- Merganser, Hooded** *Lophodytes cucullatus*
 Allen, G. M.
 Audubon
 Bent
 Brooks, A. (a d)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a b)
 Hornaday
 Huntington
 Job
 Morris
 Phillips
 Reed
 Wyman
- Merganser, Red-breasted** *Mergus serrator*
 Audubon
 Bent
 Brooks, A. (a)
 **Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a b)
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Job
- Morris
 Phillips
 Reed
 Wyman
- Merganser, Serrated** *Mergus serrator*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
- Merganser, White** *Mergus albellus*
 Audubon
 Coues
- Merlin** *Falco*
 Bewick
 Dawson (b)
 Goodwin (c)
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
- Moa, Great** *Dinornis*
 Hanna, G. D.
 Wetmore (m)
- Mocking-bird** *Mimus polyglottus*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Atkinson, A. A.
 **Audubon
 Ball
 Beebe, W. (c)
 **Burroughs
 Chapin, J. P. (d)
 Dawson (a)
 Finley, W. L.
 Flagg
 Forbush
 **Green
 Henshaw (b)
 **Herrick (c)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Oberholser
 Pearson (a c)
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Slevin
 **Torrey (a b c d h)
 Trafton
 Weed
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Molly-Mauw**
 Ault, J. P.
See also Albatross
- Moorhen** *Gallinula*
 Fitzsimons
 Horsfield
 Langford
 Roberts
 Selous, E.
See also Marshen
- Moosebird** *Perisoreus canadensis*
 Roberts
See also Jay, Canada
- Mouse-bird** *Colius*
 Wetmore (m)
- Mud hen** *Fulica*, etc.
 Howell (a)
- Murre** *Uria*
 Bent (c)
 Cartwright
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (b)
 Forbush
 Gilliard
 Koelz
 Lockley
 MacMillan (c)
 Peterson
 Shiras (e)
 Wetmore (e m)
- Murre, California** *Uria aalge californica*
 Finley, W. L.
 Henshaw (c)
- Mutum**
 Lange (a)
 Smith, H. H.
- Nighthawk** *Chordeiles*
 Ball
 Beebe, W. (d)
 *Burroughs (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Flagg
 Henshaw (a b)
 Job
 Mathews
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (a c g h)
 Wetmore (l)
 Wyman
- Nightingale** *Luscinia*
 Ball
 Bent (e)
 Bewick
 Burroughs (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Figuier ch.7
 Herrick (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 Porter, G. S.
- Night-jar** *Caprimulgus*
 Dawson (a)
 Fitzsimons
 Flagg
 Horsfield
 Jameson
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Roberts
 Wetmore (m)
 Wollaston
- Noddies**
 Barrett, C.
 Chapin, J. P. (c)
 Forbush
 Murphy, R. C. (g)

- Nutcracker** *Nucifraga*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 *Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Bewick
 Figuiet ch.7
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Pearson (e)
 Reed
 Wyman
- Nuthatch** *Sitta*
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bewick
 *Burroughs
 Dawson (a)
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Henshaw (a b)
 Howell (a b)
 Linsdale (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (a—h)
 Trafton
 Wetmore (h m)
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Nuthatch, Brown headed** *Sitta pusilla*
 Wetmore (h)
- Nuthatch, Pygmy** *Sitta pygmaea*
 Wetmore (h)
- Nuthatch, Red breasted** *Sitta canadensis*
 Ball
 Wetmore (h)
- Nuthatch, White breasted** *Sitta carolinensis*
 Ball
 Wetmore (h)
- Oilbird** *Steatornis*
 Wetmore (m)
- Oriole** *Oriolus* or *Icterus*
 Allen, A. A. (a—e)
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a)
 Figuiet ch.7
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Harper
 Henshaw (a b e)
- Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Kennard
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Pearson (c)
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (a c d e f g h)
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed
 Williams, H. S.
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Oriole, Baltimore** *Icterus galbula*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
- Oriole, Bullock's** *Icterus bullocki*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Henshaw (b)
- Oriole, Hooded** *Icterus cucullatus*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
- Oriole, Orchard** *Icterus spurius*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
- Oriole, Scott's** *Icterus parisorum*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
- Osprey** *Pandion*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Allen, G. M.
- *Audubon
 Bartsch
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bewick
 Burroughs
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Craighead
 Crawford
 Dubois
 Figuiet ch.5
 **Fountain (b c)
 Fuertes (a b)
 Hanna, G. D.
 Henshaw (a e)
 Herrick (a)
 Howell (a)
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Meakin (b)
 Morris
 Roberts
 Scott, W. E. D.
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 *Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (b)
 Torrey (c e g)
 Weed (c)
- Wetmore (i m)
 Willett
 Wilson, A.
- Ostrich** *Struthio*
 Allen, G. M.
- ***Andersson (a b)
 ***Baker, S. W. (a)
 *Baldwin, W. C.
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bible
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
 Burton, F. F. (k)
 Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Casati
 **Chapman, A. (e)
 *Cheesman (b)
 Churchill
 Clark (b)
 Cooper, M. C.
 Cron
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Darwin
 **DuChailu ch.28 (f)
 Figuiet ch.4
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Friedmann (a)
 Gillmore (f)
 **Gouldsbury (a)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Harris (a)
 Heilprin (a)
 Hoefler
 Holland
 **Jackson, F. J. (b c)
 Job
 Kerr
 Lucas
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 *McCutcheon
 Meakin (b)
 Meunier
 Nicholson
 Osborn, H. F. (b)
 Overbeck
 Percival
 *Powell-Cotton
 Raswan ch.8
 *Savile
 ***Selous, F. C. (b)
 Simpich (g)
 Spears
 Wetmore (m)
 Wilson, J. C.
 Yule
- Ostrich, S. America**
 Macnie
 See also Rhea
- Ouzel or Ousel** *Cinclus*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Bewick
 Figuiet ch.7
 Lydekker p.475
 Muir
 Torrey (b)
 Wyman
 See also Dipper

- Oven-bird** *Furnarius or Seiurus*
 Ball
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman (f k)
 Dawson (a)
 Friedmann (b)
 Henshaw (e f)
 Lydekker
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Simpich (g)
 *Torrey (a c d e f g)
- Owl** *Bubonidae*
 Allen, A.
 ***Audubon (a d)
 Baird (b)
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bent (e)
 Bentley, R. ch.5
 Bewick
 Bible
 Blackwood
 **Bonaparte v.1
 **Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Dawson (a)
 Dodge (c)
 Figuier ch.8
 Filson
 Flagg
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Fuertes (b)
 **Green
 Hall, C. F. ch.24
 Hardy
 Heilprin
 Henshaw (a b c)
 *Herrick
 Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Hudson (c)
 Job
 Kennard
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 Payer
 *Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 Samuels
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 Sharp ch.13
 *Sheldon (b)
 Simpich
 Smith, H. H.
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 *Wetmore (f)
- *Wilson, A.
 *Wrangell p.62
 Wyman
- Owl, Barn** *Tyto*
 *Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Finley, W. L.
 Fuertes (b)
 Henshaw (a b c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Reed
 Roberts
 Scott, W. E. D.
 *Wetmore (f)
 Wyman
- Owl, Barred** *Strix varia*
 Cleaves
 Craighead
 Fuertes (b)
 Harper
 Henshaw (c)
- Owl, Eared** *L. & S. Asio*
 Fuertes (b)
- Owl, Elf** *Micropallas whitneyi*
 Finley, W. L.
 Schantz
- Owl, Horned** *Bubo virginianus*
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Bentley, R. ch.17
 Blackwood
 Craighead
 Figuier ch.7
 Henshaw (a e)
 Job
 Mathews
 Reed
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Owl, Screech** *Otus asio asio*
 Allen, A. A. (a—e)
 Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (e)
 Craighead
 Fuertes (b)
 Henshaw (a b)
 Job
 Kennard
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Reed
 Roberts
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (b)
- Owl, Snowy** *Nyctea nyctea*
 Fuertes
 Mecking
- Ox-bird** *Buphaga*
 Lydekker
- Oyster-catcher** *Haematopus*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 *Audubon
 Barrett, C.
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bent
 *Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Figuier ch.4
- Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Kirkman
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 Peterson
 Pitt
 Reed
 *Torrey (b)
 Wetmore (m)
 Willett
 Wyman
- Oyster-catcher, American**
Haematopus palliatus
 Allen, A. A. (e)
- Oyster-catcher, Black** *Haematopus bachman*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
- Paauw** *Otis*
 Fitzsimons
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Kerr
 See also Bustard
- Parakeet or Paroquet** *Conuropsis*, etc.
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Baynes (e)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Figuier ch.6
 *Filson
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Reed
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Shiras (h)
 Torrey (c)
 *Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Vinton, K. W.
 Wetmore (g)
 Woodroffe
- Parrot** *Psittacidae*
 *Audubon
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Figuier ch.6
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Gill, Mrs.
 Hingston (b)
 Nesbitt
 Heilprin (a)
 Porter, G. S.
 Schurz
 Tate, G. H. H.
 Wetmore (m)
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Parrot, Sea**
 Finley, W. L.
 See also Puffin
- Partridge** *Perdidae*
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Atkinson
 *Baker, S. W. (a e)
 Barnard
 *Beebe, W. (b)
 Bible

- Darwin
Dawson (a)
Figuier ch.5
Fitzsimons
Forbush
Fraser, J. B.
Grenfell (d)
*Hedin (b k)
Heilprin (a)
Hoeffer
Horsfield
Howard (a)
Hudson (c)
Job
Johnson, F. E. (a)
Linsdale (a)
Lull (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Maugham (c)
Meakin
Methuen
Mjoberg p 54
Morris
**Newall, J. T. (a)
*Ossendowski
Pellow
Peterson
Reed
*Rice, W.
*Ridgway
Roberts
*Savile
Simpich (g)
Singer
Weed (c)
See also Quail, Bob
White
- Partridge, American common**
Colinus virginianus or
Bonasa umbellus
***Audubon (d)
Baird (b)
Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coues
Crawford
*Elliot, D. G. (a)
*Filson
Green
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
*Mackenzie, A.
Ridgway
Samuels
*Scott, W. E. D.
Stebbing
Sykes, C. A.
Torrey (h)
Wilson, A.
Yule
- Partridge, Banded**
Ridgway
- Partridge, Birch** *Bonasa um-*
bellus
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Partridge, Black** *Cyrtonyx*
montezumae
Elliot, D. G.
Hornaday (c)
Ridgway
- Partridge, Black-bellied** *Cyr-*
tonyx montezumae
Elliot, D. G.
- Partridge, Blue** *Callipepla*
squamata
Cassin
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
- Partridge, California** *Lophor-*
tyx californica califor-
nica
Audubon
Beebe, W. (d)
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Ridgway
- Partridge, Chestnut-bellied**
Callipepla squamata cas-
tanogastris
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Partridge, Elegant** *C. elegans*
Ridgway
- Partridge, European** *Perdix*
perdix perdix
Wetmore (j)
- Partridge, Gambel's** *Lophor-*
tyx gambeli
Cassin
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Oberholser
Ridgway
- Partridge, Helmeted** *Lophor-*
tyx, etc.
Elliot, D. G.
- Partridge, Massena** *Cyrtonyx*
montezumae
Baird
Cassin
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Reed
Ridgway
- Partridge, Mearns** *Cyrtonyx*
montezumae mearnsi
Reed
- Partridge, Mountain** *Oreor-*
tyx picta palmeri
Baird
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Hornaday (c)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Ridgway
- Partridge, Ocellated**
Ridgway
- Partridge, Plumed** *Oreortyx*
picta picta
Audubon (d)
Baird
Beebe, W. (d)
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Ridgway
- Partridge, San Pedro** *Oreor-*
tyx picta confinis
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Partridge, Scaled** *Callipepla*
Baird
Beebe, W. (d)
Cassin
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Reed
Ridgway
- Partridge, Spruce** *Canachites*
canadensis
Baird
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Reed
- Partridge, Valley** *Lophortyx*
californica vallicola
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Hornaday (c)
Ridgway
- Partridge, Welcome**
Audubon (d)
- Partridge, White top-knot**
Callipepla squamata
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Peacock, Peafowl** *Pavo*
Baker, S. W. (c)
Beebe, W. (b d)
Bock (c)
Hornaday (a)
Jardine
Jull
Lydekker
Mann, W. M. (d)
Newall, J. T. (a)
Yule
- Peacock, Congo** *Afropavo*
Chapin, J. P. (b)
- Pelican** *Pelecanidae*
Allen, G. M.
**Audubon
Bartsch
Baynes (e)
*Beebe, W. (c d)
Bible
Chapin, J. P. (d)
Chapman, A. (b)
**Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coker
Conway (e)
**Cory (e)
**Coues
Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
Dawson (a)
Dubois
Figuier ch.2
Forbush
*Fraser, D. C. (a)
Fraser, J. B. (c d)
Friedmann (a)
*Gadow
**Galton
Gill, W.
*Gouldsbury
*Herrick (a)
Hoeffer
Holland
Howell (a b)
LaGorce (c)
Linsdale (a)

Pelican—*Continued*

Lumholtz
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
*Maugham (c)
Murphy, R. C. (a g)
Pearson (b)
Peterson
*Ridgway
Roberts
St. Cricq
St. John, J. A.
Shiras (c g i j)
Simmons
Simpich (c)
Torrey (b c)
Treves
Weed (c)
Wetmore (m)
Willett
Wyman

See also Frigate bird

Pelican, Brown (Eastern?)

Pelecanus occidentalis

Allen, G. M.
Audubon (d)
*Beebe, W. (c d)
Bent
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
Cory (e)
Coues
Henshaw (c)
Hornaday (c)
Pearson (b c)
Reed
Torrey (c e)
Wyman

Pelican, California *Pelecanus*

occidentalis californicus

Pearson (b)

Pelican, White *Pelecanus*

erythrorhynchos

Finley, W. L.
Nelson, E. W. (d)
Pearson (b)
Shiras (e)

Pelican, White (American)

Pelecanus erythrorhynchos

Allen, G. M.
*Audubon
Baynes (e)
Bent
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Cory (e)
Coues
Hanna, G. D.
Mann, W. M. (d)
Reed
*Torrey (c)
Wyman

Penelope *Cracidae*, *Penelope*

pinae

Andre
Coues
Lydekker

See also Central America

Penguin *Spheniscidae*

Allen, G. M.
Ault
*Beebe, W. (c d)
Brown, R. N. R.

Burg, A. (c)
Byrd, R. E. (c d f)
Darwin
Ellsworth, L. (c)
Fitzsimons (a)
Fraser, D. C. (a)
Gill, W.
Guenther
Hayes, J. G. (a b c)
*Hudson (c)
Irving (b)
Kirkman
Mecking
Murphy, R. C. (a b g)
Pidgion
Shackleton
Slevin
Spears
Townsend, C. W. (e)
Wells, C. (c) p.145
Wetmore (b m)

Penguin, Black-footed *Spheniscus demersus*

Hornaday (c)

Penguin, Emperor *Aptenodytes patagonica*

Hayes, J. G. (b)
Hornaday (c)
Mecking
Murphy, R. C. (g h)

Penguin, "Johnny" *Pygoscelis*

papua

Murphy, R. C. (e)

Penguin, "King" *Aptenodytes*

Murphy, R. C. (e)

See also Emperor penguin

Penguin, Pack

Hornaday

Peregrine *Falco peregrinus*

Chapman, A. (b)
Coues
Fuertes (a)
Goodwin (c)
Gordon, S. P.
Linsdale (a)

See also Falcon; Duck Hawk

Petrel *Hydrobatidae*

Audubon
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (a d)
Bent (b)
Byrd
Chapin, J. P. (c)
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Coker, R. E.
Dawson (b)
Figuier ch.2
Forbush
Hanna, G. D.

***Hardy**

Hayes (b)
Howard (a)
Lockley
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
Murphy, R. C. (a e f g h)
Peterson
Reed
Shackleton
Townsend, C. W. (e)

*Wetmore (b m)

*Wilson, A.

Willett

Wyman

Petrel, Snowy

Ault

Byrd, R. E. (c)

Pewee *Myiochanes*

Ball

Dawson (a b)

*Flagg

Forbush

Henshaw (a e)

Herrick (c)

Howell (b)

Job

Mathews

Peterson

Porter, G. S.

Reed

Roberts

Saunders

*Scott, W. E. D.

*Torrey (a d g)

Weed (c)

Pewee, Eastern wood

Myiochanes virens

Wetmore (g)

Pewee, Western wood

Myiochanes richardsoni

Wetmore (g)

Phainopepla *Phainopepla*

mitens lepida

Allen, A. A. (c)

Henshaw (e)

See also Flycatcher

Phalarope *Phalaropodidae*

Audubon

Beebe, W. (c)

Bent (e)

Bonaparte v 4

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Dawson (a)

Forbush

Howell (a)

Murphy, R. C. (g)

Torrey (b)

Townsend, C. W. (b)

Wetmore (m)

Phalarope, Northern *Lobipes*

lobatus

Allen, A. A. (e)

Phalarope, Red *Phalaropus*

fulvicaudus

Allen, A. A. (e)

Phalarope, Wilson's *Steganopus*

tricolor

Allen, A. A. (e)

Phalaris

Audubon

Coues

See also Auklet

Pheasant *Phasianidae*

Allen, G. M.

**Andrews, R. C. (d)

Atkinson

***Beebe, W. (b d)

*Chapman, F. M. (c)

Dawson (a b)

*Elliot, D. G. (b)

Figuier ch.5

- Filson
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Fleming
 Forbush
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Fuertes (a)
 Gill, W.
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Herrick (a)
 Hudson (c)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Jardine
 Kingston
 *Lewis and Clark
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mearns
 **Mjoberg ch.8, 9
 Morris
 Palmer, J.
 Pike, Z.
 *Ridgway
 Roberts
 Rock (d e)
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Sowerby (b)
 Stebbing
 Wetmore (m)
 Whitehead
Pheasant, Amherst *Chrysolophus amherstiae*
 Rock (e) p.57
Pheasant, Argus *Argusianus argo*
 Laing (b)
 Mjoberg ch.8, 9
 Smith, H. W. (b)
Pheasant, Common *Phasianus colchicus*
 Coues
 Figuiet ch.5
Pheasant, English *Phasianus colchicus colchicus*
 Huntington (a)
 Roberts
 Scott, W. E. D.
Pheasant, Golden *Chrysolophus pictus*
 Figuiet ch.5
 Hornaday (c)
 Lydekker
 Mann, W. M. (d)
Pheasant, Mongolian *Phasianus colchicus mongolicus*
 Huntington (a)
 Roberts
Pheasant, Ring-necked *Phasianus colchicus torquatus*
 Coues
 Figuiet ch.5
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Morris
 Reed
 Wetmore (j)
Pheasant, Silver *Gennaes nycthemerus*
 Figuiet ch.5
 Hornaday (c)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
Pheasant, Tibetan eared *Crossoptilon crossoptilon*
 Rock, J. F. (d)
Phoebe bird *Sayornis phoebe*
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (b)
 Forbush
 *Green
 Henshaw (a e)
 *Herrick (a)
 Howard (a)
 Job
 Linsdale
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 *Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 *Roberts
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (a c d e f g)
 Trafton
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (g)
 Willett
See also Pewee
Phoebe, Black *Sayornis nigricans*
 Ball
 Wetmore (g)
Phoebe, Eastern *Sayornis phoebe*
 Wetmore (g)
Phoebe, Say's *Sayornis saya*
 Wetmore (g)
Piculets *Picumninae*
 Lydekker
 Wetmore (m)
Pigeons *Columbidae*
 Allen, G. M.
 ***Audubon (a)
 Baird (b)
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (b d)
 Bible
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 **Coues
 Dawson (a b)
 Denton
 Figuiet ch.5
 Fleming
 Forbush
 Fountain (c)
 *Friedmann (a)
 *Gadow
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 **Guillemard
 Hansen, E.
 Heilprin (a)
 Henshaw
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 *Hudson (c)
 Irving (b)
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mjoberg p.55
 Morris
 Murphy, R. C. (d f g)
 Northrup
 Nuttall
 Ober
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Rice, A. H.
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Scott, G. C.
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 *Stebbing
 *Torrey (b)
 Van Der Meulen p.391
 Wallace, D. (c)
 Weed (c)
 White (b)
 Whitehead
 ***Wilson, A.
Pigeon, Band-tailed *Columba fasciata fasciata*
 Audubon
 Baird
 Bent
 Coues
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Ridgway
 Wetmore (j)
 Wyman
Pigeon, Cape *Daption capensis*
 Mecking
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
Pigeon, Fruit *Treronidae*
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
Pigeon, Partridge
 Nuttall
Pigeon, Passenger *Ectopistes migratorius*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 ***Audubon (d)
 Ault
 Bailey, W. L.
 Baird
 Baynes (e)
 Bent (d)
 Bonaparte v.1, 3
 *Burroughs
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Hanna, G. D.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Job
 Kingston
 Morris
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Revoil
 *Ridgway
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Wetmore (j)
 ***Wilson, A.

- Pigeon, Red-billed** *Columba* **Piquero** *Morus*
flavirostris
 Bent
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Coues
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wetmore (j)
Pigeon, Rock *Columba livia*
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
Pigeon, Sea
 Forbes
 Koelz
 Parker, M. P.
Pigeon, Victoria crowned
Goura victoria
 Hansen, E.
Pigeon, White-crowned *Columba leucocephala*
 Audubon
 Baird
 Bent
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Wetmore (j)
Pigeon, Wild *Ectopistes migratorius*
 Baird
 Bonaparte v.1, 3
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Herrick (c)
 Nuttall
 Porter, G. S.
 Rutledge
See also Passenger pigeon
Pigeon, Wood *Columba palumbus*
 Mann, W. M. (d)
Pintail *Daifla acuta*
 Forbush
 Slevin
Pipit *Motacillidae, Anthus*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (e)
 Burroughs
 Figuiet ch.7
 Forbes
 Green
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (b)
 Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Wetmore (m)
 Wyman
Pipit, American *Anthus spinoletta rubescens*
 Forbes
 Pearson (a)
Pipit, Sprague *Anthus spraguei*
 Pearson(a)
- Plover, European** *Pluvialis hiaticula*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
 Reed
Plover, Field *Bartramia longicauda*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (c)
 Nuttall
Plover, Golden *Pluvialis apricarius* Europe
Pluvialis dominicus America
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Cooke, W. W.
 **Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Horsfield
 Kuerzi
 Lockley
 Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
 Morris
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 **Rich
 *Ridgway
 *Torrey (h)
 Washburn
 *Wetmore (b c)
 Wilson
Plover, Gun
 Coues
 Morris
 Nuttall
Plover, Kildeer *Oxyechus vociferus*
 Audubon
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Rich
 Torrey (e)
 Wilson
See also Killdeer
Plover, Mongolian *Charadrius mongolus*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
 Ridgway
Plover, Mountain *Eupoda montana*
 Allen, A. A. (d e)
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
- Plantain-eater** *Musophagidae*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Fitzsimons
Plovers *Aegialitis, Charadrius* etc.
 Allen, A. A.
 Bible
 Chapman, F. M.
 Cott
 Dawson (a b)
 *Dickey
 Figuiet ch.4
 Fitzsimons
 Forbush
 Gardner, I. C.
 Grosvenor, G. (g)
 Howell (a b)
 Jameson
 Job
 Mecking
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 *Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 *Torrey (b)
 *Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 Willett
See also species
Plover, Belted-piping *Aegialitis meloda*, etc.
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
 Rich
Plover, Black-bellied *Squatarola squatarola*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Allen, G. M.
 Audubon
 Bartsch
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 *Nuttall
 Reed
 *Rich
 *Ridgway
 Torrey (f)
 Townsend, C. W. (f)
 Wilson
 Wyman
Plover, Chicken *Arenaria interpres*
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Reed
Plover, Common *Pluvialis dominicus*
 Coues
 Nuttall

- Reed
Ridgway
Wyman
Plover, Piping *Aegialitis meloda*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Allen, G. M.
Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Cleaves
Coues
Elliot, D. G
Nuttall
Reed
Rich
Plover, Red-legged *Arenaria interpres*
Coues
Nuttall
Plover, Ringed *Charadrius hiaticula*
*Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Elliot, D. G
Horsfield
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nuttall
Reed
*Rich
*Ridgway
Wilson
Plover, Ruddy *Calidris arenaria*
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Nuttall
Wilson
Plover, Semi-palmated *Aegialitis semipalmatus*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Allen, G. M.
Bartsch
Chapman, F. M. (b)
*Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Forbes
Job
Nuttall
Pettingill
Reed
**Rich
Ridgway
*Wetmore (c)
Wyman
Plover, Snowy *Charadrius nivosus*
Allen, A. A. (d e)
Plover, Swiss *Squatarola squatarola*
Coues
Nuttall
Rich
Plover, Upland *Bartramia longicauda*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Flagg
Henshaw (a b d)
Job
Nuttall
Reed
Rich
See also Sandpiper
Plover, Whistling *Squatarola squatarola*
Coues
Nuttall
Plover, Wilson's *Pagolla wilsonia*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Audubon
Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Nuttall
Reed
Rich
Ridgway
Shiras (c)
Poorwill *Phalaenoptilus nuttallii*
Ball
Wetmore (l)
Prairie chicken *Tympanuchus cupido*
Allen, G. M
Bent
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Reed
Rich
Roberts
Wetmore (j)
Prairie chicken, Northern *Tympanuchus cupido americanus*
Elliot, D. G
Henshaw (d)
Hornaday
Prairie-hen or cock *Tympanuchus cupido*
Baird
Beebe, W. (d)
Carvalho
Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (a d)
Huntington (a)
*Lewis and Clark
Kingston
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nuttall
Reed
Rich
Ridgway
Scott
Weed
Prairie-hen, Attwater's *Tympanuchus cupido attwateri*
Bent
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot, D. G.
Reed
Prairie-hen, Lesser *Tympanuchus cupido pallidicinctus*
Bent
Elliot, D. G.
Reed
Ptarmigan, Allen's *Lagopus alleni*
Bent (a—e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Reed
Ridgway
Scott
Ptarmigan, American *Lagopus pus*
**Audubon (d)
Beche, W. (d)
Bent (d)
Carstensen
Chapman, F. M. (b c)
Clark, C. U.
Coues
Figuier ch 5
Forbush
Fountain (c)
**Gillmore (n)
Griggs, R. F. (a)
Henshaw
Hersey
Hornaday (d)
Hubbard, L.
Kennedy
Koelz
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mecking
**Millaiss (d)
Morris
Muir
Nansen (c)
*Nordenskiöld
Nuttall
Outram
*Peterson
Pettingill
*Radclyffe
Reed
**Scott, W. E. D.
**Selous, F. C. (b)
**Sheldon
Singer
Stejneger
*Stuck (b)
Townsend, C. W. (c)
*Turi
Wilcox (b)
**Wrangell p.84
Ptarmigan, Evermann's *Lagopus rupestris evermanni*
Bent (a—e)
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Reed
Ptarmigan, Greenland *Lagopus rupestris*
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Ridgway

- Ptarmigan, Nelson's** *Lagopus rupestris nelsoni*
 Bent (a—e)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Ridgway
- Ptarmigan, Reinhardt's** *Lagopus rupestris reinhardi*
 Bent (a—e)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Scott, W. E. D
- Ptarmigan, Rock** *Lagopus rupestris*
 Audubon (d)
 Baird
 Bent
 Cabot
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (f)
 Wetmore (j)
- Ptarmigan, Townsend's** *Lagopus rupestris townsendi*
 Bent (a—e)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
- Ptarmigan, Turner's** *Lagopus rupestris atkensis*
 Bent (a—e)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Reed
 Ridgway
- Ptarmigan, Welch's** *Lagopus rupestris welchi*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Scott, W. E. D.
- Ptarmigan, White-tail** *Lagopus leucurus*
 Audubon
 Baird
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Ridgway
 Selous, F. C. (b)
 Wetmore (j)
- Ptarmigan, Willow** *Lagopus lagopus albus*
 **Audubon
 Barnard
 Bent (a—e)
- Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (a d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 *Ridgway
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 **Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (f)
 Wetmore (j)
- Ptilogonyx** *Ptilogonyx*
 Audubon
- Puff-birds** *Bucconidae*
 Lydekker
 Wetmore (m)
- Puffin** *Fratercula* and *Lunda*
 Audubon
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Boyd, L. A.
 Carstensen
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Coues
 Dennis, A. P. (b)
 Figuier ch.2
 Gilliard
 Hanna, G. D.
 Hansen, L.
 Hardy
 Hersey
 Howell (a)
 Kennard
 Kirkwood
 Langford
 Lockley
 Lydekker
 Morris
 Peterson
 Reed
 *Selous, E.
 Torrey (b)
 *Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Weed (c)
 *Wetmore (e m)
 Wyman
- Purre** *Pelidna*
 Coues
 Wilson, A.
- Qua-bird** *Nycticorax nycticorax*
 Coues
 Flagg
 Wilson, A.
 See also Night heron
- Quail** *Colinus virginianus*
 Adams, H. C. (c f)
 Allen, G. M.
 **Baker, S. W. (e)
 Ball
 Bent
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (c d)
 Bible
 *Burroughs
 *Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 *Coues
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 **Dodge (c)
- Dugmore (d)
 Figuier ch.5
 **Fitzsimons (a)
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 *Gadow
 *Green
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Guenther
 Hall, C.
 Heilprin (a)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Herrick (a)
 Holder (a c)
 Hornaday (e)
 Howell (a)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Job
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 Linsdale (b)
 Lydekker (b)
 Martindale (a)
 *Maugham (c)
 Morris
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Osborn, C. S.
 *Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Rice, W.
 Singer
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Torrey (c d f)
 *Ward, H.
 Washburn
 Wells, J. W.
 Wetmore (j m)
 Wilkins, G. H.
 Willett
 **Wilson, A
 Wyman
 See also Partridge and Bob white
- Quail, Black** *Cyrtonyx montezuma*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quail, Black bellied** *Cyrtonyx montezuma*
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quail, Cactus** *Cyrtonyx montezuma*
 Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quail, California** *Lophortyx californica californica*
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Baird
 Ball
 Bent
 Henshaw (a e)
 Hornaday
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Wetmore (j)
- Quail, Crested** *Callipepla squamata*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G. (b)

- Quail, Florida** *Colinus virginianus floridanus*
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Shiras (c g)
- Quail, Fool** *Cyrtonyx montezumae*
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quail, Gambel's** *Lophortyx gambeli*
Baird
Bent
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Henshaw (a d)
Schantz
Wetmore (j)
Wyman
- Quail, Masked** *Colinus ridgwayi*
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
Wetmore (j)
- Quail, Mearns's** *Cyrtonyx montezumae mearnsi*
Henshaw (d)
Wetmore (j)
- Quail, Mountain** *Oreortyx picta palmeri*
Baird
Bent
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (a d)
Reed
Wetmore (j)
- Quail, Plumed** *Oreortyx picta picta*
Bent
Coues
Reed
Wyman
- Quail, Scaled** *Callipepla*
Henshaw (a d)
Wetmore (j)
- Quail, Snow**
Elliot, D. G.
- Quail, Texan** *Colinus virginianus texanus*
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
- Quail, Valley** *Lophortyx californica vallicola*
Bent
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (a d)
Hornaday (c)
Reed
Wyman
- Quail, White** *Lagopus leucurus*
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quail, White-crested** *Callipepla squamata*
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quail, White top-knot** *Callipepla squamata*
Coues
Elliot, D. G. (b)
- Quetzal** *Pharomachrus*
Lee, T. F.
Wetmore (m)
- Rail** *Rallidae*
**Audubon
Baynes (e)
Bonaparte v.4
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dawson (a b)
Finley, W. L.
Flagg
Forbush
Henshaw (a d)
Howell (a b)
Jameson
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
Sandys ch.12
Shiras (b)
Simmons
*Torrey (c e f)
Weed (c)
Wetmore (m)
Willett
**Wilson, A.
Wyman
- Rail, Black** *Creciscus jamaicensis stoddardi*
Allen, A. A. (e)
- Rail, California clapper** *Rallus obsoletus obsoletus*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Shiras (c)
- Rail, Clapper** *Rallus longirostris crepitans*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Henshaw (d)
- Rail, King** *Rallus elegans elegans*
Allen, A. A. (e)
Henshaw (d)
- Rail, Virginia** *Rallus limicola limicola*
Allen, A. A.
Henshaw (d)
- Rail, Yellow** *Coturnicops noveboracensis*
Allen, A. A.
- Raincrow**
Wetmore (m)
- Raven** *Corvus corax*
*Audubon
Ball
Beebe, W. (d)
Bent (e)
Bible
Dawson (a)
Figuier ch.7
Filson
Forbes
Koelz
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nelson, E. W. (c)
Pearson (e)
Peterson
Pitt
- Reed
Roberts
Roy, L. C. (a)
*Scott, W. E. D.
Shiras (b)
*Torrey (d g)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wetmore (m n)
Wyman
- Redbill**
Howell (a)
- Redbird** *Richmondia cardinalis*
Audubon (a—f)
Ball
Burroughs
Dawson (a)
Dickey
Forbush
Howell (a b)
Peterson
Roberts
Sandys ch.12
Torrey (c)
Washburn
Wilson, A.
See also Cardinal
- Redpoll** *Acanthis linaria*
Ball
Baynes (e)
Bent (e)
Bewick
Chapman, F. M. (f)
Dawson (a)
Forbush
Green
Job
Koelz
Lydekker (b) v.3,4
Mathews
Peterson
Reed
Roberts
Saunders
**Scott, W. E. D.
**Townsend, C. W. (a—f)
Trafton
*Wilson, A.
- Redstart** *Setophaga ruticilla*
Allen, A. A. (a)
**Audubon
Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
Bewick
**Burroughs
Flagg
Henshaw (a e)
*Herrick (a)
Jameson
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
*Peterson
Reed
*Roberts
Saunders
Scott, W. E. D.
Sharp ch.7
**Torrey (a d e f g)
Weed (c)

Redstart, American

See Redstart

Redwing *Agelaius phoeniceus*

Allen, A. A. (c)
 Bewick
 Dawson (b)
 Finley, W. L.
 Howell (a b)
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Reed

Redwing, Tricolored *Agelaius tricolor*

Allen, A. A. (c)

Reedbird *Dolichonyx oryzivora*

Dawson
 Job
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Scott, W. E. D.

Rhea or American ostrich*Rhea*

Adams, H. C. (c)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Carpenter, F. G. (c)
 Figuier ch.4
 Guenther
 Hudson (a)
 Kingston
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 Sclater
 Wetmore (c d m)

Rhino-bird *Buphagus*

Beebe, W. (d)

Rice-bird *Dolichonyx oryzivora*

Audubon
 Bailey, W. L.
 Castle, W. R.
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Wilson, A.

Roadrunner *Geococcyx californianus*

Dawson (b)
 Finley, W. L.
 Henshaw (c)
 Pearson (a)
 Schantz
 Wetmore (g m)
 See also Ground cuckoo;
 Mexican paisano; Snake-
 killer; Chaparral cock;
 Cock-of-the-desert

Robin *Turdus migratorius*

Allen, A. A. (a)

*Audubon

Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c i k)
 Cooke, W. W.
 Dawson (a b)

Dickey

Figuier ch.7

Fitzsimons (a)

Flagg

Forbush

**Green

Hassanein

Henshaw (a b)

**Herrick (a c)

Horsfield

Howell (a)

Job

Kirkman

Linsdale (a)

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Mathews

Mearns

Parker, M. P.

Pearson (a c)

Porter, G. S.

Reed

*Roberts

*Saunders

Scott, W. E. D.

*Shiras (b)

Torrey (a—h)

Townsend (b)

Trafton

Washburn

Weed (c)

Wetmore (m n)

Williams, H. S.

**Wilson, A.

Rock-jumper *Arquatella maritima*

Beebe, W. (b)

Coues

See also Rock-bird

Rollers *Coraciidae*

Jameson

Rook *Corvus frugilegus*

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Lydekker

Rype, Ryper, Rayper or*Hjerper Lagopus*

Barnard

Kennedy

Peel (c)

See also Ptarmigan, Nor-
way**Sage hen** *Centrocercus urophasianus*

Dawson (b)

Henshaw (c d)

Wetmore (j)

Sanderling *Crocethia alba*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Henshaw (d)

Shiras (c)

Sandgrouse

See Grouse

Sandpiper *Scolopacidae*

**Audubon

Bailey, W. L.

Baynes (e)

*Beebe, W. (d)

Bent (e)

Bonaparte v.4

Burroughs

Chapman, F. M. (c)

Dawson (a b)

*Dickey

Elliot, D. G.

Figuier ch.4

Forbush

Henshaw (a e)

Howell (a b)

Jameson

Job

Linsdale (b)

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Murphy, R. C. (g)

Parker, M. P.

*Peterson

Reed

*Roberts

Shiras (b)

**Torrey (a b c g h)

**Townsend, C. W. (b)

Wetmore (m)

Willett

Sandpiper, Aleutian *Arquatella ptilocnemis comesi*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, Baird's *Pisobia bairdi*

Allen, A. A. (e)

MacMillan (c)

Sandpiper, Buff-breasted*Tryngites subruficollis*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, Least *Pisobia minutilla*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Pettingill

Sandpiper, Pectoral *Pisobia melanotos*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Henshaw (d)

Sandpiper, Purple *Arquatella maritima*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Forbes

Sandpiper, Red-backed*Pelidna alpina sakhalina*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, Semipalmated*Ereunetes pusillus*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, Sharp-tailed *Pisobia acuminata*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, Solitary *Tringa solitaria*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, Spotted *Actitis macularia*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Henshaw (d e)

Sandpiper, Stilt *Micropalama himantopus*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Pettingill

Twomey

Sandpiper, Western *Ereunetes maurii*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sandpiper, White-rumped*Pisobia fuscicollis*

Allen, A. A. (e)

Sapsucker *Sphyrapicus*

Allen (d)
Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
Brooks, A. (b)
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dawson (a)
Forbush
Green
Henshaw (a b)
Howell (a)
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Reed
*Roberts
Saunders
Shiras (d)
*Torrey (b e)
Washburn
Weed (c)

Sapsucker, Yellow-bellied

Sphyrapicus varius
Ball
Henshaw (b)

Scaup *Nyroca*

Bent (c)
Coues
Dickey
Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw
Howell (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
Nelson, E. W. (d)
*Phillips
Ridgway

See also Duck

Scaup, American *Nyroca sp.*

Ridgway

Scaup, Big *Nyroca marila*

Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw
Phillips

Scaup, Big, Ring-necked *Nyroca collaris*

Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Phillips

Scaup, Chinese

Ridgway

Scaup, Crested

Ridgway

Scoter *Melanitta*, etc.

Allen, G. M.
**Audubon
Bent (e)
*Coues
Dawson (a b)
*Dickey
*Elliot, D. G.
Forbush

**Hardy
Hornaday (c)
Howell (a)
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
Nuttall
Peterson

Reed
Rich
**Ridgway
**Torrey (b)
**Townsend, C. W. (b)
Weed (c)
Wyman

See also Duck

Scoter, American *Oidemia americana*

Audubon
Brooks, A. (a)
Coues
*Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (a d)
*Hornaday (c)
*Nuttall
Reed
Rich
*Ridgway
Wyman

Scoter, Black *Oidemia americana*

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Morris
Nuttall

Scoter, European *Melanitta fusca*

Ridgway

Scoter, Kamtschatka

Ridgway

Scoter, Lake Huron

Elliot, D. G.

Scoter, Surf *Melanitta perspicillata*

Brooks, A. (a)
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
*Coues
*Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (a d)
*Hornaday (c)
Huntington
Job
Morris
Nuttall
*Phillips
Reed
**Ridgway
Wyman

Scoter, Velvet *Melanitta fusca*

Chapman, F. M. (b)
Elliot, D. G.
Morris
Nuttall
Reed
Ridgway

Scoter, White-winged *Oidemia perspicillata*

Allen, G. M.
Brooks, A. (a)
*Chapman, F. M. (b)
**Coues
*Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (a d)
Hornaday (c)
Huntington
Job
*Nuttall
*Phillips
Reed

Rich
Ridgway
Wyman

Screamer *Anhimidae*

Beebe, W. (d)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Sea birds

Alexander, W. B.
Cory (e)
Galton (c)
See also Ducks; Gull

Sea owl, Perroquet

Bonnycastle, R.

Sea-swallow

See Tern, Arctic; Tern, Black

Secretary bird *Sagittarius ser-pentarius*

Allen, G. M.
*Baker, S. W. (a)
*Beebe, W. (d)

Blanford
Bryden
Figuier ch.8
*Fitzsimons (a)
Friedmann (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
*Maugham
Wetmore (m)
See also Vulture

Shag *Thalacrocorax*

Murphy, R. C. (e)

Shearwater *Procellariidae*

Adams, H. C. (d)
*Audubon
Barrett, C.
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (c)
Bent (b)
Chapin, J. P. (c)
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Dickey
Forbush
Hanna, G. O.
Howell (a)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Murphy, R. C. (fg)
Peterson
Pitt
Reed

*Torrey (b)

*Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wetmore (km)
*Wilson, A.
Wyman

Sheathbills *Chionididae*

Murphy, R. C. (h)
Wetmore (m)

Sheldrake

*Coues
Dawson (a)
*Elliot, D. G.
Figuier ch.2
Forbush
Howell (a)
Hudson (c)
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Nuttall
Peterson
Reed

- Sheldrake**—*Continued*
 Rich
 Roberts
 *Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Weed (c)
See also Duck
- Sheldrake, Buff-breasted**
Mergus americanus
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
See also Duck
- Sheldrake, Hooded** *Lophodytes cucullatus*
 Coues
 Nuttall
 Rich
- Sheldrake, Pond** *Lophodytes*, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Rich
- Sheldrake, Ruddy** *Casarca casarca*
 Elliot, D. G.
 Lydekker
- Sheldrake, Swamp** *Mergus americanus*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
- Shitepoke** *Butorides virescens*
 Porter, G. S.
- Shoebill** *Balaeniceps rex*
 Wetmore (m)
- Shorelark** *Otocoris alpestris*
 Wilson, A.
- Shoveler** *Spatula clypeata*
 *Audubon (d)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Dickey
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Figuier ch 2
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Henshaw
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nuttall
 *Peterson
 Phillips
 Reed
 *Roberts
 Wyman
See also Duck
- Shoveler, Blue-winged** *Spatula clypeata*
 Elliot, D. G.
 Morris
See also Duck
- Shoveler, Mud** *Spatula clypeata*
 Elliot, D. G.
- Shoveler, Red-breasted** *Spatula clypeata*
 Elliot, D. G.
 Morris
- Shrike** *Laniidae*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (c)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuier ch 7
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Forbush
 Green
 Henshaw (a b)
 Howell (a)
 Jameson
 Job
 Linsdale (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D
 *Torrey (a c e f h)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 *Wilson, A
 Wyman
- Shrike, Loggerhead** *Lanius ludovicianus*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
- Shrike, Northern** *Lanius borealis*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
- Shuffler, Big** *Marila marila*
 Elliot, D. G.
- Shuffler, Ring-billed** *Marila collaris*
 Elliot, D. G.
- Silver-bill**
 Mearns
See also Tanager; Gull
- Siskin, Pine** *Spinus pinus*
 Ball
See also Finch
- Skimmer** *Rynchops*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bent (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Coues
 Howell (b)
 Murphy, R. C. (a g)
 Shiras (c)
 Wetmore (m)
- Skimmer, Black** *Rynchops nigra*
 Bent (e)
 Shiras (c e)
- Skua**
See Gull, Skua
- Skylark** *Alaudidae*
 Baynes (e)
 Bewick
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Coues
 Porter, G. S.
 Roberts
See also Lark
- Snake-bird** *Anhinga*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Audubon (d)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker
 Peterson
 Reed
 Torrey (c)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
See also Darter
- Snipe** *Capella*
 Adams, H. C. (c e)
 **Audubon (d)
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bonaparte v.4
 Coues
 Dawson (a)
 *Dickey
 Elliot, D. G.
 Figuier ch 4
 *Fitzsimons
 Flagg
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Henshaw (a d)
 Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Martin, G. C.
 Mecking
 *Peterson
 Rich
 Roberts
 **Scott, G C
 Shiras (j)
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Snipe, Wilson's** *Capella delicata*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
- Snow bird** *Plectrophenax* or *Junco*
 Audubon
 Ball
 Burroughs
 Dickey
 Howell (a)
 Mathews
 Roberts
 *Scott, W. E. D
 *Torrey (a e f g h)
 Weed (c)
 Wilson, A.
- Snowflake** *Plectrophenax*
 Ball
 Koelz
 Scott, W. E. D
- Solitaire, Townsend's** *Myadestes townsendi*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Pearson (b)
- Sora** *Porzana carolina*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
- Sparrow** *Fringillidae*
 Allen, A. A. (a-d)

- ***Audubon**
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
****Beebe, W. (c d)**
 Bent
 Bewick
 Bible
 Burroughs
***Chapman, F. M. (c)**
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Green
 Henshaw (a b c e)
***Herrick (a c)**
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Koelz
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
 Mathews
 Pearson (f)
 Peterson
 Pettingill
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
***Saunders**
****Scott, W. E. D.**
 Shiras (b)
****Torrey (a—h)**
 Townsend, C. W. (b)
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
*****Wilson, A.**
 Wyman
Sparrow, English *Passer domesticus*
 Henshaw (b)
Sparrow, Java *Munia oryzivora*
 Mann, W. M. (d)
Sparrow, Lark *Chondestes grammacus*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Henshaw (e)
 Pearson (f)
Sparrow, Lincoln's *Melospiza lincolni*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
Sparrow, Song *Melospiza melodia*
 Ball
 Chapman, F. M. (k)
 Henshaw (b)
 Kennard
 Pearson (f)
Spoonbill *Plataleidae*
 Audubon
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Cott
 Dickey
 Figuiet ch.4
 Howell (a)
 Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
 Pearson (d)
 Peterson
- Shiras (b)
 Wetmore (m)
 Wilson, A.
Spruce-hen
 Roberts
Spur fowl *Pternistes*
 Mearns
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 White (b)
See also Ceylon; India
Starling *Sturnidae*
***Audubon**
 Ball
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Carson, R. L.
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Figuiet ch.7
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Green
 Henshaw (e)
 Herrick (c)
 Horsfield
 Howell (b)
 Lydekker (b) v 3,4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Saunders
***Scott, W. E. D.**
 Shiras (b c)
***Wilson, A.**
Stilt *Recurvirostridae*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Audubon
 Dawson (a)
 Finley, W. L.
 Henshaw
 Howell (a)
Stilt, Black-necked *Himantopus mexicanus*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
Stork *Ciconiidae*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bible
 Chandler, D. (b)
***Chapman, A. (b)**
 Clark, C. U.
***Cory (e)**
 Cott
 Figuiet ch 4
***Fitzsimons (a)**
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Friedmann (a)
***Herrick (c)**
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Meakin (b)
 Morris
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Petherick
***Ridgway**
 Weed (c)
***Wetmore (b c)**
 William, P. of S.
Sugar bird *Meliphagidae* or *Coerebidae*
 Beebe, W. (d)
- Sun-bird *Nectariniidae***
 Jameson
 Mearns
 Simmons
 Wollaston
Surf-bird *Aphriza*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Torrey (b)
Swallow *Hirundinidae*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
****Audubon**
 Ball
***Beebe, W. (d)**
 Bent (e)
 Bible
 Bonaparte v.1
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Crampton
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuiet ch 7
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Henshaw (a e)
***Herrick (c)**
 Howell (a b)
 Huc (c)
 Jameson
 Job
 Linsdale (a b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Parkhurst
 Payer
 Pearson (b)
***Peterson**
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Schwatka (c)
****Scott, W. E. D.**
 Sharp ch.7, 13
*****Torrey (a b e f g)**
 Trafton
 Weed (c)
****Wilson, A.**
 Wyman
Swallow, Bank *Riparia riparia*
 Ball
 Cooke, W. W.
 Pearson (b)
Swallow, Barn *Hirundo erythrogastra*
 Ball
 Henshaw (b)
 Kennard
 Pearson (b)
 Washburn
Swallow, Cliff or Eaves *Petrochelidon*
 Ball
 Cooke, W. W.
 Henshaw (e)
 Oberholser
Swallow, Sea
See Tern, Arctic

- Swallow, Tree Iridoprocne bicolor**
 Ball
 Pearson (b)
- Swan Cygnus**
 *Allen, G. M.
 **Andrews, R. C. (d)
 **Audubon
 **Beebe, W. (d)
 Bible
 Bishop, N. H.
 Brooks, A. (a)
 *Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Cornish ch 11, 12
 *Coues
 Dawson (a)
 **Elliot, D. G. (c)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Flag-
 Forbush
 Fountain (c)
 *Hedin (k)
 Henshaw (d)
 Howell (a b)
 *Hudson (a)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lewis and Clark
 Linsdale (b)
 Lull (a)
 Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
 *Mackenzie, A.
 Morris
 *Nansen (c)
 Nuttall
 Peterson
 Reed
 **Ridgway
 Roberts
 Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (b)
 **Torrey (b)
 Vachell
 Weed (c)
 **Wetmore (b m)
 Wyman
 Zenzinov
- Swan, American Cygnus**
 Audubon
 Elliot, D. G.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
See also Goose
- Swan, Australia Chenopsis atrata**
 Elliot, D. G.
- Swan, Bewick's Cygnus bewickii**
 Allen, G. M.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Ridgway
- Swan, Mute Olor olor**
 Elliot, D. G.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Morris
- Swan, Trumpeter Cygnus buccinator**
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Andre
 Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W.
 Blackford
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (d)
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Nuttall
 Parker, M. P.
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Woodroffe
 Wetmore (m)
- Swan, Whistling Cygnus columbianus**
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 *Coues
 *Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
 Lydekker (b) v 3, 4
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 *Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roberts
 Shiras (c)
 Wyman
- Swan, White Cygnus, etc.**
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
- Swan, Whooping Cygnus cygnus**
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
- Swift and Swiftlets Micropodidae**
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Bible
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Forbush
 Jameson
 Job
 Henshaw (a c e)
 *Herrick (a)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 *Saunders
 Sharp ch.3
 *Torrey (a—h)
- Trafton
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (l)
- Swift, Chimney Chaetura pelagica**
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Wetmore (l)
- Swift, Edible-nest Collocalia**
 Mjoberg ch.10
See also Food
- Tailor-bird Orthotomus sutorius**
 Beebe, W. (d)
- Tanager Thraupidae**
 Allen, A. A. (a b d)
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (c)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuier ch 7
 Finley, W. L.
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Henshaw (a c)
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Linsdale (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 **Scott, W. E. D.
 **Torrey (a c d e f g h)
 Weed
 Willett
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
- Tanager, Scarlet Piranga erythromelas**
 Ball
 Cooke, W. W.
 Henshaw (e)
- Tanager, Western Piranga ludoviciana**
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
- Tattler Heteroscelis**
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Bent (e)
 Dawson (a)
 Flagg
 Roberts
 Torrey (b)
- Teal duck Nettion, Querquedula, etc.**
 *Andrews, R. C. (d)
 **Audubon (d)
 **Baynes (e)
 **Bent (c e)
 Bishop, N. H.

- **Chapman, F. M. (b c)**
 Cory (e)
 Coues
 Dawson (a)
 Dodge (c)
 Figuiet ch.2
 Forbush
 Gouldsbury (a)
****Guillemard**
****Hardy**
 Henshaw (d)
 Howell (a b)
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Nelson, W. A.
***Peterson**
 Rice, W.
***Rich**
***Roberts**
***Sheldon (b)**
***Shiras (b)**
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
 Wilcox (b)
 Wyman
See also Duck
Teal, American green-winged *Nettion carolinense*
 Audubon
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Phillips
 Wyman
See also Duck
Teal, Blue-winged *Querquedula discors*
 Audubon
 Brooks, A. (a)
 Coues
***Elliot, D. G.**
 Henshaw (a d)
***Hornaday (c)**
 Huntington
 Nuttall
***Phillips**
 Reed
 Rich
***Ridgway**
 Wetmore (e)
 Wyman
Teal, Cinnamon *Querquedula cyanoptera*
 Bent
 Brooks, A. (a)
***Chapman, F. M. (b)**
 Coues
***Henshaw (a d)**
 Hornaday (c)
 Huntington
***Nuttall**
***Phillips**
 Reed
 Rich
 Wetmore (b)
 Wyman
Teal, European *Nettion crecca*
 Bent (e)
 Brooks, A. (a)
***Coues**
***Elliot, D. G.**
 Nuttall
 Phillips
 Rich
 Ridgway
Teal, European green-winged *Nettion crecca*
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
***Coues**
***Elliot, D. G.**
 Hornaday (c)
 Nuttall
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Wetmore (a)
Teal, Green-winged *Nettion carolinensis*
 Allen, G. M.
 Bent (c e)
 Brooks, A. (a)
***Chapman, F. M. (b)**
 Elliot, D. G.
 Henshaw (d)
***Huntington**
 Reed
 Rich
 Wyman
Teal, Mud *Nettion carolinensis*
 Elliot, D. G.
Teal, Red-breasted
 Cassin
 Rich
Teal, Red-headed *Nettion carolinensis*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Phillips
Teal, Salt water *Erismatura*, etc.
 Elliot, D. G.
 Rich
Teal, Scotch *Charstonetta albeola*
 Elliot, D. G.
Teal, Spoonbill *Spatula clypeata*
 Elliot, D. G.
Teal, Summer *Querquedula*, etc.
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Phillips
Teal, Winter *Nettion carolinensis*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Tern *Sterna*
****Audubon**
 Barrett, C.
 Bartsch
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bent (e)
****Burroughs**
 Chapin, J. P. (c)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Coker
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Finley, W. L.
 Forbush
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
 Henshaw (a e)
****Herrick (a c)**
 Horsfield
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mecking
 Mitchell, S. A.
 Morris
 Murphy, R. C. (a e g)
 Parker, M. P.
***Peterson**
 Reed
 Regan, C. T.
 Rhone
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Schwatka (c)
***Shiras (b c)**
 Simmons
 Torrey (b c)
 Townsend, C. W. (e f)
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (k m)
***Wilson, A.**
 Wyman
Tern, Antarctic *Sterna vittata*
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
Tern, Arctic *Sterna paradisaea*
 Audubon
 Bailey, W. L.
 Baird (e)
 Bent (e)
 Blackwood
 Boyd, L. A.
 Burg, A. (b) p.85, 93
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Cooke, W. W. (a b)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dennis, A. P. (b)
 Forbush
 Koelz
 MacMillan (c d e)
 Murphy, R. C. (g)
 Pettingill
 Regan, C. T.
 Shiras (f)
 Townsend, C. W. (e f)
 Twomey
 Westwood
 Wetmore (b) p.115
Tern, Black *Hydrochelidon nigra surinamensis*
 Baird (e)
 Bent (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (b k)
 Dawson (b)
 Forbush
 Henshaw (b)
 Howell (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Oberholser
 Townsend, C. W. (e)
 Washburn
See also "Water swallow"
Tern, Cabot's *Thalasseus sandvicensis acufavidus*
 Baird (e)
 Chapman, F. M. (b)

- Tern, Caspian** *Hydroprogne caspia*
Baird (e)
Townsend, C. W. (e)
- Tern, Common or Sea swallow** *Sterna hirundo*
Baird (e)
Bent (e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Cleaves
Townsend, C. W. (e f)
Washburn
Wetmore (m)
See also Mackerel gull
- Tern, Elegant** *Thalasseus elegans*
Baird (e)
- Tern, Inca** *Larosterna inca*
Bent (e)
Chapin, J. P. (d)
- Tern, Least** *Sterna antillarum*
Baird (e)
Bent (e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Dawson (b)
Forbush
Howell (a b)
Maslowski
Murphy, R. C. (g)
Townsend, C. W. (e)
- Tern, Love** *Gygis alba*[?]
Gardner, I. C.
- Tern, Noddy** *Anous stolidus*
Baird (e)
Howell (a)
Longley, W. H.
Regan, C. T.
Washburn
Wetmore (m)
- Tern, Roseate** *Sterna dougalli*
Baird (e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Townsend, C. W. (e f)
- Tern, Royal** *Thalasseus maximus*
Baird (e)
Bent (e)
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Cleaves
Dawson (b)
Forbush
Henshaw (c)
Murphy, R. C. (g)
Nelson, E. W. (d)
- Tern, Sooty** *Sterna fuscata*
Baird (e)
Bent (e)
Forbush
Gardner, I. C.
Kirkman
LaGorce (c)
Longley, W. H.
Murphy, R. C. (d g)
Wetmore (m)
- Thrasher** *Toxostoma*
Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Friedmann (b)
*Green
Henshaw
*Herrick (c)
Kennard
Mathews
Nelson, E. W. (d)
Pearson (b)
*Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts
**Scott, W. E. D.
**Torrey (c e f g h)
Trafton
Weed (c)
Wetmore
Wilson, A.
- Thrasher, Bendire** *Toxostoma bendirei*
Pearson (b)
- Thrasher, Brown** *Toxostoma rufum*
Ball
Pearson (b)
- Thrasher, California** *Toxostoma redivivum redivivum*
Pearson (b)
- Thrasher, Crissal** *Toxostoma dorsale dorsale*
Pearson (b)
- Thrasher, Leconte** *Toxostoma lecontei lecontei*
Pearson (b)
- Thrasher, Sage, Desert** *Oreoscoptes montanus*
Nelson, E. W. (c)
Pearson (b)
- Thrush** *Turdidae*
*Audubon
Ball
*Beebe, W. (d)
*Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Cooke, W. W.
Dawson (a b)
Dickey
Figuier ch.7
*Fitzsimons (a)
Flagg
Forbush
Friedmann (b)
Green
Henshaw (a e)
**Herrick (a)
Howell (a)
Jameson
Job
Linsdale (a b)
Mathews
Pearson (b)
*Peterson
Reed
Roberts
Roy, L. C. (b)
*Saunders
Scott, W. E. D.
***Torrey (a c d e g)
**Townsend, C. W. (b)
Trafton
Washburn
Wetmore (m)
Willett
- Wilson, A.
*Wrangell p.62
Wyman
- Thrush, Gray-cheeked** *Hylocichla minima aliciae*
Ball
Pearson (b)
- Thrush, Hermit** *Hylocichla guttata*
*Audubon
Ball
Baynes (e)
Burroughs
Flagg
Job
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Nelson, E. W. (d)
Pearson (b c)
*Scott, W. E. D.
*Torrey (b e)
Weed (c)
- Thrush, Olive-backed** *Hylocichla ustulata swainsoni*
Ball
Pearson (b)
- Thrush, Varied** *Ixoreus naevius*
Pearson (b)
- Thrush, Veery** *Hylocichla fuscescens fuscescens*
Pearson (b)
- Thrush, Water** *Seiurus*
Ball
Henshaw (f)
- Thrush, Wood** *Hylocichla ustulata*
*Audubon
Ball
Chapman, F. M. (k)
Flagg
Henshaw (a e f)
Job
Mathews
Pearson (b c)
*Porter, G. S.
*Scott, W. E. D.
*Wilson, A.
- Tickbird** *Molothrus ater*
Howell (a)
- Tinamou** *Tinamidae*
Beebe, W. (d)
Wetmore (m)
- Titlark** *Anthus*
*Audubon
Burroughs
Herrick (a)
Howell (a)
Job
Murphy, R. C. (e)
Peterson
Roberts
*Torrey (b c f)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
- Titmouse** *Paridae*
*Audubon
Ball
Baynes (e)
Burroughs
Dickey
Forbush

- Green
 Herrick (c)
 Howell (a)
 Mathews
 Mearns
 Pearson (c)
 Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 Shiras (b)
 *Torrey (a b c d e)
 Trafton
 Wetmore (h)
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Titmouse, Black-crested *Baeolophus atricristatus*
 Wetmore (h)
Titmouse, Bridled *Baeolophus wollweberi annexus*
 Wetmore (h)
Titmouse, Plain *Baeolophus inornatus*
 Wetmore (h)
Titmouse, Tufted *Baeolophus bicolor*
 Wetmore (h)
Tomtit
 Ball
 Howell (a)
Toucan *Ramphastidae*
 Bates
 Bull, C. L.
 Chapman, F. M. (i)
 Church
 Figuer ch 6
 *Fitzsimons
 Fleming
 Fountain (b)
 *Guenther
 Hinde (b)
 Hingston (b)
 Lange (a)
 Lydekker
 *Rice, A. H.
 Shiras (h)
 Wetmore (m)
 See also Hornbill
Towhee, California, Brown
Pipilo crissalis
 Henshaw (e)
 Pearson (f)
Towhee bunting *Pipilo*
 Ball
 Dickey
 Finley, W. L.
 Friedmann (b)
 Henshaw
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Linsdale (b)
 Mathews
 Nelson, E. W. (d)
 Pearson (f)
 Peterson
 Roberts
 *Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Torrey (a b c)
 Weed
 Willett
 *Wilson, A.
 Wyman
 See also Towhee
Tree-creeper *Certhiidae*
 Audubon
Trogon, Coppery-tail *Trogon ambiguus ambiguus*
 Wetmore (g)
Tropic-bird *Phaethontidae*
 Audubon
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Chapin, J. P. (c)
 Gardner, I. C.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy, R. C. (a d f g)
 Wetmore (k m)
Trumpeter Swan
 See Swan, Trumpeter
Trupial *Icterus*
 Audubon
 Bonaparte v 1
Turkey *Meleagris*
 Dawson (a b)
 Forbush
 Howell (a b)
Turkey, Bronze *Meleagris gallopavo*
 Elliot, D. G.
Turkey, Eastern, Wild *Meleagris silvestris*
 Bent
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Turkey, Elliot's Rio Grande or Texas *Meleagris intermedia*
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
Turkey, Florida, Wild *Meleagris ocellata*
 Bent
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Elliot, D. G.
 Scott, W. E. D.
Turkey, Jungle, Bush
 Dyott (c)
 Gregory, H. E.
 Wetmore (m)
Turkey, Mexican *Meleagris merriami*
 Baird (b)
 Bent (c)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Ridgway
Turkey, Northern wild *Meleagris silvestris*
 Elliot, D. G.
Turkey, Ocellated *Agriocharis ocellata*
 Elliot, D. G.
 Hornaday (c)
 Kingston
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Ridgway
 See also Honduras
Turkey, Scrub *Megapodidae*
 Wilkins, G. H.
 See also Australia
Turkey, Water *Anhinga anhinga*
 Bent
 Chapman, F. M. (b c)
 Cory (e)
 Holt
 Howell (a b)
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Torrey (c)
 See also Snake-bird;
 Darter
Turkey, Wild *Meleagris gallopavo*
 Adams, H. C. (e)
 Allen, G. M.
 Audubon (a d)
 Bailey, W. L.
 Baird (b)
 *Beebe, W. (d)
 Bicknell
 Bonaparte v.1
 Boone
 *Burroughs
 *Carvallio
 *Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Dawson (a b)
 *Dodge (c d)
 *Elliot, D. G. (b)
 Farnham, E. W.
 Figuier ch.5
 Flack (b)
 Flagg
 Fleming
 Fountain (b)
 Gerstacker
 Gillmore (b j)
 *Green
 Grinnell
 Henshaw (a d)
 **Hornaday (c)
 Huntington (a c)
 Jardine
 Job
 Jull
 Kingston
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 *Marcy (b)
 Nuttall
 Peterson
 *Pike, Z.
 Ready
 Reed
 Ridgway
 Roy, L. C. (a)
 Rutledge
 Sandys ch.24
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Singer
 Torrey (c d)
 **Townsend, C. W. (e)
 Wallace, D. (c)
 **Wetmore (d m)

Turkey, Wild—Continued

- **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Turnstone *Arenaria*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Figuier ch.4
 Forbush
 Henshaw (d)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy, R. C. (a)
 Reed
 Roberts
 Shiras (b c)
 Torrey (b)
 Willett
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Turnstone, Black *Arenaria melanoccephala*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
Turnstone, Ruddy *Arenaria interpres morinella*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
Umbrella bird *Cephalopterus*
 Bates
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Holt, E. G. (b)
Unicorn bird *Anhima cornuta*
 Bates
Veery *Hylocichla fuscescens fuscescens*
 Ball
 Dawson (a)
 Henshaw (e)
 Howell (a)
 Washburn
See also Thrush
Vireo *Vireonidae*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 *Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (d)
 *Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Henshaw (a e)
 *Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Linsdale (b)
 Mathews
 Peterson
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 **Torrey (a b c d)

- Trafton
 Weed (c)
 Willett
 Wyman
Vireo, Blue-headed *Vireo solitarius*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
Vireo, Hutton's *Vireo huttoni huttoni*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
Vireo, Least *Vireo belli pusillus*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Oberholser
Vireo, Red-eyed *Vireo olivaceus*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Henshaw (e)
Vireo, Warbling *Vireo gilvus*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
Vireo, White-eyed *Vireo griseus*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
Vireo, Yellow-throated *Vireo flavifrons*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
Vulture *Cathartidae*
 *Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Bible
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuier ch.8
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Forbush
 *Green
 Haardt (c)
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Peterson
 Reed
 Roberts
 Shiras (b)
 Smith, H. H.
 *Torrey (b d h)
 Van Dyke p.193
 Wetmore (m)
 Wilson, A.
Vulture, Black *Coragyps atratus*
 Allen, G. M.
 Andrews, R. C. (g)
 Audubon (d)
 Bailey, A. M.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Murphy, R. C. (a)
 Reed
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (b i m)
Vulture, Turkey *Cathartes*
 Allen, G. M.
 *Audubon
 Baird (b)
 Bates
 *Beebe, W. (c d)

- Chadwick (a)
 Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Cott
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (b)
 Friedmann (a)
 *Hedin (b)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Murphy, R. C. (a)
 *Percival
 Reed
 *Scott, W. E. D.
 *Selous, F. C. (e)
 Shiras (g)
 Simpich (g)
 *Wetmore (b i m)
 Wyman
See also Buzzard
Wagtail *Motacillidae*
 Audubon
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Burroughs
 Figuier ch.7
 Forbush
 Horsfield
 Jameson
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Reed
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Sharp, C. T.
 Wyman
Wailing bird *Aramus*
 Bailey, A. M.
See also Courlan; Limpkins
Waldrapp or Wood-crow
Corvus sylvaticus
 Ley, W.
See also Ibis, Egyptian
Warbler *Compothlypidae or Sylviidae*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Audubon
 Ball
 Baynes (e)
 Beebe, W. (c d)
 Bewick
 Bonaparte v.1
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (c f)
 Dawson (a b)
 Dickey
 Figuier ch.7
 Finley, W. L.
 Flagg
 Forbush
 Friedmann (b)
 Green
 Gregory, H. E.
 Hanna, G. D.
 Harper
 Heilprin (a)
 Henshaw (a b e f)
 Herrick (a c)
 Howell (a b)
 Jameson
 Job
 Linsdale (b)

- Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 Mearns
 Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Shiras (b)
 Simmons
 Torrey (a b c e f g h)
 Townsend, C. W.
 Trafton
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (m)
 Willett
 Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Warbler, Audubon's *Dendroica auduboni*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
 Henshaw (c f)
Warbler, Black and White *Mniotilta varia*
 Henshaw (e f)
Warbler, Black-poll *Dendroica striata*
 Ball
 Cooke, W. W.
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Blue-winged *Verminvora pinus*
 Ball
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Connecticut *Oporornis agilis*
 Cooke, W. W.
Warbler, Golden-winged *Verminvora chrysoptera*
 Ball
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Kentucky *Oporornis formosus*
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Kirtland's or Jack-pine *Dendroica kirtlandi*
 Gross, M. E.
Warbler, Orange-crowned *Verminvora celata celata*
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Palm *Dendroica palmarum palmarum*
 Ball
 Cooke, W. W.
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Pine *Dendroica vigorsii*
 Ball
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Prairie *Dendroica discolor*
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Prothonotary *Protonotaria citrea*
 Harper
Warbler, Red-faced *Cardellina rubrifrons*
 Henshaw (f)
- Warbler, Tennessee** *Verminvora peregrina*
 Henshaw (f)
Warbler, Worm-eating *Helminthos verminvorus*
 Henshaw (f)
Water-birds
See Sea birds
Water-hen *Fulica americana*
 Coues
 Fleming
 Fountain (d)
 Horsfield
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
See also Coot
Water-ousel
See Ouzel; Dipper
Water-turkey
See Turkey
Waxbill *Estrilda*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Simmons
 Wetmore (o)
Waxwing *Bombycilla*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 **Audubon
 Ball
 *Baynes (e)
 *Bonaparte v.3
 *Chapman, F. M. (c)
 Dawson (a b)
 *Dickey
 Forbush
 Green
 Henshaw (e)
 Herrick (a)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 *Peterson
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Roberts
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Shiras (d)
 *Torrey (a f h)
 Weed
 Wyman
Waxwing, Bohemian *Bombycilla garrula pallidiceps*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
Waxwing, Cedar *Bombycilla cedrorum*
 Allen, A. A. (c)
 Ball
 Henshaw (e)
 Washburn
 Williams, H. S.
Weaver-bird *Ploceidae*
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Figuier ch.7
 Herrick (c)
 Jameson
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mearns
 Murphy, R. C. (d)
 Symington p.169
- Talbot, P. A.
 Torday (b)
 Wetmore (o)
Wheatear *Oenanthe*
 Cornish ch.1
 Forbes
Whip-poor-will *Antrostomus vociferus*
 *Audubon
 Baynes (e)
 Flagg
 Henshaw (a e)
 Horsfield
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Mathews
 *Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 *Roberts
 Sharp ch.2
 **Torrey (a e f g h)
 Washburn
 Weed (c)
 Wetmore (l)
 **Wilson, A.
 Wyman
Whiskey Jack *Perisoreus canadensis*
 Mathews
 Outram
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Shiras (b)
See also Canada jay and Moosebird
Whydah, Paradise *Steganura paradisaea*
 Wetmore (o)
Widgeon *Mareca*
 Allen, G. M.
 **Audubon
 Bent (c)
 Brooks, A. (a)
 **Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Dawson (a)
 Forbush
 Fountain (c)
 Hardy
 Henshaw
 Howell (a)
 *Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
 Morris
 Parker, M. P.
 Reed
 Roberts
 St. John, J. A.
 Vachell
 *Wetmore (a b)
 Wyman
Widgeon, American *Mareca americana*
 Audubon
 Chapman, F. M. (b)
 Coues
 Elliot, D. G.
 Huntington
 Morris

Widgeon, American—Cont.

*Nuttall
*Phillips
Reed

Widgeon, Bald-pate *Mareca americana*

Elliot, D. G.
Huntington
Phillips

Widgeon, European *Mareca penelope*

Bent
Chapman, F. M. (b)
Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Henshaw (d)
Nuttall
Phillips

Widgeon, Gray *Chaulelasmus streperus*

Coues
Elliot, D. G.

Widgeon, Green-headed *Mareca americana*

Coues
Elliot, D. G.
Phillips

Widgeon, Wood *Dendrocygna autumnalis*

Elliot, D. G.
Phillips

Willet *Catoptrophorus semipalmatus semipalmatus*

Allen, A. A. (e)
Forbush
Henshaw (d)

Willet, Western *Catoptrophorus semipalmatus inornatus*

Allen, A. A. (d)

Woodcock *Philohela minor*

Chapman, F. M. (k)
Forbush
Henshaw (d)
Oxholm
Wetmore (m)

Woodpecker *Picidae*

*Audubon
Ball
Baynes (e)
Bentley, R. ch.17
*Bewick
Bonaparte v.1

*Burroughs
Chapman, F. M. (c)
Cornish ch 2
Dawson (a b)
Dickey

*Fitzsimons (a)
Flagg
Forbush
Friedmann (b)
Green

Hanna, G. D.
Henshaw (a c)
**Herrick (a c)
Howell (a b)

Jameson
Job

Johnston, H. H. (l)
Linsdale (a b)
Lydekker (b) v.3, 4
Mathews
Nelson, E. W. (c d)

*Peterson
Porter, G. S.
Reed
Roberts

Roy, L. C. (a)
*Saunders
*Scott, W. E. D.

*Sharp ch.7
*Shiras (b)
Simmons

**Torrey (a—h)

Trafton
Wetmore (m)
Willett
Wilson, A.
Wyman

Woodpecker, American three-toed *Picoides tridactylus vacatus*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Arctic three-toed *Dryobates arcticus*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Arizona *Dryobates arizonae arizonae*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, California *Balanophyia formicivora bairdi*

Brooks, A. (b)
Henshaw (e)

Woodpecker, Downy *Dryobates pubescens*

Ball
Brooks, A. (c)
Henshaw (b)

Woodpecker, Gila *Centurus uropygialis*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Golden-fronted *Centurus aurifrons*

Ball
Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Hairy *Dryobates villosus*

Ball
Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Ivory-billed *Campephilus principalis*

Allen, A. A. (d)
Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Lewis *Asyndesmus levisi*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Nuttall's *Dryobates nuttalli*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Pileated *Ceophloeus pileatus*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Red-bellied *Centurus carolinus*

Ball
Brooks, A. (b)

Chapman, F. M. (k)
Shiras (c)

Woodpecker, Red-cockaded *Dryobates borealis*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Red-headed *Melanerpes erythrocephalus*

Ball
Brooks, A. (b)
Henshaw (e)

Woodpecker, Red-shafted *Colaptes cafer*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Texas *Dryobates scalaris symplectus*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, White-headed *Dryobates albolarvatus*

Brooks, A. (b)

Woodpecker, Yellow-shafted *Colaptes auratus*

Brooks, A. (b)

Wood-warbler *Compsothlypidae*

Audubon

Wren *Troglodytidae*

Allen, A. A. (a—e)

*Audubon

Ball
Baynes (e)
Beebe, W. (d)
Bent (e)

Bewick

*Burroughs

*Chapman, F. M. (c)

Dawson (a b)

Dickey

Figueroa ch 7

Finley, W. L.

Flagg

Forbush

Friedmann (a)

*Green

Henshaw

*Herrick (a c)

Howell (a b)

Job

Lydekker (b) v.3, 4

Mathews

Murphy, R. C. (c)

Peterson

Porter, G. S.

Reed

*Roberts

Roy, L. C. (a b)

**Saunders

**Scott, W. E. D.

**Torrey (a b c d e f g)

Townsend, C. W. (b)

Trafton

Washburn

Weed (c)

Wetmore (m)

Willett

Wilson, A.

Wyman

Wren, Bewick's *Thryomanes bewicki*

Wetmore (h)

- Wren, Cactus** *Heleodytes brunneicapillus*
 Henshaw (c)
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Oberholser
 Pearson (c)
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Cañon** *Catherpes mexicanus*
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Carolina** *Thryothorus ludovicianus*
 Ball
 Harper
 Pearson (c)
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Florida** *Thryothorus ludovicianus miamensis*
 Allen, A. A. (d)
- Wren, House** *Troglodytes aedon*
 Ball
 Henshaw (b)
 Pearson (c)
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Long-billed marsh** *Telmatorhynchus palustris*
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Rock** *Salpinctes obsoletus*
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Short-billed marsh** *Cistothorus stellaris*
 Wetmore (h)
- Wren, Winter** *Nannus hiemalis*
 Ball
 Wetmore (h)
- Yellow-bird** *Dendroica aestiva*
 Beebe, W. (d)
 Chapman, F. M. (f)
 Dawson (a)
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Wilson, A.
- Yellow-hammer** *Colaptes auratus*
 Burroughs
 Chapman, F. M. (k)
 Dawson (b)
 Forbush
 Howell (a b)
 Job
 Mathews
 Peterson
 Roberts
 Shiras (b)
See also Flicker
- Yellow-legs** *Totanus*
 Forbush
 Henshaw
 Howell (a)
 Job
 Peterson
 Reed
 Torrey (b c f)
 Willett
- Yellow-legs, Greater** *Totanus melanoleucus*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
- Yellow-legs, Lesser** *Totanus flavipes*
 Allen, A. A. (e)
 Henshaw (d)
- Yellow-throat** *Geothlypis trichas*
 Burroughs
 Chapman (f)
 Dickey
 Henshaw (f)
 Job
 Mathews
 Porter, G. S.
 Reed
 Saunders
 Scott, W. E. D.
 Torrey (e)
 Weed (c)
 Wyman

Section 10. Division 8. MAMMALS

The mammal division, as it appeared in the first edition of this compilation, has been largely extended in scope especially as to primates and other important species. The scientific terms as originally used have been criticized and modernized by Dr. Remington Kellogg, authority on mammalogy and assistant curator in the U. S. National Museum.

Mammals appear to be the best known division of Zoology and the individual life histories of the larger species have been extensively published. Records, however, are deficient as to two of the most beautiful felines, the clouded leopard and marbled cat. It appears that no recognized authority has had field contact with these two allied feline species and that their life histories are practically unknown. This is the only notable gap found in mammalogical records. The available literature on the subject is referred to in the proper places.

It being intended that this compilation refer only to authors, who give the information sought, a supplement in pamphlet form, entitled "A Monograph of *Neofelis Nebulosa* and *Pardofelis Marmorata*, or the Clouded Leopard and the Marbled Cat," was issued in connection with the publication of the first edition of the INDEX-GUIDE.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Adams, James Capen

Adventures as a grizzly bear hunter.

Akeley, Carl E.

Four titles on mammals the author found while hunting in Africa, especially for elephants.

Andersson, Charles John

Four titles on the pursuit of large mammals in Africa.

Andrews, Roy Chapman

Eight titles of experiences contacting mammals found mostly in Central Asian provinces.

Anthony, Harold E.

Field book of North American mammals 1928

Mammals of America. 1917

Over trail and through jungle in Ecuador 1921

Baillie-Grohman, William A.

Seven titles of experiences with large mammals in Europe and North America.

Baker, Sir Samuel W.

Six titles with first-hand impressions of large mammals in Asia, Africa, Europe and North America.

Blanford, William T.

Two titles on observations of the mammals of Asia and Africa.

Bock, Carl A.

Three titles especially on zoology of Southeast Asia, islands and mainland.

Bradley, Mary Hastings

Four titles of a woman's experiences with large mammals. 1922-29

Bryden, Henry A.

Six titles on African big game, mostly in South Africa.

Carter, William Harding

The story of the horse. 1923

Cooper, Merian C.

The warfare of the jungle folk. 1928

Dodge, Richard I.

Four titles of animal experiences on the Great Plains of Western United States

Du Chaillu, Paul B.

Six titles, including much gorilla experience in West Equatorial Africa.

Dugmore, A. Radclyffe

Six titles on large mammals, five on African and one on North American.

Eardley-Wilmot, Sainthill

Three titles on large mammals, two of them monographs on the tiger and elephant respectively.

Elliot, Daniel Giraud

Four titles on North American mammals.

Fitzsimons, F. W.

The monkeyfolk of South Africa. 1924

Forsyth, James

The highlands of Central India. (mammals) 1919

Fountain, Paul

Four titles, two each on North and South America

Galton, Francis

Narrative of an explorer in tropical South Africa, and Sport in Damaraland—two titles.

Garner, R. L.

Speech of monkeys. 1892

Gillmore, Parker

Fourteen titles giving experiences in contact with the mammals of Europe, Asia, Africa and America.

Gouldsbury, Cullen

Four titles of Asian and African mammal experiences published from 1911-1915.

Gregory, Herbert E.

Lonely Australia: the unique continent. 1916

Grinnell, George Bird

Three titles on North American big game animals.

Holder, Charles F.

Five titles in relation to large mammals of land and sea.

- Hornaday, William T.**
The American natural history and three other titles, one of them on Indian mammals.
- Hudson, William H.**
Idle days in Patagonia. 1917
Naturalist in La Plata. 1922
- Johnson, Martin E.**
Five titles devoted chiefly to the large African mammals.
- Johnston, Harry H.**
Eight titles on the big game of Africa.
- Koelz, Walter N.**
A naturalist with MacMillan in the Arctic. 1926
- Lange, Algot.**
In the Amazon Jungle. 1912
- Leveson, Henry A.**
Four titles of experiences in contact with interesting mammals of many lands.
- Lumholtz, Karl S.**
Among cannibals: an account of four years' travels in Australia. 1889
Unknown Mexico: a record of five years exploration. 1902
- Lydekker, Richard**
New natural history. 1891
6 volumes; and eight other titles on game mammals of many lands.
- Lyell, Denis D.**
Seven titles of books on African species, especially large beasts in South Africa.
- Mann, William M.**
Around the world for animals. 1938
Monkey folk. 1938
Wild animals in and out of the zoo. 1930
- Marcy, Randolph B.**
The prairie traveler and three other books of personal experiences in natural history "out west" in the U. S.
- Maugham, R. C. F.**
Three titles on African big game 1906-1914.
- Millais, John G.**
Eight titles on the large mammals of many lands, one of them on the life of F. C. Selous, great explorer and hunter. 1919
- Mitchell, William**
Tiger hunting in India. 1924
- Mjoberg, Eric**
Account of eight years spent in the Malay Archipelago.
- Moore, W. Robert**
Beyond Australia's cities. 1936
- Morden, William J.**
Six titles of accounts of the large mammals collected in Central Asia.
- Murphy, R. C.**
South Georgia, an outpost of the Antarctic. 1922
Antarctic zoogeography. 1928
- Nansen, Fridtjof**
Five titles relating to mammals found in the Arctic regions.
- Nelson, E. W.**
Land of drought and desert—Lower California. 1911
Wild animals of North America. 1918
- Nelson, W. A.**
Reelfoot, an earthquake lake. 1924
- Newall, James T.**
Scottish moors and Indian jungles (1889) and two other titles on large game animals.
- Osgood, Wilfred H.**
Six titles, two relating to mammals of Ethiopia and four on the fauna of Alaska and the Yukon.
- Phillipps-Woolley, Clive.**
Seven books on the author's mammal experiences in the Eastern and Western hemispheres.
- Pollock, A. J. O.**
Four books, devoted chiefly to sporting events with large beasts in India.
- Rice, Alexander Hamilton.**
Brazilian experiences in 1924.
- Rice, William**
Tiger shooting in India 1850-55 and a second title, Indian game.
- Roosevelt, Theodore**
Twelve stories on big game experiences, chiefly mammals of North America, Africa and, South America, later.
- Roy, Leonard C.**
In the White Mountains. New Hampshire. 1937
- Saint-Cricq, Laurent**
Travels in South America. 1875
- Sanders, Alvin H.**
The taurine world Cattle and their place in the human scheme. 1925
- Schillings, C. G.**
Two books on photographing wild mammals found in African jungles.
- Selous, Frederick Courteney**
Lifetime familiarity with large mammals told in eight books, chiefly on Africa.
- Shakespear, Henry**
Wild sports of India. 1860
- Sheldon, Charles**
Three titles devoted to the study of the wild animals of Alaska and environs.
- Shiras, George 3d**
Wild life of Lake Superior, past and present. 1921
The white sheep and giant moose and smaller game of Kenai Peninsula, Alaska. 1912
Wild animals that took their own pictures. 1913
- Stebbing, Edward P.**
Three titles from a hunter-naturalist, visiting the Indian game fields, published in 1911, 1912, 1920.
- Stefansson, V.**
Observations of Arctic mammals recorded in four book titles on exploration
- Stuck, Hudson**
Winters spent in Alaska beginning in 1904 told in three books.

Townsend, Charles W.

Zoological experiences related in five books, four on Labrador and one on South America from Panama to Patagonia in 1928.

Wells, James W.

Three thousand miles through Brazil. 1886

Seventeen years spent there.

White, Stewart Edward

Land of the footprints and two other titles on Africa.

Whitney, Caspar

Mammals are visited and described in four books. Two refer to Barren Grounds and Musk-ox, one to Jungle Trails in India and the fourth to the Flowing Roads of South America.

Wrangell, Admiral Ferdinand

Narrative of an expedition to the Polar Sea in the years 1820-23.

Yerks, Robert M.

Almost human. Monkeys. 1925

Following is a more extended list of authors and authorities on mammals, whose books and titles are the result largely of field contact with the wild animals described or referred to:

- | | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|---------------------|
| Aitkens | **Gill, W. | McConnochie (a b) |
| **Allen, J. A. (a—e) | **Gordon-Cumming, R. | *MacCreagh |
| Anderson, A. J. | Grenfell (c) ch.12 | **McCutcheon |
| Annxter | **Guenther, K. | McDermott, F. |
| Ansorge | ***Guillemard (a) | McGuire |
| Aristotle | Haagner | McIntyre |
| Armstrong, A. p 601 | Hall, C. F. | ***Mackenzie, A. |
| Bailey, V. (a b c) | ***Hardy, C. | **Macnie |
| Bairnsfather | Harmon, D. W | **Madeira |
| Baker, Stuart | Harting | Mallet-Veale |
| Balfour | **Hedin (b k) | *Markham, F. |
| Ballou | Hegner | *Maxwell, G. |
| Barclay, E. N. | **Heilprin (b) | Maxwell, M. |
| Barras, J. (a b) | **Hingston (a b c) | *Mayden |
| Baynes (a—e) | **Hoefler | Mayer |
| *Bewick (a c) | Hose | Mayo |
| Bible | **Huntington (b) | **Meakin (a b) |
| Birket-Smith | **Jackson, F. G. | Mecking |
| Bisset | **Jackson, F. J. (a—d) | Meikle |
| Black, W. T. | James, F. L. p 261 | Methuen |
| Borden | Jardine | Miller, G. S |
| Bourke | Jerdon | Millett |
| Boyd, L. A. | **Johansen | **Mills (a—e) |
| Brinckman | Johnson, I. C. | Mosse |
| Buckley, C. | *Jones, C. J. | Mundy |
| *Byam | Jordan, J. A. | Murdock (a b c) |
| Byrd | *Kearton | *Murphy, E. R. |
| Carpenter, D. A | Kellogg, R. | Murray, J. A. (a c) |
| Carruthers (a b) | **Kennedy, E. B. | Neves |
| Caton | Kennion (a—c) | **Newall, D. J. F. |
| *Chadwick (a—d) | Kinloch | Newbolt |
| Chidester | Kinnear | Nicholson |
| Comeau | Kipling | *Nilsson |
| Cott | *Kirby (a b) | *Norden (a) |
| Daglish (a) | ***Kittenberger | ***Nordenskiöld |
| Digby | **Lamont, James | Nordenskiöld |
| **Dodge, T. A. | Lardner | ***Nuttall (a) |
| Drummond | Latham, A. E. | Osborn, H. F. |
| Edwards | Lawson | *Ossendowski |
| Fenton | Lee, Mrs. | Owen, R. |
| Flack | Letcher, O. | Paez |
| ***Fraser, D. C. | LeVaillant | Parry |
| Fraser, J. B. (c d) | ***Leveson (a—d) | Patillo |
| Fyleman | ***Lewis and Clark | *Patterson |
| **Gadow | Lloyd, A. B. (a b) | Pearce |
| Gatti | **Loring | *Pease (a—c) |
| *Gerstaecker | Lull | Peel (a—d) |
| | | Pérez Triana |
| | | **Pickett |

**Pocock (a—c)
 Porter, J. H.
 *Powell-Cotton (a—d)
 Preble
 **Prichard (a—f)
 Protheroe
 Fuxley
 **Radclyffe
 Rainsford
 Rankin
 Rathbone
 Ready
 Reid, W. J.
 Richardson, J.
 **Rockhill
 **Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Ruttledge
 Ruxton (a b c d)
 Sage
 *Sanderson
 **Savile (a b)
 Savory
 Scammon
 Schlaikjer
 Sclater
 Scott, W. B.
 Semon
 Senha
 *Serpa-Pinto
 Seton-Karr (a b)
 *Shelford
 **Shields

*Shiras (b)
 **Singer
 Skertchly
 Smith, A. D.
 Smith, A. M.
 Smith, Andrew
 Southesk
 *Sowerby (a—e)
 Squier (c)
 ***Stanley, H. M.
 Stanley, W. B.
 Stejneger
 *Stewart, A. E.
 Stewart, E.
 **Stigand (a—h)
 Stockley (a—d)
 **Sutherland
 Sutton, G. M.
 **Sutton, R. L. (a—e)
 Sverdrup
 Swayne
 **Sykes, C. A.
 Symington
 Tangye (b)
 Thom
 *Thomas, B.
 Thomas, W. S.
 Thompson-Seton
 Thomson, Joseph (a b)
 **Tjader
 **Torday
 Tourneur

**Treatt, Mrs.
 *Trinkler
 Turi
 Tyacke, Mrs.
 Vachell
 **Vambery
 *Vivian
 Von Hagen
 *Vosse
 *Wallace, A. R.
 **Wallace, D.
 Wallihan (a b)
 **Ward, H.
 Wardrop
 Webb, W. E.
 **Wellby (a)
 **Wells, C. (a b)
 ***Whitehead, J.
 **Whitney, H.
 Wilkins
 William, Prince
 Willoughby
 *Wilson, A.
 Wright, J. K.
 **Youngblood, F.
 Zahm (a b)
 See also
 Antelope; Bear; Cat;
 Deer; Gazelle; Goat;
 Ox; Sheep, etc.

MAMMALS

- Aard-vark** *Orycteropus afer*
 Cardinal
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Heller (b)
 Hornaday (c)
 Kittenberger
 *Lydekker (b)
 MacCreagh
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Slater
- Addax** *Addax nasomaculatus*
 Ansoorge ch.18, 19
 Brocklehurst
 Jardine
 *Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Wood (Bible)
See also Antelope; Arabia
- Agouti**, *Guatuss* *Dasyprocta*
 Beebe, W.
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
 Darwin
 Dyott, G. M. (c)
 Fountain (b d)
 Kingston
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Ober
 Shiras
 Sumpich (g)
 Smith, H. H.
 Wells, J. W.
- Alpaca**
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Bingham, H. (c e)
 Fountain (b)
 Kingston
 Means, P. A.
 Townsend, C. W. (d)
 Tschudi
- Angora goat**
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
See also Goat
- Anoa** *Anoa*
 Guillemard
 Lydekker
 Mann, W. M. (b)
See also Celebes; Wild-ox
- Ant-bear** *Orycteropus*
 Gadow
 *Gouldsbury
 *Maugham (c)
 Ossendowski
 Oswald
 Schillings
 Sykes, C. A.
 Wells, C. (a)
 Wells, J. W.
See also Bear
- Ant-eater**
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Anthony (c)
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
- Crampton, H. E.
 Gregory, H. E.
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Schlaikjer
 Schurz
 Von Hagen (d)
- Ant-eater, Egg-laying**
 Barbour, T. (b)
- Ant-eater, Giant** *Myrmecophaga tridactyla*
 Fletcher ch.23
 Lydekker
 Roosevelt, T. (i)
 Slater
 Tate, G. H. H.
 Von Hagen (d)
- Ant-eater, Little silky** *Cyclops*
 Von Hagen (d)
- Ant-eater, Scaly**
 Adams, A.
 Andre
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Bates
 Beebe, W. (b)
 **Bock (b c)
 Church
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 *DuChailu (g, ch 6)
 Fountain (b, d)
 *Johansen
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Kingston
 McDermott
 **Roosevelt, T. (i)
 Thompson
See also Pangolin and other species
- Antelope**
See
 Addax; Beisa;
 Black-buck; Blaubbok;
 Blessbok; Blue-bull;
 Bohor; Bongo;
 Bontebok; Bubale;
 Buhaline; Bush-buck;
 Defassa; Dibitag;
 Dik-dik; Duiker; Eland;
 Four-horns; Gemsbok;
 Gerenuk; Gnu; Goral;
 Granti; Grysbock;
 Harnessed;
 Hartebeeste; Impala;
 Inyala; Kambing;
 Kanchil; Klipspringer;
 Kob; Kongoni; Konzi;
 Koodoo; Maarif;
 Nakong; Nellut;
 Nilgai; Nyala; Nyika;
 Okapi; Oribi; Orongo;
 Oryx; Ourebi;
 Prong-horn; Przewalski; Puku;
 Pygmy; Reed-buck;
 Reitbok; Rhebok;
 Roan; Royal; Sable
 antelope;
 Saiga- ; Saisan;
 Sassaby; Serow;
 Sing-sing;
 Situtunga; Springbok;
 Steinbok; Subgutturosa;
 Sunu; Takin; Thomas
 Cob; Tibetana; Topi;
 Tora; Waterbuck;
 Wildebeeste
- Antelope, Africa**
 Bible
 Burbridge (b)
 Burchell
 Cardinal
 Cotton
 Doughty
 Dowsett
 DuChailu (f)
 Dunmore
 ***Eardley-Wilmot
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Jackson, F. J. (b c)
 Jardine
 Johnson, I. C.
 Kittenberger
 ***Leveson (d)
 Lloyd, A. B. (a)
 ***Lydekker (a—i)
 Lyell (a—1)
 McCutcheon
See also Antelope species
- Antelope, Asia**
 ***Andrews, R. C. (e)
 Atkinson (b)
 Burton, R. G. (b)
 Cumming, G.
 ***Eardley-Wilmot
 Forbes, H. C.
 Fraser, D. C. (b)
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Hamilton, D.
 Hedin (k c)
 Huc
 Kinloch
 **Leveson (d)
 ***Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Pollock (a)
 Polo, M.
 Reid
 Rockhill
 Ronaldshay
See also Antelope species
- Antelope, Tibet**
 Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Chiru; Puffy-nose
- Anthrophophagi**
See Lion; Man-eater;
 Panther; Tiger
- Aoudad, or Arui**
 Buxton
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Meakin (b)
See also Atlas Mts.; Barbary sheep

Apes

Bible
 Bishop, C. W.
 Bock (a)
 Calkins
 Fenton (b)
 Fitzsimons (a b)
 Fyleman
 Garner
 Jaffee
 Kohler
 Lull
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Mjoberg ch.2
 Osborn, H. F. (d)
 Romer
 Scott, W. B. (b)
 Yerkes

See also Monkeys

Ape, Night (Nacht Aapje)

Fitzsimons (a)

Arboreals

Lull
See also Cats, Raccoons,
 Opossums, Monkeys,
 etc.

Argali *Ovis ammon*

Aflalo (b c)
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Atkinson (b)
 Bradley
 Burrard
 Caldwell
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Godman
 Hedin (k l)
 Hodgson
 Jardine
 *Kinloch
 Littledale (b)
 **Lydekker (a—i)
 Markham
 Reid
 Rockhill
 Rubruck
 Selater
 *Sowerby (b c)
 **Wrangell

See also Sheep

**Ariel *Gazella arabica* and
*Gazella dama ruficollis***

Ansorge ch.1
 Baker

Arkal *Ovis vignei arkar*

Kennion (c)

Armadillo

Adams, H. C. (c)
 Audubon (b)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Beebe, M. B.
 Calvert
 Darwin
 Fletcher ch.11
 Fountain (b d)

**Gadow

Gomes
 Grubb
 Hingston (b)
 Holland
 Hudson (a)
 Miller, G. S. (b)

Ober
 Prichard (b)
 **Roosevelt, T. (i)
 Simpich (g)
 Thompson
 Wallace, A. R. (d)
 Woodroffe

**Ass, Wild (Kulan) *Equus
asinus asinus***

Akeley (b)
 Andrews, R. C. (d e g)
 *Baker, S. W. (a)
 Bewick
 Bible
 Brocklehurst
 Carruthers (a)
 Carter, W. H.
 **Dodge, T. A.
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 **Hedin (b k)
 Kipling
 Peel (a)
 Ruttledge
 Vambery
 Wellby
 Wood (Bible)

**Babiroussa *Babirussa* baby-
russa**

Bewick (a)
 Guillemard
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (b d)
 Wallace, A. R.
See also Celebes

*** Baboon *Papio***

Baldwin, W. C.
 Baum
 Cardinall
 Chanler
 Fenton (b)
 Fitzsimons (a b)
 Fyleman
 Garner
 Kearton
 Loring
 Madeira
 Mann, W. M. (c)

**Badger *Meles* (European)
Taxidea (Amer-
ican)**

Atkinson (b)
 Bewick
 Rock (b)
 Dodge (c)
 Fainhani, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (c)
 Godman
 Talman (a)
 Wood (Bible)

Badger, Hog

Mann, W. M. (b)

**Badger, Stinking *Mydaus luci-
feroides***

Mjoberg ch.2, 3

Bandicoot *Perameles*

Gregory, H. E.
 Lumholtz (a)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Semon

Wilkins, G. H.
 Wood (Bible)
See also Australia; India;
 Marsupials; Rat

Banting *Bos banteng*

Bickmore
 Christopher
 Evans
 Jardine
 Lydekker (b)
 Mjoberg ch.1
 Pollock (e)
 Sanders, A. H.
 Sutton (b)

**Bara Singh, Deer, Asia
*Cervus (Rucervus) du-
auceli***

Aflalo (b)
 Arbuthnot
 Brander
 Burrard (a)
 Cooch Bahar
 Kinloch
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Ronaldshay
 Savory
 Stebbing, E. P.
 Younghusband, F. (a)

Barbary sheep

See Sheep, Barbary

Bat

Bailey, V. (b c)
 Perry, C.

**Bat, Canyon *Pipistrellus hes-
perus***

Bailey, V.
 Perry, C.

Bat, Cave *Myotis velifer*

Bailey, V.

**Bat, Fruit *Artibeus toltecus*;
*Rousettus lanosus***

Barrett, C.
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Wollaston

Bat, Gray

Bailey, V. (b c)
 Perry, C.

**Bat, Large, Brown *Eptesicus
fuscus***

Bailey, V. (b c)
 Perry, C.

Bat, Red *Lasius borealis*

Bailey, V.
 Perry, C.

**Bat, Small-eared *Myotis
thysanodes***

Bailey, V.

Bat, Vampire

Beebe, W. (c)
 Crampton, H. E.
 Critchell
 Ditmars (f)
 Fletcher ch.25
 Fountain (d)
 Kennedy, L.
 Shelford
 Shiras (b h)
 Tangye (b)
 Tschiffely

- Bear**
See
 Ant-bear; Beishung;
 Binturong; Grizzly;
 Panda; Polar-bear;
 Sloth
- Bear, African** *Ursus arctos*
crowtheri
 Gillmore (h)
 Meakin (b)
- Bear, Alpine** *Ursus*
 Jardine
- Bear, Australia** *Phascolarctus*
cinereus
 Lumholtz (a)
 Moore, W. R. (b)
 Wilkins, G. H.
- Bear, Barren-ground** *Ursus*
richardsoni
 Anthony
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Jardine
- Bear, Black American** *Euarctos*
americanus
 Anthony
 Ariza
 Audubon (b c)
 ***Baillie-Grohman (b)
 Baird (a)
 Baker, S. W. (g)
 Bales
 Baynes (d)
 Boone
 Burbridge (a)
 Burt
 Cabot
 Cane
 Carstensen
 Carvalho
 Cory (e)
 ***Dodge (b c)
 ***Dugmore (f)
 Dunraven (a b)
 Edwards
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Filson
 Fountain (a c)
 Gillmore (b j)
 Godman
 Grenfell (d)
 Griggs, R. F. (a b)
 Grinnell (d)
 Hanbury (b)
 Hardy
 Heilprin (b)
 Holzworth (a)
 **Hornaday (a)
 Hough (b)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Jardine
 Jones, J. B.
 Kingsley
 Kingston
 Leveson (d)
 **Lewis and Clark
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 McGuire
 *Mackenzie, A.
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Marcy
 Mayer, A. M.
- *Millais (g)
 Mills (c d)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Palmer
 Pike
 Prichard (e)
 *Radcliffe
 Roy, L. C. (a b)
 ***Selous, F. C.
 ***Sheldon
 *Shields
 *Shiras (b)
 Wallace, D (c)
 **Wright (a b)
- Bear, Blue** *Euarctos emmonsii*
 Anthony
- Bear, Blue** *Ursus pruinosus*
 Lydekker (g)
 Radcliffe
 Scott, W. B. (b)
- Bear, Brown** *Ursus*
 Anthony
 Bewick
 ***Dodge (b c)
 Godman
 Grinnell (d)
 ***Guillemard
 Holzworth (b)
 Hubback (b)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Jardine
 Kennan
 Kidder
 Kleinschmidt
 Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Macintyre
 Meunier
 Mixer, G.
 Muir
 Radcliffe
 ***Sheldon (b)
- Bear, Cattle-killer** *Ursus*
 Wyndham
- Bear, Cave** *Ursus spelaeus*
 Lydekker
 Stebbing, E. P.
- Bear, Cinnamon** *Euarctos*
americanus
 Adams, J. C.
 Anthony
 Audubon (b)
 Jardine
 Marcy (b)
 Oswald
 Wallace, D (c)
- Bear, Crowther** *Ursus arctos*
crowtheri
 Lydekker
See also Atlas Mts.
- Bear, European** *Ursus arctos*
 Baker, S. W. (g)
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Demidoff (a)
 Fonhus
 Harting
 Kennedy
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Phillpps-Woolley
 Turi
 Young, E. (d)
- Bear, Glacier** *Euarctos em-*
monsii
 Anthony
 Bales
- Bear, Grizzly** *Ursus horribilis*
 ***Adams, J. C.
 Anthony
 Audubon (b)
 Baird (a)
 Bentley, R. ch.15, 16
 Browne
 Burbridge (c)
 Cane
 Carvalho
 Clarke (b)
 ***Dodge (b c)
 Dunraven (a, b)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (a)
 Gillmore (j)
 Godman
 Grinnell (d)
 Hobbs
 Holzworth (a b)
 ***Hornaday (a)
 Hubback (b)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Irving (b)
 Jardine
 Jones, J. B.
 Kidder
 Kingston
 Latham
 Leveson (d)
 **Lewis and Clark
 Limbert, R. W.
 Lydekker (a—i)
 McGuire
 Mackenzie, A.
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 **Marcy (c)
 Meunier
- **Millais (g)**
 Mills (c d)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Oswald
 Palmer
 Pickett
 Pike, W.
 Pike, Z.
 Porter, J. H.
 Rainsford (a)
 ***Roosevelt (a—f)
 Ruxton (b)
 ***Selous, F. C.
 ***Sheldon (b c)
 **Shields
 Thomas, W. I.
 Tweedsmuir
 Vachell
 Victor
 Vivian
 Wallace, D. (c)
 Whitaker, H.
 Wilcox (b)
 ***Wright (b)
- Bear, Grizzly, California**
Ursus californicus
 Adams, J. C. p.17

- Bear, Himalaya**
 Kinloch
 Lydekker
 Mann, W. M. (b)
- Bear, Honey** *Ursus*, etc.
 Anthony (c)
 Bock (b)
 Gomes
 Whitehead
- Bear, Indian, Asiatic** *Ursus*, etc.
 Affalo (b)
 **Andrews, R. C. (c)
 Atkinson (a b)
 Bailhe
 Baker, E. C. S.
 **Baker, S. W. (g)
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bible
 Bickmore
 Brown, J. M. (a b)
 Burnham
 Burrard (e)
 Burton, R. G. (b)
 Campbell, W.
 Christopher
 Church
 **Cooch Bahar
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Cumming, W. G.
 Demidoff (c)
 Dhu Skene
 Dunmore
 Durand
 Elliott, A.
 Evans
 Fenton
 Fraser, J. B. (d c)
 Gillmore (i)
 Glasfurd (b d)
 Grew
 ***Guillemard
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Hedin (b)
 Hicks
 **Hornaday (a)
 Houghton
 Jernigan
 Kaenigsmark
 Kennan (a)
 Kennion (a)
 Kinloch
 **Lydekker (a—i)
 Macintyre
 Markham
 Mitchell, W.
 Nansen
 **Newall, J. T. (a d)
 *Ossendowski
 Pereira
 ***Pollock (a b)
 Prezevalsky
 Rockhill
 Ronaldshay (a)
 *Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b)
 Rundall
 *Sanderson
 Savory
 ***Shakespeare
 Stockley (d)
 White, J. C.
- Wood (Bible)
 Wrangell (black) p.62
 and 183
- Bear, Isabella** *Ursus isabellinus*
 Jardine
- Bear, Malay** *Helarctos malayanus*
 Mjöberg p.23
- Bear, Man-eater, Asia** *Ursus*, etc.
 Brander
 Hornaday (a)
Bear, Man-killer *Ursus*, etc.
 Adams, J. C.
 Brander
 DeVeer
 Hornaday (a)
 Kingston
 Pollock (b)
- Bear, Polar, Man-killer** *Thalarctos maritimus*
 DeVeer
 See also Cannibal; Man-eater; Man-killer
- Bear, Polar, White** *Thalarctos maritimus*
 Anthony
 Armstrong, A.
 Audubon (b)
 Baird (a)
 Bentley, R. ch 15, 16
 Bewick
 Brown, R. N. R.
 Cartwright
 Chapman, O. M.
 Dahl (a)
 Dennis, A. P. (b)
 DeVeer
 DeWindt (b)
 Digby
 Elliott, H. W.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fleischman (b)
 Hall, C. F. ch 9, 16, 21
 Hanbury (b)
 Hayes
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Jackson, F. G.
 Jardine
 Koelz
 **Lamont
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Mecking
 Melville
 Mennier
 Murdock
 ***Nansen
 Nordenskiöld
 Osgood, W. H. (e)
 Payer
 Sutton, G. M.
 ***Wrangell ch 7
 Zenzinov
- Bear, Pouched** *Phascogale*
cinereus
 Denton
- Bear, Red** *Ursus isabellinus*
 Burrard
 Hanbury (b)
 Kaenigsmark
- Ronaldshay (a)
 Savory
 Stebbing, E. P.
- Bear, Siberian** *Ursus arctos*
 Jardine
 Lydekker
- Bear, Silver-tip** *Ursus*, etc.
 Wallace, D. (c)
 See also Brown; Cinnamon; Grizzly
- Bear, Sloth, Asia** *Melursus labiatus*
 **Baker, S. W. (b)
 Brander
 **Eardley-Wilmot
 Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Pollock (b)
 Stewart, A. E.
- Bear, Sloth, Man-killer** *Melursus*, etc.
 Pollock (b)
- Bear, Snow** *Ursus isabellinus*
 Kinloch
 Leveson (b)
 Ronaldshay (a)
- Bear, Spectacled (Andes)** *Tremarctos ornatus*
 Anthony (c)
 Bingham, H. (d)
 Fountain (b)
 Jardine
 Lydekker (a—i)
- Bear, Syrian** *Ursus arctos*
 Jardine
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Wood (Bible)
- Bear, Tibetan, Parti-colored** *Ailuropoda melanoleucus*
 Andrews, R. C. (c)
 Lydekker (a—i)
- Bear, Water**
 Shackleton
- Bear, White**
 Grenfell (d)
 Lewis & Clark
 Roosevelt, T. & K.
 See also Polar bear
- Bear, Yellow**
 Jardine
- Beatrix** *Oryx beatrix*
 Blanford
 Lydekker
 See also Antelope; Arabia; Bushire
- Beaver** *Castor canadensis* (American)
Castor fiber (European)
 Atkinson (b)
 Audubon (c)
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Bentley, R. ch.19
 Bewick
 Boone
 Burroughs (c)
 Burt
 Capps, S. R.
 Carr, W. H.
 Cartwright
 Carvalho
 Chater, M. (c)

Beaver—Continued

- Cockerell
- *Dodge
- *Dunraven
- Farnham, T. J. (b)
- Filson
- Fountain (c)
- Gillmore (j)
- *Grinnell
- Harper
- Harting
- Heilprin (b)
- Henshaw (c)
- Kennedy
- Lewis & Clark
- MacGillivray
- **Mackenzie, A.
- Mills (c d)
- Muir
- Pike, W.
- Prezevalsky
- Roy, L. C. (b)
- Ruxton (b)
- *Sheldon (b)
- Shiras (b d g)
- Talman (a)
- Tweedsmuir
- *Wrangell p 116

Behemoth

Digby

Beisa *Oryx beisa*

- Akeley (b)
- Brocklehurst
- Dugmore (a)
- *Lydekker (a—i)
- Smith, A. D.
- Swayne (b)
- Tjader

Beishung or White bear

- Roosevelt, K.
- Roosevelt, T. & K.
- Sage

*See also Panda***Bharal, "Sheep-Goat" *Pseudois nayaur***

- Kinloch
- Lydekker
- See also* Burhel; Sheep,
- Blue

Big Horn*See* Sheep, Big horn**Binturong, Bear-cat *Arctictis binturong***

- Bock (a b)
- Jardine
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Mann, W. M. (b)
- Mjoberg

Bison, American buffalo*Bison bison*

- Adams, J. C.
- Allen, J. A. (e)
- Anthony
- Auhrey
- Audubon (b c)
- *Baillie-Grohman (b)
- Baird (a)
- Baynes (c)
- Beard
- Bewick
- Bingham (b)

Blackmore p.xiv

- Boone
- Branch
- Bulger (b)
- Burton, R. G. (b)
- Butler, W. F. (b)
- Carvalho
- Clark (b)
- ***Dodge (b c d)
- *Dunraven (a b)
- Filson
- Fountain (a)
- Freeman, L. R.
- Gillmore (b j)
- Godman
- *Grinnell
- Grosvenor, G. (e)
- *Hornaday (a)
- Hough (b)
- Huntington, D. W. (b)
- Inman (b)
- Irving (b)
- Jardine
- Jerdon
- Jones, J. B.
- Kerbey, M.
- Kingston
- Leveson (d)
- ***Lewis & Clark
- Littledale
- Lull
- Lydekker (a—i)
- ***Marcy (b c)
- Mayer, A. M.
- Nuttall (a)
- Oswald
- Palmer
- Parkman, F.
- Pickett
- Rainsford (a)
- Ruxton (b)
- *Shields (a c d)
- Vachell
- Wallihan (a b)
- Webber (c d)

Bison, European *Bison bonasus*

- Digby
- Lydekker (b)
- Nilsson
- Townley-Fullam

Bison, Indian *Bos bubalus*

- Aflalo (b)
- Baillie
- Bible
- Campbell, W.
- Christopher
- *Cooch Bahar
- **Eardley-Wilmot
- Ellsworth
- Farnham, T. J. (b)
- "Felix"
- Fletcher
- French, J. L.
- Gillmore (i)
- Glasfurd (b c)
- Hamilton, D.
- Handley
- Hicks
- *Hornaday (a)
- Leveson (d)

Murphy, J. M. (b)

- *Sanderson
- ***Shakespeare
- Stockley (d)
- Wood (Bible)

Bison, Mountain or Wood *Bison bison athabascæ*

- Anthony
- Blackmore p 145
- *Dodge (c)
- Goodwin (a b)
- Preble
- Shields (a)
- *Stefansson (a)
- Stewart, E.
- Vivian

Black-buck *Antelope cervicapra*

- Brander
- Brown, J. M. (a)
- Glasfurd (c)
- *Hornaday (a)
- Kinloch
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Methuen
- Murdoch (b)
- *Newall, J. T. (a)
- Rice, W.
- Tordav
- Vernay
- See also* Saisan

Black-pig *Sus*

- Bradlev, M. H. (b)
- See also* Hog; Pig

Blaubok, Blaauwbok *Egocerus leucophaeus*

- Lydekker
- Maugham (c)
- Selous, F. C. (g)

Blessbok *Damaliscus albifrons*

- Churchill
- Faulkner
- Gordon-Cumming
- Leveson (d)
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Selous, F. C. (b g)
- See also* Cape Colony;
- Hartebeeste

Blue-bull*See* Nilgai**Boar, Wild *Sus scrofa***

- Adams, A.
- Aflalo (c)
- Andrews (c)
- Atkinson (a b)
- Baden-Powell (b)

*****Baker (a)**

- Baldwin, J. H.
- Baldwin, W. C.
- Bewick
- Bird, F. L.
- Bock (b)
- Brown, J. M. (a)
- Burden, W. D.
- Caldwell
- Campbell, J.
- Campbell, W.
- Chapman, A. (c)
- Christopher
- Cumming, C. F. G. (c)

- Du Chaillu (f) p.41
 Dugmore (d)
 ***Eardley-Wilmot
 Fletcher
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Gordon, T. E. (a b)
 **Gordon-Cumming (b)
 **Gouldsbury (d)
 Grew
 Grubb
 Hamilton, D.
 Harting
 Huc
 Jackson, J. C.
 Jernigan
 *Kinloch
 Lattimore, O.
 March
 Markham
 Mitchell, W.
 Mjoberg p.23
 Norden (a)
 Pease (a)
 Pereira
 Perez
 Pike, N.
 **Rice, W.
 St. John, J. A.
 Scriven, G. P.
 Selous, F. C. (c)
 Stephens, J. L. (c)
 Williams, M. O. (i) p.244
 Winans
See also Hog; Pig, etc.
Bobcat
See Cat, Bob; Lynx
Bohor, Antelope *Redunca*
redunca
 Guenther
 Lydekker
See also Abyssinia; Mas-
ailand
Bongo *Boocercus eurycerus*
 Bradley, M. H. (b)
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Cardinall
 Christy
 Gatti, A. (a c)
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Jordan
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Percival
 Percy-Smith
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 *Roosevelt, T. (h)
 Roosevelt & Heller
 Stigand (b c)
 *Tjader
Bontebok (*Hartebeeste*)
Damaliscus pygargus
 Leveson (d)
 Lydekker
 Maugham (c)
 Selous, F. C. (g)
See also Cape Colony
Boschbok
See Bush-buck
Bouquetin
 Baillie-Grohman (b)
See also Ibex
Brocket *Mazama americana*
 Fountain (b)
 Jardine
 Lydekker
 Shiras (h)
Bubale *Bubalis*
 Wood (Bible)
See also Antelope;
Fallow-deer
Bubaline *Capricornis suma-*
traensis thar
 Lydekker
Buffalo
See Bison
Buffalo, Cape, Africa *Syn-*
cerus caffer
 *Akeley (b)
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Bailey, H.
 ***Baker, S. W. (a g)
 Barns (a)
 Baum
 Bell, W. D. M.
 Bennett
 Bewick
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
 **Bryden (e)
 Burbridge (b)
 Casati
 *Chadwick (a)
 Chanler
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Chapman, J.
 Christy
 Cron
 Curtis
 Dickinson
 Dowsett
 Drake-Brockman
 ***Dugmore (a c e)
 Dutton
 Faulkner
 Finaughty
 Findlay
 Foa
 Gibbons (b)
 **Gordon-Cumming (a b)
 ***Gouldsbury (a b d)
 Hamilton, C.
 Hamilton, J. S. (c)
 Harris (a)
 Harrison, G. L. (a b)
 Hodson
 Hubbard, W. D. (a)
 Jack
 **Jackson, F. J. (b c)
 **Johnson, Martin (a)
 Jordan, J. A.
 Kerr
 Kirby (a b)
 Kittenberger
 Lardner
 Letcher
 Lethbridge
 ***Leveson (d)
 Lloyd, A. B. (b)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Lyell (c d f g)
 *McCutcheon
 Madeira
 Maugham (c)
 Methuen
 Millais (a g h)
 Neves
 N'zau
 Oates
 Peel (a)
 Percival
 *Powell-Cotton (c d e)
 Roosevelt, T.
 Roosevelt & Heller
 Santos
 Savile
 Schillings
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Senha
 Skertchly
 Speke
 Stanley
 Statham
 **Stigand (b)
 Whitney, C.
 Wollaston
Buffalo, Asia, Indian *Bos*
bubalus
 **Andrews, R. C. (c)
 Atkinson (b)
 Baker, E. B.
 Baker, E. C. S.
 ***Baker, S. W. (c d g)
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bickmore
 **Bock (b)
 Brander
 Brocklehurst
 Burden, W. D.
 Campbell, J.
 Christopher
 **Cooch Bahar
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Dhu Skene
 Dingle
 **Eardley-Wilmot
 Forbes, H. O.
 Forsyth, J.
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Fraser, T. G.
 Gillmore (i)
 Glasford (c)
 Glossop
 **Gouldsbury (d)
 Hicks
 Inglis
 Kinloch
 Kipling
 Knight
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 *Pollock (a e)
 **Rice, W.
 *Sanderson
 ***Shakespear
 Smith, A. M.
 Stockley (d)
 White, J. C.
Buffalo, Man-killer
 Barnes
 Sutherland
Buffalo, Red
 Lydekker

Buffalo, Water

Beebe, B.
Beebe, W. (b) p.190
Caetani
Clark, L.
Grosvenor, G. (f)
Kirjassoff
Moore, W. R. (g)
Sanders, A. H.
Williams, M. O. (o)

Buffalo, Wood

See Bison

Burhel, Blue Sheep, Barhel

Pseudois nayaur

Aflalo (b)
Burrard
Dunmore
*Eardley-Wilmot
Kennion (a)
Kinloch
*Leveson (b)
Markham
Newall, J. T. (d)
Ronaldshay (a)
Roosevelt, K.
Roosevelt, T & K (a b)
*Stebbing, E. P.
Whistler

See also Bharal; Sheep,
Blue

Burro, Wild

Kolb, E

Bush-buck *Tragelaphus scriptus*

Baum
Brocklehurst
Chapman, A. (e)
Dickinson
Faulkner
Foa
*Gordon-Cummings
*Gouldsbury (a)
Harrison, G. L. (a)
Leveson (d)
Lydekker (a—i)
Macintyre
*Madeira
Mallet-Veale
Maugham (c)
Peel (a)
Powell-Cotton (e)
Roosevelt, T. (g)
Roosevelt and Heller
Sanford and Legendre
Simmons, G. F.

Bush-dog *Iticynon*

Pearce

See also Dog

Bush-pig *Koiiopotamus koiropotamus*

Brown, W. H.
Gouldsbury (a)
Kirby (a)
Maugham (c)
Powell-Cotton (d)
*Selous, F. C. (b h)
See also Pig

Camel—Wild and tame *Camelus bactrianus*

Adams, H. C. (d)

Andrews, R. C. (c e g)

*Baker, S. W. (a d e)

Bible

Burton, R. F. (k)

Carpenter

Chanler

Chapman, A. (c)

Cooper, M. C. (b)

DeTerra

Doughty

*Eardley-Wilmot

Fraser, J. B. (d)

Gordon, T. E. (a)

Gregory, H. E.

*Hedin (b k)

Hoefler

*Hornaday (a)

Johnson, F. E. (b)

Leveson (d)

Lull (c)

Meakin (b)

Morden (a b f)

Norden (f)

Peel (a)

Percival

Williams, M. O. (d)

Wulsin

Camelopard

See Giraffe

Cannibal beasts

See Bear, Polar; Lion;

Tiger

Capybara *Hydrochoerus capybara*

Beebe, M. B.
Bull
Cott
Darwin
Dickey
Dyott, G. M. (c)
Fountain (d)
Heilprin (e)
Howell, A. B.
Kingston
Smith, H. H.
Wells, J. W.

Carabao

Higgins
Worcester, D. C. (c)
See also Buffalo, Water

Caracal *Lynx caracal*

Anderson
Brander
Elliot (g)
Fitzsimons (a)
Kittenberger
Madeira
Maugham (c)
Peel (a)
Percival
Schillings

See also African cat; Red lynx

"Carbunculo"

Tschudi

Caribou *Rangifer*

Andrews, R. C. (d)
Anthony
Audubon (b)
***Baillie-Grohman (c)
Bales, L. L.

Boyd, L. A.

Buchanan (b)

Burg, A. (d)

Burt (Maine)

Butler, W. F. (b)

Cabot

Cane

Capp, S. R.

Cartwright

Chater, M. (c)

Demidoff (c)

***Dugmore (f)

*Dunraven

Fountain (c)

Gillmore (b j)

Grenfell (d)

Griggs, R. F. (a)

*Hanbury (c)

Hardy

Harshberger

Hayes (a)

Hollister (a)

Holzworth (a)

Hubbard, L.

Huntington, D. W. (b)

Jones, C. J.

Kingston

Kleinschmidt

Leveson (d)

***McGuire

MacKenzie, A.

Martindale (a)

Mayer, A. M.

Mecking

***Millais (d)

Muir

Nuttall (a)

Pearcy

Peel (c)

Preble

Prichard (d e)

*Radclyffe

Richardson

Russell

Seton, E. T.

***Sheldon (b c d)

*Shields

*Shiras (b c d g i)

Singer

***Stefansson (a b)

Stewart, E.

*Stuck

*Sutton, G. M.

Thomas, W. S. (a)

Twedsmuir

Vachell

Vivian

Ware

Wissler (b)

See also Reindeer

Caribou, Barren-ground *Rangifer arcticus*

Anthony

Baird (a)

Bentley, R. p.17

Burg, A. (b)

Preble

Sheldon (b)

Wilkins (c)

- Caribou, Peary** *Rangifer pearyi*
 Anthony
 MacMillan (d)
 Peary (b)
- Caribou, Woodland** *Rangifer caribou*
 Anthony
 Baird (a)
 Humphrey
 Preble
 Shields (d)
- Carpincho**
See Capybara
- Cat**
See
 Caracal; Cat, Bob; Cat, Marbled; Cheetah; Civet; Clouded leopard; Cougar; Hunting leopard; Jaguar; Leopard; Lion; Lynx; Meerkat; Ocelot; Ounce; Panther; Polecat; Puma; Serval; Tiger; Wild cat
- Cat, Bob Lynx**
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Shantz
 Simpich (c)
 Thomson, W.
See also Lynx
- Cat, Civet**
 *Baker, S. W. (b)
 Blanford
 Bock (a b)
 Brander (Palm)
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Guillemard
 Henshaw (c)
 *Hornaday (a)
 Jardine (a)
 Kerr
 Kipling
 Lydekker
 Maugham
 Percival
 Prezevalsky
 Ronaldshay
 *Schillings
 Seabrook
 Thomas, B.
 Wallace
 Wilson, J. C.
 Yule
- Cat, Desert** *Felis ornata*
 Blanford
 Lydekker
See also India
- Cat, Egyptian** *Felis*
 Blanford
 Lydekker
 Peel (a)
- Cat, Fishing** *Felis (Zibethailurus) viverrina*
 Blanford
 Brander
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Sterndale
See also India
- Cat, Golden** *Felis (Profelis) temminckii*
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (b)
See also Tibet
- Cat, Jungle** *Felis chaus*
 Brander
 Cheesman (b)
 Hornaday (a)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Peel (a)
- Cat, Leopard** *Panthera pardus*
 Blanford
 Lydekker (a—i)
- Cat, Marbled** *Pardofelis mar-morata*
 Blanford (b)
 Buck ch.7
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Lydekker (b)
 Mjoberg
 Regan, C. T.
 Stebbing, E. P. (b)
See also Leopard, Clouded
- Cat, Pampas** *Felis pajeros*
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Hudson
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Argentine
- Cat, Red** *Felis*
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Merriam
See also Bay lynx
- Cat, Spotted** *Felis euphilura Felis javanensis*
 Jardine
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Smith, H. H. p.196-7
- Cat, Tiger** *Panthera tigris*, etc.
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Byam ch.7
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Lewis and Clark
 McDermott
 Premium
 Wells, J. W.
- Cat, Tree** *Felis (Neofelis) nebulosa*
 Hornaday (a)
See also Clouded leopard
- Cat, Wild**
Felis concolor, etc. (American)
Felis catus (European)
 Anthony
 Atkinson (b)
 Audubon (b)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 *Bock (a b)
 Burt
 Cardinall
 Chapman, O. M.
 Cheesman (b)
 Colquhoun
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Cope (b)
 Cory (e)
- **Dodge (c)**
 *Du Chaillu (f) p.41
 **Eardley-Wilmot
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Ellis, W.
 Filson
 Fountain (d)
 Graves, R. A.
 Harper
 Hedin (k)
 Heller (b)
 Henshaw (c)
 Kolb, E.
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Meakin (b)
 Mills (d)
 Pease (a)
 Pellow
 Pike, Z.
 Russell, P.
 Rutledge
 Symington
 Torey (b)
- Catelo**
 Sanders, A. H.
- Cat-bear**
 Beebe, W. (b)
- Cattle, Wild**
 Adams, A.
 Adams, J. C.
 Bock (b)
 Browne, J. R.
 *Conway (e)
 Darwin
 *Dodge (c)
 Drury
 Dyott
 Hornaday (a)
 Meakin (b)
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Osborn, C. S.
 **Pollock (a)
 Prichard (b)
 **Rice, W.
 Sanders, A. H.
 Simpich (g)
 Taunton
 Vialles
 Whitehead
 Wood (Bible)
- Cattle-lifters**
See
 Bear; Hyæna;
 Leopard; Lion;
 Panther; Tiger; Wolf
- Chachalaca**
 Shiras (h)
- Chamois** *Rupicapra rupicapra*
 **Baillie-Grohman (a b f h)
 Bewick
 Boner
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Demidoff (a)
 Donne (a)
 Fernsworth
 Grosvenor, M. B.
 Jardine
 Kingsley
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 *Phillipps-Woolley

Chamois—Continued

Scriven, G. P.
Townley-Fullam
Wood (Bible)
See also Izard

Cheetah, Africa *Acinonyx jubatus*

Dunbar-Brunton
Fitzsimons (a)
Kittenberger
Letcher (a)
Madeira

***Maugham (c)**

Mosse
Percival

Roosevelt, T. (g)**Selous, F. C. (g)**

See also Hunting leopard

Cheetah, Indian *Acinonyx jubatus*

Añalo (b)
Andrews, R. C. (d)

****Baker, S. W. (b)**

Brocklehurst
Brown, J. M. (a)
Brown, W. H.
Burton, R. G. (b)
Clarke (b)
Cooper, R. D.

Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
Fenton

Fraser, J. B. (c)

Glossop

****Gouldsbury (a)**

Hicks
Johnson, Martin (d)
Powell, E. A. (e)

Rice, W.**Sanderson******Shakespeare**

See also Hunting leopard

Cheetul or Chital *Axis axis*

Bulger (b)
Cox
Lydekker (a—i)
Newall, J. T. (a)
Rice, W.
Stebbing, E. P.
Stewart, A. E.

Chevrotian, Indian *Tragulus memina***Chevrotian, Water *Dorcatherium aquaticum***

Bock (b)
Cardinall
Wells, C. (a)

Chimpanzee *Pan*

Bailey, H.
Barns (a)
Burrows, G.
Fenton (b)
Fitzsimons (b)
Fyleman

Gregory

Keith

Koehler

Lowie

Lull (c)

Magee, F. J.

Mann, W. M. (d)

Osborn, H. F. (d)

Thaw

Verkes

Chinchilla *Chinchilla lanigera*

Adams, H. C. (b)
Kingston
Prodgers
Tschudi

Chinkara Gazelle *Gazella ben-netti*

Blanford

Lydekker

Sterndale

Sykes

Vernay

See also Baluchistan,

Gazelle; India, Serow

Chimpunk

McCartney
Nelson, E. W. (e)
Nichols, R. A.
Shantz

Chiru *Pantholops hodgsoni*

Blanford
Hodgson, B.
Kinloch
Lydekker (a—i)
Macintyre

See also Antelope; Tibet

Chital

Brander

See also Axis deer

Civet cat

See Cat, Civet

Clouded Leopard

See Leopard, Clouded

Coatimondi *Nasua narica*

Anthony (c)
Bull
Chapman, F. M. (j)
Fountain (b)
Mann, W. M. (d)
Peters, H.
Sultan, D. I.
Woodroffe

Cob *Adenota kob kob*

Fraser, D. C. (b)

Colobus, Monkey *Colobus*

Fitzsimons (b)
Fyleman
Johnson, Martin (d)
Mann, W. M. (c d)
Osgood, W. H. (f)
Sanford and Legendre
White, S. E. (a)
See also Monkeys

Cougar *Felis concolor*

Anthony (a b c)
Audubon
Bailey, V. (b)
Borah
Bourne

****Dodge (b c)**

Elliot, D. G. (g)
Farnham, T. J. (b)

***Filson**

Flack (b)
Fountain (a)
Godman
Jardine

Murphy, J. M. (b)

Oberlander

Rogers, A.

Shantz

***Shields (d)**

Simpich (m)

Singer

Tschudi

Wallihan (a b)

See also American lion;
Panther; Puma

Coyote *Canis*

Freeman, L. R.

Fuertes (c)

Henshaw (c)

Kolb, E.

Mann, W. M. (b)

Mills (c d)

Nelson, E. W.

Oswald

Ruxton (b)

Shiras (b)

Wetmore (a)

See also Wolf

Coypu *Myopotamus coypus*

Adams, H. C. (c)

Hudson (a)

Mann, W. M. (d)

Spears

Crocodile

See Reptiles

Cuscus

Burden, W. D.

Cynogale *Cynogale bennetti*

Mjoberg p 30

Deer

See

Bara Singh; Black-tail;
Brockett; Bubale;
Caribou; Chevrotain;
Chital; Elk; Fallow;
Guazupuku; Guazuti;
Guemal; Hangul;
Huemal;
Kashmir-stag; Maral;
Moose; Mule-deer;
Muntjac; Red-deer;
Reindeer; Roebuck;
Sambur; Stag; Wapiti

Deer, Asia *Rusa*

Atkinson

*****Baker, S. W. (b c g)**

Beebe, W. (b)
Bible
Bickmore
Bradley, M. H. (c)
Burden, W. D.
Burton, R. G. (b)
Campbell, W.
Champion
Church
Clark, L.
Cumming, W. G.
Demidoff (b)
Evans

*****Gouldsbury (d)*******Guillemard**

Hamilton, D.

Huc

***Kinloch**

- *Lydekker (a—i)
Mjoberg p.23
Nansen
- **Newall, J. T. (d)
Norden (a)
Ossendowski
- *Pollock (b e)
Rockhill
Roosevelt, E.
- ***Shakespear
Shklovsky
- Deer, Axis, Spotted** *Axis axis*
- **Baker, S. W. (b c)
Beebe, W. (b)
Bulger (b)
Cox
Cunning, C. F. G. (c)
Donne (a)
- **Eardley-Wilmot
*Hornaday (a)
Jardine
- **Kinloch
Kirjassoff
*Lydekker
Mann, W. M. (d)
Mitchell, W.
*Rice, W.
- Deer, Barasingha**
See Bara Singh
- Deer, Barking** *Muntiacus muntjak*
Beebe, W. (b)
Brander
Eardley-Wilmot
Glasford (b)
*Hornaday (a)
*Kinloch
Lydekker (a—i)
Mitchell, W.
Roosevelt, T. & K
Shelford
*Stebbing, E. P.
Sutton (b)
Wells, C. (a)
- Deer, Black** *Cervus*
Eardley-Wilmot
See also Black buck
- Deer, Black-tail, Columbian**
Odocoileus columbianus
Anthony
Audubon (b)
Carvalho
**Dodge (b c)
**Dunraven (a b)
Farnham, T. J. (b)
Gillmore (n)
Godman
*Hornaday (d)
Irving (b)
Jones, J. B.
**Lewis and Clark
Lydekker (a—i)
Mann, W. M. (d)
Murphy, J. M. (b)
Oswald
Parkman, F.
Pickett
*Pike, Z.
Ruxton (b)
*Shields
Shiras (b)
- Singer
Vachell
Wallace, D. (c)
Wallihan (a b)
- Deer, Brazilian** *Blastocerus bezoarticus*
Agassiz
Beebe, W.
Calvert
Church
Darwin
Dyott
Fitzroy
Fleming
**Fountain (b d)
Gadow
Grubb
***Hudson (a)
Jardine
Lange (a)
*Lydekker (a—i)
Prodgers
*Rice, A. H.
Schurz
Stephens, J. L. (a)
See also Mexico; S. America
- Deer, Brocket**
See Brocket
- Deer, David's** *Elaphurus davidianus*
Brooke, V.
David, P.
Lydekker (a—i)
See also Manchuria
- Deer, Eld's** *Cervus eldi*
Beavan
Blanford
Lydekker (a—i)
See also Malay Peninsular
- Deer, European** *Cervus*
Cameron
Chapman, A. (c)
Collins
Crawford
Crealock
Cron
Grimble (a—i)
Phillipps-Woolley
St. John, C.
- Deer, Fallow** *Dama dama*
Bewick
Bible
Donne (a)
Jardine
Gathorne-Hardy (b)
Lewis and Clark
Lydekker (a—i)
Mann, W. M. (d)
Millais (e)
Wood (Bible)
- Deer, Hog, Parka** *Cervus porcinus*
Baker, S. W. (c)
*Eardley-Wilmot
Kinloch
Lydekker (a—i)
Mann, W. M. (d)
*Rice, W.
Stebbing, E. P.
Sutton (b)
- Deer, Irish** *Cervus giganteus*
Lydekker
See also Ireland
- Deer, Java** *Cervus timoriensis*
tunjac
Bock (b)
- Deer, Jumping or Long-tailed**
Farnham, T. J.
See also California
- Deer, Kashmir** *Cervus hanglu miriensis*
Kinloch
Lydekker (a—i)
Mann, W. M. (d)
See also Kashmir stag;
Stag
- Deer, Manchurian** *Sika nippon mantchuricus*
Brooke
Lydekker (a—i)
See also Manchuria
- Deer, Mouse** *Tragulus memina*
*Baker, S. W. (b c)
Cunning, C. F. G. (c)
Gomes
Herrick (a)
Mann, W. M. (b)
Maxwell, G.
Mjoberg p.23
Rice, W.
Shelford
Wells, C. (a)
- Deer, Mule** *Odocoileus hemionus*
Anthony
Audubon
Baird (a)
Donne (a)
*Dugmore (f)
Dunraven (a b)
**Hornaday (d e)
Huntington, D. W. (b)
**Lewis and Clark
Lydekker (a—i)
Mackenzie, A. ch.7
Mann, W. M. (d)
Murphy, J. M. (b)
Nelson, E. W. (c)
Palmer
Pickett
Pike, Z.
Preble
Shantz
*Shields
VanDyke, T. S.
Wallace, D. (c)
Wallihan (a b)
- Deer, Musk** *Moschus moschiferus*
*Andrews, R. C. (c)
Dunmore
Gill, W.
Huc
Jardine
*Kinloch
*Leveson (b)
Lydekker (a—i)
**Markham

Deer, Musk—Continued

- **Millais (g)**
 Polo, Marco
 Reid
***Roosevelt, T. & K**
 Rundall
 Stebbing, E. P.
 Tyacke
Deer, Naked ear *Odocoileus gymnotus*
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Colombia;
 Ecuador; New Granada
**Deer, Pampas *Blastocercus be-
 zoarticus***
 Kingston
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Argentina;
 Guazuti; Paraguay;
 Uruguay

Deer, Ravine

- Hornaday (a)
 Macintyre
 Rice, W.

Deer, Red *Cervus elaphus*

- **Baillie-Grohman (b)**
****Baker, S. W. (b c)**
 Barnard
***Bewick**
 Boner
 Crawford
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Darrah
 Donne (a)
****Eardley-Wilmot**
 Farnham, E. W.
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Hamilton, A.
 Heilprin (b)
 Kennedy
 Lewis and Clark
***Lydekker (a—i)**
 Mann, W. M. (d)
****Millais (e)**
 Pike, N.
 Reid
****Selous, F. C. (e)**
 Singer
 Wallace, H. F.
Deer, Roe *Capreolus capreolus*
 Gathorne-Hardy (b)
 Lattimore
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Millais (e)
 Morden (f)
 Roosevelt, T. & K.
See also Roebuck
Deer, Sika *Sika nippon*
 Andrews, R. C. (c)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
Deer, Spotted
See Deer, Axis
**Deer, Swamp, Marsh *Ru-
 cervus duvauceli***
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Brander
 Bull
***Eardley-Wilmot**
 Hingston (c)
***Kinloch**
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Lang (a)
 Pollock (e)
Deer, Swinhoe's *rusa*
 Kirjassoff
**Deer, Tufted *Elaphodus
 cephalophus***
 David, P.
 Lydekker
See also Tibet
**Deer, Virginia, White-tail,
 Red *Odocoileus vir-
 ginianus***
 Anthony
***Audubon (b)**
 Baird (a)
 Baynes
 Beard
 Boone
 Burroughs (c)
 Burt
 Carvalho
 Chater, M. (c)
 Cope (b)
****Dodge (b c)**
****Dunraven (a b)**
 Edwards
 Filson
 Gillmore (g)
 Godman
****Hornaday (e)**
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Kingston (Kayjacou)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
****Marcy**
****Millais**
 Mills (c)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Nuttall (a)
 Palmer
 Preble
 Roy, L. C. (a b)
 Shields
 Shiras (d g i j)
 Singer
 Wallace, D. (c)
**Defassa antelope *Kobus
 defassa***
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Madeira
 Tjader
See also Sing-sing
Dibatag *Ammodorcas clarkei*
 Akeley (b)
 Mosse
Dik-dik *Madoqua saltiana*
 Barnes
 Baum
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Chapman, A. (b)
***Dugmore**
 Dutton
 Heller (b)
 Peel (a)
 Percival
***Schillings**

Dingo *Canis dingo*

- Fuertes (c)
 Lunnholtz (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
See also Dog

Dog, Eskimo *Canis*

- Bush
 Ekblaw
 Gould
 Guillemard
 Mecking

Dog, Hunting *Lycan pictus*

- ***Baker, S. W. (b)**
***Eardley-Wilmot**
 Gillmore (f)
 Gordon-Cumming
 Kipling
 Kittenberger
 Maugham (c)
 Percival
 Roosevelt & Heller
****Schillings**
****Selous, F. C. (g)**

Dog, Man-eating

- Andrews, R. C. (g)

**Dog, Prairie *Cynomys ludo-
 vicianus***

- Dodge (c)
 Henshaw (c)
 Kingston
 Nelson, E. W. (e)

Dog, Wild *Canis*

- Baillie
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Bates
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Brander
 Brocklehurst
 Brown, W. H.
 Burton, R. G. (b)
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Dhu Skene
 Drury, R.
****Dunmore**
****Eardley-Wilmot**
 Fletcher
 Forbes, H. O.
****Fountain (b)**
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Gillmore (i)
****Gouldsbury (a)**
 Hamilton, D.
 Kittenberger
****Leveson (d)**
 Macintyre
***Markham**
 Methuen
 Osborn, C. S.
 Percival
 Pereira
***Pollock (e)**
***Rice, W.**
 Schurz

- See also* Hunting dogs

Dog, Wolf *Canis*

- Kinloch

**Dolphin *Grampus griseus, Del-
 phinus delphis, etc.***

- Bates
****Beebe, W. (a c)**
 Bible

- Dickey (d)
****Fountain** (b d)
 Godman
 Goode
 Grey
 Holder (c)
 Lange (a)
 La Gorce (c)
 Mayer, A. M.
 Mecking
 Meek
 Moore, W. R. (c)
 Mowbray
 Murphy, R. C. (f)
 Nansen (c)
 Pidgeon
 Roule (b)
 Scott
 Thompson
See also Porpoise
Dromedary *Camelus dromedarius*
 Doughty
See also Camel
Duck-bill
See Platypus
Dugong
See Manatee
Duiker, Duikerbok *Cephalophus spadix*, etc
 Baum
 Bland-Sutton
 Brocklehurst (Blue)
 Bronson
 Dutton
 Fraser, D. C. (b)
***Gillmore** (f)
***Gordon-Cumming** (b)
***Gouldsbury** (a)
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Heller (b)
 Kerr
***Lydekker** (a—i)
 McCutcheon
 Madeira
 Mallet-Veale
***Maugham** (c)
 Methuen
 Peel (a)
*****Roosevelt, T. (g)**
Roosevelt & Heller
*****Schillings**
*****Selous, F. C. (b g)**
 Simmons, G. F.
 Sykes, C. A.
 Vasse
 White (b)
Echidna
 Moore, W. R. (b)
Eland *Taurotragus*
 Akroyd
*****Andersson** (a)
 Bennett
 Brown, W. H.
****Bryden** (e)
 Chadwick (a)
 Chanler
 Chapman, A. (c e)
 Churchill
 Cron
 Curtis
 Dugmore (e)
 Dunbar-Brunton
 Foa
 Glossop
****Gordon-Cummings** (a b)
****Gouldsbury** (a b)
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Letcher (a)
****Leveson** (d)
***Lydekker** (a—i)
****Lyell** (c)
***McCutcheon**
***Madeira**
 Methuen
****Millais** (a)
***Patterson** (a)
 Percival
 Puxley
****Roosevelt, T. (g)**
***Roosevelt & Heller**
 Savile
****Schillings**
***Selous, F. C. (b g)**
 Speke
 Studley
 Sykes, C. A.
 Villiers (b)
 Wells, C. (b)
 White (b)
 Willoughby
Eland, Giant or Derby *Taurotragus derbianus*
 Brocklehurst
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Millais (a)
 Thaw
Eland, Patterson
 Patterson (e)
Elephant, Africa *Loxodonta africanus*
 Afalo (c)
*****Akeley** (a b p.23, 35, 47, 52, 53 and c)
 Alexander, B.
*****Andersson** (a e)
 Anson ch 14
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Baden-Powell (b)
 Barnes
 Barns (a b)
 Baum
****Bell, W. D. M.**
 Bennett
 Bewick
 Bickmore
****Bradley, M. H. (b)**
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
****Bryden** (d)
 Bulpett
 Burbridge (b)
 Burrows, G.
 Cardinall
 Casati
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Chapman, J.
 Christy
 Churchill
 Cotton
 Cox
 Cron
 Crown Prince of Germany
 Curle, A. T.
 Dickinson
 Doughty
 Drake-Brockman
****DuChailu** (a)
****Dugmore** (a e)
 Dunbar-Brunton
 Dunlop
 Dutton
 Fife-Cookson
***Finaughty**
 Fletcher
***Foa**
****Galton** (a b c e)
 Gibbons
***Gillmore** (h)
*****Gordon-Cummings** (a b)
****Gouldsbury** (b)
 Haardt (b)
 Hallett
 Hamilton, J. S. (c)
 Hardwick
 Harris (a)
 Heller, E. (c)
 Hinde (b)
***Hoeffer**
 Hubbard, W. D. (a)
 Jack
****Jackson, F. J. (b c)**
 Jackson, T. C
 Jardine
*****Johnson, Martin** (a b c and f p.73-80)
 Jordan, J. A.
***Kearton**
 Kellog
 Kerr
 Kipling
 Kirby
*****Kittenberger**
 Lardner
 Letcher
 Lethbridge
*****Leveson** (b)
 Livingstone
 Lloyd, A. B. (a b)
 Loring
 Lull (a)
****Lydekker** (a—i)
*****Lyell** (c d g h i)
***McCutcheon**
 Macintyre
 Maxwell, G.
 Melland
 Methuen
 Meyer
****Millais** (a h)
 Milligan
 Mundy
 Murdoch (b)
 Neumann
 Neves
 Newbolt
 N'Zau
 Oates
 Osborn, H. F. (b)

Elephant, Africa—Continued

- Packard
 Park, M. (a b)
 Pearce
 Pease (a)
 Percival
 Petherick
 Porter, J. H.
 *Powell-Cotton (c d)
 Reade
 Roosevelt, E.
 **Roosevelt, T. (g o)
 *Roosevelt & Heller
 Schweinfurth
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Shorthose
 Skertchly
 Smith, A. W.
 Stanley
 Statham
 *Stigand (b)
 *Sutherland
 Swayne
 **Torday
 *Vandercook
 Ward, H.
 Wardrop (b)
 Wells, C. (b)
 *White (b)
 Whitney, C.
 Wollaston

Elephant, Asia *Elephas maximus*

- **Andersson (e)
 **Baker, S. W. (a b c g)
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Beebe, W. (b)
 ***Bock (a c)
 Braddon
 *Bradley, M. H. (c)
 Burton, R. G. (b)
 Campbell, J.
 Champion
 Christopher
 Clarke (b)
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Cooper, R. D.
 Cope (b)
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Dhu Skene
 Durand
 **Eardley-Wilmot (a c)
 Elliott, A.
 Evans, G. P.
 Faulkner
 Forbes, H. O.
 *Forsyth, J.
 *Gillmore (i)
 Glossop
 Gordon, T. E. (b)
 **Gouldsbury (a)
 *Guillemard
 Hamilton, D.
 **Hornaday (a)
 Hubback (a)
 **Kinloch
 Knighton
 **Leveson (d)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Mainwaring
 Mitchell, W.

- Mjoberg
 Morden (d)
 **Newall, J. T. (a)
 Norden (a)
 **Pollock (a b c e)
 Porter, J. H.
 Powell, E. A. (e)
 Powys
 Rice, W.
 Rockhill
 ***Sanderson
 Savory
 Scidmore (a b)
 Scott, W. B. (b)
 ***Shakespeare
 Shelford
 Smith, A. M.
 Smyth
 Storey (b)
 ***Tennent (a—d)
Elephant, Dwarf *Loxodonta cyclotis*
 Fraser, D. C. (a)
 Heller, E. (e)
 Thaw
Elephant, Rogue *Elephas*
 Brown, J. M. (a)
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Forsyth, J. p.427
 Heller, E. (e)
 Hornaday (a)
 *Leveson (b)
 Rathborne ch.8
 *Sutherland
 Symington p.75
 Wilson, Alban
Elephant, White *Elephas*
 etc.
 Bock (a)
 Heller, E. (c)
 Moore, W. R. (e)
 Young, E. (a)
 Yule
 See also Siam
Elephant graveyard
 Galton (e) p.146
Elk or Wapiti *Cervus canadensis*
 Adams, J. C.
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Anthony
 Audubon (b)
 Bailey, V. (b)
 **Baillie-Grohman (c e)
 Baird (a)
 **Baker, S. W. (g)
 Bewick
 Boone
 Borah
 **Dodge (b c)
 **Dugmore (f)
 **Dunraven (a b)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 *Filson
 Freeman, L. R.
 *Gillmore (b i j)
 Godman
 **Hornaday (d)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Kingston
 Lattimore, O.

- **Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Meunier
 **Millais (g)
 Mills (c)
 Morden (f)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Nansen (c)
 *Pike, Z
 Preble
 Rogers, A.
 **Selous, P.
 **Sheldon (c)
 Shields
 Shiras (b d g)
 Vachell
 Vivian
 Wallace, D. (c)
 Wrangell p.62
Elk, Asia *Alces alces bedfordiae*
 Atkinson (b)
 Baker, S. W. (b c g)
 Knighton
 Rock, J. F. (d)
 See also Amur River;
 Ceylon
Elk, Darlac
 Sutton (b)
Elk, European *Alces alces alces*
 Barnard
 Chandler, D. (b)
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Fonhus
 Kennedy
 Nilsson
 Oxholm
 Palmer
 Parkman
 Pickett
 Pottinger
 Prichard (d)
 Rainsford (a)
 Ruxton (b)
 Turi
 Young, E. (d)
Elk, Roosevelt *Cervus canadensis occidentalis*
 Roosevelt
 Simpich (c)
 Webster
 See also Olympic Mts.
Ellypsiprimnus *Kobus ellipsiprimus*
 Madeira
Equine antelope *Egocerus equinus*
 Lydekker (a—i)
 See also Roan
Ermine *Mustela*
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Haslund-Christensen
 Kingston
 Wrangell
 See also Weasel
Fantastic and fabled beasts
 Yule
Ferret
 Nelson, E. W. (e)

- Fisher, Black-fox** *Martes pennanti*
 Godman
 Lewis and Clark
 Thrasher
- Four-horned antelope** *Tetracerus quadricornis*
 Blanford
 Brander
 *Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
 *Rice, W.
 Sterndale
 Vernay
See also Himalaya; India
- Fox** *Vulpes vulpes*, etc.
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Anthony
 Apperley (a)
 Audubon (b)
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Barnard
 Baynes (e)
 Bible
 Boone
 Bourne
 Brander
 Capps, S. R.
 Carstensen
 Chapman, O. M
 Cory (a)
 Crawford
 De Veer
 *Dodge (b c)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fyson
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Godman
 Graves, R. A.
 Hanbury (b)
 Hardy
 Hayes (a)
 Hedin (b)
 Jackson, F. G.
 Kipling
 Koelz
 *Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (a—i)
 *Nansen (c)
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 *Nordenskiöld
 Nuttall (a)
 Payer
 Prichard (b)
 *Radclyffe
 Rutledge
 Thrasher
 Turi
 Wilkins (c)
 Wood (Bible)
 Wrangell p.62, 78, 116, 184
- Fox, Arctic, Polar** *Alopex lagopus*
 Dahl (a)
 Fountain (c)
 Godman
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mecking
 Zenzinov
- Fox, Black**
 Grenfell (d)
- Fox, Blue** *Alopex lagopus pribilofensis*
 Jackson, F. G.
 Mecking
 Parker, M. P.
- Fox, Desert** *Vulpes macrotis*
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Tristram
- Fox, Flying** *Pteropus*
 Barrett, C.
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Moore, W. R. (b)
See also Fruit bat
- Fox, Gray** *Urocyon cinereo-argenteus*
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Godman
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Wrangell p.62
- Fox, Kit** *Vulpes*
 Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
- Fox, Red** *Vulpes fulva*
 Chater, M. (c)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Godman
 Holder (a)
 Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Wrangell
- Fox, Silver** *Vulpes fulva*
 Baillie-Grohman (b)
 Grenfell (d)
 Lewis and Clark
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mills (c)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Oxholm
 Phillipps-Woolley
 Washburn, B. (a)
 Wrangell p.78
- Fox, Swift** *Canis*
 Godman
- Fox, White** *Alopex lagopus*
 Hanbury (b)
- Galago, Garnett's**
See Monkey
- Gaur, Gaor, Indian buffalo**
Bos gaurus
 Affalo (b)
 *Bradley, M. H. (c)
 Brander
 Christopher
 Evans
 Fenton
 *Hornaday (a)
 Jardine
 **Kinloch
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 *Pollock (e)
 *Rice, W.
 Sanders, A. H. (b)
- *Stebbing, E. P.
 *Whitney, C.
See also Seladang or Sladang
- Gayal or Mithan** *Bos frontalis*
 *Blanford
 Jardine
 Lydekker (b)
 *Pollock (a)
 *Sanderson, G. P.
 Slater
 Yule (b)
- Gazelle**
See
 Ariel; Chinkara;
 Dorcas; Gerenuk;
 Grant; Impala;
 Isabella; Red-front;
 Sommering;
 Tibetan, etc.
- Gazelle, African** *Gazella*, etc.
 Cardinal
 Chapman, A. (b e)
 Cotton
 Dickinson
 Domville-Fife
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 *Kittenberger
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 *Maugham (c)
 Meakin (b)
 Pease (a)
 Peel (a)
 Percival
 Raswan ch 8
 Roosevelt & Heller
 St John, B
 Saville
 *Schillings
- Gazelle, Arabian** *Gazella arabica*
 Lydekker
 Mann, W. M. (d)
See South Arabia
- Gazelle, Asian** *Gazella*, etc.
 Bible
 Burton, R. G. (b)
 Carruthers (a)
 Cheesman (b)
 Church
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Hedin (k)
 Hollister (b)
 Kennion (c)
 *Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
 *Newall, J. T. (a)
 *Rice, W.
 Ronaldshay (a)
- Gazelle, Desert**
 Andrews, R. C. (g)
- Gazelle, Dorcas** *Gazella dorcas*
 Alexander, B.
 Brocklehurst
 Jordan, J. A.
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Tristram, C.

- Gazelle**, *Goitre* *Gazella sub-gutturosa*
 Fraser, J. B. W.
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Morden (e)
- Gazelle**, *Grant*
See Grant gazelle
- Gazelle**, *Gutturosa* *Gazella gutturosa*
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
- Gazelle**, *Indian* *Gazella ben-netti*
 Brander
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Chinkar
- Gazelle**, *Mountain* *Gazella cuvieri*
 Buxton
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Sclater
See also Algeria
- Gazelle**, *Persian* *Gazella sub-gutturosa*
 Blanford
 Lydekker (a—i)
- Gazelle**, *Sommering* *Gazella soemmerringii*
 Baum
 Brocklehurst
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Swayne (b)
See also Abyssinia;
 Sudan
- Gazelle**, *Speke's* *Gazella spekei*
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Sclater
See also Somaliland
- Gazelle**, *Tibetan* *Gazella pecticaudata*
 Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Macintyre
See also Goa; Indus;
 Ladak
- Gazelle**, *Yarkand* *Gazella yarkandensis*
- Gemsbok** or **Gemsbuck**
See Oryx
- Genet** *Genetta*
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Schillings
- Gerenuk**, *Waller's* gazelle
Litocranius walleri
 Barnes
 Baum
 Bronson
 Dickinson
 *Dugmore (a)
 Glossop
 *Gouldsbury (d)
 Hoeffer
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mainwaring
 Meikle
 Mosse
 Neumann
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
- Peel (a)
 *Roosevelt, T. (g)
 *Schillings
 Smith, A. D.
 *Sutton (a)
 Swayne (b)
 Tourneur
- Giant pig** *Sus*
 Madeira
 Rice, W.
See also Pig
- Gibbons**
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Yerkes
See also Monkeys
- Giraffe**, *Cameleopard*
affa
 **Akeley (c) ch.3
 Alexander, B.
 **Andersson (a)
 Arkell-Hardwick
 **Baker (a)
 Barnes
 Bewick
 Bronson
 Bulpett
 Chanler
 Chater, M. (f)
 Clarke (a b)
 Colbert (b)
 Cron
 Curtis
 Dickinson
 Doughty
 **Dugmore (a e)
 Foa
 **Galton
 *Gillmore (h)
 *Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Hamilton, J. S. (b)
 Harris (a)
 Hoeffer
 Jardine
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Johnston, H. H. (c e—1)
 Kerr
 Kirby (a b)
 **Kittenberger
 *McCutcheon
 *Madeira
 Marston, J.
 *Maugham
 Methuen
 Meunier
 Mittelholzer
 Neumann
 Peel (a)
 Percival
 *Powell-Cotton (d)
 **Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Roosevelt & Heller
 Savile
 *Schillings
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Selous, P
 Shay, F.
 Yule
- Glutton** *Gulo luscus*
 Atkinson (b)
 Barnard
- Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (c)
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Godman
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Jackson, F. J. (c)
 Ruxton (b)
See also Wolverine
- Gmelin sheep** *Ovis orientalis gmelini*
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Asia Minor;
 Persia
- Gnu**, *Brindle* *Connochaetes taurinus*
 Dugmore (a)
- Gnu**, *Wildebeeste* *Connochaetes*
 Andersson (a)
 Bland-Sutton
 Brown, W. H
 Jardine
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 *Maugham (c)
 Methuen
- Goat**
 Adams, H. C. (d)
 Baker, S. W. (a e)
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Holder (a)
 Meakin (b)
 Peel (a)
 Phillipps-Woolley
 Selous, F. C. (g)
See also
 Angora;
 Bouquetin (Ibex);
 Chamois; Goral;
 Ibex; Izard;
 Markhor; Nilgiri;
 Rocky Mt.; Serow;
 Tahr; Takin; Tur
- Goat**, *Nepaul* *Capra*, etc.
 Jardine
- Goat**, *White*, *Rocky Mt.*
Oreamnos americanus
 Audubon (b) p.130 v.3
 *Baillie-Grohman (c)
 Baird (a)
 Clark, H. B.
 *Dugmore (f)
 **Fannin
 **Hornaday (a)
 Huntington, D W (b)
 *Leveson (d)
 *Lewis and Clark
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 McGuire
 Mills (c d)
 Muir
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Oshorn, H. F. (b)
 Preble
 **Sheldon (b)
 Shenon
 *Shields
 Thomas, W. S.
 Vachell
 Walcott, C. D. (b)
 Wallihan (a b)
 Williams, I. A.

Goat, Wild, Asia *Capra*

Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Atkinson
 Cheesman (b)
 Fletcher
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Huc
 Jardine
 *Kennion (a)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Maxwell, G.
 Rockhill
 *Selous, F. C. (e)
 Wood (Bible)

Goat-antelope

Huc
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mjöberg
 Swettenham
See also Kashmir;
 Malay; Serow;
 Sumatra; Tibet

Gopher

Nichols, R. A.

Goral, Antelope, Asiatic

Nemorhaedus
 Andrews, R. C. (c d)
 Burrard (a)
 Caldwell
 Eardley-Wilmot
 Leveson (b)
 Lydekker (g)
 Markham
 Newall, J. T. (d)
 Sowerby (c)
 Stebbing, E. P.
See also Himalaya

Gorilla *Gorilla*

***Akeley (b)
 Bailey, H.
 Ballantyne
 Barns (a b)
 **Bradley, M. H. (a b)
 Burbridge (b)
 Burrows, G.
 Burton, R. F. (j)
 Dubois

***DuChailu (a b c and g
 ch 7-10)

Fenton (b)
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fylenman
 Grauer
 Gregory
 Hanno
 Hegner
 Johnston, Martin (d)
 Keith
 Kellog
 Kingston
 Lankester (b)
 *Maugham (c)
 Meunier
 N'Zau
 Packard
 Reade
 Thaw
 Vandercook
 William, P. of S.
 Yerkes

Grant gazelle *Gazella granti*

Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Clarke (a)
 *Dugmore (a)
 Heller (b)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 McCreaigh
 McCutcheon
 Madeira
 Percival
 **Roosevelt, T. (g)
 **Schillings

Grevy Zebra *Equus grevyi*

Barnes
 Dugmore (a)
See also Zebra

Grison

Adams, H. C. (c) p.411

Grizzly bear

Audubon (b)
See also Bear

Grizzly, Man-killer

Adams, J. C.

Ground hog *Marmota*

monax
 Audubon (b)
 Corey, H. (c)
 Filson
 Lambert, R. W.
 Talman (a)

Grysbuck *Raphicerus (Nototragus) melanotis*

Brown, W. H.
 Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Lydekker (a—i)

Guanaco *Lama glama*

Adams, H. C. (b)
 Church
 Darwin
 Enoch
 Fitzroy
 *Fountain (b)
 Hildebrand, J. R. (b)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Prichard (b d)
 Prodlgers
 Spears
See also Huanaco

Guazupuco *Blastocerus dichotomus*

Jardine (Paraguay)
See also Deer

Guazuti deer *Blastocerus bezoarticus*

Lydekker (a—i)
See also Deer; Pampas

Guemal (S.A.) *Hippocamelus bisulcus*

Lydekker (a—i)
 Prichard (b d)
See also Deer; Huemal

Guinea-pig *Cavia*

Enoch

Hangul *Cervus hanglu*

Brooke
 Falconer
 Lydekker (a—i)

Macintyre

Stebbing, E. P.

See also Kashmir stag

Hare or Rabbit *Lepus*, etc.

Baldwin, W. C.
 Barnard
 Dunmore
 Forbes
 Gillmore (b)
 Grenfell (d)
 Koelz
 Mackenzie, A.
 Mecking
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Pellow
 Prichard (b)
 St. John, J. A.
 Sandys ch.27
 Shiras (d g)
 Wood (Bible)
 Wrangell

Hare, Arctic

MacMillan (c d e)
See also Hare

Harnessed antelope *Tragelaphus scriptus*

Brown, W. H.
 Jardine
 Lloyd, A. B. (b)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Summons, G. F.

Hartebeeste or Kongoni

Bubalus

Affalo
 Baum
 Bewick
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Chadwick (a)
 Chapman, A. (c e)
 Clarke (b)

*Cron
 Dickinson
 Domville-Fife
 Faulkner
 Foa
 Fraser, D. C. (b)

***Gordon-Cumming (b)

**Gouldsbury (a d)
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Keller (b)

Kerr
 *Leveson (d)

*Lydekker (a—i)

Lvell

McCreaigh

*McCutcheon

*Maugham (c)

Methuen

Percival

*Powell-Cotton

*Roosevelt, T. (g)

Roosevelt & Heller

Savile

***Selous, F. C. (b g)

See also Blessbok;
 Bontebok; Kongoni

- Hartebeeste, Coke's** *Alcelaphus cobui*
 Dugmore (a)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Madeira
 Peel (a)
- Hartebeeste, Hunter's** *Damalisca hunters*
 See Hartebeeste
- Hartebeeste, Jackson** *Alcelaphus buselaphus jacksoni*
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Madeira
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
- Hartebeeste, Neumann** *Alcelaphus neumanni*
 Madeira
- Hedge hog** *Erinaceus europaeus*
 Costa, G.
 Wood (Bible)
- Hippopotamus, African** *Hippopotamus amphibius*
 Anson ch 17
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Bailey, H.
 ***Baker, S. W. (a d g)
 Barns (a)
 Baum
 Bennett
 *Bewick
 Bland-Sutton
 Brocklehurst
 Brown, W. H.
 Casati
 Chadwick (a)
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Churchill
 Clarke (a)
 Curle, A. T.
 Dowsett
 Dubois
 *DuChailu (a c)
 Dunbar-Brunton
 Faulkner
 Findlay
 Foa
 *Galton
 *Gordon-Cumming (a b)
 *Gouldsbury (a b)
 Haardt (b)
 Hamilton, J. S. (c)
 Hinde (b)
 Holmes
 Hubbard, W. D. (a)
 Jack
 *Jackson, F. J. (b c)
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Kerr
 Kirby (a b)
 *Kittenberger
 Lardner
 Latham
 Letcher
 Lethbridge
 Lloyd, H. B. (b)
 Loring
 *Lyell (c d f g)
 McCreagh
 Madeira
- *Maugham (c)
 Meunier
- **Millais (a)
 Neves
 Percival
 Petherick
 *Powell-Cotton
 *Roosevelt & Heller
 Savile
 *Schillings
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Stanley, W. B.
 *Wood (Bible)
 See also Behemoth
- Hippopotamus, Man-killer**
 Baker, S. W. (a) p.61
 Chadwick (d)
- Hippopotamus, Pigmy**
 Lydekker
- Hog, Pigmy** *Sus*
 Kinloch
 See also Pig
- Hog, River** *Sus*
 Duguid
 See also Pig
- Hog, Wild** *Sus*
 Brocklehurst
 Brown, J. M. (b)
 Brown, W. H.
 Burbridge (b)
 Christy
 Evans
 Felix
 *Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Fraser, T. G.
 Glasfurd (b)
 Glossop
 Hamilton, J. S. (b)
 *Hornaday (a)
 *Leveson (d)
 **Newall, J. T. (d)
 Ober
 Oswald
 Peel (a)
 **Pollock (c e)
 **Powell-Cotton
 **Rice, W.
 Savile
 See also Boar; Pig
- Horse, Arabian and others**
Equus caballus
 Burton, R. F. (k)
 Dodge, T. A.
 Raswan
- Horse, Wild** *Equus*
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Baker, S. W. (e)
 Blake, F.
 Bourne
 Burg, A. (a)
 Carter, W. H.
 Chater, M. (h)
 Church
 Cope (b)
 Darwin
 Dunmore
 Epler
 Falkner
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Flack (b) ch.3
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
- *Hornaday (e)
 Jones, C. J.
 Kephart
 Kipling
 Nuttall (a)
 Osborn, H. F. (b)
 Paes
 Pike, Z.
 Reid
 Taunton
- **Vamberg
 Vialles
 Webb, W. E.
 Webber (d)
 Young, E. (e)
- Huanaco or Huanucu**
 Hudson (a)
 Kingston
 Tschudi
 See also Guanaco
- Huemal**
 Prichard (b)
 See also Guemal
- Hunting leopard**
 See Cheetah; Leopard
- Huskie**
 See Dog, Eskimo
- Hyaena, Man-killer**
 Hornaday (a)
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
- Hyena, hyaena, Striped, Spotted** *Hyaena striata, Crocuta crocuta*
 **Andersson (a)
 **Baker, S. W. (a g)
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Barnes
 Baum
 Brander
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
 Chadwick (a)
 Chanler
 Cheesman (b)
 Churchill
 Cron
 Doughty
 *DuChailu (f) p.41
 *Dugmore (a)
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 *Galton
 Glasfurd (b)
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Haardt (c)
 *Hornaday (a)
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Kinloch
- **Kittenberger
 *McCutcheon
 Madeira
 Maugham (e)
 Meakin (b)
 Methuen
 Murphy, E. R. (a)
 Pease (a)
 Peel (a)
 Pellow
 Percival
 **Roosevelt, T. (g)
 St. John, B.

- St. John, S. T.
Savile
**Selous, F. C.
Wood (Bible)
Hygeen riding camel
Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Camel
Hyrax *Hyrax*
Baum
Brocklehurst
Burton, R. G. (b)
Wood (Bible)
See also Rock rabbit
Ibex, African *Capra nubiana*
or *Wahe*
Brocklehurst
Lydekker (a—i)
Maydon (a)
Millais (a)
Powell-Cotton (c)
Ibex, Black *Capra, etc.*
Gordon, T. E.
Lydekker (a—i)
Ibex, European *Capra ibex*
Chapman, A. (c)
Demidoff (a)
Lydekker (a—i)
Mann, W. M. (d)
Ibex, Indian, Asia *Capra*
sinaitica, etc.
Afalo (b)
**Andrews, R. C. (d e)
Arbuthnot
Atkinson (b)
Baum
Bewick
Burrard (a)
Clarke (b)
Conway (a)
Crown Prince of Germany
Darrah
Dunmore
Eherton (b)
Grew
Hamilton, D.
Harrison, G. L. (a)
**Hedin (b)
*Hornaday (a d)
Houghton
Jardine
Kennan
*Kennon (e)
Knight
*Leveson (b d)
*Lydekker (a—i)
*Markham
Pollock (b)
*Rice, W.
Ronaldshay (a)
Roosevelt, E.
*Roosevelt, T. & K. (b)
Rundall
**Shakespear
Stockley (d)
Sykes, E. C. (b)
Taylor, N. C.
Thomas, B.
Whistler
*Younghusband, F. (a)
Ibex, Siberian *Capra sibirica*
Kinloch
Lydekker (a—i)
Morden (f)
Illik or Tien Shan Roe-deer
Morden (f)
Impala, Gazelle *Aepyceros*
melampus
**Andersson (a)
Barnes
Bronson
Brown, W. H.
Chapman, A. (c)
*Cron
Dickinson
*Dugmore (a)
Faulkner
**Gordon-Cummings (b)
**Gouldsbury (a)
Hoeffer
Jardine
Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
*Kearton (c)
Kerr
Lethbridge
**Leveson (d)
**Lydekker (a—i)
*McCutcheon
Madeira
*Maugham
*Methuen
Neumann
Percival
*Roosevelt, T. (g)
*Schillings
***Selous, F. C. (b g)
Sutherland
White (b)
Insect-eater *Ptilocercus lowei*
Mjoberg p.30
Inyala *Tragelaphus angasi*
Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
Maydon (a)
See also Bush-buck;
Nyala
Isabella
Brocklehurst
Izard
Buxton (a)
Lydekker (a—i)
See also Chamois;
Pyrenees
Jackal *Thos aureus*
Atkinson (b)
*Baden-Powell (b)
**Baker, S. W. (b)
Baldwin, W. C.
Barnes
Brander
Brown, W. H.
Chapman, A. (c)
Churchill
Cumming, W. G.
*Eardley-Wilmot
Fraser, J. B. (c)
Glasfurd (b)
*Gouldsbury (a)
Haardt
Hingston (c)
*Hornaday (a)
Ingilis
Kipling
*Kittenberger
*McCutcheon
Madeira
Maugham
Meakin (b)
*Newall, J. T. (a)
Pease (a)
Peel (a)
Pellow
Percival
*Pollock
Wood (Bible)
Jaguar *Felis onca*
Adams, H. C. (c)
Afalo (c)
Agassiz
Andre
Anthony (c)
Audubon (b) p 4 v 3
Azara
Baird (a)
Bates
Beebe, M. B.
Bull
Chapman, F. M. (j)
Church
Crampton, H. E.
Darwin
Dickey
Duguid
Dyott
Elliot, D. G. (g)
Enoch
Fleming
**Fountain (b)
Gadow
Hingston (b c)
Holland
**Hudson (a)
Johansen
Lockington
McDermott
Meunier
Morley, S. G.
Oswald
Paes
Perez
Porter, J. H.
Prodgers
*Rice, A. H.
*Roosevelt, T. (i)
Russell, P.
Sands, W. F.
Schurtz
Shantz
Shiras (h)
Smith, H. H.
Stevens
Thomson, W.
Wallace, D. (c)
Waterton
Wells, J. W.
*Whitney, C. (d)
Zahm
Jaguar, Black ("Tiger")
Felis onca
Heilprin (e)
Lange (a)
Schurz

- Jaguar, Black—Continued**
 Smith, H. H.
 Wallace, A. R.
 Wells, J. W.
- Jaguar, California**
 Adams, J. C.
- Jaguar, Man-killers and Man-eaters *Felis onca***
 Barnes
 Paes
 Prodgers
 Singer
- Jaguar, Spotted**
 Smith, H. H.
- Jaguar, Yellow or Puma *Felis onca***
 Lange (a)
- Javalin**
 Byam ch 7
See also Peccary
- Jerboa**
 Adams, H. C. (f)
- Kambing *Capricornis sumatraensis***
 Blanford
 Bock (a)
 Jardine
 Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Cimbing;
 Gambia; Serow;
 Utang
- Kanchil *Tragulus kanchil***
 Bock (a)
See also Antelope;
 Deer; Sumatra
- Kangaroo *Macropus*, etc**
 Ault
 Bicknell
 Denton
 Gregory, H. E.
 Harrison, B.
 Lee, Mrs.
 Lumholtz (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Moore, W. R. (b)
 Nejame
 Schlaikjer
 Semon
 Wilkins, G. H.
- Kangaroo, Tree *Dendrolagus ursinus***
 Barbour, T. (b)
- Kashmir-stag *Cervus hanglu***
 **Baker, S. W.
 Blanford
 Burrard
 Lydekker
 Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Deer; Stag
- Kiang or Kyang *Equus kiang***
 Carter, W. H.
 Church
 DeLsdain
 Dunlop
 *Kinloch
 Leveson (b)
 Macintyre
 *Markham
- Ronaldshay
 Trinkler
 Wellby (a)
- Kinkajou *Potos flavus***
 Anthony (c)
 Bull
 Gadow
 Jardine
- Klipspringer *Oreotragus oreotragus***
 Baum
 Brocklehurst
 Gillmore (f)
 Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Heller (b)
 Kerr
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 *Lyell (c)
 Mallet-Veale
 Maugham (c)
 Meikle
 Peel (a)
 Powell-Cotton (c)
 *Schillings
 *Selous, F. C. (b)
 Swayne (b)
 Vasse
- Koala**
 Lewis, F.
 Miller, G. S. (b)
See also Australian bear
- Kob *Adenota***
 Brocklehurst
 Keller (b)
 Millais (a)
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Stanley, W. B.
- Kongoni**
 Percival
See also Hartebeeste
- Konzi *Alcelaphus lichtensteini***
 Crawshaw
 Lydekker
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also Hartebeeste;
 Zambesi
- Koodoo *Strepsiceros strepsiceros***
 Andersson (a)
 ***Baker, S. W. (a)
 Baum
 Brocklehurst (G & L.)
 Bronson (K. L.)
 *Bryden (c)
 Cron
 Dickinson (G. and L.)
 Domville-Fife
 Faulkner
 **Galton
 Gillmore (f)
 **Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Gouldsbury (a b)
 Heller (b)
 Jardine
 Kerr
 Kirby (a b)
 *Leveson (d)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Lyell (c g)
 Mallet-Veale
- Maugham (c)
 Meikle
 Mosse
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
 Peel (a)
 Percival
 *Powell-Cotton (c d)
 Roosevelt and Heller
 Sanford and Legendre
 Savile
 **Schillings
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Shelley
 Swayne (b)
 Tjader
 Vasse
See also Kudu
- Kulan *Equus hemionus***
See Wild ass
- Langur *Presbytis***
 Brander
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Monkey
- Lechwe *Onotragus megaceros***
 Anderson (a)
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Blaine
 Brocklehurst
 Chadwick (a)
 Chapman, A. (e)
 *Gouldsbury (a b)
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Letcher
 Lethbridge
 Lydekker (a—i)
 *Millais
 *Selous, F. C. (b)
- Lechwe, Black *Adenota kob***
 Letcher
 Livingstone
 Lydekker
See also Zambesi
- Lechwe, Red *Onotragus lechwe***
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Livingstone
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Zambesi
- Lemming *Lemmus lemmus***
 Dennis, A. P. (b)
 Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Mecking
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Stejneger
 Wilkins (c)
- Lemur *Lemur***
 Bock (b)
 Fenton
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Mjoberg ch.2
 Romer
 Shelford
 Yerkes
See also Monkeys
- Lemur, Flying *Galeopithecus***
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Mjoberg ch.2

Leopard, African *Panthera pardus*

- Andersson (a)
Bailey, H.
***Baker, S. W. (a)
*Baldwin, W. C.
Barns (a)
Baum
Bennett
Bewick
Bradley, M. H. (a b)
Brocklehurst
Bronson
*Bryden (e)
Casati
Chater, M. (f)
Cron
Domville-Fife
Dowsett
Drake-Brockman
DuChailu (a f)
Dunbar-Brunton
Dutton
Elliot, D. G. (g)
Foa
*Gillmore (f)
**Gouldsbury (a)
Hamilton, J. S. (c)
Hubbard, W. D. (a)
Johnson, Martin (a)
Jordan, J. A.
Kearton
Kerby (a b)
Kerr
*Kittenberger
Letcher
*Leveson (b d)
Lloyd, A. B. (b)
*Lydekker (a—i)
McCreigh
Madeira
Mann, W. M. (d)
Maugham
Meikle
Methuen
***Millais
Milligan
Mosse
Neumann
Pearce
Pellow
Percival
Porter, J. H.
*Powell-Cotton (a)
Powys
***Roosevelt, T. (g)
Roosevelt-Heller
Savile (a b)
**Schillings (a b)
Schweinfurth
***Selous, F. C. (b g)
Shelley
Stanley
**Sutherland
**Sutton (a)
Swayne (b)
Sykes, C. A.
**Torday
Vasse
Ward, H.
Wells, C. (b)

**White, S. E. (b)
Younghusband, E.

Leopard, Black, Africa *Panthera pardus*

Hoeffler
Tjader

Leopard, Black, Asia

Andrews, R. C. (c)
Guillemand
Lydekker (a—i)
Thomson

Leopard, Cattle-killer *Panthera pardus*

Blanford (b) p.70
Hornaday (a)

Leopard, Climbing *Panthera pardus*

Vasse

See also Leopard

Leopard, Clouded *Felis (Neofelis) nebulosa*

Andrews, R. C.
*Blanford (b) p.73-4
Blyth
Buck, F. ch.7
Clark, L. p.410
Elliot, D. G. (g)
Heilprin (b) p.383
Hodgson
Hose, C.
Jerdon
*Lydekker (b)

Mann, W. M. (b d)
Milne-Edwards v.1, p.208
Mjoberg p.22
Regan, C. T.
*Stebbing, E. P. (b)
Sterndale, R. A.
Suffolk

See also Marbled cat

Leopard, Hill *Panthera pardus*

Stebbing

Leopard, Hunting *Acinonyx jubatus*

Brander
Cutting (a)
Fitzsimons (a)
Jardine

*Kinloch
*Lydekker (a—i)
Macintyre

*Maugham
Peel (a)
Polo, M.
Smith, A. M.
See also Cheetah

Leopard, Indian, Asia *Panthera pardus*

Affalo (b)
*Akeley (b)
*Andrews, R. C. (c)
Arbuthnot

*****Baker, S. W. (b)**

Blanford (b)
Bock (b)
Burrard (a)
Burton, R. G. (b)
Champion
Christopher

Church

*Cooch Bahar
Cunning, C. F. G. (c)
Demidoff (a)

Dunlop
Evans
Fenton
Fife-Cookson
Fletcher
Forsyth
Gillmore (i)
Glossop

*Gouldsbury (c)
Hamilton, D.
Hamilton, J. S. (c)
Hingston (c)

**Hornaday (a)
Inglis
Jernigan
Kinloch

***Leveson (b d)
Lydekker (a—i)

***Lyell (d)
Macintyre
*Markham
Millett
Milne-Edwards

***Mjoberg
Pereira
*Pollock (a c e)
Polo, M.
Porter, J. H.

Rock, J. F. (b e f)
Ronaldshay (a)
*Roosevelt, T. & K.
Rundall

*Sanderson
Savory
Senha

***Shakespeare
Sowerby (b)

**Stebbing, E. P. (a b c)
Stockley (d)
Storey (a b)
Vernay

***Whitney, C. (c)
Wilson, A.
Wood (Bible)

Leopard, Man-eater *Panthera pardus*

Barnes
Blanford (b) p.65
Bradley, M. H. (a)
Fletcher

*Gouldsbury (c)
Hamilton, C.
Hornaday (a)

*Leveson (d)
Macintyre
*Roosevelt, T. (g)
Senha
*Stebbing, E. P. (b)
*Torday

Leopard, Masai *Panthera pardus*

Schillings (b)

Leopard, Mountain *Panthera pardus*

Percival

Leopard, Snow *Uncia uncia*

Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Dunmore
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Kinloch (Ounce)
 Lattimore, O.
 *Leveson (b)
 *Lydekker (a-i)
 Ronaldshay (a)
 Rundall
 Stebbing, E. P.
 Tyacke

See also Ounce

Leopard, Swahili *Panthera*

pardus

Schillings

Leopard, Swamp *Panthera*

pardus

Gouldsbury (a)

Lion, African *Felis leo*

***Andersson (a e)
 Arkell-Hardwick
 ***Baker, S. W. (a d g)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Ballantyne (a)
 Barnes
 Barns (a)
 Baum
 Bell, W. D. M.
 Bennett
 Bewick
 *Bradley, M. H. (a b)
 Brocklehurst
 Brown, W. H.
 **Bryden (d e)
 Burbridge (b)
 Burchell
 Casati
 Chadwick (a d)
 Chanler
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Clarke (a b)
 Cooper, R. D.
 Coudenhove
 Cron
 Cumming, W. G.
 Curtis
 Dickinson
 Domville-Fife
 Doughty
 Dowsett
 Drake-Brockman
 Drummond
 *DuChaillu (f)
 **Dugmore (a e)
 Dunbar-Brunton
 Egerton
 Finaughty
 Findlay
 *Foa
 *Galton (a b e)
 Gerard (a d)
 Gibbons
 *Gillmore (h i l)
 Glossop
 ***Gordon-Cumming
 **Gouldsbury (a)
 Haardt (c)

Hamilton, T. S.

Harris (a)

Hodson

Hoefler

Inverarity

Jack

*Jackson, F. J. (b c)

Jackson, T. C.

Jardine

***Johnson, Martin (a d)

Kellog

Kerr

Kingston

Kirby (a b)

**Kittenberger

Letcher

Lewis, A. W.

**Lloyd, A. B (a b)

Lucas

***Lyell (g h)

McCutcheon

Madeira

Mainwaring

Maugham

Meakin

Meikle

Melliss

Methuen

Meunier

**Millais

Morit

Mosse

Napier, E. D. H. E. (a)

ch.7

Neves

Newbolt

Nicholson

Oates

Park, M.

*Patterson (a)

Pearce

Pease (b c)

Peel (a)

Pellow

Percival

Porter, J. H.

Powell-Cotton (d e)

Powys

Puxley

Rainey

Rice, W.

***Roosevelt, T. (g)

Roosevelt-Heller

Savile (a b)

***Schillings (a b)

Scully

***Selous, F. C. (a b d e g)

Shorthose

Skelly

Skertchly

Smith, A. D.

***Stanley, H. W.

Stanley, W. B.

***Stigand (b)

Stockley (d)

Studley

*Sutherland

*Sutton (a)

Swayne (b)

Sykes, C. A.

Tams

*Tjader

*Torday

Vasse

Vivian

Wells, C. (b)

***White, S. E. (a b)

Wienholt

William, P. of S.

Willoughby

Wollaston

Wright

Younghusband, E

**Lion, African, Man-killer
and Man-eater** *Felis*

leo

Aflalo (c)

Alexander, B. p.50

Alexander, J. E. (a) ch.9

***Andersson (a b e)

Ansorge ch.15

*Barnes

Barrett, O. W. p.819-20

Bland-Sutton

Bradley, M. H. (a b)

Chadwick (a)

Drummond

Finaughty

Foa

Gibbons (b)

*Gordon-Cumming

Gouldsbury (b)

Holmes

Kerr

Kirby (b)

Letcher

Loring

MacQueen

**Maugham (c)

**Millais

Nicholson

***Patterson (a)

Percival

***Selous, F. C. (g)

Shorthose

Spry

Stigand (c)

Suffolk

Sutherland

Torday

Treatt (b)

Vasse

*White, S. E. (b)

Lion, American *Felis con-*

color

Adams, J. C.

Boone

Burbidge

Burbidge (c)

Cory (e)

Gillmore (j)

Holder (a)

*Hornaday (e)

Huntington, D. W. (b)

*Lewis and Clark

*Marcy (b)

Mills (c d)

Singer

See also Cougar;

Panther

- Lion, Asia** *Felis leo persicus*
 Andersson (e)
 Arnold p.326
 **Blanford (b) p.57
 Doughty
 Elliott, A.
 Fenton
 Fraser, J. B. (c d)
 Hubbard
 Jernigan
 Kinnear
 **Newall, D. J. F.
 Newall, J. T. (a)
 Pocock (c)
 **Pollock
 Polo, M.
 Rice, W.
 Suffolk
 **Vernay
 Wilson, A.
 Wood (Bible)
 Yule (a)
- Lion, Black-maned** *Felis leo*
 **Akeley (b) p.69
 **Andersson (e)
 Duhois
 *Galton
 Gouldsbury (a d)
 Jardine
 Leveson (d)
 Rice, W.
 Thomson, W.
 White (b)
 Yule
- Lion, Cannibal** *Felis leo*
 Andersson (a e)
- Lion, Cattle-killer** *Felis leo*
 Andersson (e)
 Gibbons (b)
 Selous, F. C. (g)
- Lion, Gambian** *Felis leo gambianus*
 Simmons, G. F.
- Lion, Grey** *Felis leo*
 Leveson (d)
- Lion, Maneless** *Felis leo*
 Drummond
 Jardine
 Newall, J. T.
 Rice, W.
- Lion, Masai** *Felis leo*
 Schillings (b)
- Lion, Mesopotamia** *Felis leo persicus*
 Doughty
 Fraser, J. B. (c)
 Gordon, T. E. (b)
 See also Asiatic lion
- Lion, Mountain**
 Kolb, E.
 See also Cougar, etc.
- Lion, Red** *Felis leo*
 Yule
- Lion, Tiger** *Felis leo*
 Wilson, A.
- Lion, Ukamba** *Felis leo*
 Schillings
- Lion, White** *Felis leo*
 Gouldsbury (a)
- Lion, Yellow-maned** *Felis leo*
 Leveson (d)
- Llamas** *Lama*
 Adams, H. C. (b)
 Bingham, H. (c e)
 Bishop, N. H.
 Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 Conway (e)
 Darwin
 Dell
 Enoch
 Fountain (b)
 Grubb
 Holland
 Jardine
 Means, P. A.
 St. Cricq
 Shippee, R. (a b)
 Squier (c)
 Townsend, C. W. (d)
 Tschiffely
 Tschudi
 Zahm
- Lynx** *Lynx*, etc.
 Atkinson (b)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Barnard
 Chapman, A. (b)
 *Dunraven (a)
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (a c)
 Fraser, J. B. (c d)
 Godman
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Hedin (b l)
 Holder (a)
 *Hornaday (d)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 *Kingston
 Kinloch
 Loring
 Maugham (c)
 Meakin
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Polo, M.
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 *Sheldon (b)
 *Wrangell p.116
 Young, E. (e)
 See also Bob cat
- Lynx, Canadian** *Lynx canadensis*
 Anthony
 Audubon (b c)
 Dodge (b)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Shiras (d)
 See also Bob cat
- Lynx, Red** *Lynx rufus*
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
- Maariff antelope**, Abou Maariff
 Baker, S. W. (a)
- Mammoth, Mastodon** *Elephas primigenius*, etc.
 Agassiz
 Digby
- Filson
 Mecking
 Nordenskiöld
 Osborn, H. F. (b)
 Palmer
 Schmidt, F.
 Schwatka (c)
 Wrangell ch.9
 See also Big Bone Lick
- Manatee** *Trichechus*
 Adams, M. P.
 Beebe, M. B.
 Cory (e)
 Henshall
 Kingston
 Lumholtz (a)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Moore, W. R. (b)
 Moser, C. K. (b)
 Schurz
 Semon
 See also Sea-cow
- Mandrill**
 Vandercook
 See also Monkey
- Man-eater**
 See
 Bear; Crocodile;
 Hyæna; Leopard;
 Lion; Panther;
 Paranha, Fish;
 Tiger; Wolf
 See also Man-killer
- Man-killer**
 See
 Bear; Buffalo; Dog;
 Elephant;
 Hippopotamus;
 Hyæna; Jaguar;
 Leopard; Lion;
 Panther;
 Rhinoceros; Shark;
 Tiger
 See also Man-eater
- Maral Stag**
 Atkinson (b)
 Brooke
 Slater
 Selous, F. C. (e)
 Kennion (c)
 Lydekker
 See also Persia;
 Red-deer
- Marbled cat**
 See Cat, Marbled
- Markhor, Indian**, Sheep
Capra falconeri
 Afalo (b)
 Arbuthnot
 Burrard (a)
 Darrah
 Durand
 Fenton
 Grew
 Houghton
 *Kaenigsmarck
 Kennion (a)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Macintyre
 Ronaldshay

Markhor, Indian, Sheep— Moose, American
Alces americana

Continued
 Roosevelt, E.
 ***Stebbing
 Younghusband, F. (a)
Marmot *Marmota*
 Andrews, R. C. (e)
 Dunmore
 Hollister (a)
 Muir
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Outram
 Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (f)

See also Woodchuck;
 Groundhog

Marsupial tiger
 Lumholtz (a)

Marsupials

See Bandicoot;
 Duck bill; Kangaroo;
 Phalanger; Opossum;
 Wallaby; Wombat

Marten *Martes*

Audubon (b)
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Crawford
 Dunraven (a)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Oxholm
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 St John, C.
 Thrasher
 Wrangler p.62, 78, 116
See also Sable

Meerkat *Suricata*, etc.

Baldwin, W. C.
 Lydekker
 Martin, A.
See also Cape Colony

Mink *Mustela vison*

Bailey, V. (b)
 Burt
 Butler, W. F. (b)
 Cory (e)
 Dunraven (a)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Filson
 Godman
 Howell, A. B.
 Huntington, D. W. (c)
 Kingston
 *Lewis and Clark
 Nelson, W. A.
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Rutledge
 *Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (g)
 Thrasher
 Wilkins (c)

Mole

Nelson, E. W. (e)

Mongoose

See Mongoose

Monkeys

See subdivision on Pri-
 mates at end of Mam-
 mal division

"Monsters"

Lankester (b)

Aflalo (c)
 Anthony
 Audubon (b)
 Baden-Powell (b)
 ***Baillie-Gohman (b)
 Baird (a)
 Bales
 Bentley, R. p.7
 Bulger (a b)
 Burnham
 Burt
 Butler, W. F. (a)
 Cane
 Capps, S. R.
 Chater, M. (c)
 Donne (a)
 *Dugmore (f)
 **Dunraven (a b c)
 East, B.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (c)
 Gillmore (i)
 Godman
 Griggs, R. F. (a)
 *Grinnell (d)
 *Hanbury (b)
 Hardy

**Hornaday (d)
 Humphrey
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Jardine
 Kerr
 Kingsley
 Kingston
 Kleinschmidt
 *Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 McGuire
 Mackenzie, A.
 Martindale
 Mayer, A. M.
 Merrill
 Millais (g)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 *Pike, W.
 Preble
 Prichard (d)
 *Radclyffe
 ***Selous, F. C. (h)
 Selous, P.
 ***Sheldon (b)
 Shields
 *Shiras (b c d f g i j)
 Singer
 *Stephansson (a)
 Stewart, E.
 Thomas, W. S. (a)
 Tweedsmuir
 Vachell
 Vivian
 *Wallace, D. (c)
 Ware
 Washburn
 Webber (d)
 Whympers, F.
 Wilson, J. A. (a b)

**Moose, Asia *Alces alces bed-
 fordiae***
 Andrews, R. C. (d)

**Moose, European *Alces
 alces alces***

Chapman, A. (b)
See also Elk

Moose, Giant
 Shiras (f)

See also Moose

Mouflon *Ovis musimon*

*Baker, S. W. (e)
 Bewick
 Dugmore (d)
 Jardine
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Meunier
 Young, E. (b)
See also Sheep

Mouse

Nelson, E. W. (e)

Mule, Wild

Carter, W. H.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Kipling

Mongoose *Ilerpestes*, etc.

Brander
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Fairchild, D. (a)
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Heller (b)
 Maugham (c)
 Sutton (b)

Muntjac, Deer *Muntiacus*

Andrews, R. C. (c)
 Hornaday (a)
 Jardine
 Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Stebbing, E. P.

Musk-ox *Ovibos moschatus*

Allen
 Armstrong, A.
 Audubon (b)
 Baillie-Grohman
 Baird (a)
 Beard
 Bentlev, R. ch 9
 *Bewick
 Biederbeck
 Birket-Smith
 Borup
 Boyd, L. A.
 Brown, R. N. R.
 Butler, W. F. (b)
 Dahl (a)

****Gillmore**

Godman

****Hanbury (b)**

Hayes, J. G. (a)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Inman
 Jardine
 Jones, C. J.
 Lydekker (a—i)
 MacMillan (a e)
 Markham (d)
 Mayer, A. M.
 Mecking
 Meunier
 Millais (g)
 **Nordenskiöld

- Nordenskiöld
 Peary (c)
 Preble
 Richardson
 Russell
 Rutherford
 Shields
 **Stefansson (b)
 Stewart, E.
 Sverdrup
 **Whitney, C. (bc)
 **Whitney, H.
 **Wrangell
 Wright, J. K.
Musk-rat *Ördatra zibethica*
 Audubon (b)
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Bales
 Burt
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Filson
 Gillmore (n)
 Graves, R. A.
 Howell, A. B.
 Kingston
 MacGillivray
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Riggs, T.
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Schwatka (c)
 Sharp ch 8
 Shiras (dg)
 Talman (a)
 Thrasher
 Wilkins (c)
Mustang *Equus*
 Black, F.
 Carter, W. H.
 Flack (b)
 See also Wild horse
- Nakong** *Limnotragus spekii*
gratus
 Andersson (a)
 Livingstone
 Lydekker (a—i)
 See also Sitatunga
- Narwal** or **Narwhal** *Monodon monoceros*
 Birket-Smith
 Boyd, L. A.
 Brown, R. N. R.
 Godman
 Koelz
 MacMillan (e)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Nordenskiöld
 Peary (c)
 Preble
 Streeter
 Whitney, H.
 Wright, J. K.
- Nellut**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 See also Koodoo
- Nilgai** *Boselaphus tragocamelus*
 **Baker, S. W.
 Bewick
 Brander
- *Eardley-Wilmot
 *Hornaday (a)
 Jardine
 *Kinloch
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Macintyre
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Newall, J. T. (a)
 *Rice, W.
 Sterndale
 Stewart, A. E.
 See also Blue-bull
- Nilgherries**
 Pollock (b)
- Nyala** *Tragelaphus angasii*
 Baum
 Brooke
 Drummond
 Lydekker (a—i)
 *Lyell (a g)
 *Millais (h)
 Sanford and Legendre
 Vasse
 Wood, R. C.
 See also Inyala; Queen of Sheba antelope
- Nyala**, **Mountain**, **Inyala**
Tragelaphus buxtoni
 Gloucester
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Osgood, W. H. (f)
- Nyan**
 Kinloch
 See also Argali; Sheep
- Nyika**
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Schillings
- Ocelot** *Felis pardalis*
 Anthony (a b c)
 Audubon (b)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Beebe, M. B.
 Bull
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
 Dyott (c)
 Elliot, D. G. (g)
 Fountain (b)
 Gadaw
 Russell, P.
 Shiras (h)
 Singer
 Smith, H. H. p.196-7
- Okapi** or **Okwapi** *Okapia johnstoni*
 Alexander, B.
 Barnes
 Barnes (a)
 Bradley, M. H. (b)
 Bryden (b)
 Campbell, W. D. (a)
 Christy
 Colbert (b)
 Gatti, A. (a b)
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Johnston, H. H. (bi)
 Lankester (a)
 McBride, R. Q.
 MacQueen
 Powell-Cotton (e)
- Onager** *Equus onager*
 See Kiang-Kyang
- Opossum** *Didelphis virginianus*
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Audubon (b)
 Baynes (e)
 Beard
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Bicknell
 Cory (e)
 Cott
 Gadaw (a)
 Godman
 Graves, R. A.
 Gregory
 Harper
 Heilprin
 Kingston
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Schlaikjer
 Semon
 Sharp
 Shiras (b)
 Wilkins, G. H.
 See also Marsupials
- Orange-utang** *Pongo*
 Buck ch 14
 Fyelman
 Gomes
 Gregory, W. K.
 Hornaday (a)
 Johnson, Martin (g)
 Keith
 Kellog
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Mjöberg ch.3
 Shelford
 Smith, H. W. (b)
 Wallace, A. R. (a)
 Yerkes
- Oribi** *Ourebia ourebi*
 Baum
 Brocklehurst
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Cron
 Faulkner
 Glossop
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Hall, M. A.
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Hoeffer
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Madeira
 Maugham (c)
 Sanford and Legendre
 Savile
 Schillings
 Selous, F. C. (b)
 Stanley, W. B.
- Oryx**, **Gemsbok**, **Gemsbuck**
Oryx gazella
 Barnes
 Baum
 Blaine
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 **Bryden (e)
 Campbell, W. D. (b)

Oryx, Gemsbok, Gemabuck—*Continued*

- Chanler
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Cron
 Dickinson
 **Dugmore (a)
 Faulkner
 Glossop
 **Gordon-Cumming (b)
 **Gouldsbury (d)
 Jardine
 **Johnson, Martin (d)
 *Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Madeira
 Mallet-Veale
 Maugham (c)
 Meikle
 Methuen
 Mosse
 Neumann
 Pearce
 Percival
 **Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Roosevelt & Heller
 *Schillings
 Scully
 ***Selous, F. C. (b g)
 **Sutton (a)
 Swayne (b)

Oterop antelope

- Baker, S. W. (a)

Otter *Lutra canadensis*

- Adams, H. C. (c)
 Allan, S.
 Anthony
 Ariza
 Atkinson (b)
 *Audubon (b c)
 Bailey, V. (b)
 **Baker, S. W. (b)
 *Baldwin, W. C.
 Bewick
 Boone
 Brander
 Bull
 Butler, W. F. (b)
 Cameron, L. C. R.
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Cheesman (b)
 Crawford
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Darwin
 *Dunraven (a)
 Elliott, H. W.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 *Filson
 Fleming
 Fountain (b c)
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Godman
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Graves, R. A.
 Guillemard
 Hanna, G. D.
 Harper
 Hingston (b)
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 *Hornaday (a)
 Jardine

Kingston

- *Lewis and Clark
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 *Maugham (c)
 Nelson, W. A.
 Pike, Z.
 *Radcliffe
 Rutledge
 *Sheldon (b)
 Shiras (f)
 Thrasher
 *Wrangell p.116
Otter, Sea *Enhydra lutris*
 Allan, A.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (c)
 *Guillemard
 Lewis and Clark
 Martin, G. C.
 Mecking
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 *Nordenskiöld
 Schwatka (c)
 Simpich (c)
 Snow
 Thompson
Ounce *Uncia uncia*
 Macintyre
 Stebbing
 Tschudi
See also Snow leopard
Ox, Wild *Bos*
 Bible
 Cheesman (b)
 Harting
 Kipling
 *Lydekker (d)
 Shelford
See also
 Anoa; Aurochs;
 Banting; Bison;
 Buffalo; Gaur; Gayal;
 Musk-Ox; Yak
Panda, Great *Ailuropoda*
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Colbert (a)
 Hodgson
 Jardine
 Pereira
 Roosevelt, K.
 Roosevelt, T. & K.
See also Beishung
Panda, Little *Ailuropoda*
See Panda, Great
Pangolin or Pander cat
Manis javanica
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Mjoberg ch.7
 Pereira
See also Scaly anteater
Panther *Felis concolor*
 Affalo (b)
 Atkinson (b)
 Baden-Powell (b)
 Bailey, F. (b)
 Baillie
 Baker, E. B.
 Brander
 Brown, J. M. (b)
 Burton, R. G. (a b)

Christopher

- Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Cumming, W. G.
 ***Eardley-Wilmot
 Evans
 "Felix"
 ***Forsyth, J. p.331-4
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Gillmore (i)
 Glasfurd (b)
 Gordon, T. E. (b)
 Gouldsbury (d)
 Handley
 Hicks
 *Kinloch
 *Leveson (b d)
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 Mainwaring
 Mitchell, W.
 **Newall, J. T. (a)
 Oswald
 **Pocock (c)
 **Pollock (a b e)
 Porter, J. H.
 Raswan ch 8
 **Rice, W.
 *Sanderson
 ***Shakespeare
 Skertchly
 Thomson, W.
 Tyacke
See also American lion;
 Asia; Cougar; India
Panther, African
 Andersson (a)
 Audubon (b)
 Bewick
 DeLesdain
 Foa
 Gerard (a)
 Huc
 Lloyd, A. B. (a)
 Meakin (b)
 Schweinfurth
See also Puma
**Panther, Cattle-lifter *Felis*,
 etc.**
 Lydekker (b)
**Panther, Man-eater or
 Man-killer *Felis*, etc.**
 Baker, E. B.
 Forsyth, J.
 Glasfurd (b)
 Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (b)
 Whitney, C.
Panther, Red
 Smith, H. H. p.196-7
Peccary
Tayassu White lipped
Pecari Collared
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Anthony
 Baird (a)
 Beebe, M. B.
 Bewick
 Bull
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
 Ewbank
 Fleming
 Fountain (b)

- Gadow
****Hingston** (b)
***Hornaday** (a)
 Kingston
 Lange (a)
 Lindbergh
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Morley, S. G.
 Ober
*****Rice**, A. H.
****Roosevelt**, T. (i)
 Sands, W. F.
 Shantz
***Shields**
 Shiras (h)
 Singer
 Webber (c d)
 Wells, J. W.
 Woodroffe
Phalanger, Dusky *Trichosurus fuliginosus*
 Mann, W. M. (d)
Phalanger, Flying *Acrobates*
 Miller, G. S. (b)
Pig
See
 Babirusa; Boar;
 Bush-pig; Hog;
 Peccary; Swine;
 Wart-hog
Pig, Bush *Sus*
 Brandes
 Dugmore
 Hudson (a)
 Kirby (a)
See also Hog
Pig, Wild *Sus*
****Andrews**, R. C. (d)
***Baden-Powell** (c)
 Bagot
 Baker, E. B.
 Baker, E. C. S.
*****Baker**, S. W. (a b g)
 Barnes
 Beebe, W. (c)
****Bradley**, M. H. (b c)
 Brander (India)
 Cardinall
 Church
 Churchill
 Cumming, W. G.
 Denton
***Eardley-Wilmoit**
 Ellis, W.
***Gillmore** (l)
 Glasfurd (c)
***Gouldsbury** (a b)
***Guillemard**
 Haslund-Christensen
 Hicks
 Hingston (c)
 Inglis
 Kipling
 Kirby (a b)
***Kittenberger**
***Lloyd**, A. B. (a)
 Madeira
 Maxwell, G.
 Melliss
***Methuen**
 Moore, W. R. (d)
***Morden** (e)
***Newall**, J. T. (a)
 Pellow
 Powell-Cotton (e)
 Rankin
***Roosevelt**, T. & K.
***Roosevelt & Heller**
 Savory
See also Boar
Platypus, Duck-bill *Ornithorhynchus anatinus*
 Denton
 Gregory, H. E. (e)
 Hcilprin
 Holmes, C. H.
 Miller, G. S. (b)
Polecat, Skunk *Spilogale putorius*
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Audubon (b)
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Baynes (b)
 Boone
 Bourne
 Crawford
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Filson
***Gillmore**, P. (n)
 Godman
 Graves, R. A.
 Harper
 Kingston (a)
 Mills (d)
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Sharp ch.14
 Shiras (g)
Ponies, Shetland, Mongolian
 Olcott, C. S.
 Warwick (a)
Porcupine *Erethizon dorsatum*, etc.
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Burt
 Carvalho
 DuChaillu (f) ch.4
 Dugmore (f)
 Fountain (e)
 Hingston (c)
 Kingston (a)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Muir
 Radclyffe
 Schwatka (c)
 Shiras (g j)
 Wood (Bible)
Porpoise *Delphinus delphis*
 Clark, H. B.
 DuChaillu (f)
 Grey
 Hingston (a)
 Hornaday (c)
 Howell, A. B.
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mayer, A. M.
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Muir
 Roule (b)
 Treat, I.
 Villiers (b)
See also Dolphin
Prairie dog
See Dog, Prairie
Prong-horn antelope *Antilocapra americana*
*****Adams**, J. C.
 Anthony
***Audubon** (b)
*****Baillie-Grohman** (b e)
 Baird (a)
 Carvalho
****Dodge**
****Dunraven** (a b)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
***Gillmore** (b j)
 Godman
*****Holder** (a)
***Hornaday** (e)
 Huntington, D. W. (b)
 Inman (b)
 Irving (b)
 Jardine
 Jones, C. J.
 Kingston
***Leveson** (d)
***Lewis and Clark**
***Lydekker** (a—i)
****Marcy** (c)
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Oswald
 Pickett
 Pike, Z.
 Ruxton (b)
***Shields** (a c d)
 Vachell
 Vivian
 Wallace, D. (c)
 Wallihan (a b)
Przewalski gazelle
***Andrews**, R. C. (d)
 Crown Prince of Germany
 Durand
***Dutton**
Puku *Adenota vardonii*
 Chadwick (a)
***Gouldsbury** (a)
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Lethbridge
 Lydekker (a—i)
***Lyell** (c)
***Selous**, F. C. (b)
Puma *Felis concolor*
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Andre
***Audubon**
 Byam ch.7
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
 Church
 Cornish ch.28
 Crampton, H. E.
 Darwin
 Fitzroy
***Fountain** (a b)
***Gadow**
***Galton**
 Grubb
 Hingston (b)
***Holder** (a)
***Hornaday** (a)

- Puma**—*Continued*
 Hudson (a b)
 Jardine
 McDermott
 Macnie ch.6
 Oswald
 Paes
 Porter, J. H.
 Prichard (b d)
 Progers
 **Roosevelt, T. (i)
 Spears
 Thomson, William
 Vivian
 Whympier, E. (b)
See also American lion
- Puma, Red *Felis concolor***
 Wells, J. W.
- Pygmy antelope *Cephalophus caerulus***
 Heller (b)
 Lydekker (a—i)
- Quagga *Equus quagga quagga***
 **Andersson (a)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Bryden (e)
 Churchill
 Heilprin (b)
 *Leveson (d)
 *Maugham (c)
 *Methuen
 Percival
 *Selous, F. C. (g)
- Queen of Sheba antelope**
See Nyala
- Rabbit *Lepus***
 Burt
 Carvalho
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Filson
 Hanna, G. D.
 Marten, G. C.
 Moore
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Radclyffe
 Sharp ch.9
See also Hare
- Rabbit, Jack**
 Dodge (c)
 Shantz
- Rabbit, Rock *Hyrax***
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Dodge (c)
 Lambert, R. W.
- Raccoon *Procyon lotor***
 Atkinson, A. A.
 Audubon (b)
 Colbert (a)
 Cory (e)
 Dodge (c)
 Filson
 Gillmore, P. (n)
 Graves, R. A.
 Harper
 Howell, A. B.
 Kingston
 Lewis and Clark
- Murphy, J. M. (b)
 Ober
 Shiras (d g)
- Rat**
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
- Rat, Bamboo**
 Mann, W. M. (b)
- Rat, Brown**
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
- Rat, Kangaroo**
 Lambert, R. W.
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
- Rat, Pack**
 Shantz
- Rat, Spiny**
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
- Ratel *Mellivora ratel***
 Blanford
 Chapman, A. (c)
 Lydekker
 Powell-Cotton (e)
See also Honey-badger
- Rat-shrew *Gymnura rafflesi***
 Mjoberg p.28
- Red-deer *Cervus elaphus***
 Baillie-Grohman (b)
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
See also Deer
- Red-front**
 Brocklehurst
 Lydekker (a—i)
See also Gazelle
- Reed-buck *Redunca (Eleotragus) arundinum***
 Baum
 **Bradley, M. H. (a)
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Domville-Fife
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Heller (b)
 Kerr
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 *Madeira
 *Maugham (c)
 **Millais (a)
 **Roosevelt, T.
 Roosevelt and Heller
 Sanford and Legendre
 Savile
 *Schillings
 **Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Simmons, G. F.
 *White (a b)
- Reindeer *Rangifer***
 Anthony
 Armstrong, A.
 Atkinson (b)
 Audubon (b)
 Bales
 Barnard
 Bentley, R. ch.6
 Bewick
 Brown, R. N. R.
 Burnham
- Bush**
 Carruthers (a)
 Carstensen
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Chapman, O. M.
 DeVeer
 DeWindt (b)
 Egan, M. F. (b)
 Godman
 Grenfell (d)
 ***Guillemand
 Hall, C. F. ch 12, 13, 16
 Harshberger
 Harting
 **Jackson, F. G.
 Jardine
 Jones, C. J.
 Keith
 Kennedy
 Lamont (a)
 Lomen
 Lowie
 *Mackenzie, A.
 Markham (d)
 Martin, G. C.
 Mecking
 *Nansen (c)
 Nilsson
 ***Nordenskiöld
 Olson (a b)
 Peary (c)
 Peel
 Rutherford
 ***Stefansson (b—e)
 Stewart, E.
 *Stuck
 *Sverdrup
 *Turi
 *Whympier, F.
 **Wrangell p.53, 62 ch.3
 and 8
 Wyndham
 Zenzinov
See also Caribou
- Reitbok or Reitbuck *Redunca arundinum***
 Drummond
 Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Lydekker
See also South Africa;
 Zambesi
- Rhebok *Redunca fulvorufula***
 Bryden, E.
 Drummond
 Leveson (d)
 Lydekker
 Mallet-Veale
See also Reebok
- Rhinoceros, African *Diceros bicornis***
 Affalo (c)
 Akeley (c) ch.10
 ***Andersson (a)
 Anson ch.16
 Arkell-Hardwick
 ***Baker, S. W. (a g)
 Barnes
 Bennett
 Bewick
 Brocklehurst
 Brown, W. H.

- **Bryden (d)**
 Burbridge (b)
 Burrows, G.
 Cardinall
 Chanler
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Churchill
***Cron**
 Curle, A. T.
 Curtis
 Dickinson
 Dowsett
 Drake-Brockman
***Dugmore (a)**
 Dunbar-Brunton
 Faulkner
 Findlay
 Flaccus
 Foa
****Galton**
***Gillmore (i)**
*****Gordon-Cumming (a b)**
***Gouldsbury (a)**
 Hamilton, C.
 Hamilton, J. S. (c)
 Harris (a)
 Hoefler
****Jackson, F. J. (b c)**
*****Johnson, Martin (a b c f)**
 Kellog
 Kerr
 Kirby (a b)
****Kittenberger**
 Lethbridge
***Leveson (d)**
***Lydekker (a—i)**
*****Lyll (c d g)**
 McCreagh
***Madeira**
***Maugham (c)**
***Methuen**
 Meunier
 Neumann
 Osborn, H. F.
***Patterson (a)**
 Pearce
 Percival
***Pollock (a)**
***Powell-Cotton (d)**
****Roosevelt, T.**
 Roosevelt and Heller
 Savile
 Schillings
Rhino, Indian, Asian *Rhinoceros unicornis*
 Afalo (b)
 Baker, E. C. S.
*****Baker, S. W. (g)**
 Baldwin, J. H.
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bible
 Bickmore
****Bock (a b)**
****Bradley, M. H. (c)**
 Christopher
 Clarke (a)
***Cooch Bahar**
***Eardley-Wilmot**
 Evans
 Forbes, H. O.
***Forsyth, J.**
 Glossop
***Hornaday (a)**
 Inglis
***Kinloch**
***Leveson (d)**
***Lydekker (a—i)**
 Maxwell, G.
 *Mjoberg
***Pollock (c)**
*****Shakespear**
Rhino, Long-horn
 Gordon-Cumming
 Lydekker (a—i)
Rhino, Man-killer
 Andersson (b) p.104
 Latham
 Percival
Rhino, White *Ceratotherium sinum*
 Baines
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Bell, W. D M
 Brocklehurst
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Chater, M. (f)
 Christy
 Clarke (b)
 Digby
 Galton
***Gordon-Cumming (a b)**
 Heller (a b)
***Lydekker (a—i)**
***Maugham (c)**
***Methuen**
***Millais (h)**
 Powell-Cotton (e)
****Roosevelt, T. (g k)**
****Selous, F. C. (b)**
Roan antelope *Egocerus*
 Baum
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
*****Bryden (e)**
 Chapman, A. (e)
 Dickinson (a)
 Fraser, D. C. (a b)
 Glossop
****Gordon-Cumming (b)**
***Gouldsbury (a b)**
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Hoefler
 Kerr
 Kirby (b)
 Letcher
****Leveson (d)**
***Lydekker (a—i)**
****Lyll (c g)**
***Madeira**
 Mallet-Veale
***Millais**
 Roosevelt & Heller
 Savile
 Tangye
***Tjader**
 Treatt (b)
Roebuck *Capreolus capreolus*
***Andrews, R. C. (d)**
 Bewick
 Caldwell
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Haslund-Christensen
 Jardine
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Morden
***Sowerby (b c)**
 Wallace, H. F. (b)
 Wood (Bible)
 See also Deer
Royal antelope *Neotragus pygmaeus*
 Brooke
 Lydekker (a—i)
 See also Guinea
Sable
 Anthony
 Atkinson (b)
 Audubon (c)
 Butler, W. F. (b)
 Henshaw (c)
 Nuttall (a)
 Riggs, T.
 See also Marten
Sable antelope *Egocerus niger*
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
***Bryden (e)**
 Chadwick (a)
 Chapman, J.
 Curtis
 Dunbar-Brunton
 Faulkner
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
****Gordon-Cumming (b)**
***Gouldsbury (a b)**
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Kennan
 Kerr
 Kirby (a)
***Leveson (d)**
***Lydekker (a—i)**
*****Lyll (c g)**
 Mallet-Veale
***Maugham (c)**
***Methuen**
****Millais (h)**
 Prezevalsky
****Roosevelt, T. (h)**
 Roosevelt & Heller
 Savile
****Selous, F. C. (b)**
 Studley
 Tjader
 Willoughby
 *Wrangell p.62
Saiga antelope *Saiga tatarica*
 Carruthers (a)
 Church
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Morden (e f)
Saisan antelope
***Baker, S. W.**
 Blanford
 Hornaday (a)
 See also Black-buck
Saki, Hairy
 Dyott (c)
Sambur *Rusa*
 Andrews, R. C. (c)
*****Baker, S. W. (b g)**

Sambur—*Continued*

- *Baldwin, J. H.
- *Beebe, W. (b)
- Brander
- Bulger (b)
- *Cooch Bahar
- Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
- Cumming, W. G.
- Donne (a)
- **Eardley-Wilmot
- Evans
- "Felix"
- Fletcher
- *Glasfurd (b)
- *Gouldsbury (d)
- Hamilton, D.
- *Hornaday (a)
- Inglis
- *Kinloch
- *Leveson (d)
- *Lydekker (a—i)
- Mainwaring
- Mann, W. M. (d)
- **Newall, J. T. (a)
- **Pollock (a c e)
- **Rice, W.
- Roosevelt, K.
- *Roosevelt, T. & K.
- ***Shakespear
- *Stebbing, E. P.
- Stewart, A. E.
- Wardrop (b)
- Whitehead
- *Whitney
- Sassaby** *Damaliscus lunatus*
- Brown, W. H.
- Chadwick (a)
- Faulkner
- *Gordon-Cumming (b)
- *Gouldsbury (a)
- Hamilton, J. S. (b)
- Kerr
- Lyell (c)
- Maugham (c)
- Methuen
- *Selous, F. C. (b g)
- Sea animals**
- Daglish (a)
- Lull (a)
- Sea-bear**
- Elliot, D. G. (f)
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Murphy, R. C. (e)
- Nordenskiöld
- Smith, H. M. (g)
- See also Seal*
- Sea-cow** *Trichechus latirostris*, etc.
- Bering
- Hanna, G. D.
- Henshall
- Lull (a)
- Lydekker
- Markham (d)
- Mecking
- Nordenskiöld
- Thompson
- Tisdell
- See also Manatee*
- Sea-elephant** *Mirounga leonina*
- Ault
- Hanna, G. D.

- Markham (d)
- Murphy, R. C. (e h)
- Nelson, E. W. C.
- See also Elephant seal*
- Sea-leopard** *Hydrurga leptonyx*
- Markham (d)
- Mecking
- Murphy, R. C. (h)
- See also Leopard*
- Sea lion** Southern *Zalophus californianus*
- Northern *Eumetopias jubata*
- Beebe, W. (c)
- Bishop, C. W.
- Bourne
- Coker, R. E.
- Elliott, H. W.
- Holder
- Howell, A. B.
- Lull (a)
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Murphy, R. C. (f h)
- Nordenskiöld
- Osgood, W. E. (e)
- Schmitt
- Squier (c)
- Thomas, W. S.
- Thompson
- Sea-otter**
- Lull (a)
- Markham (d)
- See also Otter*
- Sea swine**
- See Dolphin*
- Seal** *Phoca*, etc.
- Ault
- *Baillie-Grohman (b)
- Bartlett, R. A.
- Beebe, W. (c)
- Bishop, C. W.
- Brown, R. N. R.
- Byrd, R. E. (c d f)
- Carstensen
- Chapman, A. (b)
- Crawford
- *Dunraven (a)
- Farnham, T. J. (b)
- Forbes
- Gathorne-Hardy (b)
- Godman
- ***Guillemand
- Hall, C. F. ch 12, 15, 18
- Hanbury (b)
- Hanna, G. D.
- Holder
- Howell, A. B.
- **Jackson, F. G.
- Jardine
- Koelz
- **Lamont (a)
- *Lewis and Clark
- Lydekker (a—i)
- MacMillan (a c d)
- Markham (d)
- Mecking
- Melville
- Muir
- Murdoch
- Murphy, R. C. (e f h)
- ***Nansen (d)

- Nelson, E. W. (c)
- ***Nordenskiöld
- Nordenskiöld
- Pitt
- *Radclyffe
- Ronaldshay
- St. Cricq
- St. John
- Simpich (c)
- Smith, H. M. (g)
- **Stefansson (a b)
- Sutton, G. M.
- Sutton, R. L.
- Sverdrup
- Thomas, W. S.
- **Townsend, C. W. (b c e)
- Whitney, H.
- Seal, Elephant**
- Hanna, G. D.
- Seal, Fur** *Callorhinus*
- Howell, A. B.
- Murphy, R. C. (h)
- See also Seal*
- Seal, Gray or Atlantic** *Halchoerus grypus*
- Lockley
- Seal, Hair** *Phoca*
- Bartlett, R. A.
- DeWindt (b)
- Farnham, T. J. (b)
- Guillemand
- Howell, A. B.
- Lydekker
- Smith, H. M. (g)
- Seal, Harp** *Phoca graenlandica*
- Bartlett, R. A.
- Grenfell (d)
- Seal, Hooded** *Cystophora cristata*
- Bartlett, R. A.
- Fleischmann (b)
- Seladang, Sladang** *Bos gaurus*
- Beebe, W. (b)
- Hubback (a)
- Knox
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Maxwell, G.
- Reed
- *Sutton (b)
- Wells, C. (a)
- Whitney, C.
- See also Gaur*
- Serow** *Capricornis sumatraensis*
- Andrews, R. C. (c)
- Caldwell
- Coolidge
- Huc
- *Kinloch
- Lydekker (a—i)
- Macintyre
- Mann, W. M. (b)
- *Markham
- ***Mjoberg ch. 6
- Pereira
- Pollock (e)
- Ronaldshay
- Roosevelt, K.
- *Roosevelt, T. & K.
- *Stebbing, E. P.

- Stuart-Baker
Swettenham
Wells, C. (a)
See also Goat-antelope;
Kashmir
- Serow, White-maned** *Nemorhaedus argyrochaetes*
Wallace, H. F.
- Serval-cat** *Felis serval*
Elliot, D. G. (g)
Gouldsbury (a)
*Kittenberger
Madeira
Maugham (c)
Percival
Torday
See also Cat
- Sha**
See Urial
- Shaping**
Rundall
- Shapu**
See Urial
- Sheep**
See
Aoudad; Argali;
Barbary; Bharal;
Big Horn; Gmelin;
Ibex; Mouflon;
Nyan; Sha; Shapoo;
Urial
- Sheep, Asia** *Ovis*, etc. *
*Andrews, R. C. (d)
Burnham
Caldwell
Demidoff (b c)
*Guillemard
Kennan
Kennion (a)
*Leveson (d)
Lydekker (a—i)
Macintyre
*Stebbing, E. P.
Wrangell
Yule
- Sheep, Barbary** *Ammotragus lervia*
Adams, H. C. (f)
Campbell, W. D. (b)
Pease (a)
Selous, F. C. (g)
See also Aoudad
- Sheep, Big horn** *Ovis canadensis*
Anthony
Audubon (b) p.130 v.3
***Baillie-Grohman (b e)
Baird (a)
Biddulph
Burg, A. (a)
Cane
Capps, S. R.
***Dugmore (f)
*Dunraven (a b c)
*Fannin
Farnham, T. J. (b)
*Gillmore (j)
- Grinnell (d)
Hale
Holder (a)
*Hornaday (a)
Huntington, D. W. (b)
Irving (b)
Kingston
Kolb, E.
**Lewis and Clark
Lydekker (a—i)
**McGuire
Marcy (c)
**Millais (g)
Mills (c d)
Murphy, J. M. (b)
Nuttall (a)
Oberlander
Pike, W.
Preble
*Radclyffe
Rainsford
Richardson
Rogers, A.
Ruxton (b)
***Selous, F. C. (h)
***Sheldon (b d)
Shenon
Singer
*Stuck
Thomas, W S (b)
Victor p 232
Vivian
Wallihan (a b)
Washburn
Wilcox (b)
- Sheep, Blue** *Ovis (Pseudois) nayaur*
Pereira
Stebbing, E. P.
See also Bharal; Burhel
- Sheep, Dall** *Ovis dalli*
Kidder
Osgood, W. H. (e)
Preble
Selous, F. C. (h)
Sheldon (b)
Thomas, W. S. (b)
- Sheep, Europe** *Ovis europaea*
Baker, S. W. (e)
Lydekker (a—i)
Nelson
Phillipps-Woolley
- Sheep, Fannin**
Hornaday (d)
Selous, F. C. (h)
Sheldon (b)
- Sheep, Fat-tail** *Ovis aries*, etc.
Arkell-Hardwick
Franck (g)
Lydekker (a—i)
- Sheep, Gharral** *Ovis (Pseudois) nayaur*
Donne (a)
See also New Zealand
- Sheep, Karakul**
Nabours
- Sheep, Karelin**
Forsyth, T. D.
Lydekker (a—i)
Roosevelt, T. & K. (b)
Svertzow
- Sheep, Littledale** *Ovis littledalei*
Morden (f)
- Sheep, Maned** *Ammotragus lervia*
Lydekker (a—i)
See also Barbary sheep
- Sheep, Marco Polo** *Ovis poli*
Blyth
Clarke (b)
Cobbold
Cumberland (a)
Dunmore
Etherton (b)
Gordon, T. E. (a b)
Littledale (a)
Lydekker (a—i)
*Markham
***Morden (a c f)
Polo, M.
Rockhill
*Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b)
***Stebbing
Svertzow
Sykes, Ella and Percy
Wood, J. N. P.
Younghusband, F. (a)
Yule
- Sheep, Mexican** *Ovis canadensis*, etc.
Anthony
Hornaday (e)
Selous, F. C. (h)
- Sheep, Nahura** *Ovis (Pseudois) nayaur*
Dunmore
Lydekker (a—i)
Stebbing
See also Bharal
- Sheep, Nivicola** *Ovis nivicola*
Lydekker (a—i)
Selous, F. C. (h)
Sheldon (b)
See also Kamtchatka
- Sheep, Pamir** *Ovis poli*
Cobbold
Lydekker (a—i)
- Sheep, Patagonia**
Prichard (b)
- Sheep, Red**
Cheesman (b)
Kaenigsmarck
See also Laristan
- Sheep, Stone** *Ovis stonoi*
Selous, F. C. (h)
Sheldon (b)
- Sheep, White**
Campbell, W. D. (b)
Shiras (f)
- Sheep, Yellow**
Church

- Sing-Sing** *Kobus defassa*
 Madeira
 Roosevelt, T.
- Situtunga** *Limnotragus spekii*
 Blaine
 Brocklehurst
 Chadwick (a)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Mallet-Veale
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
 *Selous, F. C. (b g)
See also Nakong
- Skunk**
See Polecat
- Sloth** 3-toed *Bradypus*
 2-toed *Choloepus*
 Dickey
 Fountain (b)
 Godman
 Howell, A. B.
 Kingston
 McDermott
 Prichard (b)
 Wallace, A. R. (d)
- Sommering**
See Gazelle, Sommering
- Spermophile**
 Shantz
See also Ground squirrel
- Springbok** *Antidorcas marsupialis*
 *Andersson (a)
 Brown, W. H.
 Bryden (e)
 Churchill
 Ellis, W.
 Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Methuen
 Scully
 *Selous, F. C. (b)
- Squirrel** *Sciurus*
 Andrews, R. C. (c d)
 Audubon (b)
 Bicknell
 Bock (a)
 Brander
 Burton, R. G. (b)
 Filson
 Gadow
 McCartney
 Roy, L. C. (b)
 Sandys ch.23
 Shiras (b)
 Torrey (f)
 Wrangell p.62
- Squirrel, Flying**
 Clark, L.
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Nelson, W. A.
- Squirrel, Fox**
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
- Squirrel, Gray**
 Bailey, V. (b)
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
 Nelson, W. A.
- Squirrel, Ground**
 Bailey, V. (a)
- Stag, Asia** *Cervus, etc.*
 Atkinson (b)
 Church
 Cobbold
 Demidoff (a)
 Huc
 *Lydekker (a—i)
 *Stebbing, E. P.
 Ward, A. E.
 Whitehead
 Wilson, J. A.
See also Deer
- Stag, Sussuapara**
 Wells, J. W.
See also Deer
- Steinbok** *Raphicerus campestris*
 *Andersson (a)
 Brown, W. H.
 Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Hoefer
 Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Percival
 Schillings
 *Selous, F. C. (b g)
 Sykes, C. A.
- Stoat**
 Nelson, E. W. (e)
- Subgutturosa**
See Gazelle, Goitre
- Sunu antelope** *Adenota kob leucotis*
 Lydekker
 Percival
- Tahr** *Hemitragus jemlahica*
 Donne (a)
 Leveson (b)
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Macintyre
 Markham
 Stebbing
- Takin** *Budorcas*
 Andrews, R. C. (d f)
 Lydekker
 Macintyre
 Pereira
 Roosevelt, T. & K.
 Sowerby (b)
 Wallace, H. F. (b)
See also Antelope
- Tapir** *Tapirus, etc.*
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Andre
 Anthony (c)
 Bock (a)
 Bull
 Chapman, F. M. (j)
 Crampton, H. E.
 Dickey
 Dyott
 Fleming
 Flower
 Fountain
 Gill, Mrs. R. C.
 *Hingston (b)
 *Hornaday (a)
 Kingston
 Lange (a)
- Lydekker (a—i)
 Mann, W. M. (b d)
 Meunier
 Mjoberg p.22
 Perez
 *Rice, A. H.
 Sands, W. F.
 Schurz
 Shiras (h)
 Singer
 Smith, H. H.
 Stevens, A. W. (d)
 Woodroffe
- Tarsier** *Tarsius spectrum*
 Mjoberg ch.5
 Romer
- Tasmanian devil**
 Miller, G. S. (b)
- Tenrec, Spring** *Centetes ecaudatus*
 Ellis, W.
See also Madagascar
- Tesseby**
See Sassaby
- Thamin** *Cervus (Rucervus) eldi*
 Christopher
 Lydekker (g)
 Pollock (e)
- Thomas Cob** *Adenota kob thomasi*
 Bradley, M. H. (a)
- Tiang** *Damaliscus korrigum*
 Brocklehurst
 Domville-Fife
 Savile
 Schillings
- Tibetana takin** *Budorcas tibetana*
 Afalo (b)
 Burrard
See also Antelope, Tibet
- Tiger** *Felis tigris*
 Adam, A. p.165
 Afalo (b)
 *Andersson (a)
 Andrews, R. C. (h)
 Atkinson (b)
 Bagot
 Bailey, H.
 Baillie
 Baker, E. B.
 *Baker, S. W. (g)
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bewick
 Bickmore
 **Blanford (b)
 ***Bock (a b c)
 Braddon
 Bradley, M. H. (c)
 Brown, J. M. (a b d)
 Burton, R. G. (a b)
 Campbell, J.
 Campbell, W.
 Champion
 Christopher
 Church
 **Cooch Bahar
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Cox
 Crown Prince of Germany

- Cumming, G
Curzon, G. N. (b)
Curzon of K. p.363
Dekobra
Dunlop
Durand
Dyott (c)
***Eardley-Wilmot (a b)
Egerton
Evans
Elliot, D. G. (g)
Eversmann
Fayrer
"Felix"
Fenton
Fife-Cookson
Fletcher
Forbes, H. O.
***Forsyth, J.
Fraser, J. B.
Fraser, T. G.
Gill, W.
*Gillmore (i)
Glasfurd (b c)
Glossop
Goodwin-Austen
Gordon, T. E. (b)
***Gouldsbury (c d)
Grew
Hall, M. A.
Hallett
Harrison, G. L. (a)
*Hedin (b)
Heilprin
Heller, E. (e)
Hicks
*Hornaday (a)
Inglis
Jernigan
Kellog
*Kinloch
Latham
Lawson ch 7
***Leveson (b d)
*Lydekker (g)
*Macintyre
Mainwaring
*Markham
Mcunier
Mitchell, W.
**Mjoberg
Mundy
***Newall, J. T. (a d)
Newbolt
Pocock (c)
**Pollock (a e)
Porter, J. H.
Ready
Reed
Reid
**Rice, W.
Robinson
Roosevelt, E.
*Sanderson
Savory
Senha
***Shakespear
Simpich (i)
Smith, A. M.
**Stebbing, E. P.
Stewart, A. E.
Stockley (d)
Symington
*Thomson, William
Todd
Trench
**Vambery
*Vernay
Wardrop (b)
Whitehead
Williams, M. O. (o)
Wilmot
Tiger, Bengal *Felis tigris*
Inglis
Mann, W. M. (d)
Tiger, Black *Felis tigris*
Buckland
Caldwell
Tiger, Blue *Felis tigris*
Andrews, R. C. (c)
Caldwell
Tiger, Cannibal *Felis tigris*
Baker, E. B.
Tiger, Cattle-lifter *Felis tigris*
Christopher
Cooper, M. C. (a)
Eardley-Wilmot
Forsyth, J. p.271, 376
Fraser, J. G.
Hornaday (a)
Lydekker (b)
Pollock (b)
Porter, J. H.
Stebbing, E. P.
Tiger, Chinese *Felis tigris*
Grew
Huc
Tiger, "Dog-headed"
Ready
See also Wolf
Tiger, Hill ("Ghaut") *Felis tigris*
Christopher
Inglis
Rice, W.
Shakespear
Tiger, Long-haired *Felis tigris*
Andrews, R. C. (d)
Morden (d e)
Tiger, Manchuria *Felis tigris*
Adams, A.
Barclay
Lydekker (g)
Tiger, Man-eater or Man-killer *Felis tigris*
Baker, E. B.
Baker, E. C. S.
Bickmore
Blanford (b)
Braddon
***Bradley, M. H. (a)
Caldwell
Campbell, W.
Christopher
Cooper, M. C. (a)
***Eardley-Wilmot (a)
Elliott, A.
*Forsyth, J. p.307-12
Glasfurd (b)
Gordon, T. E. (b)
***Gouldsbury (d)
Hamilton, D.
Handley
Hicks
*Hornaday
Inglis
*Kinloch
*Leveson (d)
*Lydekker (b)
Mayer (b)
*Pollock (b c d)
Porter, J. H.
Rathborne ch.5
Rock, J. F. (f)
**Shakespear
*Stebbing, E. P.
Suffolk
Whitney, C.
Tiger, Melano, Albino *Felis tigris*
Christopher
Goodwin-Austen
Lydekker (g)
Robinson
Tiger, Plains *Felis tigris*
Christopher
Stebbing
Tiger, Sabre-toothed
Digby
Tiger, Siberia *Felis tigris longipilis*
Adams, A.
Mann, W. M. (d)
Tiger, "Were" *Felis tigris*
Gomes
Tiger cat *Felis tigris*
Baldwin, W. C.
Beebe, W. (b)
Maugham (c)
See also Cat
Tiger-Lion *Felis tigris*
Wilson, J. A.
Tommy, Thomson gazelle
Gazella thomsonii
Bronson
Cron
Lydekker (a-i)
McCutcheon
Percival
Roosevelt, T.
Schillings
*Selous, F. C. (g)
Smith, A. D.
Tookooris
Baker, S. W. (a)
Toipi *Damaliscus korrigum*
Bradley, M. H. (a)
Bronson
Dickinson
Hoefler
Madeira
Pollock (a)
Powell-Cotton (d)
Roosevelt, T. (g)
White (b)
Tora *Bubalis tora*
Brocklehurst
Sanford and Legendre
See also Hartebeeste
Tsessebi
See Sassaby

Tsine

Christopher
Pollock (e)

Tur Eastern *Capra caucasica*
Western *Capra svertzowi*

Lydekker
Svertzow

Unicorn

Huc
Mjoberg
Swettenham
Wood (Bible)

Urial or Shapoo *Ovis vignei*

Aflalo (b)
Blanford
Burrard (a)
Dunmore
Grew
Kennion (c)
Kinloch
Lydekker (a—i)
Ronaldshay
Roosevelt, T. and K. (b)
Sclater
Stebbing, E. P.
See also Sha; Sheep

Vicugna *Vicugna vicugna*

Adams, H. C. (b)
Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Conway (e)
Enoch
Fountain (b)
Kingston
Means, P. A.
Townsend, C. W. (d)
Zahm

Viscacha

Adams, H. C.

Wallaby Large *Wallabia*
Small *Thylogale*

Bicknell
Gregory, H. E.
Lumholtz (a)
Mann, W. M. (d)
Moore, W. R. (b)
Wilkins, G. H.

Walrus *Odobenus obesus* and
Odobenus rosmarus

Bentley, F. ch.16
Birket-Smith
Boyd, L. A.
Brown, R. N. R.
Burton, R. G. (b)
Chapman, A. (b)
Dahl (a)
DeVeer
DeWindt (b)
Elliott, H. W.
Frothingham
Godman

****Guillemard**

Hall, C. F. ch.20, 32
Hayes, J. G. (a)

****Jackson, F. G.******Kleinschmidt**

Koelz
MacMillan (a b c d e)
Markham (d)

Mecking
Melville

Nansen (c)***Nordenskiöld**

Payer
Peary (c)
Stejneger
Streeter
Sutton, G. M.
*Sutton, R. L. (e)
*Sverdrup
Whitney, H.
*Wrangell
Wright, J. K.

Wapiti, American
See Elk**Wapiti, Asiatic**

Caldwell
Church
Donne (a)
Harrison, G. L. (a)
*Millais (g)
*Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b)
Shklovsky
Sowerby (c)
Wallace, H. F. (b c)
Wood, J. N. P.

Wart-hog *Phacochoerus aethiopicus*

Barnes
Barns (a)
Baum
Bronson
Brown, W. H.
Chanler
Cron
*Dugmore (a)
*Gouldsbury (a)
Kerr
Letcher
Madeira
*Maugham (c)
Melliss
Percival
Sanford and Legendre
Roosevelt, T. (p)
*Selous, F. C. (b)

Waterbuck *Kobus ellipsiprymnus*

*****Andersson (a b)**
Arkell-Hardwick
Bailey, H.
*****Baker, S. W. (a d)**

Baum
Brocklehurst
Bronson
Brown, W. H.
Carter
Chadwick (a)
Chanler
Chapman, A. (c e)
Cron
Dickinson
Domville-Fife
*Dugmore (a)
*Fraser, D. C. (b)
Glossop
*Gordon-Cumming (b)
*Gouldsbury (a)
Harrison, G. L. (a)
Heller (b)
Kerr
Letcher

Lethbridge

*Leveson (d)
Lydekker (a—i)

*Lyell (a)

*McCutcheon
Madeira
Mallet-Veale
Maugham (c)
Meikle

*Methuen
Osgood, W. H. (f)
Peel

Percival
Petherick
Roosevelt, T. (g)
Roosevelt & Heller
Savile

*Schillings

*****Selous, F. C. (b)**

Stanley, W. B.
Sykes, C. A.
Tangye
Treatt (b)
Wollaston

Water-dog

Holt, E. G. (b) p.632

Weasel *Mustela*

Anthony
Bailey, V. (b)
Bull
Cory (e)
Farnham, T. J. (b)
Forbes
Meakin (b)
Roy, L. C. (b)
Sheldon (b)
Shiras (b)
Wood (Bible)
See also Ermine

Whale

Adams, H. C
Ault
Ballantyne (b)
Beard
Beddard
Beebe, W. (e)
Brown, R. N. R.
Burnham
Carstensen
Dennis, A. P. (b)
DeWindt (b)
Egan, M. F. (b)
Fitzroy
Galton
Godman
Haerberle, A. T.

*Hanbury (b)

Hayes, J. G. (a b c)

*Holder (c)

Howell, A. B.

Humphrey

Kellogg (b)

Kingsley

Lamont (a)

Lewis and Clark

Markham (d)

*Millais (d) ch.7, 8, 9

Muir

*Murdoch

Murphy, R. C. (h)

*Nansen (c)

*Nordenskiöld

MAMMALS

- Nordenskjöld
Osborn, C. S.
Payer
Preble
Price, W.
Prichard (e)
Puxley
Roule
Scott, W. B. (b)
Shiras (b)
Skottsberg
***Stefansson (a—e)
*Stuck
Thomas, W. S. (c e)
Whitney, H.
Wilson, J. A. (a b)
Wyndham
- Whale, Blue** *Sibbaldus musculus*
Kellogg (b)
- Whale, Bowhead** *Balaena mysticetus*
Howell, A. B.
Kellogg (b)
- Whale, Bryde's** *Balaenoptera brydei*
Kellogg (b)
- Whale, Finback** *Balaenoptera physalus*
Byrd, R. E. (c)
Ellsworth (c)
Howell, A. B.
Kellogg (b)
Miner, R. W. (a)
Murphy, R. C. (c h)
- Whale, Gray** *Rhachianectes glaucus*
Kellogg (b)
- Whale, Humpback** *Megaptera nodosa*
Grenfell (d)
Howell, A. B.
Kellogg (b)
Miner, R. W. (a)
Murphy, R. C. (e h)
- Whale, Japanese**
Adams, A.
Andrews, R. C. (b)
Bourne
- Whale, Killer** *Grampus orea*
Ault
Byrd, R. E. (c d)
Hayes, J. G. (b c)
Howell, A. B.
Mecking
Mowbray, L. L.
Murphy, R. C. (b)
- Whale, Pony**
Hansen, L.
- Whale, Pygmy** *Neobalaena marginata*
Kellogg (b)
- Whale, Right** *Eubalaena*
Birket-Smith
Byrd, R. F. (f)
Hayes, J. G. (c)
Murphy, R. C. (h)
- Whale, Sei** *Balaenoptera borealis*
Kellogg (b)
- Whale, Sperm** *Physeter catodon*
Grenfell (d)
Howell, A. B.
Murphy, R. C. (h)
- Whale, Sulphur-bottom**
Grenfell (d)
- Whale, White** *Delphinapterus leucas*
Howell, A. B.
Jackson, F. G.
MacMillan (a)
Whitney, H.
Wilson, J. A. (b)
- White-tail**
See Deer
- Wild boar**
See Boar; Hog; Pig
- Wildcat**
See Cat; Cat, Wild
- Wildebeste** *Connochaetes gnou*
Brown, W. H.
Burbridge (b)
Chadwick (a)
Chater, M. (f)
Churchill
Cron
Dickinson
Dugmore (a)
*Gordon-Cumming (b)
Hamilton, J. S. (b)
Harrison, G. L. (a)
Heller (b)
Hoefer
Johnson, Martin (b f p.84)
Kerr
*Lydekker (a—i)
*Madeira
*Maugham (c)
Percival
Roosevelt & Heller
*Selous, F. C. (b)
- Wildebeste, Blue** *Connochaetes taurinus taurinus*
Lydekker (b)
- Wildebeste, Brindle** *Connochaetes taurinus taurinus*
Lydekker (b)
- Wildebeste, White-bearded** *Connochaetes albojubatus*
Lydekker (b)
- Wolf, African** *Canis*
Baum
Foa
Kerr
- Wolf, Common, American** *Canis*
Anthony
Bentley, R. ch.14
Baden-Powell (b)
Boone
Cabot
Cory (e)
East, B.
Farnham, T. J. (b)
Filson
- *Fountain (c)
*Gillmore (i)
Godman
Griggs, R. F. (b)
Hanbury (b)
Hayes, J. G. (a)
**Holder (a)
*Hornaday (d)
Hubbard, L.
Huntington, D. W. (c)
Jones, C. J.
Jones, J. B.
Kingston
*Marcy (b)
Mecking
Miller
Mills (a d)
Murphy, J. M. (b)
Nuttall (a)
Parkman, F.
Prichard (b d)
Ruxton (b)
**Selous, F. C
**Sheldon
Shiras (b)
Webber
Whitney, H.
Wilkins (c)
- Wolf, Arctic** *Canis*
Dahl (a)
- Wolf, Asia** *Canis*
**Andrews, R. C. (d)
Atkinson (a b)
Baldwin, J. H.
Brander
Burnaby
Cheesman (b)
Cumming, W. G.
Doughty
Durand
Elliott, A.
Etherton (b)
Forsyth, J.
Fraser, J. B. (c)
Godman
*Gordon, T. E. (a)
Grenfell (d)
Harrison, G. L. (a)
Haslund-Christensen
*Hedin (b k)
*Hornaday (a)
Huc
Jernigan
Kennedy, E. B.
*Kinloch
*Macintyre
*Nansen
Newall, J. T. (a)
Ready
*Rockhill
Roosevelt, T. & K.
*Selous, F. C. (e)
***Shakespear
Wood (Bible)
Wrangell p.53
See also Europe
- Wolf, Australian**
Gregory, H. E.
- Wolf, Barren-ground**
Miller, G. S.

- Wolf, Black *Canis***
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Godman
 Grenfell (d)
 Kinloch
 Selous, F. C. (h)
- Wolf, Brown *Canis***
 Lewis and Clark
- Wolf, Cattle-killer *Canis***
 Hornaday (a)
- Wolf, Coyote, Coyote *Canis***
 Hornaday (d e)
 Mills (c)
- Wolf, European *Canis***
 Barnard
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Harting
 Marlowe
 Phillippis-Woolley
 Turi
- Wolf, Gray *Canis***
 Audubon (b)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Hardy
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
- Wolf, Large plains *Canis***
 Lewis and Clark
 Miller
- Wolf, Man-eater *Canis***
 Forsyth, J. p.72-4
 Hornaday (a)
 Kerr
 Kinloch
- Wolf, Prairie *Canis***
 Audubon (b)
 Farnham, T. J. (b)
 Fountain (a)
 Godman
 Lewis and Clark
 Murphy, J. M. (b)
See also Coyote
- Wolf, Red *Canis***
 Audubon (b)
 Farnham, E. W.
- Wolf, S. America *Canis***
 Fountain (b)
- Wolf, Timber *Canis***
 Baynes (b)
 Dodge (b c)
 Fuertes (c)
 Miller
 Shiras (d i)
 Vivian
- Wolf, White *Canis***
 Audubon (b)
 MacMillan, I. B. (a e)
- Wolverene *Gulo luscus***
 Anthony
 Audubon (b)
 Bentley, R. ch.4
 Godman
 Griggs, R. F. (b)
- Hanbury (b)
 Hornaday (d)
 Kingston
 *Radcliffe
 *Rice, W.
 Riggs, T.
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 Sheldon (b)
 Turi
 Vivian
 Wrangell p.78, 116, 184
See also Glutton
- Wombat *Phascodomys***
 Gregory, H. E.
 Heilprin
 Miller, G. S. (b)
See also Australia;
 Marsupials
- Woodchuck**
See Groundhog; Marmot
- Yak *Bos (Poephagus) grun-***
niens
 Affalo (b)
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Clark (b)
 Conway (a)
 DeLesdain
 DeTerra
 Dunlop
 Dunmore
 Gill, W.
 *Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Haslund-Christensen
 *Hedin (b)
 Hooker (b)
 Jardine
 Kennion (a)
 Landor (b)
 Lydekker (b)
 Macintyre
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 *Morden (a b c)
 Polo, M.
 Rock, J. F. (b d e)
 *Rockhill
 Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b)
 Rutledge
 Sanders, A. H.
 Stockley (d)
 Trinkler
 Wellby (a)
 Wilbur, L. D.
 Wood, J. N. P.
- Zebra, Common *Equus***
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Barnes
 Baum
 Bennett
 Bewick
 Brocklehurst
 Bronson
 Brown, W. H.
- Bryden (e)
 Chanler
 Chater, M. (f)
 Cron
 Dickinson
 Galton
 Gordon-Cumming (b)
 Gouldsbury
 Harrison, G. L. (a)
 Johnson, Martin (b d)
 Kearton
 Kerr
 Kittenberger
 Maugham (c)
 Leveson (d)
 Lydekker (b)
 Madeira
 Methuen
 Peel (a)
 Percival
 Schillings
- Zebra, Burchell *Equus bur-***
chellu
 Kerr
 Lydekker (a—i)
 Madeira
 Maugham (c)
 Methuen
 Percival
 Selous, F. C. (b)
 Smith, A. D.
 Tjader
- Zebra, Chapman's**
 Carter, W. H.
- Zebra, Grant's**
 Carter, W. H.
- Zebra, Grevy *Equus (Doli-***
chippus) grevyi
 Carter, W. H.
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Lydekker
 Maugham (c)
 Neumann
 Osgood, W. H. (b)
 Percival
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Roosevelt & Heller
 Smith, A. D.
 Tjader
See also Grevy Zebra
- Zebra, Mountain *Equus***
(Hippotigris) zebra
 Carter, W. H.
 Lydekker (b)
- Zebroid**
 Percival
- Zebu *Bos indicus***
 Bewick
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Hornaday (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Sanders, A. H.
 Swingle, C. F.
 Vandercook
See also Cebu; Ox

Section 10. Division 8. Subdivision a. PRIMATES (Monkeys)

Monkeys

- Adams, H. C. (c)
 Agassiz
 Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Baldwin, W. C.
 Beebe, W. (c)
 Bulpett
 Champion
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Clark, L.
 Cooper, M. C. (a)
 Dickey
 Domville-Fife
 Durand
 Fenton (b)
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fyleman
 Garner
 Gill, Mrs. R. C.
 Gill, W.
 Gregory
 Hall, M. A.
 Hingston, R. W. G. (b)
 Kipling
 Koehler
 McDermott
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Miller, G. S. (b)
 Mjoberg ch 2
 Moore, W. R. (a)
 Nesbitt
 Regan, C. T.
 Rice, W.
 Romer
 Scott, W. B. (b)
 Wood (Bible)
 Woodroffe
 Yerkes
See also Ape, Baboon, Chimpanzee, Lemur, etc.
- Monkey, Arabian or sacred**
Papio hamadryas arabicus
 Fenton (b)
- Monkey, Aye-aye** *Daubentonia madagascariensis*
 Fenton (b)
- Monkey, Barbary ape or magot** *Macaca sylvanus*
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
- Monkey, Black ape or Celebec**
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Capuchin or Ring-tail** *Cebus capucinus*
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Fenton (b)
 Fyleman
 Garner
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Cebus** *Cebus capucinus*
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
- Monkey, Chacma** *Papio porcarius*
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Colobus**
See Colobus
- Monkey, Diana** *Cercopithecus diana diana*
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fyleman
 Regan, C. T.
See also Rolla monkey
- Monkey, Drill** *Mandrillus leucophaeus*
 Fenton (b)
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
- Monkey, Galago** *Galago garnetti*
 Fitzsimons (a)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
- Monkey, Gelada baboon**
Theropithecus gelada
 Mann, W. M. (c)
 Yerkes
- Monkey, Geoffroy's marmoset**
Leontocbus Geoffroyi
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Fenton (b)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c)
 Regan, C. T.
 Shiras (h)
- Monkey, Gibbon** *Hyllobates muelleri*
 Clark, L.
 Fenton (b)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Mjoberg ch 2
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Guenon** *Cercopithecus*—several species
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Guereza** *Colobus caudatus*
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Hamadryas** *Papio hamadryas*
 Mann, W. M. (c)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Hanuman** *Presbytis entellus*
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Howler** *Alouatta ursina*
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Fenton (b)
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Regan, C. T.
 Yerkes
- Monkey, Hussar or red**
Erythrocebus whitei=
Erythrocebus patas pyrrhonotus
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Langur** *Presbytis entellus*
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Lemur**
See Lemur
- Monkey, Loris** *Loris tardigradus*
 Fenton (b)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Lutong, lotong, or leaf eating** *Presbytis obscurus*
 Mann, W. M. (b)
- Monkey, Macaque** *Macaca irus*, etc.
 Fenton (b)
 Fyleman
 Garner
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Mjoberg ch 2, 3
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Mandrill** *Mandrillus sphinx*
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Mangabeys** *Cercocebus*—several species
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Mustache** *Cercopithecus cephus*
 Fitzsimons (b)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
- Monkey, Night** *Aotus zonalis*;
Aotus vociferans
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
- Monkey, Oukaris, or Cacajao**
Cacajao rubicundus
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Owl** *Aotus vociferans*
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Shiras (h)
- Monkey, Proboscis** *Nasalis larvatus*
 Johnson, Martin (g)
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Mjoberg ch 4
- Monkey, Rhesus** *Macaca mulatta*
 Fyleman
 Garner
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Yerkes

- Monkey, Roloway and Diana** *Cercopithecus diana roloway*
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Saki** *Pithecia chiroptes*
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Spider** *Ateles, etc.*
 Cott
 Fenton (b)
 Fyleman
 Garner
- Gill, Mrs. R. C.
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Squirrel** *Saimiri oerstedii*
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c)
 Regan, C. T.
 See also Marmoset
- Monkey, Talapoin** *Myopithecus talapoin*
 Mann, W. M. (c)
- Monkey, Titi** *Saimiri sciureus*
 Chapman, F. M. (l)
 Fyleman
- Mann, W. M. (d)
 See also Squirrel monkey
- Monkey, Uakare** *Cacajao rubicundus*
 Fyleman
 Regan, C. T.
- Monkey, Velvet** *Cercopithecus pygerythrus*
 Fitzsimons (a b)
 Mann, W. M. (d)
- Monkey, Woolly** *Lagothrix lagotricha*
 Fyleman
 Mann, W. M. (c d)
 Regan, C. T.

Section 11—Anthropology

About 250 names of native tribes, aborigines and savages have been added to the list appearing in the first edition and references are made to many more authors and authorities.

It should be noted that authors vary considerably in the spelling for native tribes especially in remote countries.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Andersson, Charles John

In five books on Southwest Africa the author makes observations on natives.

Baker, Samuel White

In his six books on exploration, the author discusses anthropology.

Bingham, Hiram

The Incas and Indians of Peru are described in four titles on native races.

Birket-Smith, Kaj

The Eskimos. 1936

Birkinbine, John

Our neighbor, Mexico, with its native races 1911

Bock, Carl Alfred

Natives of Sumatra, Borneo and Siam are discussed in three books.

Bogoras, Waldemar

Ethnography of Arctic Eurasia. 1928

Bourne, Benjamin Franklin

Life among the giants, of Patagonia 1853

Chetwode, Penelope

Nepal, the sequestered kingdom. 1935

Church, John W.

A vanishing people of the South Seas. 1919

Clark, Leonard

Among the Big knot Lois of Hainan. 1938

Cooper, Merian C.

Two fighting tribes of the Sudan. 1929

Corey, Herbert

Among the Zapotecs of Mexico. 1927

Darton, N. H.

The Southwest, including the North American Indians. 1910

De Terra, Hellmut

On the world's highest plateaus, with their native inhabitants. 1931

Dodge, Richard I.

Our wild Indians and three other books have ethnological materials.

Drury, Robert

Journal of 15 years captivity on the Island of Madagascar.

Greely, A. W.

Origin of Stefansson's blond Eskimo. 1912

Grimshaw, Beatrice

In the savage South Seas. 1908

Grinnell, George Bird

The story of the Indian and other titles discuss the same subject.

Hambly, W. D.

Primitive hunters of Australia. 1936

Huntington, Ellsworth

Mountaineers of the Euphrates. 1909

Afghan borderland. 1909

Climate and the evolution of civilization. 1920

Jenness, Diamond

The American aborigines. 1933

Johnson, Frank Edward

Troglodytes of Southern Tunisia. 1911

Here and there in Northern Africa. 1914

Johnston, Harry H.

Big game and pygmies. 1924

Pygmies of the Great Congo forest. 1903

Other titles give data on native African races.

Judd, Neil M.

Pueblo Bonito, the ancient 1923

Everyday life in Pueblo Bonito 1925

Kearney, Thomas H.

The country of the ant men. 1911

Kennan, George

An island in the sea of history: The Highlands of Daghestan. 1913

Krieger, H. W.

The aborigines of the ancient island of Hispaniola 1929

Indian cultures of Northeastern South America. 1934

Indian villages of Southeast Alaska. 1928

Kroeber, A. L.

Anthropology. 1923

Lattimore, Owen

The desert road to Turkestan. 1929

Lewis, A. B.

Tribes of the Columbia Valley and the coast of Washington and Oregon. 1906

Lumholtz, Karl S.

Among cannibals in Australia. 1889

Unknown Mexico and the tribes of Western Sierra Madre. 1902

McBride, Harry A.

Land of the Basques. Spain. 1922

Land of the free in Africa. Liberia. 1922

Mackenzie, Alexander

Indians referred to in the first crossing of the upper North American Continent.

Means, Philip A.

The Incas: Empire builders of the Andes. 1938

Mecking, Ludwig

The polar regions: A regional geography. 1928

Mecklenburg-Schwerin, A. F.

Land of giants and pygmies. 1912

- Millais, John G.**
Notes on natives encountered and recorded in eight books on field work in natural history in the old world and the new.
- Mjoberg, Eric**
Forest life and adventure in the Malay Archipelago, in contact with natives and aborigines. 1930
- Mooney, James**
The aboriginal population of America north of Mexico. 1928
- Morden, William J.**
Natives of Central Asia are contacted and described in five book accounts of large mammal collecting.
- Morley, Sylvanus Griswold**
Yucatan, home of the gifted Maya. 1936
- Nordenskiöld, A. E.**
Chukchees and other natives are discussed in his book, *Voyages of the Vega round Asia and Europe*.
- Nuttall, Thomas**
Journal of travel into the Arkansas Territory in 1819 makes observations on the manners of aborigines.
- Olcott, William Tyler**
Sun lore of all ages. 1814
- Ossendowski, Ferdinand**
Beasts, men and gods, as noted in Siberia, Mongolia, and Tibet.
- Palmer, Rose A.**
The North American Indians. 1929
- Priest, Cecil D.**
Timbuktu, in the sands of the Sahara, and its native races. 1924
- Radin, Paul**
Story of the American Indian. 1927
- Rice, Alexander Hamilton**
The Rio Branco, Uricuera, Sierra Parima and savage Guaharibos in Brazil. (1924-25)
- Sabin, Edwin Legrand**
The White Indian. 1925
Kit Carson days, 1809-1868. 1935
- Saint Cricq, Laurent (Paul Marcoy, pseud.)**
Travels in South America. 1875
- Sapir, Edward**
Language, with reference to natives. 1921
- Scott, George**
Among the hill tribes of Burma—An ethnological thicket. 1922
- Shetrone, H. C.**
The mound-builders. 1930
- Smith, Harrison W.**
Sarawak: The land of the white rajahs. 1919
- Spinden, H. J.**
Origin of civilization in Central America and Mexico. See Jenness, Diamond (a)
Ancient civilizations of Mexico and Central America. 1917
- Stefansson, V.**
My life with the Eskimo. 1906-07. 1913
The friendly Arctic, the story of five years in polar regions. 1913-1918. 1921
- Sterrett, J. R. Sitlington**
The cone-dwellers of Asia Minor. 1919
- Stirling, Matthew W.**
America's first settlers, the Indians. 1937
- Stuck, Hudson**
Winters in Alaska spent with natives. Three books.
- Thomson, Joseph**
Two titles recount contact with the Masai and other strange tribes of Africa.
- Torday, Emil**
Curious and characteristic customs of Central African tribes. 1919
- Wallace, Alfred Russel**
The Malay Archipelago, 1854-62. 1868-69
Narrative of travels on the Amazon and Rio Negro, with an account of native tribes. 1889-90
- Wallis, W. D.**
An introduction to anthropology. 1926
- Ward, Herbert**
Five years with the Congo cannibals. 1884-89. 1890
- Whiting, John D.**
Bedouin life in Bible Land. 1937
Village life in the Holy Land. 1914
- Wissler, Clark, ed.**
Anthropological papers. 35 volumes.
American Museum of Natural History. 1806-1934
The Indian and the supernatural. 1938
- Wood, Junius B.**
Visit to three Arab kingdoms. 1923
- Worcester, Dean C.**
Head-hunters of Northern Luzon. 1912
Field sports among the wild men of Northern Luzon. 1911
Non-Christian peoples of the Philippine Islands. 1913
- Wrangell, Admiral Ferdinand**
Narrative of an expedition to the Polar Sea, 1820-23. Native aversion to salt.
- Zenzinov, Vladimir M.**
With an exile in Arctic Siberia. 1924

Following are additional authors, part of the some 675 travelers in field contact with native races and tribes, listed in this section of Anthropology. The main bibliography is found in Section 15.

- | | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------|----------------|
| Ansorge | Brown, J. C. | Catlin |
| Austin, H. H. | Browne, G. S. C. | Church, G. E. |
| Baden-Powell | *Burrows | Comeau (a b) |
| Bishop, I. L. B. (a b c) | *Byam | Coon |
| Bisset | Campbell, D. (a b) | Cremony, R. T. |
| Boas | Carey, W. | **Dall (b) |
| Boyle, F. | Carnochan | Davis, W. S. |

- Digby
****Dodge, T. A.**
***Domville-Fife**
 Drayson
 Dubois
 Dundas
 Dunraven
 Durbin

 Enock
 Evans, I. H. N.

 Flack
 Forbes, R. (b)
 Fraser, J. B. (b c d)

 Gillmor
 Goldenweiser
 Gorer
 Grenfell (c) cli 2, 3
 Guie

 Hall, C. F. (b)
 Harris, W. B.
 Hinde (a b)
***Hodgson (a)**
 Hoefler
 Hooper, W. H.
 Hough (a b)
****Huc**

 Irving, J. T. (a b)

 James, F. L. (c) •

****Keane, A. H. (b c d)**
 Keith
 Kidder
 Krieger

 Lange (a b)
***Lawson**
 Lloyd, A. B. (a)
****Lowie**
 Lummis

 MacCauley
 McGovern
 McLaughlin
****Madeira**
****Marcy (a—e)**
***Markham (b c)**
 Merker
****Methuen**
 Milligan
 Monteiro, Rose
 Murdock
 Murray
 Musters
 Myers

 Naphegyi
 Nelson, W. A.
***Nilsson**
***Norden (g)**

 Olson, R. L.
 O'Reilly
 Osborn, C. S.
 Osgood (d)

 Pelleschi
 Pellow
 Powell, E. A. (e)
***Powell-Cotton (d)**
****Prorok**

 Rasmussen
 Rawlings
 Reade, W. W.
****Reid, W. J.**

 Ross, A.
 Rutter

 St. John, B.
 St. John, J. A.
 St. John, S. B.
 Schwatka (b)
 Seabrook (a b c)
****Selous, F. C.**
 Semon
****Shields (e)**
 Shooter
***Spears**
 Squier (c)
*****Stanley (c)**
****Stigand (a c)**
 Sykes, C. A.

 Tangye (b)
***Thomas, B.**
 Thornton
 Thurn
****Treatt (a b)**
 Tremearne (b)

 Van Dyke, J. C.
***Vivian**

****Wallace, D. (a d)**
 Weeks
 Wells (a b)
 Werne, F.
 Wernitz
 Whitehead, J.
 Whympner
***Wilkins, A.**
 Willard
 Wylde

****Yule**
 and others

ANTHROPOLOGY

- Ababwa**
Burrows
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Abakota**
Wernitz
- Abarambo**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Abisanga**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Aborigines**
Adams, M. P. G.
Bailey, E. P.
Bishop, I. L. B. (b)
Hallock
Krieger (b)
*Lumholtz (a)
Semon
Skottsberg
Squier (a)
Wells, C. (a)
Wilkins
- Abyssinians**
Baines
See also Ethiopia
- Achaguas**
Zahm
See also Orinoco
- Ackawoi**
Crampton
- Acoma**
Darton, N. H. (b)
- Acwoios**
Kingston (a)
- Afghans**
Beebe, W. (b)
Burton, R. F. (k)
Huntington, E. (c)
Murray
Sykes, P. M.
Tweedy
Vambery
Williams, M. O. (e)
Younghusband, F. (a)
- Aguaruna**
Enock
Grubb (b)
See also Amazon; Andes;
Indians
- Ainu**
Griffis, W. E.
Snow
See also Kuril Islands
- Akka**
Casati
See Equatoria; Pigmies
- Alacaluf**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Burg, A. (c)
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
See also Argentina; Chile
- Albanians**
Burton, R. F. (k)
- Aleuts**
Birket-Smith
Hubbard, B. R. (b)
Mecking
Mixer, G.
Mooney
- Algonquins**
Birket-Smith
Mackenzie, A.
Merriam, C. H.
Mooney
Olcott
Palmer, R. A.
Shetrone
Stirling, M. W.
Townsend (c)
Wallis
Wissler
- Amahuacas**
St. Cricq
- Ammoniares**
Prorok
See also Sahara
- Anauqua**
Dyott
- Angoni**
Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
- Annamese**
Moore, W. R. (g)
- Anuesha**
Enock
- Apache**
Cremony
Darton, N. H. (b)
**Dodge, T. A. ch.12
Hobbs
Huntington, E.
Lane, F. K. (b)
Lee, W. T. (b)
Lummis ch.7
Olcott
Palmer, R. A. (e f)
Pike, Z.
Ruxton
**Sapir
Simpich (m)
Singer
*Wallace, D. (d)
*Wissler v.24, 31
- Aqualulcos**
Olsson-Seffer, H.
- Arabs**
Adams, H. C. (e f)
Arnold
**Baker, S. W. (a)
Bell, G. L.
Bird, F. L.
Bishop, I. L. B. (c)
Bryce, J. (a)
Burton, R. F. (k)
Campbell, W. D. (b)
Carpenter (b)
Casati
Casserly
**Dodge, T. A. ch.34, 37-40
Doughty
Foe (b)
- Forder, A.
*Fraser, J. B. (b c)
Fulanain
Galton (c)
Gerard (a)
Gouldsbury (a)
Haardt (c)
Harris
Hinde (b)
Hoeffer
**Huc (c)
Jameson
Johnson, F. E. (a b)
Kearney (a)
***Kroeber
**Lowie
Makin
Meakin (a b)
Moser, C. K. (a)
Naphegyi
Ossendowski
Packard
Pellow
Percival
Priest, C. D.
Raswan
Rutter
St. John, J. A.
Scidmore (b)
Shay, F.
Simpich (l)
***Stanley (b c)
Stephens, J. L. (c)
Sykes, P. M.
Tangye (b)
***Thomson, Joseph (b)
Treat, I.
**Treatt (b)
Tweedy
Vambery
Van Der Meulen
Wallis
Whiting (a b)
Wood, J. B. (d)
**Yule
- Araia**
Bates
See also Amazon; Brazil;
Cannibals
- Arapahoe**
Inman (b)
Mooney
Parkman, F.
Radin (b)
Ruxton (b)
Sabin (c)
- Ararandouaras**
Lange (b)
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Araucanians**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Church, G. E.
Fountain (b)
Musters
See also Argentina;
Brazil; Chile; Patagonia

- Arawaks**
 Hingston (b)
 Kingston (a)
 Krieger (b c)
- Arecuna**
 Crampton
 Kingston (a)
 Tate, G. H. H.
- Arikara Indians**
 Mooney
 Palmer, R. A.
- Arjuaacs**
 Schumann
- Arkansas**
 Nuttall (a)
- Armenians**
 Bird, F. L.
 Durbin
 Graham (a b)
 Keane (b)
 Percy, Earl
 Stephens, J. L. (b)
- Arua-Brazil**
 Dyott
- Aruaca**
 Zahm
See also Magdalena;
 Orinoco
- Aruimi**
 Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Aryans**
 Sykes, E. C. (b)
- Ashanti**
 Cardinall
 Wallis
See also Dahomy; Gold
 Coast
- Assiniboin**
 Mackenzie, A.
 Mooney
 Wilcox (b)
 Wissler v 4
See also Indians
- Athapascans**
 Lewis, A. B.
- Atjeh**
 Bock (a)
See also Borneo
- Auk Indians**
 Muir
- Avars**
 Kennan, G. (b)
- Aymara**
 Church, G. E.
 Conway (e)
 Duguid
 Fletcher ch.24
 Grubb (b)
 Means, P. A.
 Overbeck
 Prodgers
 Squier (c)
 Zahm
See also Bolivia
- Azandi**
 Alexander, B.
See also Niger; Nile
- Aztecs**
 Bishop, C. W.
 Birkinbine
- Corey, H. (d)
 Jenness
 *Kroeber
 Morley, S. G.
 Olsson-Seffer, H.
 Ruxton (b)
 Shetrone
 Spinden (a b)
 Sultan
 Wallis
 Wissler (a b v.26)
- Babili**
 Powell-Cotton (e)
- Babines**
 Tweedsmuir
- Baburu**
 Stanley (c)
See also Central Africa
- Babwende**
 Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Badawi**
 Burton, R. F. (k)
- Badoun-Siberia**
 Atkinson (b)
- Baganda**
 Abruzzi (a)
 Bell, W. D. M.
 Bronson
 Goldenweiser
 Hoefler
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Sykes, C. A.
 *Torday
 *Ward, H.
See also Uganda
- Bahing**
 Hodgson (a)
- Bahutu**
 Marston, J.
- Bajaus**
 Evans, I. H. N.
 Mjoberg p.90
- Bakalahare**
 Selous, F. C. (b g)
- Bakamba**
 Sykes, C. A.
 Torday (a b)
 Ward, H.
- Bakaris**
 Dyott
- Bakongas**
 Wallis
 Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Balegga**
 Stanley (c)
See also Central Africa;
 Natives
- Balinese**
 Burden, W. D.
 Knott, F. P.
 Van Dyke
 Williams (o)
- Baluchis**
 Keane (b)
- Balui**
 Ward, H.
See also Congo
- Bamba**
 Casati
 Torday (a b)
See also Equatoria
- Bambulti**
 Johnson, Martin (d)
- Banاليا**
 Stanley
See also Cent. Africa
- Banassura**
 Casati
See also Equatoria
- Bangola**
 Magee
 Springer
 Wallis
- Banguis**
 Haardt (c)
- Bannocks**
 Burg, A. (a)
 Dunraven (b)
 Mooney
- Bantiks**
 Bickmore
- Bantu**
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 *Sapir
 Selous, F. C. (g)
 Stanley (c)
 Torday (a b)
 Vandercook
 Ward, H.
- Banyai**
 Brown, W. H.
See also Mashonaland;
 Matabeland
- Baoule**
 McBride, H. A. (c)
- Bapotos**
 Torday (b)
- Baquaine**
 Methuen
- Baré**
 Dickey
 Grubb (b)
- Bari**
 Casati
 Powell-Cotton (e)
See also Equatoria
- Barongas**
 Wallis
- Barotse**
 Coillard
 Selous, F. C. (g)
 Treatt (b)
- Barren ground natives**
 Hubbard, Mrs.
- Basamba**
 Torday (a b)
 Ward, H.
See also Congo
- Baschkirs**
 Nilsson
- Basé**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
- Bashkirs**
 Wood, J. B. (b)
- Basongora**
 Stanley (c)
See also Natives

- Basota, Basutos**
 Patterson (a)
 Torday
 Wallis
- Batak-Battas**
 Hall, M. A.
 Mann, W. M. (b)
 Mjoberg
See also Malay Archipelago
- Batias**
 Burbridge (b)
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Batlapin**
 Brown, W. H
See also Mashonaland; Matabeleland
- Batonga**
 Selous, F. C. (h)
 Ward, H.
- Batwa**
 Marston, J.
 Mecklenburg (c)
See also Akkas
- Bavira**
 Stanley (c)
See Cent. Africa
- Bayanzi**
 Torday
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Beaver**
 Mackenzie, A
 Wissler
- Bechuanas**
 Gillmore (f)
 Kerr
 Methuen
 *Selous, F. C. (b)
 Torday
 Wallis
- Beduins or Bedouins**
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 **Baker, S. W. (a)
 Bell, G. L.
 Carpenter (b)
 Casserly
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 **Dodge, T. A. ch.37-40
 Doughty
 Forbes, R. (b)
 Forder, A.
 *Fraser, J. B. (d)
 Harris
 Hassanein
 Hoskins, F. E.
 Hrdlicka (a)
 Johnson, F. E. (a b)
 **Keane (b)
 Kearney (a)
 Lamb, H.
 Leveson (d)
 Loti
 Moser, C. K. (b)
 Murray
 Naphegyi
 Pellow
 Powell, E. A. (e)
 Prentice, S.
 Raswan
 Rutter
 Seabrook (a)
- Stephens, J. L. (c)
 St. John, B.
 St. John, J. A.
 Twedy
 Van Der Muelen
 Whiting, B. (a c)
 Williams, M. O. (d)
- Bella-Coolas**
 Olson, R. L.
- Berbers**
 Adams, H. C. (e)
 Blaney
 Carpenter (b)
 Dubois
 Haardt (c)
 *Hrdlicka (a)
 Keane (d)
 Meakin (a b)
 Naphegyi
 Ossendowski
 Pellow
 Perdicaris
 Priest, C. D.
 Prorok
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
- Bghai**
 Scott, G
- Bhutanese**
 White, J. C.
- Bishareen**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
See also Abyssinia; Nile
- Blackfeet**
 Dunraven (b)
 Glemby
 Grinnell (c)
 Inman (b)
 Irving (b)
 **Kroeber
 Lanc, F. K. (b)
 Mooney
 Parkman, F.
 **Radin (b)
 **Salin (c)
 Southesk
 **Wissler v 2, 5, 7, 16
- Bloods**
 Dunraven (b)
 Glemby
- Boers**
 Brown, W. H
 Churchill
 Distant
 Galton
 Selous, F. C. (b d)
 Serpa-Pinto
- Bohemians**
 Ellis, W. T.
- Bonitian**
 Judd, N. M. (c e)
See also Pueblos
- Bontocs**
 Wallis
 Worcester (a d)
- Borans**
 Chanler
 Johnson, Martin (f) p.25
 Roosevelt, T. (h)
- Bororos**
 Krieger (c)
- Boschmans (Africa)**
 Alexander, J. E. (a)
- Bouriat**
 Atkinson (a b)
 Greely, A. W. (b)
See also Siberia
- Boxers**
 Dingle
- Bracomoro**
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon; Andes
- Brahmans**
 Ossendowski
 Powell, E. A. (e)
- Brahuia**
 Keane (b)
- Brazilians**
 Fitzroy
- Brule**
 Inman (b)
- Buganda**
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Marston, J.
See also Baganda
- Bulgars**
 Moore, F.
- Bulu**
 Milligan
- Buldupe**
 Guillemard
- Bungba-Africa**
 Alexander, B.
See also Niger; Nile
- Burmese**
 Bartlett, C. H.
 Bock (c)
- Bushmen (S. Africa)**
 *Andersson (b)
 Burchell
 **Galton (a b e)
 Hoefler
 Keith
 Kerr
 *Lowie
 Makin
 Osborn, C. S.
 *Selous, F. C. (b g)
- Buzi**
 McBride, H. A. (a)
- Cachibos**
 St. Cricq
See also Cannibals
- Caffirs**
 Alexander, J. E. (b)
 Barrett, O. W.
 Bisset
 Chater, M. (f)
 Churchill
 Distant
 Drayson
 Methuen
 *Selous, F. C. (b f)
 Shay, F.
See also Kaffirs
- Cahuapana**
 Grubb (b)
See also Brazil
- Cahyapos**
 Church

- Calmuks**
Burnes
- Campas or Anter**
Church
Krieger (c)
St. Cricq
Williams, L.
See also Peru
- Canelos**
Gill, Mrs.
- Canibo**
See also Peru
- Cannibals**
Barns (a)
Bates
Bentley, R. p 53 v.2
Bickmore
Bicknell
Birket-Smith
Bishop, C. W.
***Bock (h)
Brandes
Burbridge (b)
Burrows
Burton, R. F. (j) ch 9 v.1
Cameron, V. L.
Campbell, D. (b)
Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Church, G. E.
Church, J. W.
Craig
Crandall
Cumming, C. F. G. (b),
ch.11, 14
Enock
Fraser, D. C. (a)
Gouldsbury (a)
Grimshaw (a b)
Hambly
Hinde (b)
Hornaday (a)
Jameson
Johnson, Martin
Keith
Lander (d)
Lange
Lloyd (a)
***Lumholtz (a)
Nejame
Ober
Packard
Palmer, R. A.
Powys
St Cricq
*Scabrook (c)
Smith, H. H.
Spinden (b)
Torday
Wallis
**Ward, H.
**Wilkins
**Wissler (b)
Yule
- Cara**
Grubb (b)
See also Andes
- Caraipuna**
Church, G. E.
Keller
See also Amazon
- Carduchi**
Huntington, E. (b)
- Caribos**
Stuck (c)
See also Indians
- Caribs or Caraiibes**
Byam ch 17
Church, G. E.
Crampton
Fairchild, D. (a)
Grubb (b)
Krieger (b c)
Sands, W. F.
Stephens, J. L. (a)
Tisdell
Treves
Wallis
Zahm
See also S. America;
W. Indies
- Casca**
Pike, W.
- Cascas**
Oswald
See also Guatemala
- Cashibos**
Krieger (c)
- Catahuiches**
St. Cricq
See also Brazil
- Catawbas**
Filson
- Cathalamas**
Lewis and Clark
- Catuixis**
Kingston (a)
- Cave-dwellers**
Imbrie
Johnson, F. E. (a b)
Lowie
Osborn, H. F. (d)
Palmer, R. A.
Sterrett
See also Cliff-dwellers
- Caygua**
Kendall
- Cayowa**
Church, G. E.
Keller
See also Amazon
- Cayuga**
Palmer, R. A.
Stirling, M. W.
- Cayuse**
Burg, A. (a)
Lewis, A. B.
- Celts**
Shetrone
Wallis
- Chacayas**
St. Cricq
- Chaco**
Adams, H. C. (b)
- Chamorros**
Higgins
- Chantos**
Morden (a)
Wissler v.10, 31
- Chavantes**
Dyott
- Checheneses**
Kennan, G. (b)
- Cherentes**
Gardner
See also Brazil
- Cherokees**
Boone
Burnaby
Chater, M. (h)
Filson
Lane, F. K. (b)
Mooney
Nuttall (a)
Palmer, R. A.
Roy, L. C. (a)
Sabin (c)
Shetrone
- Cheyennes, Chayennes**
Carvalho
Inman (b)
Lewis and Clark
Mooney
Radin (b)
Ruxton (b)
Sabin (c)
Shetrone
*Wissler
- Chibehas**
Popenoe, W.
Zahm
See also Magdalena;
Orinoco
- Chickasaws**
Filson
Lane, F. K. (b)
Mooney
Nelson, W. A.
Nuttall (a)
Spears
- Chilkat Ind.**
Krieger
Muir
Palmer, R. A.
Schwatka (c)
Wissler v.19
- Chilluckitquawa**
Lewis and Clark
- Chimakuan**
Lewis, A. B.
- Chimus**
Shippee
Squire
See Peru
- Chinook**
Hallock
Irving (b)
Lewis and Clark
Ross, A.
Sapir
See also Languages
- Chinu**
Grubb
See also Andes
- Chippewas**
Bentley, R. p.52 v.2
Birket-Smith

Chippewas—Continued

Dunraven
East, B.
Southesk
Stirling, M. W.

Chipwayan

Burg, A. (d)
Butler (b)
Mackenzie, A.
Mooney
Wallis
Wilson, J. A. (b)

Chiquitano

Duguid
See also Bolivia

Chiriguano

Duguid

Chiriguia

Tschiffely

Choctaw

Filson
Hough (a)
Lane, F. K. (b)
Merriam, C. H.
Nelson, W. A.
Pike
Sabin (c)
Shetrone
Spears

Cholas

Enock

Chontolas

Gadow
See also Mexico

Chuka, Choko

Dutton
Perez
See also Orinoco

Chukches

Birket-Smith
Bogoras
Brown, R. N. R.
Dall (b)
Goldenweiser
Hooper
Mecking
Mirsky
Nordenskiöld
Sapir
Wallis
See also Siberia;
Tschuktschi; Tsjuktsi

Chuncho

Dell (Peru)

Ciguayans

Krieger (b)

Cingalese

Baker, S. W. (b)
Knox
See also Ceylon

Cipos

Chandlers
See also Amazon; Brazil

Circassians

Durbin
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Williams, M. O. (c)

Clallams

Lewis, A. B.

Clamorro

Price, W.

Cliff-dwellers

Bernheimer
Chater, M. (a)
Gillmor
Hough (b)
Judd, N. M. (1)
Kolb, E.
Markley
Palmer, R. A.
Radin (b) ch.1
Schmeckebier
Schwatka (b)
Wissler (b)
See also Cave-dwellers

Cocamas

Enock

Cocula

Gadow
See also Mexico

Comanches

Cremony
*Dodge, T. A ch 11
Hobbs
Hough (b)
Judd, N. M. (e)
Kendall
Parkman
Pike, Z.
Ruxton (b)
*Sabin (c)

Conc-dwellers

See Cliff-dwellers

Conquistador

Corey, H. (b)
Zahm (b)

Coolies

Dingle

Cossacks

Atkinson (b)
Bogoras
Burnaby
Burnes
Collins
Haslund-Christensen
Hedin (bk)
Huntington, E. (c)
Mecking
Melville
Mirsky
*Ossendowski
Wallis

***Wrangell p.65

See also Russia

Cotos

St. Cricq

Cow-boys

Adams, H. C. (c)
Burg, A. (a)
Chater, M. (i)
Fountain (a)
See also Texas

Creeks

Lane, F. K. (b)

Crees

Bentley, R. C.
Birket-Smith
Burg, A. (d)
Dunraven (c)
Grinnell (c)
Loring

Mooney

Wilcox (b)
Wissler v.9, 11, 16

Cro-magnon

Wallis

Crows

*Dodge (b)
Dunraven (b)
Gillmore (j)
Grinnell (c)
Grosvenor, G. (e)
*Inman (b)
Lane, F. K. (b)

Mooney

Parkman

Radin (b)

Selous, F. C.

Stirling, M. W.

Wallis

**Wissler v.9, 11, 16, 21, 25

Cunivos

Krieger (c)

Dabanes

Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Abyssinia; Nile

Daco-Romans

Noyes

Dakotas

Grinnell (c)
Nelson, J. Y *See* O'Reilly,
H. ed.
Palmer, R. A.
Parkman
Radin (b)
Wallis
Wissler ch.11, 16 (also b)

Damara

Andersson (a b)
Galton

Dankali, Danakil

Monfried
Treat, I.

Dards

Morden (f)

Delawares

Boone
Carvalho
Dodge (d)
*Filson

*Marcy (c)

Nuttall (a)

Parkman

Post

*Ruxton (b)

Wright (b)

Derikas

Millais (a)

Dervishes

Alexander, B.
Bird, F. L.
Bishop, I. L. B. (c)
Carpenter (b)
Chandler, D. (c)
DeTerra
Keith-Roach
Percy, Earl
Seabrook (a)
See also Arabia; Egypt;
Syria

- Digeno**
Merriam, C. H.
- Dinka**
"Ben Asshar"
Bulpett
Casati
Domville-Fife
Millais (a)
Tangye (b)
Treatt (b)
See also Nuer; Sudan
- Dogribs**
Burg, A. (d)
Butler (b)
Mooney
Olcott
Russell, F. (a)
- Druses**
Bell, G. L.
Doughty
Durbin
Harris, W. B.
Seabrook (a)
- Dulanis**
Lattimore
- Dungans**
Lattimore
- Dusuns**
Evans
- Dwarfs**
*Galton (d)
Keane (d)
Lloyd (a)
Nilsson
Stanley (c)
See also Pygmies
- Dyaks, Sea-dyak**
Beebe, W. (b)
*Bok (b)
Boyle, F.
Gomes (a b)
Guillemard
Hornaday
Mjoberg
Olcott
St. John, S. B.
Smith, H. W. (b)
Whitehead
- Ekol**
Talbot, P. A.
- Embu**
Patterson (b)
See also Kenya Col.
- Enceshurs**
Lewis and Clark
- Eries**
Mooney
- Eskimo, Esquimaux**
Bentley, R. ch.13
Birket-Smith
Bogoras
Borup
Boyd, L. A.
Brown, R. N. R.
Buchanan (b)
Burg, A. (b d)
Byrd, R. E. (b)
Cabot
Carstensen
- Cartwright
Curran
Dahl (a)
De Windt (b)
Ekblaw
Forbes, A.
Fountain (c)
Frothingham
Galton (c)
*Goldenweiser
Greely, A. W. (c)
Grenfell (b d)
Hall, C. F.
Hanbury (b)
Harshberger
Hayes, J. G. (a)
Hubbard, B. R.
Hutchinson
Jenness (a b)
Jones, C. J.
Keith
Koelz
***Kroeber
**Lowie
**Mackenzie, A.
MacMillan (a b c d e)
Markham (d)
Mecking
Melville
Mirsky
Mixer, G.
Mooney
Murdock
Nansen (c)
Nilsson
Nordenskiöld
Nordenskiöld
O'Brien
Olcott
Palmer, R. A.
Peary (c)
Prichard (e)
**Radin (b)
Rasmussen
***Sapir
Schwatka (c)
Stefansson (a—e)
Streeter
***Stuck (b c)
Sutton, G. M.
Sverdrup
Townsend, C. W. (a b c d)
Tyrrell
Wallis
Whitney, H.
Wilkins (c)
Wilson, J. A. (b)
*Wissler (b)
Wright, J. K.
See also The Arctic
- Essequibo**
Kingston (a)
- Ethiopians**
MacCreagh
See also Abyssinians
- Eunuchs**
Burton, R. F. (k)
- Fallaheen**
Whiting (c)
- Fang**
Milligan
Wilson, J. L.
See also West Africa
- Fehlas or Fulahs**
DuChailu (f) ch.25
- Fijians**
Grimshaw (b)
Olcott
Sapir
- Finns**
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Mecking
Nilsson
Sapir
Turi
Wallis
- Fire-worshippers**
Sykes, E. C. (b)
- Flatheads**
Dunraven (b)
Lane, F. K. (b)
Sabin (c)
- Fox or Renard**
Filson
Parkman
Radin (b)
Wallis
- Fuegians**
Adams, H. C. (b)
Fitzroy
Wissler (b)
- Fulanis**
Priest, C. D.
- Gallas**
Baker, S. W. (a)
Casati
Chanler
Doughty
Hodson (c)
Lander (d)
MacCreagh
Treat, I.
- Gauchos**
Bishop, N. H.
Darwin
Hudson (a b)
Kingston (a)
Simpich (g)
- Gaungto**
Scott, G.
- Gaweir**
Ben Assher
See also Sudan
- Gayapos**
Dyott
- Gelyaka-Siberia**
Atkinson (b)
- Georgians**
Graham (a)
Grosvenor, G. (d)
- Ghow Damup**
Galton (e)
- Giants**
Lankester (b)
Yule

- Gipsies**
 Chater, M. (b e)
 Graham (b)
 Noyes
 Russell, P.
 Sykes, P. M.
 Wallis
- Goajiro**
 Krieger (c)
- Goanese**
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
- Goldi-Siberia**
 Atkinson (b)
- Goths**
 Davis p.316-17
- Grauts**
 Nilsson
- Greenlanders**
See Eskimo
- Griquas**
 Ellis
 Selous, F. C. (b)
- Grosventres**
 Audubon (c)
 Dunraven (b)
 Grinnell (c)
 Inman (b)
 *Sabin (c)
 Stirling, N. W.
 *Wissler v.1
- Guaharibos**
 Dickey
 Grubb (b)
 Johansen
 Rice, A. H.
See also Savages
- Guahibos**
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 Johansen
 Zahm
See also Meta River
- Guaicas**
 Dickey
See also White Indians
- Guanches**
 Tams
- Guarani**
 Adams, H. C. (c)
 Duguid
 Kingston (a)
 Proders
See also Bolivia
- Guarauno (Warrau)**
 Holt, E. G. (b)
 Langley, D.
- Guarayos**
 Church, G. E.
 Grubb (b)
- Gurkhas**
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Chetwode
 Conway
 Landor (b)
 Munn
 Powell, E. A. (e)
- Gypsies**
See Gipsies
- Hadendowa Arabs**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
- Hadhrmis**
 Van Der Meulen
- Haida**
 Goldenweiser
 Olson, R. L.
 Palmer, R. A.
 Sapir
 Wilson, J. A. (a)
 Wissler (b)
See also Tlingit
- Hallonga**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
- Hamite**
 Keane (d)
- Hamran Arabs**
 *Baker, S. W. (a)
 Myers
 Percival
See Arabia; Arabs
- Happars**
 Pidgeon
- Hares**
 Mackenzie, A. ch 3
 Mooney
- Hausa**
 Haardt (c)
 Keith-Roach
 Sapir
 Thaw
 Werntz
 Wilson, J. C.
- Havasupai**
 Kolb, E.
- Hawaiians**
 Grosvenor, G. (f)
- Head-hunters and Head-reducers or Shrinkers**
 Anthony (c)
 Beebe, W. (b)
 ***Bock (b) p 210-15
 Brandes
 Bruce, C.
 Cole, M. C.
 Dyott
 Foght
 Gomes (a b)
 Grimshaw
 Grubb (b)
 Hornaday (a)
 Kirjassoff
 Krieger (c)
 McGoran
 Tremearne (b)
 Vernay (b)
 Whitehead
 Worcester (a c)
See also Borneo
- Hidatsa**
 Wissler v 11, 15, 21, 33
- Hindoos, Hindus**
 Burnes
 Burton, R. F. (k)
 Chetwode
 Sherring
 Wallis
 Youngusband, F. (a)
 Yule
- Hootsenoo Indians**
 Muir
See also Alaska
- Hopi**
 Boutwell
 Chatworthy
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Douglass, A. E.
 Hough (a b)
 Huntington (f)
 Judd, N. M. (e)
 Kroeber
 Lane, F. K. (b)
 Mooney
 Olcott
 Palmer, R. A.
 Shetrone
 Wallage, D. (d)
 Wallis
 Wissler v.30
- Hottentots**
 Brown, W. H.
 Galton (a b e)
 Huntington, E. (a f)
 Johnston, H. H. (e-1)
 *Lowie
 Methuen
 *Sapir
 Selous, F. C. (b)
- Hovas**
 Ellis
See also Madagascar
- Hsifan or Chrame**
 Rock, J. F. (b e)
- Huachipairis**
 Enock
- Huambisa**
 Grubb (b)
 Williams, L.
See also Andes
- Huaves**
 Olson-Seffer, H
- Huitoto**
 Schurz
- Hulliliches**
 Church, G. E.
 Falkner
See also Patagonia
- Human freaks**
 Yule
- Huns**
 Wallis
 Yule
- Hunza**
 Morden (f)
- Hupa Indians**
 Palmer, R. A.
- Hurons**
 Filson
 Merriam, C. H.
 Mooney
 Spears
- Ibans**
See Dyaks
- Idiots**
 Galton (d)
- Iugaos**
 Worcester (a d)
- Igoji**
 Dutton

- Igorot**
Kroeber
Worcester (a c)
- Illanuns**
Evans
- Illinois**
Filson
Mooney
- Ilongots**
Worcester (a c)
- Impetininis**
St. Cricq
- Incas**
Adams, H. C. (c)
Anthony (c)
*Bingham, H. (b c d e)
Bishop, C. W.
Church, G. E.
Dyott
Enock
Grubb (b)
Huntington, E.
Keane (c)
McGovern
Markham (c)
Means, P. A.
Murphy, R. C. (f)
Olcott
Shetrone
Shippee
Squier
Wallis
Whymper, E. (b)
*Wissler v 15 (a) (also b)
Zahn
- Indians**
Adams, H. C. (b c)
Agassiz
Filson (p 100)
Flack
Hingston
**Lowie
McDermott
McGovern
*Marcy (b)
Nilsson
St. Cricq
Volney
Wallis
Whymper, F.
Wissler (b c)
See also North & South America
- Ingelete**
Whymper
See also Alaska
- Inje**
Enock
- Innuit**
Dall (b)
Elliott, H. W.
MacMillan (d)
Sutton, G. M.
- Iowas**
Mooney
Wallis
Wissler v.11
- Iquitos**
St. Cricq
- Iranians**
Grosvenor, G. (d)
- Iron-men**
Wrangell p.288
- Iroquois**
*Goldenweiser
Huntington, E.
*Kroeber
Merriam, C. H.
Olcott
Palmer, R. A.
Post
*Radin (b)
*Sabin (c)
Sapir
Shetrone
Spears
Stirling, M. W.
Townsend, C. W. (c)
Wallis
Wissler (b) v 1
- Jakuti**
Wrangell
See also Siberia
- Jaliscano**
Oswald, F. L.
- Javanese**
Tweedy
- Jeridis**
Kearney (a)
- Jivaro**
Anthony (c)
Dyott, G. M. (a c)
Gill, Mrs.
Grubb (b)
- Juberys**
Chandless
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Jukahiri**
Wrangell
See also Siberia
- Juri**
Bates
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Juruas**
Durand
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Jurunas**
St. Cricq
See also Brazil
- Kabyles**
Carpenter (b)
Ossendowski
Prorok
See also Algeria
- Kachin**
Bartlett, C. H.
- Kaffir**
See Caffir
- Kafites**
Forder, A.
- Kaitish**
Hambly
See also Australia
- Kajuti**
Morden (f)
- Kalapalo**
Dyott
Fleming
- Kalingas**
Worcester (a c d)
- Kalmuks**
Demidoff (b)
Morden (a b f)
Murray
Swayne (c)
- Kamaiutas**
Dyott
- Kanakas**
Price, W.
Smith, H. W. (a)
- Kanembu**
Wilson, J. C.
- Kansas Indians**
Mooney
Olcott
- Kanuri**
Haardt (c)
Wilson, J. C.
- Kara Mojans**
Bell, W. D. M.
- Karem**
Scott, G
- Karens**
Keane (b)
- Karok Indians**
Palmer, R. A.
- Kashmiris**
Coolidge
Roosevelt, T. & K. (a)
Trinkler
- Kathlamets**
Lewis, A. B.
- Katkiri**
Thomas, B
See also Arabia
- Kaveak**
Whymper, F.
See also Alaska
- Kavirondo**
Ansorge ch 6
Bland-Sutton
Bronson
Johnson, Martin (d)
Percival
**Stanley (c)
Sikes, C. A.
*Thomson, Joseph (a)
White (b)
- Kaw or Kanzas**
Inman (b)
Parkman
Pike, Z.
Thornton
Wissler v 11
- Kayan**
Smith, H. W. (a)
- Kazaks**
Lattimore
Morden (a e f)
- Kekawngdu**
Scott, G.
- Khevsurs**
Kennan, G. (b)
- Kickapoos**
Filson
Lewis and Clark
Mooney
- Killamucks**
Lewis and Clark

- Kiowas**
Mooney
Olcott
Sabin (c)
Wissler v.11, 16
- Kiranti**
Hodgson (a)
- Kirghis, Kirghes**
Atkinson (b)
Burnaby
DeTerra
Dunmore
Eherton
Lattimore
Morden (a c f)
Vambery
- Kirishanas**
See Shirianas
- Kizilbash**
Chater, M. (g)
- Klamath**
Atwood, W. W.
Lewis, A. B.
Merriam, C. H.
- Klikitats**
Lewis, A. B.
- Kling, Tamils**
Hall, M. A.
- Komaws**
Bock (c)
See also Siam
- Konkomba**
Cardinall
See also Dahomy; Gold Coast
- Kootenay**
Baillie-Grohman (c)
Olcott
See also British Columbia
- Korannas**
Methuen
- Koras**
Burchell
See also Cape Colony
- Koreans (Japan)**
Adams, A.
Andrews, R. C. (h)
Bock (c)
Curzon, K.
- Korgaks**
Bogoras
- Koriaka**
Guillelmard
- Koskus**
Glasfurd (b)
See also India
- Kountas**
Dubois
- Krumen**
Milligan
- Krus**
McBride, H. A. (c)
- Kukuyu**
Bronson
Chanler
Johnson, Martin (d)
Madeira
Percival
Powys
Shay, F.
- Stigand (c e)
*Thomson, Joseph (a)
*Ward, H.
Wells, C. (b)
White (b)
- Kundu**
Fraser, D. C. (a)
- Kuni**
Crandall
See also New Guinea
- Kurds**
Chater, M. (g)
Fraser, J. B. (c d)
Huntington, E. (b)
Imbrie
Keane (b)
Morden (b)
Percy, Earl
Sykes, P. M.
Weston, H. F.
Wood, J. B. (d)
- Kyan**
Hornaday
- Ladakis**
Dunmore
Hedin (b)
Ronaldshay (a)
Trinkler
- Lagos**
Wilson, J. C.
- Lalas**
Cullen
- Lamas**
Dunmore
Huc
Rockhill
Roosevelt, T & K. (a)
- Laosians**
Bock (c)
- Lapps**
Barnard
Birket-Smith
Bogoras
Chapman, A (b)
Dennis, A. P. (b)
Kennedy
*Kroeber
Mecking
Nansen (c)
Nilsson
Olson, A. L. (a b)
Rothery
Stuck (c)
***Turi
Wallis
- Lepanto**
Worcester (d)
- Lesghians**
Kennan (b)
- Letts**
Williams, M. O. (m)
- Lillioits**
Mooney
- Lin-Kuans**
Guillelmard
- Lissoo**
Forrest, G.
- Lithuanians**
Grosvenor, G. (d)
- Llaneros**
Nesbitt
- Lois**
Clark, L.
- Lolo**
Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Longevity**
See Hygiene
- Lopliks**
Hedin (b)
See also Tibet
- Lorenzos**
Enock
- Lucktons**
Lewis and Clark
- Lummis**
Lewis, A. B.
- Luri**
Keane (b)
- Lushi**
Rock, J. F. (b)
- Lutete**
Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Machiganges**
Enock
- Macusis**
Kingston (a)
- Madi**
Alexander, B.
Baker, S. W. (d)
Johnston, H. H. (c)
Stanley (c)
- Madras**
Thomas, B.
See also Arabia
- Mafulus**
See also New Guinea
- Maghrabi**
Burton, R. F. (k)
- Magyars**
Marriner, J. T.
Patric, J. (b)
- Mahas**
Lewis and Clark
- Mahoris**
Forbes, H. O.
See also East Archipelago
- Mahra**
Thomas, B.
See also Arabia
- Mahue**
Krieger (e)
- Maina**
Grubb (b)
See also Brazil
- Maiongongs**
Rice, A. H.
See also Amazon; Orinoco
- Maize**
Spinden (b)
- Majerona**
Bates
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Makahs**
Lewis, A. B.
- Makalos**
Churchill

- Makanga**
Kerr
- Makorikori**
Kerr
- Makraka**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Makua**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Makus**
Rice, A. H.
Stevens, A. W.
See also Brazil; Venezuela
- Malagasy**
Ellis
Osborn, C. S.
Swingle
See also Madagascar
- Malays**
Adams, M. P. G.
Barbour, T. (a)
Beebe, W. (b)
*Bock (a)
Burden, W. D.
Forbes, H. O.
Gomes (b)
Hall, M. A.
Hambly
*Hornaday (a)
Hubbach (a)
Jenness
*Kroeber
Nordenskiöld
Osborn, C. S.
St. John, S. B.
*Sapir
Semon
Simpich (i)
Smith, H. W. (b)
- Maleseet**
Hardy
- Malekula**
Grimshaw (b)
- Maltese**
Griffiths
- Mambetta, Mambuti**
Casati
Gatti, A.
See also Equatoria
- Manabi**
Grubb (b)
See also Brazil
- Manaos**
Keane (c)
- Manchus**
Warwick, A.
- Mandaniyeh**
Whiting (c)
- Mandans**
Audubon (c)
Catlin
Freeman, L. R. (b)
Inman (b)
Lewis and Clark
Mooney
Palmer, R. A.
Shetrone
Wallis
Wissler v.11, 21
- Mandars**
Cutting (b)
- Mandingans**
Keane (d)
- Mandja**
Lander (d)
- Mangebetov**
Haardt (c)
Thaw
- Mangeroma**
Lange
See also Amazon; Cannibals
- Manjours**
Atkinson (b)
See also Siberia
- Mantizula**
Dvott
- Manyargs**
Atkinson
See also Siberia
- Manyema**
Hinde (b)
Ward, H.
See also Congo
- Maori**
Goldenweiser
Grew, J. C.
Olcott
Radin (b)
Wallis
- Maquiritaris**
Dickey
Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Maracanas**
Rice, A. H.
See also Brazil; Savages; Venezuela
- Marahua**
Marcoy
See also Amazon; St. Cricq
- Marana**
Bates
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Marquesans**
Church, J. W.
- Masai**
Bland-Sutton
Burbridge (b)
Casati
Chanler
Cron (b)
Haardt (c)
Hinde (a)
**Johnston, H. H. (e)
Loring
**Madeira
Mecklenburg (c)
Merker
Percival
Powys
*Schillings (a b)
Shay, F.
Smith, A. D.
**Stanley (c)
Stigand (c e)
Sykes, C. A.
**Thomson, Joseph (a)
Treatt (b)
- Von der Deken
Wells, C. (b)
White (b)
Wilson, H. A.
- Masarwa**
Kerr
See also Bushmen
- Mashunas**
Selous, F. C. (b)
- Matabele**
Brown, W. H.
Foa (b)
Johnston, H. H. (e)
*Selous, F. C. (b f)
Shay, F.
Wernitz
- Mataco Indians**
Pelleschi
- Mataguazos**
Church, G. E.
- Mateambo**
Barnes (b)
See also Congo
- Matusi**
Barns
See also Congo
- Maues**
St. Cricq
See also Brazil; Peru
- Maumees**
Filson
- Maus**
Coolidge
- Mayas**
Birkinbine
Bishop, C. W.
Darton, N. H. (c)
Huntington, E.
Kroeber
Morley, S. G.
Radin (b) ch.2
Russell, P.
Spinden (a b)
- Mayongong**
Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Mayoruna**
Marcoy
St. Cricq
See also Amazon
- M'Chopi**
Barrett, O. W.
- Mege**
Casati
- Meos**
Coolidge
See also Indo-China
- Meru**
Patterson (b)
See also Kenya
- Messeria**
Cooper, M. C.
- Mexicanos**
Birkinbine
- Miamis**
Mooney
Volney
- Miaos**
Clark, L.

- Micmacs**
 Dunraven (a)
 Hardy
 Millais (d)
 Longstreth
 Mooney
 Wallis
- Microcephalous**
 Bock (b)
See also Cannibals; Head hunters
- Mijes**
 Olsson-Seffer (b)
- Milecete**
 Hardy
- Mingos**
 Filson
- Minnetarees**
 Lewis and Clark
- Miranhas**
 St. Cricq
See Brazil
- Mishmi**
 Rock, J. F. (f)
- Missigomes**
 Hardy
- Missouri**
 Lewis and Clark
- Mixtecas**
 Birkenbine
- Mobatti**
 Alexander, B.
See also Niger; Nile
- Mobeka**
 Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Mobimas**
 Church, G. E.
 Grubb (b)
- Moghrebs**
 Loti
 St. John, J. A.
See also Moors
- Mohaves**
 Palmer, R. A.
 Sabin (c)
- Mohawk**
 Palmer, R. A.
 Stirling, M. W.
 Wallis
- Mohicans**
 Wright (b)
- Mois**
 Coolidge
 Moore, W. R. (g)
See also Indo-China
- Mojo**
 Grubb (b)
See also Andes
- Molilo**
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Molokans**
 Graham (a)
See also Caucasus
- Moluches**
 Falkner
See also Patagonia
- Monfu**
 Casati
- Mongols**
 Andrews, R. C. (c f)
 Bird, F. L.
 Carey
 Delesdain
 DeTerra
 Grosvenor, G. (d)
 Haslund-Christensen
 Hedin (b)
 Huc
 Kennan, G. (b)
 King
 ***Morden (a b f)
 Murray
 Ossendowski (b)
 **Reid, W. J.
 Rock, J. F. (d)
 Rockhill
 Simpich (j)
 Warwick, A. (b)
 Wulsin
 Yule
- Mongwana**
 Powell-Cotton (c)
- Montagnais**
 Comeau (a b)
 Hand
 Hubbard, Mrs.
 Townsend, C. W. (c)
- Moormen**
 Baker, S. W. (b)
 Scidmore (b)
- Moors**
 Adanson
 Blaney
 Carpenter (b)
 Clark, C. U.
 *Dodge, T. A. ch 37-40
 Du Chaullu (f) ch 25
 Guillemard (b)
 Keane (d)
 Naphegyi
 Perdicaris
 *Thomson, Joseph (b)
- Moqui**
See Hopi
- Moravians**
 Cabot
- Mormons**
 Burton, R. F. (d)
 Vivian
- Moros**
 Villiers (b)
 Worcester (d)
- Moru**
 Casati
See also Equatoria
- Moshi**
 Cardinall
See also Dahomy; Gold Coast
- Moshulumbwi**
 Selous, F. C. (d)
See also South Africa;
 Zambesi
- Motu-molu**
 Pratt, A. E.
- Moxo**
 Keller
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Moyanzi**
 Torday (b)
- Mozobites**
 Carpenter (b)
- Muchuchies**
 Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Mulcers**
 Hornaday (a)
- Multnomas**
 Lewis and Clark
- Mundurucu**
 Bates
 Smith, H. H.
- Muras**
 Chandless
 Church, G. E.
 Grubb (b)
 Marcoy
 St. Cricq
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Murats**
 Johnson, M. E. (g)
- Murmis**
 Landor (b)
See also Nepal; Tibet
- Murra**
 Thomas, B.
See also Arabia
- Murtuk**
 Williams, M. O. (d)
- Muskhogeans**
 Shetrone
- Muslims**
 Bryce, J. (a)
- M'Wimbi**
 Dutton
- Mzabites**
 Ossendowski (b)
See also Algeria; Tunisia
- Nabahas**
 Farnham (b)
See also California
- Nachumedes**
 Enock
- Naga**
 Smith, A. W.
- Nahanni**
 Tweedsmuir
- Nahua**
 Lee, T. F.
- Nananqua**
 Anderson (a)
- Nandi**
 Hoefler
 Percival
 Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Thomson, Joseph (a)
- Narragenset**
 Palmer, R. A.
- Nascaupes, Nez Perces**
 Birket-Smith
 Forbes, A.
 Inman (b)
 Ross, A.
 Townsend, C. W. (c)
 Wallace, D. (a)
- Nashi or Moso**
 Rock, J. F. (b d g)

- Nasquapee**
Hind
- Nauas**
Chandless
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Navaho**
Cremony
Darton, N. H. (b)
Douglass, A. E.
Gillmor
Judd, N. M. (a d e)
*Kroeber
Lummis p.5
Mooney
Palmer, R. A.
*Radin (b)
Sabin (c)
*Sapir
Simpich (m)
*Wissler v.33 (a b)
- Ndorobo**
Bland-Sutton
Johnson, Martin (f) p.41
See also Wandorobo
- Neerchokic**
Lewis and Clark
- Negritos**
Brandes
Worcester (a c d)
- Negroes** (Africa)
Adanson
Calvert
Huntington, E.
Keane (d)
*Keith
*Kroeber
*Lowie
See also S. America
- Nepalese or Newars**
Chetwode
Hodgson (a)
Landon (b)
White, J. C.
- Nez Perce**
Brug, A. (a)
Guie
Lewis, A. B.
Palmer, R. A.
Sabin (c)
See also Nascaupes
- Ngious**
Bock (c)
See also Siam
- Niaori**
Donne (b)
- Niapu**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Niarn-Niarn**
Millais (a)
- Nias**
Bock (a)
See also Borneo
- Nigerians**
Wilson, J. C.
- Nogoloks**
Rock (d)
- Nomads**
Hedin (k)
- Norsemen**
Dennis, A. P. (b)
Greely, A. W. (c)
Hayes, I. I.
Koelz
MacMillan (b d)
Mecking
Radin (b) ch.1
Stirling, M. W.
- Norwegian peasants**
Chapman, A. (b)
- Nubas (Sudan)**
Cooper, M. C.
Domville-Fife
- Nubian**
St John, J. A.
Shay, F.
Stanley (c)
- Nuer**
Landon (d)
Tangye (b)
See also Dinka; Sudan
- Numidians**
Ossendowski
- Nyeri**
Barnes
- Ogillallah**
Inman (b)
Parkman
Wissler ch.11, 16
- Ojibway**
Chater, M. (c)
Cockerell
Filson
Sapir
Wissler v.11, 16
- Okinagans, Okanogan**
Guie
Lewis, A. B.
- Omaguas**
Church, G. E.
- Omahas**
Grinnell (c)
Irving (b)
Mooney
- Omani**
Thomas, B.
See also Arabia
- Ona**
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
See also Argentina; Chile
- Oneida**
Palmer, R. A.
Stirling, M. W.
- Onkilon**
Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic;
Siberia
- Onondago**
Palmer, R. A.
Shetrone
Stirling, M. W.
- Orejones**
Enock
St. Cricq
- Oromo**
Hodson
- Osage**
Audubon (c)
Lane, F. K. (h)
- Mooney**
Nuttall (a)
Palmer, R. A.
Pike, Z.
- Ossetines**
Graham (a)
See also Caucasus
- Ostyaks**
Bogoras
Mecking
Nordenskiöld
See also The Arctic;
Siberia
- Otoes, Ottoo**
Grinnell
Lewis and Clark
- Otomis**
Birkinbine
- Ottawas**
Chater, M. (c)
Olcott
Shetrone
- Ouled Nail**
Bosson, Mrs. (a)
Carpenter (b)
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Ossendowski
Powell, E. A. (a)
- Oupato**
Ward, H.
See also Cannibals; Congo
- Ovambo**
Andersson (a)
Galton
- Ozarks**
Filson
- Padaung**
Scott, G.
- Pagans**
Grubb
- Pakhpuluk or Pachpoo**
DeTerra
- Palungs**
Bartlett, C. H.
- Pampas Indians**
Musters
- Pamunky**
Burnaby
- Papago**
Darton, N. H. (b)
Hornaday (e)
Lane, F. K.
See also Mexico
- Papuans**
Barbour, T. (a)
Brandes
Burden, W. D.
Denton
Gregory, H. E.
Lawson
Nejame
Sapir
Semion
- Pararanate**
Bates
- Parchans**
Ronaldshay (a)
- Parthians**
Yule

- Parumarys**
Chandless
See also Amazon; Brazil
- Passé**
Bates
- Patagonians**
Fitzroy
Hildebrand (b) p.723
Keane (c)
- Patawatomis**
Pike, Z.
- Pawnees**
Bowman, A.
Carvalho
- **Dunraven (a c)**
Grinnell (c)
- *Inman (b)**
Lewis and Clark
Mooney
Olcott
Parkman
Pike, Z.
Ruxton (b)
Thornton
- *Wissler v 11 (a b)**
- Payaguas**
Kingston (a)
- Pehuelches**
Falkner
Kingston (a)
See also Patagonia
- Pen D'Oreilles**
Dunraven (b)
Sabin (c)
- Pequot**
Palmer, R. A.
- Perahan**
Grubb (b)
See also Amazon
- Peuhls**
Haardt (c)
- Phoenecians**
Ossendowski (b)
- Picunches**
Falkner
See also Patagonia
- Pierce-nose**
Lewis and Clark
- Pima**
Darton, N. H. (b)
Palmer, R. A.
- Pishquitpohs**
Lewis and Clark
- Pi-utes**
Inman (b)
- Plains Indians**
Palmer, R. A.
- Pomo**
Palmer, R. A.
- Ponca**
Mooney
Palmer, R. A.
- Pottawatomies**
Carvalho
Chater, M. (c)
Filson
Olcott
- Prutes**
Farnham (b)
See also California
- Pueblos**
Douglass, A. E.
Hough (a b)
Huntington (f)
Judd, N. M. (c e)
Lummis p.5
Mooney
Olcott
Palmer, R. A.
Radin (b)
Rideing
Shetrone
Simpich (m)
Wissler (b)
- Puecapacuris**
St. Cricq
See also Peru
- Punans**
Mjoberg
See also Malay
Archipelago
- Punjabis**
Roosevelt, T. & K. (a)
- P'u Nois**
Coolidge
See also Indo-China
- Pupurus**
Kingston (a)
- Pygmies, Pigmies**
Barns (a b)
Bishop, C. W.
Burbridge (b)
Burrows
Campbell, W. D. (a)
Christy
- **Du Chaillu (g) ch 22, 23**
Fraser, D. C.
Gatti (a b)
Hinde (b)
Hoeffler
Johnson, Martin (d f)
Marston, J.
Mecklenburg (c)
- *Nilsson**
Prince William of Sweden
- Rawlings**
- *Selous, F. C (g)**
Shay, F.
Vandercook
Wollaston
- **Yule**
See also Dwarfs
- Qualla**
Roy, L. C. (a)
- Quechua**
Duguid
Means, P. A.
Woodroffe
See also Bolivia
- Querandis**
Kingston (a)
- Queres**
Palmer, R. A.
- Quiche**
Lee, T. F.
Long, E. J.
Tisdell
- Quichua**
Markham (c)
Overbeck
Prodgers
- Quillayutes**
Borah
- Quinchua**
Adams, H. C. (c)
Anthony (c)
Church, G. E.
Grubb (b)
Marcoy
Mozans
St. Cricq
Tschiffely
Zahm
See also Bolivia
- Rashid**
Thomas, B.
See also Arabia
- Red Knife**
Mackenzie, A.
- Remo**
St. Cricq
See also Peru
- Rendile**
Arkell-Hardwick
Chanler
See also North Kenya
- Riffians**
Adams, H. C. (c)
Coon
Prorok
See also Moors
- Romanou**
Johnson, M. E. (g)
- Ronga**
Barrett, O. W.
- Rumani**
Scriven
Williams, M. O. (b)
- Ruthenians**
Winter, N. O.
- Saaltersdal peasants**
Barnard
See also Norway
- Sacs and Fox**
Parkman
Sabin (c)
Wallis
- Sagas**
Nilsson
- Sakais**
Beebe, W. (b) p 190
Hubback (a)
Wells, C. (a)
See also Federated State
Malay Penin.
- Salish**
Lewis, A. B.
- Samburu**
Chanler
Johnson, Martin (d)
Percival
- Samoyedes**
Bogoras
DeVeer
Graham (b)

- Mecking
Nansen (c)
Nordenskiöld
- Sandeh**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Saracens**
Huntington, E. (b)
Lamb, H.
Yule
- Sarikoli**
Morden (f)
- Sauk and Fox**
Mooney
Palmer, R. A.
- Savages**
Baden-Powell (a)
Chapman (d)
Church, G. E.
Drury
Dyott
Enock
Fountain (b)
Hudson (a)
Lange
London
*Nilsson
Patterson
Pelleschi
***Rice, A. H.
Sowerby (d)
*Wallace, A. R. (d)
Wallis
White (a)
Zahm (a)
- Schetibas**
St. Cricq
See also Brazil; Peru
- Selkirks**
Selous, F. C. (h)
- Semang**
Wells, C. (a)
See also Aborigines;
Malay
- Seminole**
Cory (e)
Gifford, J.
MacCauley
- Semites**
Doughty
Keane (d)
- Seneca**
Palmer, R. A.
- Senegalese**
Gorer
Wilson, J. C.
- Sensin or Sensi**
St. Cricq
See also Brazil; Peru
- Senussi**
Adams, H. C. (f)
Casserly
Forbes, R. (b)
Hassanein
Keith-Roach
Ossendowski
See also Libyan Desert
- Serbs**
Coffin
- Serrano**
Dell (Peru)
- Shahaptians**
Lewis, A. B.
- Shahara**
Thomas, B.
See also Arabia
- Shanganis**
Shay, F.
- Shans**
Bartlett, C. H.
Keane (b)
Scott, G.
- Shawnees**
Boone
Filson
Marcy (c)
Mooney
Nuttall (a)
Olcott
Palmer, R. A.
Parkman
Post
**Radin (b)
Wallis
- Sherani**
Shetrone
Stebbing
- Sherifians**
Wood, J. B. (d)
- Shilluks (Sudan)**
Domville-Fife
Millais (a)
Savile (b)
Tangye (b)
Thomson (b)
See also Nile
- Shirianas**
Koch-Grunberg
Rice, A. H.
See also Orinoco
- Shokas**
Lander (b)
See also Nepal; Tibet
- Shoshones**
Inman (b)
Lewis, A. B.
Lewis and Clark
Olcott
Thornton
Vivian
Wallis
Wissler v 2, 11, 16, 20
- Shukin**
Rock (d)
- Shumana**
Bates
- Siamese**
Bock (c)
Scott, G.
- Sidjoendoeng**
Bock (a)
Rock (a)
- Sinhalese**
Scidmore
- Sioux**
Bowman, A.
Chatworthy
Dodge, R. I. (b)
*Dodge, T. A. ch.6
Dunraven (a b)
- *Filson
Freeman, L. R. (b)
Glemby
Hebard
Hornaday (d)
Inman (b)
Irving (b)
Lewis, A. B.
Lewis and Clark
Mooney
Palmer, R. A.
**Sabin (c)
**Sapir
Schwatka (c)
Selous, F. C. (e)
*Spears
Vivian
Wallis
- Sipibo**
St. Cricq
- Sirionos**
Church, G. E.
Grubb (b)
- Sitka Indians**
Muir
- Siwahis**
St. John, B.
- Skilloot**
Lewis and Clark
- Slaves**
*Baker, S. W. (a)
Bishop, C. W.
Blaney
**Bock (c) p.89
Burnaby
Burton, R. F. (j) ch.16 v.2
Carpenter (b)
Casati
Chanler
Cole, M. C.
Darby
Davis
Drummond, H.
Dumas
Enock
Fletcher p.598
Forbes, R. (b)
Fountain (d)
Gill, W.
*Goldenweiser
Gomes
Gouldsbury (a)
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Guillemand (b)
Hall
**Huc
Kerr
MacCreagh
Makin
Meakin (a)
Milligan
Murdock
Nevinson
Palmer, J.
Park, M. (a b)
Pellow
**Prorok (b)
Raswan
Rutter
St. Cricq
Smith, H. H.

- Slaves**—*Continued*
 Southworth
 Sykes, E. C. (b)
 Tams
 Tangye (b)
 Thaw
 **Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Torday
 Tschudi
 Vandercook
 VanDerMuelen
 Wallis
 Whiting (a)
 Wyde
 Zahm
- Slavs**
 Coffin
- Slovaks**
 Koch, F. J. (b)
 Naphegyi
- Snakes** (Indians)
 Grinnell (a)
 Inman (b)
 Lewis and Clark
 Parkman
 Ruxton (b)
- Sokulks**
 Lewis and Clark
- Somali**
 Arkell-Hardwick
 Barnes
 Burton, R. F. (k)
 Chanler
 Harris
 Hoeffer
 James, F. L.
 *Johnson, Martin (f)
 Lander (b)
 Madeira
 *Percival
 *Roosevelt, T. (g)
 Smith, A. D.
 Treat, I.
- Somnos, Bosos**
 Dubois
- Songist**
 Lewis, A. B.
- Soufi**
 Kearney (b)
- Spear-throwers**
 Hambly
- Spokanes**
 Borah
- Stick Indians**
 Muir
- Stoney Indians**
 Hornaday (d)
 Wilcox (b)
- Strong-bow**
 Mackenzie, A.
- Sudanese**
 Adams, H. C. (f)
 Ansoorge ch 10
 Bulpett
 Chanler
 Cotton
 Forbes, H. O.
 Gorer
 Jameson
- Treath (b)
 Tweedy
- Sulus**
 Whitehead
See also Zulus
- Sumerian**
 Baikie, J.
- Suyas**
 Dyott
- Swahili**
 Foa (b)
 **Madeira
 Shay, F.
 Stigand (e)
 Tjader
 Wells, C. (b)
 White (b)
- Swazi**
 Werntz
- Syrians**
 Bishop, I. L. B. (c)
 Gorer
- Sythians**
 Winter, N. O.
- Szchuenese**
 Reid, W. J.
- Szeklers**
 Marriner, J. T.
- Tabascanos**
 Oswald
See also Yucatan
- Tahitians**
 Semon
 Wallis
See also Australasia
- Tai**
 Scott, G
- Taiga**
 Nansen (c)
See also Forests; Siberia
- Takilmans**
 Lewis, A. B.
- Takulli**
 Tweedsmuir
- Talaings**
 Keane (b)
- Talamanca**
 Popenoe, C. B.
- Tamils**
 Scidmore (b)
 Woolf
See also Kling
- Taos**
 Darton, N. H. (b)
 Palmer, R. A.
 Sabin (c)
 Simpich (m)
- Tapuyas**
 Church, G. E.
 St. Crick
See also Brazil
- Tarascos**
 Birkinbine
 Lumholtz (b)
- Tartars**
 Arnold
 Chapin, W. W.
 Gordon, T. E. (a)
 Graham (a)
 Grosvenor, G. (d)
- Huc (a b c)
 Kennan, G. (b)
 Kinloch
 **Morden (a)
 Murray
 *Nilsson
 Ronaldshay (a)
 *Witsen
- Tasmanian**
 Gregory, H. E.
- Tawas**
 Boone
- Tchuktchi**
 DeWindt (b)
 Whymper, F.
 Witson
See also Chukches; Siberia
- Tehuana**
 Darton, N. H. (c)
 Lindbergh
 Olsson-Seffer, H
- Tehuchees**
 Melville
- Tehuelhets**
 Church, G. E.
 Falkner
 Musters
- Tekkes**
 Murray
 Vambery
- Tetons**
 Irving (b)
 Lewis and Clark
 Pike, Z
- Tewas**
 Palmer, R. A.
 Simpich (m)
 Wallis
- Thais**
 Coolidge
See also Indo-China
- Thlinkits**
 DeWindt
- Thompsons**
 Lewis, A. B.
- Tibetans**
 Bell, C. A.
 Carey
 Chetwode
 DeLesdain
 *Huc
 Lander (a)
 Pereira
 Reid, W. J.
 Rock (b d e)
 Ronaldshay (a)
 Sapir
- Ticunas**
 St. Crick
See also Brazil
- Tillamooks**
 Lewis, A. B.
- Tingians**
 Worcester (a c d)
- Tlaxcalans**
 Birkinbine
- Tlingit**
 Birket-Smith
 Goldenweiser
 Krieger (a)
 Lewis, A. B.

- Mooney
Olson, R. L.
Palmer, R. A.
Sapir
Schwartz (c)
Wallis
See also Alaska; Haida
- Toba Indians**
Duguid
- Todos Santos**
Long, E. J.
- Toltecs**
Jenness
Olcott
Spinden (a b)
- Tonghois, Tongu**
Dubois
Landor (d)
- Tonkaway Indians**
Dodge (c)
Pike, Z.
- Toradjas**
Cutting (b)
- Torguts**
Lattimore
See also Kalmucks
- Trappers**
Adams, J. C.
- Tree dwellers**
Whitney, C. (c)
- Tring-Borneo Dyaks**
Bock (b)
Hornaday (a)
- Troglodytes**
See Cave-dwellers
- Tschekto or Tschuktschi**
Digby
Wrangell p 60, ch.4, 5 & 6
See also Chukches
- Tschuwanzi**
Wrangell p 117
- Tsirime**
Grubb
See also Amazon; Andes
- Tsoneca**
Musters
See also Patagonia
- Tuareg**
Bishop, C. W.
Campbell, D. (a)
Forbes, R. (b)
Haardt (c)
Johnson, F. E. (b)
Kearney (b)
Landor (d)
Priest, C. D.
Prorok
Thaw
See also Arabs
- Tubus-Mobbur, Tebus**
Alexander, B.
Forbes, R. (b)
See also Niger; Nile
- Tucuna**
Bates
- Tugeri**
Pratt, A. E.
- Tunguses**
Bogoras
Digby
Mecking
- Melville
Morden (e f)
Murray
Nansen (c)
Wrangell ch.2
Zenzinov
- Tupi**
Lange
See also Amazon
- Tupinamba**
St. Cricq
See also Brazil
- Turkana**
Rayne
Shay, F.
See also Sudan
- Turkomans**
Burnaby
Burnes
Durbin
Fraser, J. B. (c)
Huntington, E. (c)
Johnson, Martin (f)
Murray
*Reid, W. J.
Selous, F. C. (e)
Sykes, P. M.
Tweedy
Vambery
Williams, M. O. (c e)
- Turks**
Bird, F. L.
Chater, M. (e)
Coffin
Demidoff
Grosvenor, G. (d)
Imbrie
Lattimore
Marriner, J. T.
Moore, F.
Murray
Nansen (c)
Percy, H. A. G.
Trinkler
Williams, M. O. (d)
Wood, J. B. (b)
- Tuski**
Hooper
See also Chukches
- Typees**
Pidgeon
- Tyrolese**
Baillie-Grohman (a)
- Uapixanas**
Rice, A. H.
See also Brazil; Venezuela
- Ugandas**
Ansorge ch.8
Bell, W. D. M.
Treatt (b)
- Uintah**
Sabin (c)
- Uled Nail**
See Ouled Nail
- Umatilla**
Burg, A. (a)
Guie
- Umaua**
Marcoy
- Urabunna**
Hamblay
See also Australia
- Utah**
Carvalho
Huntington (f)
- Utes**
Gillmor
Huntington (f)
Kerby, M. (a)
Olcott
Sabin (c)
Viivian
Wissler v.16
- Uzbekes**
Burnes
Morden (e)
- Vaqueros**
Cott
Dodge, T. A. ch.24-5
Lee, T. F.
Marcy (b)
See also Cowboy
- Veddass**
Spittel
See also Ceylon
- Vermillion**
Filson
- Vikings**
Egan, M. F. (b)
Rothery
- VLachs**
Scriven
- Wabiassi**
Stanley (c)
See also Cent. Africa
- Waboli**
Barns (b)
Percival
See also Congo
- Wachogga**
Dundas, C.
- Wachwezi**
Stanley (c)
See also Central Africa
- Waganda**
Casati
Torday
- Waginia**
Hinde (b)
See also Congo
- Wahhabis**
Burton, R. F. (k)
Makin
Powell, E. A. (e)
Wood, J. B. (d)
- Wahhowpums**
Lewis and Clark
- Wahkiacum**
Lewis and Clark
- Wahuma**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Wahutu**
Mecklenburg (c)
- Wailatpuans**
Lewis, A. B.
- Waiomgommas**
Hingston
See also Andre; Guiana

- Waiwai**
Schurz
- Wakamba**
Chanler
Madeira
Percival
Roosevelt, T. (g)
Shay, F.
*Thomson, Joseph (a)
White (b)
- Walla Wallas**
Guie
- Walpi**
Douglass, A. E.
- Wambutti**
Stanley (c)
See also Dwarfs
- Wanana**
Krieger (c)
- Wanbriba**
Barns (a)
See also Congo
- Wandorobo**
Arkell-Hardwick
Bronson
Chanler
Heller, E. (c)
Madeira
*Percival
*Schillings (b)
Smith, A. D.
Stigand (c)
White (b)
See also Ndorobo
- Wangilima**
Mecklenburg (c)
- Wanjibillo**
Hinde (b)
See also Congo
- Wanyamwere—Unyamwesi**
Bell, W. D. M.
Casati
Chanler
Jameson
*Johnston, H. H. (e)
Percival
Schillings (b)
*Stanley (c)
Werntz
White (b)
- Wanyoro**
Casati
See also Equatoria
- Warans**
Zahm
See also Magdalena;
Orinoco
- Warramunga**
Hamblly
See also Australia
- Watussi**
Gatti, A.
Marston, J.
Mecklenburg (c)
- Weocksockwillachkurn**
Lewis and Clark
- Wicuru**
Dyott
- Winnebago**
Mooney
Radin (b)
Shetrone
- Wollawollas**
Lewis and Clark
- Wolofs**
Keane (d)
- Wyandot**
Boone
Filson
Olcott
Parkman
Sabin (c)
Shetrone
Wallis
- Yahui**
St. Cricq
- Yakgan or Yaghan**
Burg, A. (c)
Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Skottsberg
Spears
See also Argentina; Chile
- Yakimas**
Guie
Lewis, A. B.
- Yakuts or Yokuts**
Bogoras
Digby
Kroeber
Mecking
Melville
Olcott
Sapir
Wallis
Wissler v.33
Zenzinov
- Yambus**
Burton, R. F. (k)
- Yanktons**
Lewis and Clark
- Yaqui**
Corey, H. (d)
Franck (i)
Hornaday (e)
Olsson-Seffer, P.
Singer
- Yehugh**
Lewis and Clark
- Yellow-knife**
Mooney
- Yellowstones**
Burg, A. (d)
- Yendi**
Cardinall
See also Dahomy; Gold Coast
- Yezides**
Fraser, J. B. (d)
Seabrook (a)
See also Syria
- Yomuts**
Vambery
See also Central Asia
- Yoruba**
Wallis
Wilson, J. C.
- Yucatanese**
Oswald
Russell, P.
Stephens, J. L. (a)
- Yukaghirs**
Bogoras
Mecking
Zenzinov
- Yumas**
Cremony
Darton, N. H. (b)
Palmer, R. A.
Wissler (b)
- Yuraks**
Mecking
Nansen (c)
See also Siberia
- Yurok**
Palmer, R. A.
- Yuruks**
Sapir
Selous, F. C. (e)
See also Asia Minor
- Zaghawa**
Hassanein
See also Libyan Desert
- Zambesi**
Foa (b)
See also Zambesi R.
- Zambos**
Gadow
See also Mexico
- Zanzibaris**
Jameson
Stanley (c)
See also Zanzibar
- Zaparas**
Simson
- Zapoteca, Zapotecs**
Birkinbine
Corey, H. A.
Gadow
Kroeber
Lindbergh
Olsson-Seffer, H.
Spinden (b)
Zimmerman
See also Mexico
- Ziban**
Ossendowski
See also Algeria; Tunisia
- Zkara**
Ossendowski
See also Algeria; Tunisia
- Zoque**
Gadow
Olsson-Seffer, H.
See also Mexico

Zulus

Chater, M. (f)
Hoffman, C.
Johnston, H. H. (e)
Kroeber
Millard, R. H.
Scully
Shay, F.
Simpich (d)

Werntz

Williams, G. F.

Zungars

Hedin (k)

See also Gobi Desert

Zuni

Darton, N. H. (b)

Douglass, A. E.

Hough (a b)

Judd, N. M. (c e)

Kroeber

Palmer, R. A.

Sabin (c)

Shetrone

Simpich (m)

Wallis

Wissler v.18

Zyryans

Mecking

Section 12—Hygiene, Health

Many of the observations referred to in this section are the incidental results in field exploration of hunters, explorers, naturalists, and other travelers. Other experiences are those of physicians in the practice of medical science. Their books are entered in this limited bibliography as follows

Under the subject-heading of longevity are references to library records, which are best explained in a monograph entitled *LONGEVITY, OR STUDY OF THE LIFE SPAN, SHOWING SIX YEARS LOSS IN ADULT EXPECTATION IN LIFE*. This brochure was issued in 1937 as Supplement No. 2 to the first edition of the *NATURAL HISTORY INDEX-GUIDE*. The vital statistics used in this survey were procured largely from the mortality experiences of old line life insurance companies and the dictionaries and encyclopedias of American biography found in public libraries and referred to in this section.

In all sections and divisions scientific assistance has been enlisted (except Sections 11, 13, 14). For this section on Hygiene and Health the service has been rendered by Miss Blake Beem, Librarian, Medical Department, University of Louisville. Miss Beem has also suggested the addition of the titles on this subject appearing in the Supplemental Bibliography occupying the last pages of the volume, and some of the following references are made to authors' names appearing in the addenda.

The hyphenated words used in the following subject headings are the popular forms. In medical science the hyphen is omitted, for example, beriberi instead of beri-beri.

In addition to the titles on hygiene given here there may be found in the general bibliography of Section 15 some 300 titles to which references are made under hygiene subject-headings

• SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

- | | |
|---|--|
| Altenburg, Edgar
How we inherit 1928 | Hough, Theodore and W. T. Sedgwick
Elements of hygiene and sanitation. 1906 |
| Axtell, Luella E.
Grow thin on good food 1931 | Jaffee, Bernard
Outposts of science. 1935 |
| Barker, L. F.
Live long and be happy. 1936 | Kopeloff, Nicholas
Man vs. microbe 1930 |
| Bristol, L. D.
Industrial health service. 1933 | McFee, Inez N.
Food and health. 1924 |
| Burnet, Etienne
Microbes and toxins. 1912 | Park, W. H. and Williams, A. W.
Who's who among the microbes. 1929 |
| Calkins, Gary N.
The smallest living things. 1932 | Pitkin, Walter B.
More power to you! 1933 |
| Chapin, Henry D.
Health first. The fine art of living. 1917 | Sadler, W. S.
The science of living, or the art of keeping well. 1912 |
| Conn, H. W.
Agricultural bacteriology. 1901
The story of germ life. 1919 | Sansum, W. D.
The normal diet. 1930 |
| Emerson, W. R. P.
The diagnosis of health. 1930 | Sinclair, Upton and Michael Williams
Good health and how we won it. 1909 |
| Fraser-Harris, D. F.
The A B C of nerves. 1929 | Thomson, J. Arthur
Towards health. 1927 |
| Glassow, Ruth B.
Fundamentals in physical education. 1932 | Walsh, James J.
Eating and health. 1925
Health through will power. 1920
Laughter and health. 1928
Cures. The story of the cures that fail. 1923 |
| Hay, W. H.
A new health era. 1933-34 | Ward, R. DeC.
Climate considered especially in relation to man. 1908 |
| Hinsdale, Guy
Atmospheric air in relation to tuberculosis. 1914 | |

HYGIENE, HEALTH

- Abscess**
Torday
Treatt
- Adenoids**
Grenfell (d) p.67
- Aging fast**
Packard
Thomson, J. A.
See also Disease; Sickness
- Ague**
Bates
Cox
Stanley
Stephens, J. L. (a)
Wallace
- Alcohol**
Adams, H. C. (b) p.224
Altenburg
Axtell
Barker
Chapin, H. D.
Cron (b)
Emerson
Hough, T.
Pitkin
Sadler
Sansum
Walsh (a b)
See also Food and Drink;
Liquor; Medicine
- Allergy**
Slesinger
- Ammonia**
Shippee
- Anaemia**
Axtell
Jackson, F. G
Torday
Walsh (c)
- Angina Pectoris**
Barker
- Angleworms**
Walsh (d)
- Angostura bitters**
Johansen p.90
- Anti-medicine**
Burnaby
Pollock (d)
- Antipyrine**
Wellby (a)
See also Medicines
- Apoplexy**
Barker
Sadler
- Appendicitis**
Barker
Bristol
Grenfell p.671
Hay, W. H.
Leibow
- Arsenic**
Grosvenor, M. B.
- Arsenical acid**
Lange (a)
- Arteriosclerosis**
Barker
Sadler
- Arthritis**
Hay, W. H.
- Asafoetida**
Ronaldshay (a)
See also Medicine
- Aspirin**
Coolidge
Wells (a)
See also Medicine
- Asthma**
Hay, W. H.
Walsh (b c)
- Auto-intoxication**
Burnet
Chapin, H. D
Sadler
Walsh (b c)
- Bath**
Pollock (d)
See also Hygiene
- Beer**
See Alcohol
- Beri-beri**
Axtell
Barker
Beebe, W. (b) p.165
Lange (a)
Sansum
Schurz
Smith, H. H.
Thomson, J. A. (c)
Ward, H.
Ward, R. D. (b)
- Bilious fever**
Nuttall (a)
- Birth injury**
McKinnon
- Black-death**
Yule (a)
See also Plague
- Black-water fever**
Alexander, B.
*Cron (b)
*Gouldsbury (a)
*Johnson, Martin (d e)
Sykes, C. A.
Tinne
See also Disease
- Bleeding**
Burnaby
Cartwright
Galton (c)
Lange (a)
Wrangell p.207
See also Hygiene
- Blindness**
Reid, W. J.
See also Eye-disease;
Ophthalmia
- Blood transfusion**
Fabricant
- Boiled water**
Powell (c)
See also Food and Drink
- Boils**
Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Disease
- Borax**
Glasfurd (b)
See also Medicine
- Botulism**
Simpich (c) p.333
- Brandy**
Burt
Dutton
Pollock (b)
See also Liquor
- Bright's Disease**
Axtell
Hay
Sinclair
Walsh (a d)
- Bronchitis**
Barker
Bingham (a)
Bristol
Hough, T.
Sadler
Walsh (c)
- Bubonic plague**
Anthony (c)
Barker
Carpenter, F. G (d)
Clark, L.
Jaffee
Kirjassoff
Sadler
Sinclair
See also Disease
- Calomel**
Carvalho
Cron
Shields (a)
Walsh (d)
- Camel-sickness**
DuChaillu (f) p.208
- Cancer**
Ferguson
Hay
Jaffee
Novak
Rodman
Sadler
Sinclair
Sutton
Thomson, J. A. (c)
Walsh (b d)
- Cannabis**
See Marihuana
- Castor-oil**
Bock (e)
DuChaillu (g) ch.1
Smtih, A. W.
Wells, J. W.
- Cataleptic fits**
Wilcox (b)
See also Disease
- Cataract**
Perez
Thomson, Joseph (b)
Walsh (c)
See also Ophthalmia

- Catarrh**
 Hay, W. H.
 Hinsdale
 Hough, T.
 Sadler
 Volney ch.10
 Walsh (b)
- Centenarian**
 Graham, C. C.
 Gray, W. F.
 Holyoke
See also Longevity
- Champagne**
 Pollock (a)
See also Medicine
- Chaulmoogra Oil**
 Jaffee
See also Trees
- Chicken-pox**
 Barker
 Bingham (b)
 Bristol
 Chapin, H. D.
 Hough, T.
See also Contagion;
 Disease
- Chills**
 Adams, J. C.
 Bock (a)
 Lange (a)
 Nuttall (a)
 Stanley
 Turi p.158
 Wells, J. W.
See also Fever
- Chlorodyne**
 Bock (a c)
 Hornaday (a)
 Wellby
 Whitney, C.
See also Medicine
- Cholera**
 **Baker, S. W. (b)
 Barker
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bock (c)
 Bruce, C.
 Burnaby
 Burnet
 Chapin, H. D.
 Clark, L.
 Coville, L. G.
 Conn (b)
 Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
 Deering, M. C.
 Dodge (c)
 Doughty
 Dunmore
 Ellis
 Gomes
 Graham, S. (b)
 **Guillemard
 **Hornaday
 Hough, T.
 Huc
 Jaffee
 Kopeloff
 Park, W. H.
 *Pollock (b)
 Sadler
 Stephens, J. L. (a)
 Symington p.14
 Ward (b)
 Whitehead
 Younghusband, F.
- Cholera morbus**
 Burton, R. F. (k)
See also Disease
- Christian Science**
 Walsh (d)
- Cinchona or Peruvian bark**
 Perez
See also Medicine
- Circumcision**
 Burton, R. F. (k)
 Gomes
 Mjoberg
See also Surgery
- Coca**
 Fountain (b)
See also Medicine
- Cocaine**
 Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 Hough, T.
 Lowie
 Means, P. A.
See also Coca; Medicine
- Coffee poison**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Chapin, H. D.
 Sadler
 Walsh (a c)
See also Food; Hygiene
- Cold or Common cold**
 Barker
 Bingham (a b)
 Calkins
 *Carvalho
 Fishbein
 Forbes
 *Fountain (b)
 Percival (a)
 Sinclair
 Toubib
 Ward, H.
 Wellby
 *Whitehead
 Whitney, H.
See also Fever
- Cold-water cure**
 Adams, J. C.
 Newall, J. T. (a)
 Pickett
 Reid, W. J.
- Colic**
 Marcy (c)
See also Sickness
- Colitis**
 Hay, W. H.
 Walsh (c)
- Color Blindness**
 Altenburg
See also Blindness
- Constipation**
 Axtell
 Barker
 Bristol
 Emerson
 Glassow
 Hough, T.
 McFee
- Sadler
 Sansum
 Sinclair
 Walsh (c)
- Consumption**
 Axtell
 Cobb, H. A
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Hough, T.
 Sadler
 Thomson, J. A. (c)
 Townsend, C. W. (c)
 Volney ch.10
 Walsh (b c d)
 Wilcox (b)
See also Lung-trouble;
 Tuberculosis
- Contagion**
See Bubonic plague;
 Measles; Sleeping
 sickness; Small-pox
- Corns**
 Glassow
- Cotton & oil**
 Adams, J. C.
See also Medicine
- Cow-dung**
 Walsh (d)
- Cowpox**
 Burnet
 Park, W. H
 Sadler
- Crocodile Fat**
 Tschiffely p.167
- Curare poison**
 Johansen
 Kingston (a)
 Lange (a)
 Schurz
See also Woorall
- Cures**
 Walsh (c d)
- Deafness**
 Voorhees
- Deer-horn Medicine**
 Shelton, A. L. p.317
- Degeneration**
 Altenburg
- Delirium**
 Andersson (b)
 Coolidge
See also Sickness
- Depression**
 Walsh (c)
- Diabetes**
 Allan, F. N.
 Axtell
 Barker
 Bristol
 Hay, W. H.
 Sadler
 Sinclair
 Walsh (a b c)
- Diarrhea**
 Axtell
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Barker
 Burnet
 Calkins
 Carvalho

Diarrhea—Continued

Chapin, H. D.
 Galton (c)
 Hough, T.
 Nuttall, T. (a)
 Payer
 Sadler
 Sansum
 Vamberry

Digestion

Goldstein

Digitalis

Hay, W. H.
 Schillings

See also Disease; Medicine

Diphtheria

Barker
 Bristol
 Burnet
 Conn (b)
 Greaves
 Hough, T.
 Jaffee
 Kopeloff
 Sadler
 Sinclair
 Stuck (b)
 Thomson, J. A. (c)
 Walsh (d)
 Ward (b)
See also Sickness

Disease

See Dysentery; Sickness;
 Small-pox, etc

Disheartment

Walsh (b)

Disinfectant

Mjoberg
See also Medicine

Distemper

Galton
 Selous, F. C. (b)
See also Horses

Drink necessary

Pollock (b)
See also Liquor; Medicine

Drunkenness

Dexter, E. G.
 Smith, H. M. (h)
See also Alcoholism

Dysentery

****Baker, S. W. (b)**
 Barker
****Bock (a c)**
 Bourne
 Burnet
****Burton, R. F. (k)**
 Calkins
 Chapin, H. D.
 Conn (b)
 Coolidge
***Dickey**
 Dingle
***Eardley-Wilmot**
 Faulkner
 Gibbons (b)
 Glasfurd (b)
***Gouldsbury (a)**
 Greaves
***Guillemard**

Hornaday (a)

Kerr
 Kopeloff
 Markham (d)
 Mjoberg
***Morden (e)**
 Park, W. H.
 Patterson (a)
 Pellow
 Sadler
 Schillings
 Stanley
 Walsh (a d)
 Ward, H.
***Whitney, C. (c)**
 Whymper, E. (b)

Dyspepsia

Barker
 Bristol
 Chapin, H. D.
 Walsh (a c)

Eczeema

Bristol

Elephantiasis, Dengue

Johansen
 Vandercook

Enteritis

Hrdlicka (a)
 Percival (a)
 Sinclair
See also Disease

Enzymes

Goldstein

Epidemics

Lillingston

Epilepsy

Barker
 Fraser-Harris
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Hay, W. H.
 Sadler
 Sinclair
 Walsh (d)
See also Sickness

Epsom salts

Carvalho
 DuChaillu (g) ch 1
 Dutton

See also Medicine

Eructate

James, F. L. (a) p.69

Erysipelas

Hay, W. H.
 Lumholtz (a)
See also Skin disease

Exercise

Christian

Eyesight

Berens
 Kaufman

Fallen Arches

Glasgow

Famine

Chapman, O. M.
See also Hygiene

Fatigue

Moore

Feeble-mindedness

Altenburg

Fever

Adam, J. C.
*****Andersson (b)** p.240-9
 Atkinson (a)
*****Baker, S. W. (b)**
 Barrett, O. W.
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bickmore
****Bock (a b c)**
 Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 Cobb, H. A.
 Coolidge
 Cox
***Dugmore (a)**
 Dunmore
 Enock
 Forbes
 Galton (c)
 Glasfurd (b)
***Gouldsbury (a b)**
***Guillemard**
 Harrison (a)
 Hoeffer
***Hornaday (a)**
 Jameson
 Johnston, H. H. (c—1)
 Kerr
 Lange (a)
***Lumholtz (a)**
 Milligan
 Packard
 Percival (a)
 Pike, N.
 Prodgors
***Rice, A. H**
***Ronaldshay (a)**
***Roosevelt, T. & K. (a)**
 Sadler
*****Selous, F. C. (b)**
 Sinclair
 Singer
 Smyth
*****Stanley**
 Stephens, J. L. (a)
 Sykes, C. A.
 Volney ch.10
 Wallace
 Ward, H.
 Wells, C. (b)
***Wells, J. W.**
***White**
 Whitehead
 Whitney, H.

Filter

Powell (c)
See also Boiled water;
 Hygiene

Fits

Walsh (d)

Flat-feet

Glasgow
 Walsh (b)

Foot & mouth disease

Brown, W. H.
 Park, W. H.
 Smith, K. M.
See also Contagion

Forest gloom

Barnes
See also Psychology

Founder

DeVeer
See also Hygiene;
 Over-eating

Frost and frozen-to-death

Baillie-Grohman (a)
 Dodge (c)
 Farnham
 Huc
 Shackleton

Frost bite

Adams, J. C.
 Carstensen
 Conway (a)
 Ellsworth (c)
 Morden (a)
 Nordenskiöld
 Rutledge
 Stefansson (b)
 Turi p.155-7

Gallstones

Barker

Ganglion

Fraser-Harris
See also Nerves

Gangrene

Kopeloff
 Lange (a)

Gastritis

Baker, S. W. (a)
 Barker
 Hrdlicka (a)
 Percival (a)

Glanders

Park, W. H

Goitre

Barker
 Bickmore
 Dingle
 Dunmore
 Forbes
 Fountain (b)
 Gill, W
 Hay, W. H
 Jaffee
 Reid, W. J
 Sadler
 Serpa-Pinto
 Warwick, A. (b) p.128

Gold fever

Brown, W. H.

Gonorrhea

Barker
 Bristol
 Sadler

Gout

Barker
 Bock (c)
 Kerr
 Sadler

Habits

Walsh (b)

Haemorrhoids or Piles

Axtell
 Barker
 Burton, R. F. (k)
 Selous, F. C. (d g)

Hardships

Andersson (a)

Hay-fever

Bristol
 Hay, W. H.
 Jaffee
 Kopeloff
 Shields (a)
 Spillman
 Walsh (c)

Head-ache

Bristol
 Chapin, H. D.
 MacKaye
 Sadler
 Walsh
 Whitehead
 Whympers, E. (b)
See also Sickness

Health

Andersson (a b) p.145
 Pollock

Heart disease

Barker
 Bishop
 Boas
 Bristol
 Burnaby
 Crawford
 Hay, W. H
 Jaffee
 Schillings
 Sinclair

Hemorrhoids

See Haemorrhoids

Heredity

Calkins
 Jaffee

Hernia

Bristol
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Takats
See also Sickness

Hiccough

Walsh (c)

High blood-pressure

Barker
 Hay, W. H.
 Jaffee
 Sadler

Hodgkin's disease

Ginsburg

Home-sick

Whitney, H.
See also Forest gloom

Hookworm

Barker
 Higgins
 Huntington, E.
 Lee, T. F
 Sadler
 Schurz

Horse sickness

Brown, W. H.
 Burnet
 Churchill
See also Distemper

Hot-sickness

Percival (a)
See also Deserts;
 Temperature

Hydrophobia

Baker
 Bourne
 Bristol
 *Burton, R. F. (k)
 Conn (b)
 Darwin, C.
 Gadow
 Greaves
 Kennedy, E. B.
 Kopeloff
 Methuen
 *Newall, J. T.
 Park, W. H.
 Sadler
 Wallace
 Warburton

Hygiene

See Boiled water;
 Disease; Medicines, etc.

Hypnotism

Fraser-Harris

Hypochondria

Stanley
See also Psychology

Hypodermics

Mjoberg
See also Sickness; Surgery

Hysteria

Barker
 Sadler
 Walsh (b c d)
 Wrangell

Idiocy

Altenburg

Incest

Gouldsbury
See also Savages

Indigestion

Bristol
 Hardy
 *Stuck
 Walsh (c)

Infantile paralysis

Chapin, H. D.
 Park, W. H.

Infection

Ellsworth (c)
 Emerson
 Greaves
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
See also Contagion

Influenza

Barker
 Bristol
 Grubb (b)
 Hay, W. H.
 Hinde (b)
 Hough, T.
 Jaffee
 Park, W. H.
 Sadler
 Sinclair
 Townsend, C. W. (c d)

Insanity

Dexter, E. G.
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Sadler

- Insomnia**
Bristol
Sadler
- Iodine**
Simpich (b)
Smith, H. M. (h)
Walsh (a c)
See also Geology
- Iodoform**
Glasfurd
See also Medicines
- Ipecacuanha**
Baker (a)
Wells, J. W.
- Itch**
Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Skin-disease
- Jaundice**
Barker
Burton, R. F. (k)
Calkins
Jameson
Kopeloff
Turi p.159-60
- Jungle fever**
Hornaday (a)
Kinloch
See also Fevers
- Kidney trouble**
Barker
Bristol
Jaffee
Sadler
Walsh (d)
- Laryngitis**
Barker
Hough, T.
Sadler
- Laxative**
Glasgow
Mjoberg
- Left-handedness**
Altenburg
- Leprosy**
Agassiz
Barker
Beebe, W. (b) p.206
Bickmore
*Bock (c)
Burnet
*Burton, R. F. (k)
Church, G. E.
Coville, L. G.
Durand
Faulkner
Gomes
*Gouldsbury
*Guillemard
Hingston (b)
Hutchison, I. W. (b) p.482
Jaffee
Johansen
Johnson, Martin (e)
Kopeloff
Landon (d)
London
Nordenskiöld
Osborn, C. H.
- Park, W. H.
Rock (f)
Sadler
Schurz
Scully
Swingle
Treves
Wells, J. W.
- Lint**
Glasfurd (b)
- Liquor for fever**
Semon
- Liver-trouble**
Barker
Faulkner
- Lockjaw**
Barker
Bristol
Conn (b)
Hough, T.
Kopeloff
Park, W. H.
Sadler
- Locomotor Ataxia**
Barker
- Longevity**
Barker (d)
Bell, A. G. (a)
Bock (a) p.264
Chapin, H. D.
Comaro
Corey, H. (d) p.493
Dexter, E. G.
Easton
Flourens
Gould
Graham, C. C.
Gray, W. F.
Holyoke
Hough, T.
Jaffee
*Johnson, A. ed.
Lanckester (b)
*Lee, S. ed.
Lull (a)
McFee
Montefiore (Gray, W. F.)
Prodgers
Sadler
Thomas, W. J.
Thomson, J. A. (c)
Wakeman p.421
Walmsley p.225
Walsh (b)
*Wrangell p.165
Young, T. E.
- Lumbago**
Barker
Walsh (d)
- Lung trouble**
Payer
Shakespeare
Sykes, C. A.
- Madness**
See Piblokto
- Malaria**
Adams, H. C. (f)
Andre
Barker
**Bock (c)
- Bristol
Brown, W. H.
Burnet
Caetani
Calkins
*Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Chapin, H. D.
Cobb, H. A.
*Cron
*Dickey
Dingle
Gadow
**Galton (c)
Gibbons (b)
Greaves
Hough, T.
Jaffee
Kearney (b)
Kirjassoff
Kopeloff
Lange (a)
Morley
Pereira
Pike, N.
Reid, W. J.
Sadler
*Schillings
Scriven
Sykes, C. A.
Symington p.2
Thomson, J. A. (c)
Torday
Tschudi
Vandercook
Ward (b)
Wells, C.
- Malnutrition**
Pitkin
- Marihuana**
See Plants
- Marriage**
McDermott
- Measles**
Barker
*Bingham (b)
Bristol
Calkins
Chapin, H. D.
Church, G. E.
Cumming, C. F. G. (b)
ch.4
- *Dodge (c)**
Fitzroy
Hough, T.
Hrdlicka (a)
Kopeloff
Stuck
Ward, R. D. (b)
Wilcox
- Medicine**
Pollock (d)
See also Epsom Salts;
Pills; Quinine;
Stimulants, etc.
- Medicine man**
Burrows
See also Natives; Witchcraft
- Medicine-chest**
Patterson (a)
See also Equipment

- Melancholy**
Jaffee
Walsh (c)
- Meningitis**
Barker
Barnes
Burnet
Kopeloff
Park, W. H.
- Menopause**
Sevringhaus
Sweeny
- Menstruation**
Glasgow
- Mountain sickness, Short-breath**
Conway (a e)
DeLesdain
DeTerra p.341
Dunmore
Dyott (c)
*Hedin (b)
*Landor (b)
Mills (c)
*Morden (a)
*Nordenskiöld
Oswald
Sadler
Shippee
*Stuck (a)
Townsend, C W. (d)
Tschudi (Veta)
Ward (b)
Whitehead
Whymper, E. (b)
Zahn
See also Soroche
- Mumps**
Barker
Bristol
Chapin, H. D.
- Nausea**
Walsh (c)
- Nearsightedness**
Altenburg
- Nephritis**
Barker
Bristol
- Nerves**
Fraser-Harris
Hough, T.
- Nerve-strain**
Scious, F. C.
- Neuralgia**
Chapin, H. D.
- Neuritis**
Walsh (c d)
- Neuron**
Fraser-Harris
See also Nerve
- "News-kin"**
Shackleton
- Obesity**
Barker
Emerson
Sadler
Thomson, J. A.
Walsh (a b d)
- Old age**
See Longevity
- Operations**
Bradley, M. H. (b)
- Ophthalmia**
Burnaby
*Burton, R. F. (k)
*Galton (c)
Lewis and Clark
Makin
Methuen
Roosevelt, T. & K. (a)
St. John, B.
Thomson, A. J.
Wrangell p.60
See also Eye-disease;
Trachoma
- Opium**
Huc
- Osteopathy**
Walsh (d)
- Over-eating**
Packard
See also Founder
- Paralysis**
McKinnon
Walsh (d)
- Parrot-fever Psittacosis**
Calkins
Smith, K. M.
- Pellagra**
Barker
Gore, J. H. (b)
Jaffee
Johannesen
- Perchloride of mercury**
Glasford
- Peritonitis**
Barker
- Permanganate of potash**
Dutton
Maugham (c)
- Peroxide**
Villiers (b)
- Peruvian bark**
See Quinine
- Pests**
See Ants; Flies;
Mosquitoes; Snakes, etc.
- Phthisis**
Makin
Walsh (b)
See also Consumption
- Piblokto**
Peary (c)
Whitney, H.
- Piles**
See Haemorrhoids
- Pills**
Baker (a)
Burnaby
Wellby (a)
- Plague**
Barker
Burnet
Burton, R. F. (k)
Chapin, H. D.
DuChaillu (g) ch.12, 13
Graham, S. (b)
- Greaves
Kopeloff
Noyes
Park, W. H.
Reid, W. J.
Ronaldshay (a)
Stephens, J. L. (c)
Swingle
Ward (b)
Yule (a)
See also Bubonic plague
- Pleurisy**
Barker
Lange (a)
Sadler
- Pneumonia**
Barker
Bingham (b)
Bristol
Cecil
Chapin, H. D.
Greaves
Hrdlicka (a)
Kopeloff
Sinclair
Sykes, C. A.
Walsh (b c)
Wells, C. (b)
Zahn
- Poultice**
Adams, J. C.
- Proud flesh**
Galton (c)
- Ptomaine**
Burnet
Jackson, F. G.
- Pulse**
Bock (a)
- Purging**
Cartwright
- Pyorrhea**
Burnet
Park, W. H.
Walsh (c d)
- Quinine**
Andersson (b) p.240-9
**Baker (a)
Bingham, H. (d)
**Bock (a c)
Burnaby
*Carpenter, F. G.
Clark, L.
Coolidge
*Cron
*Dickey
DuChaillu (g) ch.1
Dunlop
Dutton
Enock
*Galton (c e)
Gouldsbury
*Hornaday (a)
Johansen
Kennedy, I.
*Kinloch
Lowie
Lumholtz
Milligan
Mjöberg p.128
Osborn, C. S.

Quinine—Continued

- Perez
 Pollock (b)
 Powell (c)
 Producers
 Rankin
 *Ronaldshay (a)
 *Roosevelt, T. and K. (b)
 *Schillings
 Shields (a)
 Smith, A. D.
 Smith, H. W. (b)
 Stebbing
 Sultan
 Symington p.12
 Thomson, J. A. (c)
 Treatt
 Wellby (a)
 Wells, C.
 **Wells, J. W.
 Whymper, E. (b)
Quotidian fever
 Burton, R. F. (k)
See also Fever

Rabies

- Barker
 Bristol
 Burnet
 Greaves
 Jaffee
 Park, W. H.

Reducing

- Beech, J. p.374
See also Head-hunters,
Anthropology

Rheumatic fever

White

Rheumatism

- *Andersson (b) p 206
 Barker
 *Hornaday (a)
 Hough, T.
 *Lewis and Clark
 MacMillan, D. B. (b)
 Percival (a)
 Sadler
 Townsend, C. W. (c d)
 Walsh (a b d)
 Ward, H.
 Whitney, H.
 Zahm

Rhino-horn

- Lankester (b)
 Maxwell, G.
 Mjoberg p.18
 Moore, W. R. (e) p 531
See also Medicine

Rickets

- Axtell
 Barker
 Emerson
 McFee
 Sansum
 Thomson, J. A.
 Vandercook

Rinderpest

- Burnet
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Hamilton (b)

- Maugham (c)
 Percival (a)
 *Schillings
 Selous, F. C. (g)

Ringworm

- Barker
 Bristol
 Clark, L.
 Guillemard
 Sultan
See also Skin disease

Saiga powder

- Morden (e)

Salad-oil cure

- Schillings

Salts, Epsom

- Smith, A. W.

Sarsaparilla

- Walsh (d)

Scarlet-fever

- Barker
 Chapin, H. D.
 Dodge (c)
 Hough, T.
 Kopeloff
 Park, W. H.
 Sadler
See also Fever

Sciatica

- Walsh (c d)

Scrofula

- McFee

Scurvy

- Armstrong, A. p 539
 Axtell
 Barker
 Byrd (d)
 Dahl (a)
 DeVeer
 Fitzroy
 *Galton (c)
 Guillemard
 Harley
 Hayes, J. G. (a c)
 Higgins
 Jackson
 MacMillan, D. B. (b c)
 Markham (d)
 *Melville
 *Nordenskiöld
 Payer
 Rutledge
 Ruxton (b)
 Sansum
 Shackleton
 Ward (b)
 *Wrangell p 86 ch.3

Sea-sickness

- Johnson, Martin (e)
 Sutton, G. M. p.29
 Walsh (c)
 Whitehead

Shell-shock

- Walsh (b d)

Short-breath

- See Mountain sickness*

Sickness

- Adams, J. C. p.284
 Andrews, R. C. (e)
 Wetmore (Duck)
See also Contagion;
Disease

Skin-disease

- Durand
 Gouldsbury (a)
 Guillemard
 Whitehead

Sleep

- Carroll

Sleeping sickness *Typanosomiasis*

- Alexander, B.
 **Andersson (a)
 Barnes
 Bland-Sutton
 Bradley, M. H. (b)
 Bronson
 Burnet
 Calkins
 Carpenter, G. D. H.
 Fraser, D. C. (a)
 *Gouldsbury (a b)
 Jaffee
 *Johnson, Martin (d)
 Kopeloff
 Lardner
 Magee, F. J.
 *Maugham (c)
 Milligan
 Puxley
 Savile, F. (a)
 Thomson, J. A.
 Torday (a b)
 *Treatt
 Vandercook
 Ward, H.
 Ward, R. D. (b)
 Wells, C. (b)
 White
 Wollaston
See also Tsetse fly

Small pox

- Audubon (c) p 326
 **Baker, S. W. (b c d)
 Bingham (b)
 *Bock (c)
 Bristol
 Bruce, C.
 Burnaby
 Burnet
 *Burton, R. F. (k)
 Calkins
 Chapin, H. D.
 Chapman, O. M.
 Cooper, M. C. p.255
 *Dodge (c)
 Doughty
 Dunmore
 Fitzroy
 Gill, W.
 Goines
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Greaves
 Grubb (b)
 *Guillemard
 Hay, W. H.

- *Hedin
Hinde (b)
Hough, T.
Jameson
Kerr
Kopeloff
Lanckester (a) ch.111
p.159-90
- *Lewis and Clark
*Lumholtz (a)
Markham, C. R. (d)
Markham, F.
Packard
Percival (a)
Puxley, F. L.
Ratcliff
Rathborne ch. 9, 15
Riggs, T.
Sadler
Saint Cricq
Schillings
- **Selous, F. C.
Smith, H. H.
Smith, H. W. (b)
Sykes, C. A.
Thomas, B.
Walsh (d)
- **Wells, J. W.
Wilcox (d)
- Snake-bite**
Akeley (b) p 128
Alexander, B.
Perez
Sutherland
- Snow-blindness or Nipho-typhlosis**
Bartlett, R. A.
Birket-Smith
Brown, R. N. R.
Dunmore
Dyott (a b c)
Jackson
Loring
MacMillan (c)
Muir
*Nordenskiöld
*Ruttledge
Vivian
Whympier, E. (b)
*Wrangell p.207
- Snow-cure**
Pickett
- Somnambulism**
Fraser-Harris
- Sore-eyes**
Lewis and Clark
See also Ophthalmia
- Sore-throat**
Jones, J. B.
Whitney, H.
- Sores**
Landor (b)
- Spirillum fever**
Calkins
Gouldsbury (a)
Johnson, Martin (d)
Kopeloff
- Stimulants, Stimuli**
Chapin, H. D.
Fraser-Harris
Pollock (d)
See also Alcoholism; Tobacco; Coffee; Tea, etc.
- Stomach-trouble**
Thomas, B.
- Streptococci**
Burnet
Calkins
Conn (b)
Greaves
Park, W. H.
- Sun-bath**
Emerson
See also Astronomy
- Sun-bath, Arctic**
MacMillan, D. B. (a)
- Sun-blindness**
Bird, F. L. p.372
- Sun-exposure, Tropical**
(Not injurious)
Vandercook p.258
- Sunshine**
Filson p.99
Hay, W. H.
- Sun-stroke, Sunburn**
Bradley, M. H. (b)
Bristol
Burton, R. F. (k)
Fleming
Gouldsbury (b)
Nuttall (a)
Powell
Rankin
Shackleton
Ward (b)
Washburn, B (a)
- Surgery**
Baker, S. W. (a) p.167
Selous, F. C.
See also Circumcision
- Swamp-fever**
Lange (a)
Schillings
Selous, F. C. (g)
- Swollen glands**
Treatt
- Syphilis**
Baker, S. W. (a)
Barker
Bristol
Burnet
Calkins
Digby
Dodge
Emerson
Greaves
Guillemard
Hrdlicka (b) p.58
Kolmer
Park, W. H.
Thomson, J. A.
- Syringe**
Glasfurd (b)
- Tartar-emetic**
Baker, S. W. (a)
- Temperament**
Dexter, E. G.
- Tertian fever**
Burton, R. F. (k)
See also Fever
- Tetanus**
Barker
Bristol
Burnet
Conn (b)
Hough, T.
- Texas fever**
Park, W. H.
- Thirst**
Vambery
See also Deserts
- Thyroid gland**
Altenburg
Barker
Emerson
Sadler
Sansum
Thomson, J. A.
Walsh (a c)
- Tick fever**
Torday
Wollaston
- Tiger-bites**
"Felix"
- Tiger-bone medicine**
Cooper, M. C. p.250
- Tobacco poison**
Barker
Lanckester (b)
Sadler
- Tonsillitis**
Barker
Bristol
Emerson
Hay, W. H.
Walsh
- Toothache**
Walsh (d)
- Trachoma**
Adams, H. C. (f)
Hrdlicka (a)
See also Ophthalmia
- Trench fever**
Kopeloff
- Trichinosis**
Hough, T.
- Tuberculosis**
Bingham (b)
Bristol
Burnet
Calkins
Chapin, H. D.
Emerson
Greaves
Griggs, R. F. (a)
Hay, W. H.
Hindsdale
Hough, T.
Jaffee
Kopeloff
Park, W. H.
Sadler
Sinclair
Stuck (b)
Townsend, C. W. (c d)
Walsh (a b d)
See also Consumption

- Tumor**
Jaffee
- Typhoid fever**
Bristol
Burnet
Calkins
Conn (b)
Greaves
Hay, W. H.
Hough, T.
Jaffee
Kopeloff
Lange (a)
Park, W. H.
Sadler
Stuck
Volney ch.10
Walsh
See also Fever
- Typhus**
Adams, H. C. (f)
Chapin, H. D.
Kopeloff
Mjoberg
- Ulcers**
Barker
*Burton, R. F. (k)
Calkins
*Guillemard
Hay, W. H.
Hinde (b)
Hornaday (a)
Milligan
Perez
Sykes, C. A.
- Vaccination**
Bristol
Burnaby
Burnet
Chapin, H. D.
Conn (b)
- Emerson
Greaves
Hay, W. H.
Hinde (b)
Hough, T.
Kopeloff
Packard
Sadler
Walsh (d)
- Varicose veins**
Axtell
- Vaseline**
Landor (b)
Sykes, C. A.
Wellby
- Veldt sores**
Treatt
See also Disease
- Venereal disease**
Bristol
Calkins
Hornaday (a)
Kopeloff
Osborn, C. S.
Park, W. H.
- Vertigo**
Barker
- Violent death**
Andrews, R. C (d) p.87
Galton (e) p.141
Milligan
- Weather and health**
Dexter, E. G.
- Whiskey disuse**
Baker, S. W. (a)
- Whiskey vs. Snake-bite**
Cory (e)
Sutherland
See also Medicine
- White sickness**
Pike, W. (a)
See also Aborigines
- Whitlow sores**
Galton (e)
- Whooping-cough**
Bristol
Chapin, H. D.
Dodge (c)
Hough, T.
Kopeloff
Park, W. H.
See also Sickness
- Witchcraft**
Barrett, O. W.
Bell, W. D. M.
Hoffman, C.
Walsh (d)
See also Medicine man
- Yaws**
Vandercook
Ward (b)
- Yellow-fever**
Anthony (c)
Barker
Bates
Calkins
*Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Cobb, H. A.
Fletcher p.599
Greaves
Grosvenor, G. (b)
Guenther
Holland
Hough, T.
Jaffee
Kopeloff
Lange (a)
Longley, W. H. (a)
Morley
Nuttall (a)
Park, W. H.
Sadler
Sands
Schurz
Smith, H. H.
Thomson, J. A. (c)
Treves
Wallace
Ward (b)
Zahm (d)

Section 13—Food and Drink

Animals in general require food and drink in some form, but this section concerns human diet alone. The names for these articles of food are innumerable, but only about 350 in common use are listed here. This section is closely allied to the sections on Hygiene and Anthropology which precede it.

In addition to these selected titles on food and drink there may be found in the general bibliography, Section 15, some 400 or 500 titles to which references are made under food and drink subject-headings.

The articles of food and drink are used, recommended and referred to by travelers, explorers and naturalists, in their experiences and observations in the field, forests and in the waters; necessities, luxuries, stimulants, articles both natural and un-natural.

SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

Axtell, Luella E.
Grow thin on good food. 1931

Chapin, Henry D.
Health first. The fine art of living. 1917

Emerson, W. R. P.
The diagnosis of health. 1930

Hay, W. H.
A new health era. 1933-34

McFee, Inez N.
Food and health. 1924

Pitkin, Walter B.
More power to you! 1933

Sadler, W. S.
The science of living, or The art of keeping well 1912

Sansum, W. D.
The normal diet. 1930

Sinclair, Upton and Michael Williams
Good health and how we won it. 1909

Walsh, James J.
Eating and health. 1925
Health through will power. 1920

Winton, Andrew L.
The microscopy of vegetable foods. 1916

FOOD AND DRINK

Acorns

Coulter
Palmer, R. A.
Winton

Acorn "coffee"

Adams, J. C.
See also Drink; Nuts

Acorn-bread and mush

Merriam, C. H.

Aguacate

Gadow
See also Fruit

Aguardiente

Bingham, H. (c) p.562
Higgins
Zahm

See also Liquor; Wine

Alcohol

Bock (b)
Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Dodge (d)
Huntington, E.
Kopeloff
Murdock
Ruttledge p.311
Stirling, M. W.
See also Liquor; Whiskey

Ale

Newall, J. T. (d)

Almonds

Baker, R. W.
Barnard
Hassanein
Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Nuts

"Anti-drink"

Bailey, H.
Cheney
See also Liquor; "No Drink"

Anti-scorbutic

Melville

Apples

Axtell
Barnard
Burnes
Dunmore
Dutton
McFee
*Maugham (c)
Sadler
Sinclair
*Torrey (c)
Vachell
*Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Fruit; Trees

Apricots

Axtell
Barnard
Burnes
*Dunmore
Ellsworth (c)
Lattimore
Ronaldshay (a)
Trinkler
Vachell
*Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Fruit; Trees

Arrak

Atkinson (b)
*Baker, S. W. (b)
Bickmore
Cuming, C. F. G. (c)
Reid
Scott, G. C.
Whitehead
See also Liquor

Asparagus

Axtell
Barnard
McFee
Maugham (c)
Sadler
See also Vegetables

Bacon

*Baillie-Grohman (a)
Bradley (a)
*Cron
*Dutton
Griggs, R. F. (b)
Holland
Madeira
*Maugham (c)
Oswald
Palmer, J.
Pike, W. (a)
Rockhill (a)
*Saint-Cricq
*Selous, F. C. (h)
*Sheldon (b)
Sykes, C. A.
Vachell
Walsh
Washburn
Whitney, H.
Zahm (a b)
See also Meat; Pork

Baking powder

Curran
Gibbon (a)
Maugham (c)
Prodggers
*Stuck (a)
Vachell
*White (b)
See also Bread

Bananas

Adams, H. C. (g)
*Andre
Bickmore
*Bock (a)
Calvert
*Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Casati
*Cron
Denton
*Dutton
*Dyott (a b)
Faulkner
Gadow
Johnson, Martin (e)
McFee
Milligan
Nejame
Popenoe, P. B.

Rice, A. H.
Russell, F. (a)
Sadler
Tschudi
Ward, H.

See also Fruit

Banana, Mountain or Fei

Murphy, R. C. (d)

Bannock

Washburn
See also Bread

Barley

Axtell
Barnard
Chapin, H. D.
Curran
*Filson
*Fountain (b)
Hansen, L.
Hrdlicka (a)
McFee
*Nordenskiold
Rockhill (a)
*Saint-Cricq
Scrivens
Sheldon, A. L.
Young, E. (d)
See also Cereal

Beans

Axtell
***Baker, S. W. (a)
Barnard
Corey, H. (b)
Curran
*Dugmore (a)
*Dunmore
Dutton
*Dyott (b)
Ellsworth (c)
Griggs, R. F. (b)
Lange (a)
Madeira
Maugham (c)
Methuen
Nordenskiold
Patric, J. (a)
Reid
Rockhill (a)
Sadler
Sansum
*Selous, F. C. (e)
Sinclair
Stephens, J. L. (c)
Torday
Trinkler
Vachell
*Wallace, D. (c)
Walsh
Wells, J. W.
*White (b)
*Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Vegetables

Beans, Carob

Baker, R. W.
Williams, M. O. (j)

Beans, Soy

Coville, L. G.
Simpich (j)

- Beaver tail**
Loring
Ruxton (b)
See also Meat
- Beef**
Axtell
Byrd, R. E. (c)
Dutton
Lange (a)
Wellby
Wells, J. W.
See also Meat
- Beer**
*Rock (a c)
Burrows
Casati
Chapman, A. (b)
Cox, E. C.
*Gouldsbury (a b)
Lange (a)
Methuen
See also Vegetables
- Beets**
Axtell
Dickey
McFee
- Berries**
Atkinson
*Baker, S. W. (b)
Barnard
Hardy
*Lewis and Clark
Sadler
*Selous, F. C. (h)
Smith, H. H.
Thomas, W. S. (b)
Woodroffe
Young, E. (d)
See also Blackberries;
Currants, etc.
- Betel-nut**
Baker, S. W. (b)
Bock (b c)
Coolidge
Moore, W. R. (e g)
Walsh (b)
Young, E.
See also Trees
- Bilberries**
DeVeer
See also Fruits
- Biltong**
Brown, W. H.
See also Meat
- Bird's nest**
Gomes, E. H. (b)
Mjoberg ch.10
See also Swift
- Biscuit**
Andre
*Bradley (b)
Collins
Dutton
Ellsworth (c)
Hardy
*Maugham
Prodgers
St. John, B.
Selous, F. C. (h)
Thomson, Joseph (b)
Wilkins (d) p.133
- Bitters**
Prodgers
See also Drinks
- Blackberries**
DeVeer
Ossendowski
Torrey (c)
- Black-birds**
Young, E. (b)
See also Meats
- Bloater**
Dutton
See also Meats
- Blood**
Bourne
Dodge (d)
Galton (c)
Percival
Rice, A. H.
Seabrook
Torday
See also Aborigines;
Cannibals; Food;
Savages
- Blueberries**
Dunraven (a)
Hall, C. F.
Hardy
Thomas, W. S. (b)
- Boiled water**
Blaney
Jackson, F. G.
Schillings (b)
See also Drink
- Borsch, Soup**
Coville, L. G.
- Bouillon cubes**
Ellsworth (c)
- Bovril**
Dutton
See also Soup
- Brandy**
Adams, J. C.
*Andersson (a)
*Bryden (e)
*DuChaillu (a)
Dutton
Haslund-Christensen
Huc
Methuen
Newall (a d)
Nordenskiold
Patterson (a)
Pellow
*Roosevelt, T. & K.
St. John, B.
**Shakespear
Tschudi
Wellby (a)
*Wells, C. (b)
Whitehead
*Whitney, C. (c)
*Wrangell p.86
See also Stimulants
- Brazil-nuts**
Axtell
Bates
Guenther
Sadler
Simpich (f)
Wallace (d)
- Zahm
See also Trees
- Bread**
**Baillie-Grohman (a)
Bishop, I. L. B. (c)
Boner
Browne, J. R.
Carpenter, F. G. (b)
Cheney
*Cron
*Dutton
**Galton (c e)
Hardy
McFee
Nordenskiold
Ossendowski
Packard
Palmer
Russell, F. (a)
Seabrook (a)
**Sheldon (b)
Stephens, J. L. (c)
Thomas, B.
Trinkler
Wrangell (b)
Young, E. (d)
Zahm (a b)
- Bread, Pilot**
Griggs, R. F. (b)
- Breadfruit**
Bickmore
Calvert
Fairchild, D. (a)
*Lumholtz (a)
*Mjoberg
Ober
Pidgeon
Smith, H. W. (a)
See also Trees; Fruit
- Brussels sprouts**
Axtell
Barnard
See also Vegetables
- Buckeye**
Merriam, C. H.
- Buckwheat**
Dickey
Fernsworth
Forrest, G.
Pereira
Smith, H. M. (h)
Stebbing (b)
Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Cereals; Flowers
- Buffalo or Bison, Hump or**
Depouille
Carvalho
Irving, W.
Ruxton (b)
See also Game; Meats
- Burnt-biscuit coffee**
Hardy
See also Drinks
- Butter**
Axtell
**Baker, S. W. (a) p.137
Boner
Byrd, R. E. (a)
Curran
*Dutton
Ellsworth

Butter—Continued

- MacCreagh
- *Maugham (c)
- *Nordenskiöld
- *Ronaldshay
- Seabrook (a)
- *Selous, F. C. (a h)
- *Stanley (b)
- Thomas, B.
- Vachell
- Vambery
- Wyndham
- Younghusband, F.

Butter, Yak

- Rock, J. F. (d)

Buttermilk

- Sadler
- Sinclair

Butter-tree

- Dubois
- Fountain (b)
- St. John, B.
- Sheldon (b)

Cabbage

- Axtell
- Burnaby
- Dickey
- Dunmore
- McFee
- *Nordenskiöld
- Pereira
- Reid
- Sadler
- Sinclair
- Walsh
- Wrangell

See also Vegetables

Cacao

- Bates
- Collins, G. N.
- Holland
- LaGorce (b)
- Lee, J.
- Lee, T. F.
- Ober
- Olsson-Seffer, P.
- Simpich (f)

Cactus, or "Indian fig"

- Costa

Cactus, Barrel

- Hornaday (e)

See also Plants

Cakes

- Chapman, O. M.
- *Dickey, H. S.
- Dutton
- Kerr
- Palmer, J.
- Treatt

Camphor

- Gomes
- St. John, S. B.

See also Medicine

Candy

- Emerson
- Sinclair

See also Sweets

Cane

- LaGorce (b)

See also Plants

Canned food

See Tinned food

Caraway seed

- Ronaldshay (a)

See also Cereals

Caribou, Dried

- Wilkins (c)

Carrots

- Barnard
- Dunmore
- Sadler
- Young, E.

See also Vegetables

Cashew nut

- Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
- Guenther
- Rice, A. H.

See also Trees

Cassava, Flour or Root

- Abbot (c)
- Bingham (a)
- Crampton
- *Dickey, H. S.
- *Fleming

- *Gouldsbury (a)

- Holt, E. G. (a b)

- Johansen

- Milligan

- Singer

- Tate, G. H. H.

- Ward

- Woodroffe

- Zahm (a b)

See also Farinha;

Mandioca

Cauliflower

- Barnard
- Sadler
- Sinclair

See also Vegetables

Cayenne

- Barnard

See also Pepper

Celery

- Barnard
- Sadler

See also Vegetables

Cereals

- Barnard
- Byrd, R. E. (c)
- Curran
- Emerson
- Madeira

See also Oats; Rye;

Wheat, etc.

Champagne

- Coolidge
- Dutton

- Treatt

See also Liquor;

Stimulants

Cheese

- Byrd, R. E. (a)
- Costa
- Dutton
- Emerson
- Galton (c)
- Gore, J. H. (a)
- Hardy

- *Nordenskiöld

- St. John, B.

- Sinclair

- *Vachell

- Wells, J. W.

- Young, E. (b)

Cheese-tree

- Dubois

Chicha, drink

- Grubb (b)

- Keller, F.

- Means, P. A.

- Schomburgk

- Zahm (a)

See also Maize

Chicken

- Barnard

- Dutton

- Milligan

- Palmer, J.

- Trinkler

Chicle

- Olsson-Seffer, P.

Chicory

- Barnard

Chili-con-carne

- Corey, H. (a)

- Wallace, D. (d)

See also Food; Mexico

Chillies

- Maxwell, G.

- Morley

See also Food

Chinchona or Cinchona

- Kingston (a)

- Scidmore (b)

See also Food; Medicine;

Peruvian bark

Chocolate

- *Andrews, R. C. (d)

- *Baker, S. W. (b)

- Byrd, R. E. (a)

- *Carpenter, F. G. (d)

- *Dutton

- Evans, G. P.

- *Landor (b)

- McFee

- Morley

- Rice, A. H.

- **Sheldon (b)

- Treatt

- Vachell

- Whitehead

- Whitney, C. (c)

- Wilkins (d) p.133

Choke cherries

- Hardy

- Thornton

Chutney

- Dutton

- Maugham (c)

Cigarettes

- *Andrews, R. C. (d)

- Chapman, O. M.

- *Cron

- Dingle

- *Dutton

- *Glasfurd (b)

- *Guillemard

- Hubbard

- Maxwell, G.

- Seabrook (a)
Smith, A. D.
Treatt
See also Tobacco
- Cigars**
*Arkell-Hardwick
*Dunraven (c)
*Dutton
St. John, B.
Stephens, J. L. (a)
White (b)
See also Tobacco
- Citron**
Dubois
Oulie
Williams, M. O. (i)
See also Melons
- Citronelle**
Priest, C. D.
- Cloud-berries**
DeVeer
Nordenskiöld
Wrangell p 62
See also Fruit
- Coca**
Acosta
*Enock
*Fountain (b d)
Grubb (b)
Kingston (a)
*Rice, A. H.
Shippee
Stevenson
Tschudi
Woodroffe
Zahm
- Cocoa**
*Carpenter, F. G. (d)
*Dutton
*Enock
Fountain (b)
Gibbon (a)
Holland
Hough, T.
*Maugham (c)
Ober
Prodgers
Roosevelt, T & K
Sadler
*Stuck (b)
Sutherland
*Wellby (a)
- Coconut**
*Baker, S. W. (b)
Bickmore
Bock (a)
Brandes
Church, J. W.
Gooding, P.
LaGorce (b c)
*Lumholtz (a)
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Pike, N.
Sadler
Semon
Young, E.
Yule
See also Trees
- Coffee**
***Adams, J. C.
Agassiz
***Andersson (a)
Andre
**Andrews, R. C. (d)
**Baker, S. W. (a b)
Barnes
Bickmore
Bingham (a)
*Bock (a)
Bradley (a b c)
Browne, J. R.
*Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Carvalho
Chapin, H. D.
Chapman, A. (b)
Cheney
Cron
Dahl (a)
Darton, N. H. (c)
*Dodge (c)
Doughty
Dubois
*Dunraven (a)
*Dyott (b)
Emerson
*Enock
Evans, G. P.
Ewbank
Forbes
*Galton (a b e)
Gibbon (a)
*Guillemand
Hough, T.
Hubbard
Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
Kennedy, E. E.
Kerr
Lange (a)
Lee, T. F.
*Lumholtz (a)
McFee
*Maugham (c)
Methuen
Mjoberg
Moore, W. R. (e)
Naphegyi
*Nordenskiöld
Ober
Packard
*Patterson (a)
Pellow
Pickett
Pitkin
Popenoe, P. B.
Prodgers
Rankin
*Rice, A. H.
Sadler
St. John, B.
Seabrook (a)
***Selous, F. C. (e)
Sinclair
Singer
Smyth
***Stanley (d)
Stevens, J. L. (a)
Stuck (a)
Sutherland
Sverdrup
*Thomson, Joseph (b)
Treatt
Vachell
Washburn
*Wells, C. (c)
*Wells, J. W.
White (b)
Whitney, C. (c)
Zahm (a b)
See also Plants; Hygiene
- Condensed food**
Milligan
See also Tinned food
- Copra**
Abbot (c)
Barrett, O. W.
Brandes
Church, J. W.
Gooding, P.
LaGorce (b)
Murphy, R. C. (d)
Rhône
Williams (o)
- Cordial**
Conway (f)
See also Liqueur;
Stimulants
- Corn or Corn-meal**
*Andre
Atkinson (a)
Axtell
Baker, S. W. (a)
Borah
Bryden (e)
Calvert
*Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Corey, H. (b)
Curran
*Dickey
*Dodge (c)
*Dugmore (a)
Fitzroy
Hingston (c)
Huc
Judd, N. M. (e)
LaGorce (b)
*Lewis and Clark
McFee
Markham (c)
*Maugham (c)
Methuen
Morley
Palmer, J.
Prodgers
Roy, L. C. (a)
Sadler
Scott, G. C.
Scriven
Selous, F. C. (b)
*Stebbing (b)
Wallace, D. (c)
Ward, H.
Weston, W. (b)
Wilson, J. C.
Worcester (a)
Zahm
- Corn, Indian**
Andre
Atkinson (a)
*Baker, S. W. (e)
Bryden (e)
Calvert

Crab

Dutton

See also Game; Meats**Crackers**

Cron

Sheldon (b)

Vachell

See also Bread**Cranberries**

Axtell

Dunraven

Hardy

*Mackenzie, A. ch.5

Nordenskiöld

Ossendowski

Sheldon (b)

See also Berries**Cream**

Dickey

See also Milk**Crocodile meat and eggs**

Ellis

Loring

See also Food; Game;
Meat**Cucumbers**

Axtell

Barnard

*Dunmore

Kearney (a)

McFee

Morden, F. H.

Palmer, J.

Reid

Sadler

Thomson, Joseph (b)

See also Vegetables**Currants**

McFee

Naphegyi

*Nordenskiöld

Ossendowski

Townsend, C. W. (c)

Wainemann

Weddell

Wrangell p.62

See also Fruits**Curry-powder**

Maugham (c)

Mjoberg

Custard-apple

Calvert

Gouldsbury (a)

Holland

Dates

Burton (k)

*Carpenter, F. G. (b)

Doughty

Forder, A.

*Gordon, T. E. (b)

*Gouldsbury (a)

Hrdlicka (a)

Kearney (a)

Meakin (b)

Merriam, C. H.

Naphegyi

Nelson, E. W. (c)

St. John, B.

Stephens, J. L. (c)

Thomas, B.

Tschudi

Williams, M. O. (g)

Yule

See also Trees; Fruit**Depouille***See* Buffalo**Dhurra or Durra**

Baker, S. W. (a)

Cooper, M. C.

Millet

See also Corn**Dried fruit**

*Andrews, R. C. (d)

Bradley (a)

Cheney

Curran

Kerr

Lander (b)

Lange (a)

*Selous, F. C. (e h)

*Sheldon (b)

Treant

Vachell

White (b)

Dried meat

Bailey, H.

Barnard

Beebe, W. (b)

Carpenter, F. G. (d)

*Dyott (b)

Fleming

Fountain (b)

Kerr

Milligan

*Nordenskiöld

Rice, A. H.

White (b)

Zahm (a)

Dried vegetables

Boner

Marcy (c)

See also Vegetables**Drink**

Powell (a)

See also Chocolate;

Coffee; Liquor; Milk;

Whiskey, etc.

Durian

Beebe, W. (b)

Bickmore

Forbes

Mjoberg

See also Fruit; Trees**Earth**

Prorok (b)

Torday

See also Food; Savages**Egg-fruit**

Priest, C. D.

Eggplant

Morden, F. H.

Eggs

*Baillie-Grohman (a)

*Cron

DuChaillu (f)

Dutton

Ellis

Emerson

Palmer, J.

Reid

*Saint-Cricq

Seabrook (a)

Trinkler

Elderberry

Fountain (c)

See also Fruit**Elephant-foot**

*Andersson (b)

*Arkell-Hardwick

Foa (b)

Methuen

See also Meat**Elephant-heart**

Selous, F. C. (h g)

Shields (a)

Elephant-trunk

Kerr

See also Game**Entrails**

Dodge (d)

See also Aborigines; Food**Farinha**

Dyott (b)

Fleming

Lange (a)

Rice, A. H.

Smith, H. H

See also Flour; Mandioca**Figs**

Axtell

Baker, R. W.

Bingham (b)

Dunmore

Forbes

Gerard (a)

*Gouldsbury (a)

Kearney (b)

McFee

*Meakin (b)

Nelson, E. W. (c)

Oswald

*Saint-Cricq

*Selous, F. C. (e)

Thomson, Joseph (b)

Tschudi

See also Trees, Fruit**Fish**

Axtell

*Bock (b)

Burnaby

Byrd, R. E. (c)

Cabot

Durand

*Dutton

*Dyott (b)

Milligan

Nordenskiöld

Stefansson (b)

Vachell

Watson

Zahm

Flapjacks

Griggs, R. F. (b)

Flesh, Raw

Dodge (c d)

See also Meat; Savages**Flour**

*Carpenter, F. G. (b)

Curran

*Dugmore (a)

- *Dunraven
- Dutton
- Galton (c)
- *Lewis and Clark
- *Maugham (c)
- Methuen
- Pike, W. (a)
- Prodgers
- Rockhill (a)
- *Selous, F. C. (h)
- *Sheldon (b)
- Flour-tree**
- Dubois
- See also Food*
- Food**
- See Cereals; Fruit; Meat; Milk; Nuts; Vegetables, etc.*
- Fowl**
- Axtell
- *Bock (b)
- Bird, R. E. (c)
- Thomson, Joseph (b)
- Vachell
- *Vambery
- Wells, J. W.
- White (b)
- Young, E. (b)
- Yule
- Frijole**
- Corey, H. (d)
- Morley
- Frog-legs**
- Gillmore (j)
- See also Food; Game*
- Fruit**
- Axtell
- Barnard
- *Carpenter, F. G. (d)
- Dodge (c)
- Emerson
- *Gouldsbury (a)
- Kerr
- Mjoberg
- Simpich (a)
- Young, E.
- See also Apples; Dried fruit, etc.*
- Game**
- Bock (b)
- Palmer, J.
- See also Buffalo; Deer; Elephant; Venison, etc.*
- Garlic**
- Baker, S. W. (a)
- Barnard
- Burton (k)
- Coville, L. G.
- Dennis, A. P. (a) p 289
- Guillemard (b)
- Young, E.
- Gentian**
- Boner
- See also Vegetables*
- Ghi, Butter**
- Moser, C. K. (b)
- Gin**
- Prodgers
- See also Drink; Liquor, etc.*
- Ginger**
- Baker, S. W. (b)
- McFee
- Young, E.
- Gingerbread**
- Arnold, A.
- See also Bread; Cakes, etc.*
- Goat's milk**
- Cron
- See also Milk*
- Gooseberry**
- Hardy
- Townsend, C. W. (c)
- Grain**
- Dugmore (b)
- Reid
- Sanderson
- See also Vegetables*
- Grapes**
- Axtell
- Barnard
- Burnes
- *Burton (k)
- *Carpenter, F. G. (b)
- Carvalho
- Dunmore
- Kearney (a)
- McFee
- Nelson, E. W. (c)
- Thomson, Joseph (b)
- Weston, H. F.
- Younghusband, F. (a)
- See also Fruit*
- Grass-seed**
- Carvalho
- Grubs**
- Church, G. E.
- See also Meat*
- Guacharo butter**
- Fountain (b)
- Guava**
- Swingle
- Haggis**
- Galton (c)
- See also Meat; Sheep*
- Ham**
- Collins
- Gouldsbury (b)
- Vachell
- See also Meat; Pork*
- Hashish**
- Von Dumreicher
- Hazelnut**
- Koch, F. J. (a)
- See also Trees; Plants*
- Hippopotamus tail**
- Baker, S. W. (a)
- Loring
- Torday
- See also Game; Meats*
- Hominy**
- Palmer, J.
- See also Corn*
- Honey**
- **Andersson (a)
- Axtell
- **Baker, S. W. (a e)
- Bisset ch.19
- Brown, W. H.
- *Dutton
- *Dyott
- Faulkner
- Forbes
- Forrest, G.
- Fountain (c)
- Griffiths
- Kerr
- Lawson ch.7
- McFee
- Maeterlinck
- *Methuen
- Mjoberg
- Morley
- Nuttall (a)
- Ober
- Oswald
- Palmer, J.
- Sadler
- Sinclair
- Sykes, C. A.
- Treatt
- Wells, J. W.
- Wilkins
- *Young, E. (b)
- Yule
- Horse**
- Kennedy, E. B.
- Wrangell
- See also Food; Meats*
- Huckleberries**
- Calvert
- Hornaday (d)
- Human flesh**
- Torday
- See also Cannibals*
- Iguano meat**
- Tschiffely
- Intoxicants**
- Borup
- Dodge (c)
- Wrangell p.69
- See also Liquors; Tobacco*
- No intoxicants used**
- Bailey, H.
- Bentley, R. p.52 v.2
- *Johnston, H. H. (e1)
- *Kinloch
- Makin
- Schillings
- Seabrook (a)
- *Selous, F. C. (d)
- Whitney, H.
- Wilcox (b)
- Ivory-nuts or Tagua**
- Carpenter, F. G. (d)
- Grubb (b)
- See also Nuts; Palm; Panama*
- Jackfruit**
- Fairchild, D. (a)
- See also Fruit*
- Jam**
- *Dickey
- *Dutton
- *Gouldsbury (b)
- Hornaday
- Jackson
- *Maugham (c)

Jam—Continued

- *Selous, F. C. (h)
- Washburn
- Wells, C. (c)
- See also* Luxuries; Sweets

Jambo apple

- Baker, S. W. (b)
- See also* Fruits

Jelly

- Dickey
- Hornaday
- See also* Sweets

Jerked meat

- *Andersson (a)
- *Baker, S. W. (a)
- Galton (c)
- Holder (a)
- Lange (a)
- Lee, T. F.
- MacCreagh
- *Marcy (c)
- Pike, Z.
- *Russell, F. (a)
- *Shields (f)
- Vivian
- Washburn
- White (b)
- See also* Game

Julep

- Dunraven (c)
- See also* Liquor, etc.

Kabob roast

- Dunraven (b)
- Galton (c)
- See also* Meats

Kangaroo-tail soup

- Barnard
- Harrison
- See also* Game

Karita or Vegetable butter

- Dubois
- See also* Food

Ketchup

- Baker, S. W. (b)
- Dutton
- See also* Food

Kola-nut

- Dubois
- See also* Food; Nuts

Kumiss, Mare's milk

- Andrews, R. C. (d)
- Murray p.41
- Wrangell p.168
- See also* Milk products

Lard

- Curran
- Maugham (c)
- Vachell
- White (b)
- See also* Meats

Leek

- Burton (k)
- Nordenskiold
- See also* Vegetables

Lemon

- Axtell
- Tschiffely
- Zahm
- See also* Fruits

Lettuce

- Axtell
- Dunmore
- McFee
- Sadler
- See also* Vegetables

Licorice

- Mackenzie, A. p.89

Lime

- Jackson, F. G.
- Melville
- Nelson, E. W. (c)
- Priest, C. D.
- Walsh
- See also* Drinks

Lion steak

- Andersson (a)
- See also* Game; Meats

Liquor

- Andre
- *Burton, R. F. (i)
- *Dunraven (b)
- *Dutton
- Ellis
- Filson p.101
- *Hornaday
- Kinloch
- Pollock
- Scully
- Sutherland
- Trinkler
- Wrangell p.36

Lobster

- Dutton
- See also* Fish

Locust

- Burton (k)
- Cullen
- Galton (c)
- Methuen
- Fellow
- Swingle
- See also* Aborigines; Food

Loquats

- Swingle

Lotus

- Williams, M. O. (g)

Lozenge

- Landor (b)
- See also* Confection; Meat

Macaroni

- Axtell
- Koch, F. J. (a)
- McFee
- Nordenskiold
- See also* Cereals

Madeira

- Prodgers
- See also* Liquor

Maize

- *Bingham (a)
- Brown, W. H
- Calvert
- Forrest, G.
- *Fountain (b)
- Keller, F.
- Kerr
- Madeira
- Pereira
- Rockhill (a)

***Saint-Cricq**

- Shippee
- *Wallace, A. R. (d)
- Ward, H.
- *Wells, J. W.
- Zahm
- See also* Corn

Mandioca or Manioca

- *Dickey
- *Dyott (b)
- Fleming
- Rice, A. H.
- Smith, H. H.
- Swingle
- Torday
- Ward, H.
- Wells, J. W.
- Williams, L.
- Zahm
- See also* Flour

Mango

- Mjoberg
- Swingle
- Young, E
- See also* Fruit

Maple sugar

- Audubon (c)
- Burroughs (c)
- Corey, H. (c)
- Herrick (a)
- See also* Sweets

Marmalade

- *Bradley (a)
- Dutton
- Evans, G. P.
- Gibbon (a)
- Lange (a)
- *Wells, C. (c)
- See also* Sweets

Marrow

- Hardy
- Irving
- See also* Meats

Maya

- Andrews, C. E.
- See also* Honey; Liquor

Meat

- Axtell
- Bruce, J.
- Emerson
- *Galton (c)
- Kerr
- McFee
- *Madeira
- *Maugham (c)
- Nordenskiold
- Prodgers
- Reid
- Roosevelt, T. and K.
- Sadler
- Sinclair
- Stefansson
- Wyndham
- See also* Dried, Jerked, Raw meat

Meat necessary

- White, S. E. (b)

Melons

- Barnard
- Burnaby
- Burnes

- *Dunmore**
 Huc
 Kearney (a)
 Koch, F. J. (b)
***Mjöberg**
 Priest, C. D.
 Rockhill (a)
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Treatt
 Weston, F. F.
See also Citrons; Water-melons; Vegetables
- Mescal**
 Gadow
See also Drink; Vegetables
- Mice**
 Loring
See also Food; Meats
- Milk, Camel's, Dried, etc.**
 *Baker, S. W. (a)
 Burton (k)
 Byrd, R. E. (a)
 Chapin, H. D.
 Curran
 *Dugmore (b)
 *Dutton
 Ellsworth (c)
 Emerson
 MacCreagh
 McFee
 *Maugham (c)
 Methuen
 Milligan
 *Morden (a)
 Percival
 Prodgers
 *Saint-Cricq
 Sadler
 Sansum
 Seabrook (a)
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 Thomas, B.
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Vachell
 Vambery
 Young, E. (b)
- Milk, Yak**
 Rock, J. F. (d)
- Millet**
 DuChaillu (f) p.215
 Dutton
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Kerr
 Methuen
 *Stebbing
- Mince meat pies**
 Forsyth
See also Pastry
- Molasses**
 Fountain (d)
 Harley
See also Sweets
- Monkey meat**
 Tschiffely
- Moose tongue and nose**
 Farnham (b)
 Loring
See also Game; Meat
- Morra berries**
 Baker, S. W. (b)
- Mulberries**
 Baker, S. W. (e)
 Dunmore
 Huntington, E. (b)
 Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Fruit
- Mulled port, Wine, Cider**
 Baker, S. W. (c)
 Scott, G. C.
See also Liquor
- Mustard**
 Arnold, A.
 Barnard
 Dutton
 Maugham (c)
 *Nordenskiöld
 Sadler
- Mutton**
 *Guillemand
 Prodgers
 Ruxton (b)
 Seabrook (a)
 *Sheldon (d)
 Simpich (a)
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
- Native food**
 Conway (a)
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 Patterson (a)
 Sanderson
 *Stefansson (b)
See also Cereals; Fruits; Meats; Nuts; Vegetables, etc.
- Nectarines**
 Dunmore
 Lattimore
See also Fruits
- Nitta-tree bark**
 Park, M. (b)
- Nsoga**
 Mecklenburg
- Nutmeg**
 Bickmore
 Forbes
- Nuts**
 Axtell
 Barnard
 Emerson
 Gerard (a)
 *Gouldsbury (a)
 McFee
 Reid
 *Rice, A. H.
 Sadler
 Sinclair
 Torday
 Young, E. (b)
- Olives, Olive oil**
 Emerson
 Fountain (d)
 Kopeloff
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Oulie
 *Saint-Cricq
 Sinclair
 Stephens, J. L. (c)
 Tschudi
 Trowbridge
 Weddell
 Young, E. (b)
See also Fruit, Trees
- Onions**
 *Baker, S. W. (a b)
 *Burton (k)
 Cane
 Cron
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 *Dickey
 *Dutton
 Guillemand (b)
 *Maugham (c)
 Reid
 Sadler
 Schwatka (c)
 *Sheldon (d)
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Vachell
 Young, E.
See also Burnt, Dried, Wild onions
- Opium**
 Arnold, A.
 Bickmore
 *Bock (b)
 Dingle
 Gill, W.
 *Hedin (k)
 Huc (c)
 Rock (c)
 Ronaldshay (a)
 Sykes, P. M.
- Oranges**
 Axtell
 Calvert
 Denton
 Dubois
 *Enock
 Holland
 Kearney (a)
 Loti
 Nelson, E. W. (c)
 Oswald
- Oats, Oatmeal**
 Curran
 Ellsworth (c)
 *Filson
 Fountain (b)

Oranges—Continued

Sadler
Thomson, Joseph (b)
Zahm
See also Fruit

Palm, Dome

Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Fruit

Palm, Edible

Pratt, A. E.

Panocha

Corey, H. (d)

Parched food

Lewis and Clark

Parsnips

Baker, S. W. (b)
See also Vegetables

Pastry

Hassanein
See also Cakes; Sweets

Paté de fois gras

Dutton
See also Food

Pawpaw or Papaya

Dyott (b)
Gouldsbury (a)
Hoeffler
Swingle
See also Fruit

Peaches

Chapman, A. (b)
Dunmore
Pidgeon
Sadler

Peanuts

Showalter (d)
Simmons
Swingle
Ward, H.
See also Nuts

Pears

Dunmore
Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Fruit

Peas

Bingham (a)
Dunmore
*Maugham (c)
*Nordenskiöld
Payer
Rockhill (a)
Sadler
Selous, F. C. (h)
*Younghusband, F. (a)

Pemmican

Bentley, R. ch.9
Borup
Byrd, R. E. (a)
Ellsworth (c)
*Galton (c)
Gould
Mackenzie, A.
*Marcy (c)
Melville
Payer
Pickett
*Ruttledge
Shackleton

*Southesk
Wilkins (d) p.133

*Wissler (b)

Peppers

Adams, H. C. (g)
*Baker, S. W. (a b)
Cron
Dodge (d)
Dutton
Gibbon (a)
Graves, R. A. (b)
*Hornaday (a)
Johnson, F. E. (a)
McFee
*Maugham (c)
*Mjoberg
Rice, A. H.
Sadler
White (b)
Wrangell
Young, E.
Zahm

Persimmons

Carpenter, F. G. (c)
Sharp
See also Fruit; Trees

Peruvian bark

Kerr
See also Chinchona

Pickles

Dickey
McFee
Maugham (c)
Torday
Vachell

Pilot bread

Byrd, R. E. (a)
Hardy
See also Biscuit

Pimento or Allspice

LaGorce (b)

Pineapple

Bickmore
Denton
Dyott (b)
Gadow
McFee
Priest, C. O.
Sadler
Smith, H. W. (a)
Swingle

Pinyon

Merriam, C. H.

Piquia

Smith, H. H.
See also Fruit

Plantain

Adams, H. C. (g)
Bingham (a)
Fraser, E. R.
Gadow
Selous, F. C. (b)
Zahm
See also Banana

Plum-pudding

Bunbury
Treatt
See also Pastry

Plums

Axtell
Burnes

Dunmore

Dutton

*Gouldsbury (a)
Hubbard
Sadler

Poipoi

Murphy, R. C. (d)
Pidgeon

Polenta

Gore, J. H. (b)

Pombe

Faulkner
See also Drink

Pomegranates

Dunmore
Kearney (a b)
Nelson, E. W.
Priest, C. D.
Saint-Cricq
St. John, B.
See also Vegetables

Pones

Dunraven (b)
See also Bread

Pork

Byrd, R. E. (c)
Fountain (b d)
Hardy
Lewis and Clark
Nordenskiöld

Porridge

Methuen
See also Cereals

Port or Porter

Prodgers
St. John, B.

Potato

*Dunmore
*Dutton
Filson
Fitzroy
Fountain (b)
*Gouldsbury (a)
McFee
*Maugham (c)
Morden, F. H.
*Nordenskiöld
Pidgeon
Prodgers
Reid
Sadler
Shippee
Smith, H. M. (h)
Torday
Trinkler
Vachell
White (b)
Whitehead
*Younghusband, F. (a)
See also Vegetables

Potato, Sweet

*Baker, S. W. (b)
Casati
Cole, M. C.
*Dickey
Dyott (b)
Kerr
Loring
Milligan
Swingle
See also Yam

- Prawns**
Dutton
Young, E.
See also Fish
- Preserves**
Shackleton
- Prunes**
Axtell
Hall, C.
Sadler
Sinclair
Vachell
White (b)
See also Fruit
- Pulque**
Darton, N. H. (c)
- Pulse**
Dunmore
Sadler
See also Vegetables
- Pumpkin**
Baker, S. W. (a b)
Dunmore
Kerr
Methuen
Sadler
- Quince**
Dunmore
See also Fruits
- Quinoa**
Saint-Cricq
Shippee
See also Cereal food;
Peru
- Radishes**
Dennis, A. P. (a)
Dunmore
Sadler
Wrangell
- Ragout**
Zahm
- Raisins**
Hassanein
Naphegyi
Nordenskiöld
Oulie
Vachell
- Rapadura**
Fleming
See also Mexico;
S. America; Sugar
- Raspberries**
McFee
Ossendowski
Townsend, C. W. (c)
- Ration**
Peary (a)
Roosevelt, T. & K.
See also Food
- Raw-meat**
Bruce, J.
See also Aborigines;
Savages
- Reindeer meat**
Barnard
Vivian
See also Game
- Rhino steak, tongue, heart, tail**
Andersson (b)
Loring
Selous, F. C. (g)
Sykes, C. A.
- Rhubarb**
Axtell
McFee
Rock (e) p.64
Rockhill (a)
Sadler
Walsh
See also Vegetables
- Rice**
Bates
Beebe, W. (b) p.165
Bingham (a)
*Bock (a b c)
*Bradley (c)
Calvert
Cron
Cumming, C. F. G. (c)
Curran
Dennis, A. P. (a)
Denton
Dodge, T. A. p.274
*Dugmore (a)
*Enock
Forbes
*Gouldsbury (a)
Graves, R. A. (b)
Hassanein (a b)
Hingston
Hornaday
Hrdlicka (a)
Huntington
Jackson
*Lander (b)
*Lumholtz (a)
McFee
Madeira
Maxwell, G.
Meakin (b)
Methuen
*Nordenskiöld
Prodgers
*Rice, A. H.
Sadler
Seabrook (a)
*Selous, F. C. (h)
*Sheldon (b d)
Sinclair
*Stebbing (b)
Sykes, C. A.
Torday
Vambery
VanDyke
*Wells, C. (a)
*Wells, J. W.
Weston, W. (b)
Whitehead
Worcester (a c)
Young, E.
*Younghusband, F. (a)
Yule
- Rice, Brown**
Pidgeon
- Roots**
Bourne
See also Vegetables
- Roughage**
Walsh (b)
- Rum**
Boner
Dutton
*Nordenskiöld
Prodgers
Wells, J. W.
See also Intoxicants;
Liquor
- Rye**
Filson
Saint-Cricq
Scrivens
Wrangell p.98
See also Cereals
- Sago**
Barbour, T. (b)
Nejame
Smith, H. M. (h)
- Salangan soup**
Mjoberg
- Salmon**
Barnard
Pidgeon
See also Fish; Food
- Salmon-berries**
Thomas, W. S. (b)
- Salt**
*Adams, J. C.
*Arkell-Hardwick
Atkinson (a)
Axtell
Baker, S. W. (a)
Bickmore
Bingham (a)
Boone (Filson p.54)
Bradley (b)
Burton (k)
Cheney
Christopher
Collins
Curran
*Dodge (d)
Dubois
Dunraven (b)
*Dutton
Dyott (b)
Filson
Fountain (b)
Gibbon
*Gouldsbury (a)
Graves, R. A. (b)
Hinde (b)
*Hornaday (a)
Hough (b)
Hubbard
Johansen
Johnson, Martin (a)
Lander (b)
McFee
*Maugham (c)
*Meakin (b)
*Mjoberg (a)
Ossendowski
Park, M. (a)
Payer
Russell, F. (a)
Sadler
*Sheldon (b)

Salt—Continued

- Stephens, J. L. (c)
 Sykes, C. A.
 Torday
 Treatt
 Vachell
 Warwick, A. (a)
 Wells, J. W.
 White (b)
 Wrangell
 Wyndham
 *Younghusband, F. (a)
- Salt necessary**
 Hinde (b)
 Lumholtz (a)
 Park, M.
 Wyndham
- Salt not necessary**
 Andersson (a) p.70; (e)
 p.60
 Catlin p.124 v.1
 Fleming
 Galton (a c)
 Matiuschkin p.125
 Pinkerton
 Sinclair p 142
 Stefansson (a)
 Wrangell p.84, 283
- Sam-shu**
 Bock (c)
See also Arrack
- Sarapia**
See Tonka bean
- Sardines**
 Pidgeon
- Sarsaparilla**
 Durand
See also Drink
- Sauces**
 Byrd, R. E. (c)
 Mjoberg
See also Food
- Sauerkraut**
 Nordenskiöld
See also Cabbage
- Sausage**
 Boner
 Dutton
 Kennedy, E. B.
 *Maugham (c)
 Milligan
See also Meat
- Schmarren**
 Boner
- Scurvy-grass**
 Armstrong, A. p.539
 DeVeer
 Jackson, F. G.
See also Food
- Semolina**
 Kearney (b)
- Shark-fins**
 Mjoberg
- Shashlik**
 Coville, L. G.
- Sheep**
 Loring
See also Mutton

Sherry

- Dutton
 Kerr
See also Liquor
- Snail**
 Costa
- Snakes as food**
 Yule
- Snow**
 Wrangell p.284
- Soda**
 Glasfurd
- Sorghum**
 Roy, L. C. (a)
- Sorrel**
 Armstrong, A. p.539
- Sour-dough**
 MacCreagh
See also Bread
- Sour milk**
 Andersson (a)
See also Milk
- Spaghetti**
 Dutton
- Spices**
 Barnard
 Collins
- Spinach**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
 Dickey
 Johnson, Martin (d)
 Sadler
- Spirits**
 Barnard
 Boner
 Payer
See also Liquor
- Stimulants**
 Barnes
 Johnson, Martin (a)
 Sinclair
See also Liquor
- Strawberries**
 Priest, C. D.
 Sadler
 Thomas, W. S. (b)
See also Vegetables
- Succotash**
 Stirling, M. W.
- Sugar, sweets**
 Adams, J. C.
 *Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Axtell
 *Baillie-Grohman (a)
 Barnard
 Barnes
 Boner
 Boone (Filson p.54)
 Bradley
 Browne, J. R.
 Burnham
 Byrd, R. E. (a c)
 Carvalho
 Cheney
 Collins
 *Cron
 Curran
 *Dodge (c d)
 Dubois
 *Dunraven (b)
 Dutton

- Dyott
 Ellsworth (c)
 Emerson
 Fountain (b)
 *Galton (e)
 Gibbon (a)
 Harley
 Huc (a b c)
 *Johnson, Martin (a)
 Kerr
 Kopeloff
 *Landor (b)
 Lange (a)
 McFee
 *Maugham (c)
 Meakin (b)
 *Nordenskiöld
 Packard
 Pellow
 Pickett
 Pike, N.
 Pitkin
 Prodgers
 *Rice, A. H.
 Rutledge
 Sadler
 Seabrook (a)
 **Selous, F. C. (h)
 **Sheldon (b)
 Sinclair
 **Stefansson (b)
 Sutherland
 Sykes, C. A.
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Tisdell
 Tschudi
 Torday
 Vachell
 Vivian
 Walsh
 *White (b)
 *Wrangell p.49, 98
 *Younghusband, F. (a)
 Zahm
- No sugar used**
 Stuck (a)
See also Aborigines
- Sugar-cane**
 Bingham (a)
 Calvert
 Dyott (b)
- Svagdricka**
 Gore, L.
- Tamale**
 Corey, H. (a)
- Tamarind**
 Casati
See also Fruit
- Tapioca**
 Axtell
 Rathborne
See also Cassava
- Tapuy**
 Worcester (c)
- Taro**
 Nejame
 Smith, H. W. (a)

Tea

- Adams, H. C.
- *Adams, J. C.
- *Andersson (a)
- Andre
- *Andrews, R. C. (d)
- Atkinson (a b)
- *Baillie-Grohman (a)
- Barnard
- Barnes
- Bingham (b)
- **Bock (a c)
- Borup
- Bradley (a)
- Burnham
- Byrd, R. E. (a)
- Carpenter, F. G. (b)
- Carvalho
- Chapman, O. M.
- Cheney
- Cox, E. C.
- *Cron
- Curran
- Dingle
- Dodge (c)
- Doughty
- *Dunraven
- Dutton
- Emerson
- Evans, G. R.
- Fogt
- Fountain (b)
- **Galton (e)
- *Guillemard
- Hardy
- Hassanein (b)
- Hough, T.
- Hubbard
- Huc (a b c)
- Kopeloff
- Landor (b)
- Loring
- McFee
- Maugham (c)
- Melville
- *Nordenskiöld
- Ossendowski
- Packard
- Patterson
- Pellow
- Pickett
- *Pike, W. (a)
- Prodgers
- Rockhill (a)
- Ronaldshay (a)
- Russell, F. (a)
- Sadler
- Selous, F. C. (d e h)
- Semon
- ***Sheldon (c d)
- Simpich (a)
- Sinclair
- Singer
- *Stanley (d)
- **Stuck (a)
- Symington
- Torday
- Trealt
- Trinkler
- Vachell

Walsh
Wissler v.30

- *Wrangell
- Vambery
- *Wellby
- Whitney, H.
- Wood, J. N. P.
- Young, E.
- *Younghusband, F. (a)

Tea (Mate) Paraguay
Simpich (g)

- Tea, Brick**
- Rock (d)
- Sheldon, A. L.
- Warwick, A. (a)

Tea, Butter
Sheldon, A. L.

- Tiger steak**
- Newall, J. T. (a)
- See also Meats*

Tinned food

- **Bailey, H.
- Chapman, A. (b)
- *Cron
- Curran
- *Dickey
- Dyott (b)
- Hough, T.
- Jackson, F. G.
- James, F. L. (a) p.69
- Kopeloff
- Landor (b)
- Lattimore
- **Marcy (c)
- *Maugham (c)
- Mayo p.22-3
- Melville
- Milligan
- Prodgers
- Rock (d)
- Ruttledge
- Sadler
- St. John, B.
- Savile (b)
- Seabrook (a b)
- *Stanley (b)
- Tams
- Torday
- Trinkler
- Vachell
- Vivian
- *Wells, J. W.
- White (b)

Tinned food not used

- Wells, J. W.
- Whitehead, J.

Toast

- Bradley (a)
- Cron
- See also Bread*

Tobacco

- Adams, A.
- *Adams, J. C.
- Altenburg
- *Baillie-Grohman (a e)
- Barbour, T. (a)
- Barnard
- *Bock (b c)
- *Bryden (e)
- Burnaby

Burnham

- Burrows
- *Burton, R. F. (k)
- Carvalho
- Casati
- Coolidge
- *Dodge (d)
- Doughty
- *Dunraven (a)
- Emerson
- Gerard (a)
- *Gouldsbury (a)
- Guillemard
- Hornaday (a)
- Hoefler
- Hough, T.
- *Huc (a b c)
- *Kinloch
- Lange (a)
- McFee
- Makin
- *Maugham (c)
- Methuen (c)
- Murdock
- Murray p.39
- Newall, J. T. (a)
- Nordenskiöld
- Pike, W. (a)
- Pitkin
- Radin (b)
- Rockhill (a)
- Ruttledge p.311
- Sadler
- St. John, B.
- *Sheldon (b)
- Simpich (a)
- *Stuck (a)
- Sverdrup
- Thomas, B.
- Torday
- Townsend, C. W. (c)
- Villiers (b) p.240
- Wallace, A. R. (d)
- Ward, H.
- *Wells, J. W.
- White (b)
- Wrangell p.69
- Young, E.
- *Younghusband, F. (a)
- See also Cigarettes;*
Cigars, etc.

No tobacco used

- Kinloch
- Makin
- Seabrook (b)
- Selous, F. C.
- Shakespear

Tomato

- Kerr
- Thomson, Joseph (b)

Tongue

- Irving, W.
- See also Meats*

Tonka or Tonca bean

- Andre
- Bates
- Carpenter, F. G. (c d)
- Dickey
- Johansen
- See also Trees*

- Tortillas**
 Corey, H. A. (a d)
 Lee, T. F.
 Morley
 Wallace, D. (c)
See also Bread
- Trepang or Seaslug**
 Brandes
- "Tsamba"**
 Shelton, A. L.
- Tubers**
 Selous, F. C. (g)
See also Vegetables
- Tung, Nuts**
 Groff, G. W. p.710
 LaGorce (c)
- Tunny-fish**
 Dutton
See also Fish; Food
- Turnips**
 Carstensen
 Dunmore
 Filson
 Morden, F. H.
 Nordenskiold
 Reid
 Sadler
 Wrangell
- Turtle meat and eggs**
 Fleming
 Fletcher ch.24
 Woodroffe (eggs)
- Vanilla**
 Olsson-Seffer, P.
- Vegetable butter**
 Dubois
See also Butter; Karita
- Vegetables**
 Barnard
 *Carpenter, F. G. (d)
 *Dickey
 *Dodge (c)
 Dutton
 Emerson
 Filson
 Kerr
 *Marcy (c)
 Mjoberg
 *Saint-Cricq
 Selous, F. C. (g)
 Thomson, Joseph (b)
 Vachell
 Wells, J. W.
 White (b)
- Venison**
 Fleming
 Fountain (c)
 Gillmore (j)
 Holder (a)
 MacCreagh
 Nuttall (a)
 Palmer, J.
 Scott, G. C.
See also Game meat
- Vermouth**
 Sanford and Legendre
See also Liquor
- Vinegar**
 Barnard
 McFee
 Nordenskiold
 Stephens, J. L. (c)
 Young, E.
- Vodka**
 Coville, L. G.
 Graham (b)
 Melville
 Ossendowski
 Vambery
See also Liquor
- Vomit**
 Melville
See also Aborigines; Food
- Walnut**
 Dunmore
 Meakin (b)
 Ronaldshay (a)
 Younghusband, F. (a)
- Walrus**
 Jackson, F. G.
 Nansen
See also Meat
- Water-container or Girba**
 skin
 Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Equipment
- Watermelon**
 Dunmore
 Hornaday (e)
 Huntington, E. (b)
 Methuen
 Selous, F. C. (g)
See also Vegetables
- Whale-meat**
 Hall, C. F.
- Wheat**
 *Carpenter, F. G. (b)
 Curran
 Dingle
 Filson
 *Fountain (b)
 Gibbon (a)
 Grosvenor, G. (e)
 Landor (b)
 Sadler
 *Saint-Cricq
 Trowbridge
 Younghusband, F. (a)
- Whiskey**
 Audubon (c)
 *Baillie-Grohman (e)
 Bronson
 Cory (e)
 *Dunraven (a)
- *Dutton**
 Forsyth, J. p.315, 324
 Gillmore (j)
 *Glasfurd (b)
 Johansen
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 Lange (a)
 Macintyre
 Maxwell, G.
 Melville
 Smith, A. D.
 Spears
 Treatt
 Vachell
 Vivian, H.
 Ward, H.
 *Wells, C. (c)
See also Intoxicants
- Whortle-berries**
 Carstensen
 Wrangell p.62
- Wine**
 *Baillie-Grohman (a)
 *Baker, S. W. (e)
 Dubois
 *DuChaillu
 Dunmore
 Huc (a b c)
 Johnston, H. H. (e—1)
 March
 Pellow
 Pike, Z.
 Prodgers
 Reid
 *Selous, F. C. (b)
 *Shakespeare
 Sutherland
 Torday
 Whymper
 Yule
See also Intoxicants
- Woorall, Poison**
See Carare; Hygiene
- Worcester sauce**
 Barnard
 Cron
 Maugham (c)
- Worms as food**
 Prorok (b)
- Yam**
 Church, J. W.
 Kerr
 Moore, W. R. (d)
 Nejame
 Pidgeon
 Worcester (a)
See also Potato
- Yuca or Yucca**
 Schomburgk
 Zahm

Section 14—Equipment

References in this division are to things which are not natural. However, the subject-headings have a close relationship to the general compilation and will prove of interest, especially to field naturalists. Information on these subjects is to be found in many of the publications included in the bibliographical lists. The information referred to is interesting and useful to those who wish to have personal contact with natural history in the open. The articles described by the authorities are the ones generally used in field explorations.

- Alaska Shoe-pac**
Sheldon (b d)
See also Foot-wear
- Alpargatas or Rope Sandals**
Popenoe, W.
- Alpenstock**
Baillie-Grohman (a)
Galton (c)
See also Equipment
- Ammunition containers**
Lewis and Clark
See also Outfits
- Angarebs, Arab beds**
Galton (c)
Treatt
See also Beds
- Arabas**
Morden (f)
- Arms**
See Arrows; Bows;
Guns; Knives;
Revolver; Rifles;
Spears
- Arrows**
Beebe, W. (b)
*Bock (c)
Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Dell
*Dodge (d)
*Dvott (b)
Fountain (d)
*Galton (c)
Hudson (a)
Nilsson
Palmer, R. A.
Schwatka (c)
See also Bows
- Assegai**
Galton
Methuen
Stanley (c)
See also Arms
- Axes**
Bingham, H. (d)
Burrows
*Galton (c)
Morley
Nilsson
Osborn, H. F. (d)
Outram
- *Whymper, E
Wyndham
See also Tools
- Axe, Broad**
Gill, Mrs.
- Axe, Ice**
Hyde, W. W.
Wilkins (d) p.134
- Axe, Stone**
Brandes
Douglass, A. E.
- Back-racks**
Decring, M. C.
- Ballard rifle**
Dunraven (b)
See also Rifle
- Barabara or Sod-hut**
Mixer, G.
- Bare-footed**
Young, E. (a)
See also Aborigines;
Savages
- Bark-canoe**
Barrett, O. W.
- Battery**
See Arms; Equipment;
Gun; Revolver; Rifle
- Battle-axe**
Nilsson
See also Arms; Axe
- Beds**
Chapman, A. (b)
Hough (a)
See also Equipment; Tents
- Bernous**
Johnson, F. E. (b)
- Bidarki, Kiak or Skin-canoe**
Mixer, G.
- Birch-bark horn**
Barnard
Dunraven (a)
Hardy
See also Equipment
- Black-powder**
Baker, S. W. (c)
See also Guns; Smooth-bore
- Bland rifle**
Johnson, Martin (a)
See also Double-rifle;
Rifle
- Blankets**
Carvalho
Hornaday (a)
Selous, F. C. (e)
Wyndham
See also Beds
- Blouse**
DuChailly (g) ch.1
Nordenskiöld
See also Clothes
- Blow-gun**
Anthony (c)
Bates
Crampton
Gill, Mrs.
Gomes
*Grubb (b)
Johansen
Johnson, Martin (g)
Kingston (a)
Kroeber
Lange (a)
Mayer, A. M.
*Rice, A. H.
Smith, H. W. (b)
Stevens, A. W. (d)
Tate, G. H. H.
Williams, L.
Zahm (a)
See also Arms
- Blunderbuss**
Ross, A.
St John, B.
See also Guns
- Boar-knife**
Baker, S. W. (b)
See also Arms; Knives
- Boats**
*Dyott (b)
*Galston (c)
Glasfurd (b)
Pereira
Prodgers
Savile (b)
Singer
Tjader
Whitehead
See also Canoes
- Bolas**
Bishop, N. H.
Bourne
Darwin
Faulkner
*Galton (c)

Bolas—Continued

Musters
Simpich (g)
Tschudi
Worcester (a)
See also Arms

Boomerang

Adams, M. P. G. p.356
Denton
Goldenweiser
Lumholtz (a)
Wetmore (c)
See also Arms

Boots

*Baker, S. W. (b)
Bingham (a)
Byrd, R. E. (b)
Cane
*Cron
*DuChailu (g)
Dutton
Gregory, H. E.
Lange (a)
*Lumholtz (a)
*Mjoberg
Patterson (a)
**Selous, F. C. (eh)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
Wells, C (a)
See also Foot-wear

Bournouse

Loti
St John, B.
St. John, J. A.
See also Clothes

Bowie knife

Boone, D.
Gillmore (j)
See also Knives

Bows and arrows

Birket-Smith
Bishop, C. W.
Campbell, W. D. (a)
Carpenter, F. G. (d)
Crampton
Dell
*Dodge (d)
*Dyott (b)
Filson
Fountain (d)
*Galton (c)
Guillemard
Kroeber
*Landon (b)
Lange (a)
Lowie
Murdock
Parkman, F.
Pope (a b)
Prodgers
Raleigh
*Rice, A. H.
Stevens, A. W. (d)
Ward, H.
*Wetmore (c)
Worcester (a)
See also Arms; Battery

Burberry

Shackleton

Camel's hair

Burton (k)
Ellsworth (c)
See also Clothes; Furs

Cameras

Dugmore (b)
See also Equipment

Camp equipment

See Tents; Tools

Canoes

Dyott (b)
Galton (c)
Hubbard
Vivian
Wilson, J. C.
See also Boat

Canoe, Birchbark

Stirling, M. W.
Vivian

Canoe, Curragh

Murphy, R. C. (c)

Canoe, Dugout

Olsson-Seffer, H.

Canque or Neck-stock

Edmunds, C. K.

Cap

Dunmore
Ossendowski
Wrangell p.98
See also Hat

Cap and ball

Boner
Roone, D.
See also Gun; Rifle

Carbine

Wellby (a)
See also Rifle

Catamaran

Scidmore (b)

Ceiling-bed

Nordenskiold
See also Beds

Ceylon #10

Baker, S. W. (a)
*See also Double rifle;
Rifle*

Chacu

Tschudi

Clothes

Arnold, A.
Buxton (a)
Cane
Cheney
Galton (c)
Ronaldshay (a)
Wells, J. W.

Clout

Worcester (a)

Clubs

Raleigh
See also Arms

Coach, Concord

Moses, G. H. (a)

Coatless

Selous, F. C. (b)

Coats

Cane
Dahl
See also Clothes

Colt revolver

Carvalho
Dyott (b)
Fountain (c)
*Marcy (c)
Percival
White

Cooking utensils

Rockhill (a)
See also Equipment

Coracle, Gufa

Graves, R. A. (a)
Wakeman p.421
Williams, M. O. (c) p.402

Cordite

Cooch Bahar
Hubback (b)
Hubbard
White (b)
See also Rifle

Cowl

Marcy
See also Clothes; Natives

Crampons, Creepers, Climbers

Baillie-Grohman (a b)
Ruttledge
Stuck (a)
Washburn, B. (b)
See also Foot-wear

Cross-bow

Bock (c)
Coolidge
Forrest, G.
See also Arms, Bows

Cutlass

Bourne
See also Arms

Dah or Knife

Smith, A. W.

Dandi, Sedan

Chetwode p.320

Dart

Grubb (b)
See also Arrows

Double rifle

**Andersson (b)
**Baker, S. W. (b)
Barnard
*Bell, W. D. M. (.400 and 275)
*Bock (a)
Bradley, M. H. (b .475)
Coolidge (450)
*Dunraven (b)
*Gillmore (j)
Hornaday (a)
*Hubback (b)
Johnson, Martin (a b)
Kerr
*Kinloch
Maugham (c)
*Newall, J. T. (d)
Prodgers
Rainsford
Russell (a)
Sanderson
Schillings
**Shakespear
Sykes, C. A.

Dug-out

Wilson, J. C.

See also Boats; Canoes**Dum-dum**

Cooch Bahar

Maydon (a)

*Selous, F. C. (e h)

Wellby (a)

Whitney, C

See also Projectiles**Elephant spears**

Bell, W. D. M.

See also Arms**Elephant-guns**

Akeley

Bailey, H.

Baker, S. W. (c)

Bell, W. D. M.

Gouldsbury (a)

See also Rifles**Enfield**

Fountain (c)

See also Rifles**Equipment***See* Arms; Guns; Tents;

Tools, etc.

Espia, Tow-rope

Holt, E. G. (b) p.641

Express .400, .450

*Baillie-Grohman (b)

Barnes

*Bell, W. D. M.

Chapman, A. (b)

*Eardley-Wilmot *

Kennedy, E. B.

Kerr

Patterson (a)

*Ronaldshay (a)

*Selous, F. C. (b)

*Stebbing (b)

Torday

Vachell

See also Rifles**Feathers**

Whitney, H.

See also Clothing; Sleep-
ing bags**Filanzana**

Swingle

Fire-arms*See* Guns; Revolvers;

Rifles

Fire-stick

Worcester (a)

Fishing tackle

Bradford

Caine

Camp, S. G

*Cluency

*Grey (b)

Hallock (b)

*Henshall

Holder (e)

Norris, T.

Scott, G. C

Smith, O. W.

Flails, Jointed

Smith, H. M. (h)

Flannel

Melville

See also Clothing**Flax**

Gore, L.

Flint-lock

**Andersson (a)

Audubon (c)

Bird, F. L.

*Boone, D.

Clark, L.

*DuChailu (g)

*Galton (c)

Johnson, F. E. (a p.821, b)

Kerr

*Lewis and Clark

Milligan

Pereira

Roosevelt, T. & K. (b)

Thomson, Joseph (b)

Ward, H.

See also Rifles**Foot-wear**

Cane

Cheney

Deering, M. C.

*Kinloch

Landor (b)

Lange (a)

Melville

*Newall, J. T. (a)

*Nordenskiöld

Rockhill (b)

Schillings (b)

*Selous, F. C. (e)

*Sheldon (b)

Singer

Stebbing (b)

Wellby (a)

Wells, J. W

Wrangell p.98

Young, E (a)

See also Moccasins;

Shoes; Socks

Foot-wear—None

Young, E. (a)

See also Aborigines;
Savages**Fur clothes**

*Andrews (e)

Burnaby

Dahl (a)

Dunmore

Melville

Shackleton

*Sheldon (b)

Spears

*Stuck (a)

Wellby (a)

Whitney, H.

*Wrangell

See also Clothing**Gabardine**

Shackleton

Garments*See* Coats; Foot-wear;

Headwear; Trousers,

etc.

Girba or Sheep-skin water-bag

Hassanein

Glasses

Cane

Nordenskiöld

Stuck (a)

See also Spectacles**Gloves**

Cane

Dutton

Hardy

*Nordenskiöld

*Patterson (a)

Wells, J. W.

Wrangell p.98

See also Clothing**Goggles**

Bartlett, R. A.

DeWindt

Nordenskiöld

See also Glasses;

Spectacles

Gourbis, Tent

Johnson, F. E. (b)

Gowdow-gowdow or signal-

drum

Haardt (c)

Grist-mill, Hand

Pidgeon

Guns*See* Revolvers; Rifles;

Double and single rifles

Hackamore

Dodge, T. A. p.115

Halbert

DeVeer

See also Arms**Hammock**

Fountain (b)

Grubb (b)

See also Equipment**Hard bullets**

*Akeley (b)

Coolidge

Forsyth, J.

Hubbard (a)

Kinloch

Maydon (a)

Patterson (a)

*Roosevelt, T. (g)

*Schillings (b)

Sutherland

Vachell

See also Projectiles**Harpoon**

Baker, S. W. (a)

Birket-Smith

Carstensen

Hansen, L.

Stefansson (b)

Whitney, H

Wissler v.14

Harquebushe

DeVeer

See also Guns**Hatchet**

Nilsson

See also Equipment

Hatless

- Fleming
- *Sheldon (b d)
- Wrangell p.118
- Young, E. (a)

Headwear

- Cheney
- Cron
- Dodge, T. A. p.270
- DuChaillu (g) ch 1
- Schillings (b)
- Singer
- Wells, J. W.

Helmet

- *Bingham (a)
- Blaney
- Crandall
- *Cron
- Glasfurd (b)
- *Lumholtz (a)
- Lyell (h)
- McBride, R. Q
- Maydon (a)
- Milligan
- *Mjoberg
- Patterson (a)
- Swingle
- Treant (b)
- Vandercook p 258

Henry Express

- Kerr
- Rice, W.
- Thrasher

Hobnails

- Baillie-Grohman (b)
- Bradford
- Dutton
- Hyde, W. W.
- Landor (b)
- Roosevelt, T. (g)
- Sheldon (b)
- See also* Shoes

Hoffman rifle

- Roosevelt, T. & K.
- Sutton (b)

Holland

- *Baillie-Grohman (b)
- *Cooch Bahar
- Dunmore
- Maugham (c)
- Prodgers
- *Roosevelt, T. (g)
- *Selous, F. C. (b)
- *Sutton (b)
- White (b)
- See also* Rifle

Hollow-bullets

- Bradley, M. H. (c)
- Eardley-Wilmot
- Kerr
- See also* Projectiles

Homespun

- Chapman, A. (b)
- Hardy
- See also* Clothes

Hood

- Nordenskiold
- See also* Headgear

Hot-water bottle

- Hough (a)
- Vachell
- See also* Equipment

Igloo

- Koelz
- Mecking
- Wilson, J. A. (b)

Jacket

- Byrd, R. E. (b)
- Ronaldshay (a)
- Selous, F. C. (h)
- See also* Clothes

Jager clothes

- Conway (a)
- Selous, F. C. (e)
- Shackleton
- See also* Garments

Javelin

- Andersson (c)
- Galton (c)
- Grubb (b)
- Mecklenburg
- See also* Arms; Weapons

Jeffery

- Bradley, M. H. (a b)
- McCutcheon
- See also* Rifles

Khaki

- Cron (b)
- Mjoberg
- Roosevelt, T. (g)
- Savile (b)
- See also* Clothes

Knickerbockers

- Bock (c)
- Young, E. (a)
- See also* Trousers

Knife

- Adams* J. C.
- Baker, S. W. (b c)
- DeWindt (b)
- Dunraven (a)
- Filson
- Galton (c)
- Hough (a b)
- Nilsson
- St. John, B.
- Shakespeare
- Wrangell
- See also* Arms

Komatiks

- Townsend, C. W. (b)
- See also* Sledges

Krag-Jorgensen

- Sverdrup
- See also* Rifle

Kyak

- Carstensen
- Mecking
- Pike, W. (a)
- See also* Canoe; Equipment

Lamp, Butter

- Rock, J. F. (d)

Lance

- Packard
- See also* Arms

Lariat

- Bourne
- Vialles
- See also* Arms

Lasso

- Adams, J. C.
- Bishop, N. H.
- Byam ch 13, 14
- Galton (c)
- Simpich (g)
- See also* Equipment

Lee-Metford

- Stebbing (b)
- See also* Rifle

Lefauchaux

- Baillie-Grohman (b)
- See also* Equipment

Leggins

- Cane
- Lewis and Clark
- See also* Clothes

Life-preserver, Goat-skin

- Rock (d)

Loin-cloth

- Bruce, C
- See also* Aborigines; Clothes

Loom

- Moser, C. K. (b)

Luger

- Lange (a)
- See also* Guns; Pistol; Revolver

Lyman sight

- MacCreagh
- See also* Guns; Rifles

Machan

- Eardley-Wilmot
- Glasfurd (b)
- Maugham (c)
- Mitchell, W.
- Whitney, C. (c)
- See also* Equipment

Machete

- Grubb (b)
- Morley
- Stevens, A. W. (d)
- Williams, L
- Zahm
- See also* Tools

Machine-gun

- Rice, A. H.
- See also* Arms

Man-catcher

- Baden-Powell (a)
- See also* Equipment

Mannlicher

- *Andrews, R. C. (d)
- *Baillie-Grohman (b)
- Barnes
- Cane
- Chanler
- Fleming
- Fraser, D. C. (a)
- Landor (b)
- McCutcheon
- Pease (c)

- *Selous, F. C. (eh)
 *Sheldon (c)
 *Stefansson (b)
 Sutton (e)
 Tjader
 Torday
 Williams (d) p.134
See also Rifle
- Mapas**
 Morden (f)
- Martini-Henry**
 Bailey, H.
 Bruce, C.
 Churchill
 Eardley-Wilmot
 Forbes
 Maydon (a)
 Selous, F. C. (b)
 Stebbing (b)
 Wellby (a)
See also Rifle
- Matchlock**
 Landor (b)
 Newall, J. T. (a)
 Rock (d)
 Rockhill (a)
See also Guns
- Mattress, Inflated**
 Kolb, E.
- Mausier**
 *Andrews, R. C. (d)
 Bell, W. D. M.
 Coolidge
 Gibbon
 Gouldsbury (a)
 McCutcheon
 *Morden (a)
 Pereira
 *Ronaldshay (a)
 Singer
 *Sutton (e)
 Tjader
 Torday
See also Rifle
- Maxim silencer**
 Tjader
- Maynard**
 Hornaday (a)
See also Rifle
- Metate or Grinding stone**
 Judd, N. M. (e)
- Metford-Reilly**
 Kerr
See also Guns
- Mill, Rice-husking**
 Cooper, M. C. p.241
- Moccasins**
 Beebe, W. (b)
 Bentley, R. ch.8
 Cane
 Carvalho
 *Dunraven (a)
 Hardy
 *Lewis and Clark
 Pike, Z. (a)
 *Selous, F. C. (h)
 *Sheldon (b)
 Wyndham
See also Foot wear
- Mortar and Pestle**
 Barrett, O. W.
- Mosquito net**
 Singer
 Wells, C. (a)
See also Equipment
- Motors**
 Johnson, Martin (b)
See also Transport
- Mukluk**
 McKinley, A. C.
- Musket**
 DeVeer
 Dodge (c)
 Gerard (a)
See also Guns; Rifles
- Muzzle-load**
 DuChailu (g) ch.1
 Dunraven (b)
 Wyndham
See also Guns; Rifles
- Night-sights**
 Glasfurd (b)
See also Guns
- Norfolk jacket**
 Maydon (a)
See also Clothes
- Oomiak, Boat**
 Hayes, I. I.
See also Canoes; Kyak
- Outfits**
See Beds; Canoes; Hammocks; Tents
- Oven, Open-air**
 Smith, H. M. (h)
- Overcoats**
 Dubois
See also Clothes
- Overshoes**
 Carvalho
See also Foot-wear
- Palanquins**
 Ellis
See also Equipment
- Panama-hat**
 DuChailu (g) ch.1
 Grubb (b)
See also Head-gear
- Panga**
 White (b)
See also Tools
- Panoong or Panung, Scarf**
 Bock (c)
 Young, E. (a)
See also Clothes
- Pants**
 Crandall
 Lumbholtz (a)
See also Clothes
- Paradox**
 Cane
 Chapman, A. (b)
 Dunmore
See also Rifles
- Parka**
 Ellsworth (c)
 Morden (e)
 Schwatka (c)
- Sheldon (b)
 Wrangell p.69-70
See also Clothes
- Percussion caps**
 Andersson (a)
 Galton (c)
See also Ammunition
- Pistols**
 Adams, J. C.
 *Baker, S. W. (a)
 Marcy (b)
 Patterson (b)
 Thornton
 Wyndham
- Pits for game**
 Adams, A.
 Akeley (d)
See also Traps
- Planting stick**
 Morley
- Plow, Wooden**
 Bishop, C. W.
 Blaney
 Chamberlin
 Dennis, A. P. (a)
 Johnson, F. E. (a)
 Olsson-Seffer, H.
 Rock, J. F. (g)
 Williams, M. O. (j m)
- Poison arrows, Darts**
 Anthony (c)
 *Arkell-Hardwick
 Bourne
 Campbell, W. D. (a)
 Clark, L.
 DuChailu (g)
 *Dyott (a)
 *Enock
 Forrest, G.
 *Galton
 Gill, Mrs.
 Gomes
 Grimshaw (b)
 Jameson
 Kingston (a)
 Schurz
 Selous, F. C. (g)
 Stanley (c)
 Worcester (a)
 Zahm (a)
See also Bows; Spears
- Poke**
 Wilkins (d) p.137
- Ponchos**
 Fountain (b)
 Galton (c)
 Grubb (b)
 Saint-Cricq
 Shippee
See also Clothes
- Powell**
 Kennedy, E. B.
See also Rifle
- Projectiles**
See Dum-dum; Hard-bullets, etc.
- Purdy**
 Methuen
 Sanderson
See also Rifle

- Puttees**
 Mjoberg
 Tjader
See also Clothes
- Quern**
 Moser, C. K. (b)
- Quirt**
 Simpich (g)
- Raft**
 Galton (c)
 Grubb (b)
See also Boats; Canoe
- Raft, Sheep-skin**
 Huntington, E. (b)
- Rain-coat**
 Prodgers
See also Clothes
- Reilly #10**
 Baker, S. W. (a)
See also Metford; Rifle
- Reindeer skin**
 Conway (f)
 Jackson
 Morden (e)
 Payer
 Shackleton
 Sheldon (b)
 Wrangell p 69-70
See also Furs
- Remington**
 Melville
See also Rifle
- Revolver**
 Bingham (a)
 *Burnaby
 Dahl (a)
 *DuChailu (g)
 Dunraven (a)
 *Enock
 Faulkner
 Fleming
 Gilmore (j)
 Hubbard
 *Johnson, Martin (b)
 *Leveson (b)
 *Mjoberg
 Percival
 Perez
 Rice, A. H.
 *Stanley (d)
 Vachell
 Washburn
 Wells, J. W.
See also Colt
- Revolving rifle, pistol**
 Andersson (b)
 Thornton
- Rifle-rest**
 Rice, W.
See also Equipment
- Rifles, Single-shot and Repeater**
 **Adams, J. C.
 *Akeley (b)
 **Andersson (a b e)
 Bailey, H.
 *Baillie-Grohman (a)
 **Baker, S. W. (a)
 Barnes
 *Bell, W. D. M.
 Blaine
 Burrard (b)
 Cane
 Carstensen
 Caswell
 *Graham, C. C.
 Pickett
 Pollock (a b d)
 Rainsford, W.
 Rice, A. H.
 *Rice, William
 **Shakespear
 Shields (a)
 Singer
 Stewart, A. E.
 Thrasher
 Washburn
 *Whitney, C. (c)
 *Whitney, H
- Rigby**
 Bell, W. D. M.
 Faulkner
 Gibbon
 Lyell (h)
 Percival
 Treatt
See also Rifles
- Robes**
 Carvalho
 Sheldon (b)
See also Clothes
- Rorer**
 Anderson (e)
See also Rifles
- Ross**
 Barnes
See also Rifles
- Rubber, Mattress, Bath**
 Vachell
See also Equipment; Tents
- Rucksack**
 Baillie-Grohman (b e)
 Boner
 Fleming
 Sheldon (b)
See also Equipment
- Sac**
 Marcoy
See also Clothes
- Saddle-bags**
 Wrangell p.49
- Saddles**
 Loti
 Trinkler
See also Equipment
- Samovar**
 Hough (a)
 Nordenskiold
See also Equipment
- Sandals**
 Burton (k)
 Carpenter, F. G. (b)
 Hough (b)
 Pereira
 Russell, P.
 *Vambery
See also Foot-wear
- Sandals, Grass**
 Deering, M. C.
- Sarong**
 Bickmore
 Bryant, H. G.
 Knott, F. P.
 Maxwell, G
See also Clothes
- Savage rifle**
 Caldwell
 MacCreagh
- Scarf**
 Young, E. (a)
See also Clothes
- Seal-skin**
 Guillemard
 Koelz
See also Clothes; Furs
- Sennegrass**
 Shackleton
- Serape**
 Ruxton (b)
See also Clothes
- Shark leather**
 Ellison, N.
 Young, W. E. app.
- Sharp**
 Baillie-Grohman (e)
See also Rifle
- Sheep-skin suits**
 Burnaby
 Ronaldshay (a)
 Selous, F. C (e)
See also Furs
- Shelter-tent**
 Sheldon (b)
See also Tent
- Shields**
 Lumholtz (a)
 Worcester (a)
See also Arms
- Shirt**
 Crandall
 *Lewis and Clark
 *Lumholtz (a)
 Schillings (b)
 Sheldon (b)
 Singer
- Shoes**
 Cane
 Crandall
 Dahl (a)
 *Dugmore (a)
 Galton (c)
 Morden (a) (grass)
 Morden (e) (fish-skin)
 Wellby (c)
 Young, E. (a)
See also Foot-wear
- Shoes, Wood**
 Gore, J. H. (a)
 Smith, H. M. (h)
- "Shorts"**
 Stebbing
See also Clothes
- Shot-guns**
 Afalo (c)
 Burnaby
 Johnson, Martin (b)
 Washburn
See also Guns; Smooth-bores

Sights, Rifle

Dodge (c)
Mitchell, W.
See also Guns

Signal rockets

Patterson (a)
See also Equipment

Silk

Ellsworth (c)
Yule (a)
See also Clothes

Single-shot

Cox
Dunmore
Hubback (b)
Schillings (b)
Selous, F. C. (e h)
Wright (b)
See also Rifles

Skins

Carylho
Catlin
Kennedy, E. B.
Stefansson
See also Furs

Skis

Barnard p.130
Borah
Carstensen
Gould
Martin (a)
Morden (e)
Nansen (e)
Olson (b)
Roberts, M.
Simpich (c)
Washburn, B. (a)
See also Snow-shoes

Sled, Dog

Washburn, B. (b)

Sleds

Dahl (a)
Gould
Stuck (b)
Townsend, C. W. (b)
See also Equipment

Sleeping-bags

Andrews, R. C. (c)
Burnaby
Chapman, A. (b)
Conway (f)
Dahl (a)
*Galton (c)
*Jackson
Morden (e)
Payer
*Ruttledge
Stuck (b)
Townsend, C. W. (c)

Sleigh

Fountain (c)
See also Transport

Sling

Landor (b)
See also Arms

Smith & Wesson

Bingham (a)
See also Revolver

Smooth-bore gun

*Baillie-Grohman (e)
Barnard
Hornaday
*Newall, J. T. (a)
Parkman, F.
Ronaldshay (a)
Russell, F. (a)

Snake-boots

Wells, J. W.
See also Foot-wear

Snow-glasses

Ellsworth (c)

Snow-shoes

Adams, J. C.
Bentley, R. ch.7
Bush
*Dunraven (a)
Ellsworth (c)
Fountain (c)
*Nansen (a)
Russell, F. (a)
Schwatka (c)
*Sheldon (b)
Stirling, M. W.
*Stuck (b)
Townsend, C. W. (b c)
Vivian
Wyndham
See also Skis

Socks

Cane
Dugmore (a)
Galton (c)
Prodgers
Schillings (b)
*Selous, F. C. (e h)
*Sheldon (b d)
*Stuck (a)

Soft-nose bullets

Patterson
*Sheldon (b)
Stebbing (b)
Stefansson (b)
Tjader
Whitnev, H.
See also Dum-dum;
Projectiles

Sombrero

Russell, P.
See also Hats; Headgear

Spear

Baden-Powell (a)
*Bell, W. D. M.
Cumming, C. F. G. (b)
ch.5
Gill, Mrs.
*Gouldsbury (a)
*Guillemard
Kerr
*Kinloch
*Lumholtz (a)
Marcy (b)
Methuen
Murdock
Nilsson
Osborn, H. F. (d)
Packard
Rice, A. H.
Schwatka (c)
**Shakespear

Wilson, J. C.
Worcester (a)
*Wrangell p.198
See also Arms

Spectacles

Kennedy, E. B.
Schillings (b)
Wells, J. W.
Whymper (b)
See also Glasses

Spine-protector

Patterson (a)
See also Clothes

Springfield

Akeley (b)
*Andrews, R. C. (d)
Bradley, M. H. (a b c)
Huntington (b)
MacCreagh
*Roosevelt, T. (g)
*Roosevelt, T. & K. (a b)
*White (b)
See also Rifle

Stetson

Cron
See also Hat; Headgear

Stove, Gasoline

Washburn, B. (a)

Stove, Primus

Ellsworth (c)

Straw-boots

Bingham, H. (c)

Sumpitan

Bruce, C.
See also Blow-gun; Malay

Sun-protector

Barnes
See also Hat; Headgear

Sweaters

Dutton
Maydon (a)
Sheldon (b)
See also Clothes

Swords

*Baker, S. W. (a)
Lumholtz (a)
Nilsson
*Shakespear
See also Arms

Telegas

Morden (f)

Tents

Andrews, R. C. (e)
Cane
Chapman, A. (b)
DeLesdain
*Galton (c)
Herrick (a)
Hubbard
*Landor (b)
Pickett
*Sheldon (b)
Stebbing (b)
*White (b)

Tent, Goat-hair cloth

Whiting, J. D. (a)

Tent, Sail-silk

Washburn, B. (a)

- Tepee**
Shields (f)
See also Tents
- Teraí**
Lyell (h)
Treatt
See also Hat; Headgear
- 303 Rifle**
Foa
Jackson
*Patterson (a)
*Selous, F. C. (e h)
Sutherland
Sykes, C. A.
*Wellby (a)
White (b)
- Tippet**
Lewis and Clark
See also Clothes
- Toboggin**
Marlowe
See also Sleigh; Transport
- Tomahawk**
Filson
Fountain (b)
Pike, Z. (a)
See also Arms
- Tools**
See Axe; Hatchet;
Lariat; Tomahawk, etc.
- Torch, Pine-chip**
Rock (d)
- Transport**
See Boats; Canoes;
Sleds; Sleighs, etc.
- Traps**
Forbes
Thrasher
See also Natives; Pits
- Travaux**
Dodge, T. A. p.46, 47
Wissler (b)
- Tree-houses**
Baden-Powell (a)
Worcester (a)
See also Aborigines;
Equipment; Tents
- Trident**
Vialles
- Triggers**
Dodge (c)
See also Rifle
- Trousers**
Byrd, R. E. (b)
Cane
Carpenter, F. G. (b)
Sheldon (b)
Singer
See also Clothes
- Turbans**
Vambery
See also Head-gear;
Natives
- Umiak**
Frothingham
See also Open boat
- Underwear**
Cheney
Dugmore (a)
Milligan
Nordenskiöld
Wells, J. W.
See also Clothes
- Veils**
Cane
Hardy
See also Clothes;
Mosquitoes
- Waterproofs**
Bradford
Guillemard
Melville
See also Clothes; Skins;
Tents, etc.
- Weapons**
See Halbert; Half-pike;
Rifles; Spears, etc
- Westley-Richards**
**Cooch Bahar
**Gordon-Cumming
Hornaday (a)
*Leveson (b)
Newall, J. T. (a)
Percival
*Shakespeare
Sutherland
*Sutton (a)
See also Rifle
- Winchester**
Andre
Andrews, R. C. (c)
- **Baillie-Grohman (e)**
Bronson (405)
Burbridge (b)
Chanler
Cox
Dubois
Grinnell (d) p.195, 241
Hubback
Huntington
Johnson, Martin
Lange (e)
*McCutcheon
Maydon (a)
**Roosevelt, T. (g i)
*Roosevelt, T. & K
Russell, F. (a)
Smith, A. D.
Tjader
Vachell
*White (a)
*Wright (b)
See also Rifle
- Winter clothes**
Andersson (a)
See also Coat
- Wommara**
Gregory, H. E.
See also Boomerang
- Wood-skin**
Andre
Fountain (b)
See also Boats; Boots;
Canoes; Footwear
- Wood-stirrup**
Bernheimer
- Woolens**
Bradford
Burnaby
Dutton
Ellsworth (c)
Wellby (a)
See also Clothes
- Woorall poison**
Kingston (a)
See also Savages; Curare
- Yurt**
Morden (a c e f)
Murray

Section 15—Main Bibliography

This is a complete list of titles indexed, except for those included in the supplemental Bibliography following this one.

Aaron, S. F.

- The ingenious carpenter bee. *Nature Mag.* p. 299. May 1938. (Zoology) (a)
Insects with ideas. *Nature Mag.* p. 77-8. Feb. 1938. (Zoology) (b)

Abbe, Ernst C.

- Phytogeographical observations in northernmost Labrador. In Forbes, Alexander. Northernmost Labrador, mapped from the air. (Geography. Botany)

Abbot, Charles Greeley. 1872-

- Measuring the sun's heat and forecasting the weather. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 111-26. Jan. 1926. (Astronomy. Geography. Meteorology) (a)
The sun and the welfare of man. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 2) Washington, D C 1929. (Astronomy. Atmosphere. Meteorology) (b)

Abbot, Charles Greeley, Editor

- Old and new plant lore. A symposium. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) Washington, D C 1931-34. (Botany Food and Drink) (c)
The earth and the stars D. Van Nostrand Co. N.Y. 1925. (Astronomy Atmosphere) (e)
The architecture of atoms and a universe built of atoms. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D C 1922. (Annual Report 1922 p. 157-66) (Microscopy. Astronomy Atmosphere) (f)

Abercromby, John. 1841-

- A trip through the Eastern Caucasus, with a chapter on the languages of the country. E Stanford London. 1889 (Geography. Anthropology) (M B)

Abruzzi, Duke of the. 1873-1932

- "Ruwenzori", an account of the expedition by Filippo de Filippi Constable. London. 1912; Dutton. N.Y. 1913 (Geography. Meteorology Anthropology. Geology) (a)

- Karakoram and the Western Himalaya, 1909. By Filippo de Filippi. Constable. London. 1912; Dutton. N.Y. 1913. (Geography. Meteorology. Geology) (b)

- Ascent of Mt. St. Elias. By Filippo de Filippi. Stokes. N.Y. 1900. (Meteorology. Geography) (c)

These books are also listed in the name of Filippo de Filippi who wrote the accounts for the Duke of the Abruzzi.

Adair, F. E. S. 1860-

- The big game of Baltistan and Ladakh A summer in High Asia, being a record of sport and travel in Baltistan and

- Ladakh W Thacker & Co. London. 1899 (Geography. Meteorology. Zoology)

Adalbert, Prince of Prussia. 1811-1873

- Travels in the South of Europe and in Brazil, with a voyage up the Amazon and Xingú. D. Bogue. London. 1849. (Natural history. Geography)

Adams, Andrew Leith. d. 1882

- Wanderings of a naturalist in India, the Western Himalayas and Cashmere. Edmonston & Douglas. Edinburgh 1867. (Zoology. Geography) Numerous references.

Adams, Arthur. 1820-1878

- Travels of a naturalist in Japan and Manchuria Hurst & Blackett London. 1870 (Zoology. Anthropology. Mammals)

Adams, Harriet Chalmers

- European outpost: The Azores. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 35-66. Jan. 1935. (a)
Longitudinal journey through Chile. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 219-73. Sept. 1922. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Hygiene. Geology. Paleontology) (b)

- River-encircled Paraguay. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 385-416. April 1933. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Anthropology) (c)

- Madeira the florescent. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 81-106. July 1934. (Geography. Zoology) (d)

- Across French and Spanish Morocco. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 327-56. March 1925. (Geography. Anthropology) (e)

- Cirenaica, Eastern wing of Italian Libia. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 689-726. June 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Hygiene) (f)

- Volcano-girded Salvador. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 189-200. Feb. 1922. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Geology) (g)

Adams, James Capen. 1807-1860

- The adventures of James Capen Adams, mountaineer and grizzly bear hunter, of California By Theodore H Hittell. Scribner. N.Y. 1911. (Geography. Mammals. Hygiene. Arms. Food. Drink) Many references Entry also in name of T. H. Hittell, biographer of Adams.

Adams, M. P. Greenwood

- Australia's wild wonderland. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 329-56. March 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Equipment)

- Adanson, Michel. 1727-1806**
A voyage to Senegal, the Isle of Goree and the River Gambia. Longman, Hurst & Co. London. 1814. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Adolf Friedrich. See Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Adolf Friedrich, Duke of.**
- Aflalo, Frederick George, ed. 1870-1918**
Sport in Europe. Dutton. London and N.Y. 1901. (Geography. Zoology) (a)
Sportsman's book for India. Horace Marshall & Son. London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography. Mammals) (b)
A book of the wilderness and jungle. Partridge & Co. London. 1912. (Zoology. Mammals. Equipment. Geography) (c)
Half a century of sports in Hampshire. London 1905. (Natural history) (d)
Sports of the world. Cassell & Co. London and N.Y. 1903. (Geography. Zoology) (e)
This book (e) of Aflalo contains 87 articles by about 75 different authors.
- Agar, William M., Flint, R. F. and Longwell, C. R. comps.**
Geology from original sources. Henry Holt & Co. N.Y. 1929. (Geology) (See contents and illustrations for page numbers)
- Agassiz, Alexander. 1835-1910**
Reports on exploration. Memoirs. v 17 nos 2 and 3; v 18, 22; v 23, nos. 1 and 2; v 24; v 30 nos 1, 2, 3; v. 31, 32, 48, 49. Harvard College Museum Cambridge (a)
Bulletin v. 51 no 5. Harvard College Museum Cambridge 1907. (Geography) (b)
- Agassiz, Elizabeth C. ed. 1822-1907**
Louis Agassiz: his life and correspondence. Houghton Boston 1886. (Zoology) (a)
- Agassiz, Elizabeth C. and Alexander Agassiz**
Seaside studies in natural history. Houghton. Boston. 1865 (Zoology) (b)
- Agassiz, Louis. 1807-1873**
A journey in Brazil. Fields, Osgood & Co. Boston. 1871. (Zoology. Mammals. Birds. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (a)
Six species of North American freshwater fishes. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1889 (Zoology) (b)
- Aitkens, Ferdinand**
The sportsman's guide to north-western Rhodesia, the big game country. London. 1905. (Zoology. Geography) "Commercial Intelligence."
- Akeley, Carl Ethan. 1864-1926**
Elephant hunting in Equatorial Africa, with rifle and camera. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 779-810 Aug. 1912. (Zoology. Mammals. Geography) (a)
In brightest Africa. Doubleday Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1923. (Natural history. Mammals. Geography. Arms) (b)
- Akeley, Carl and Mary L. Jobe Akeley**
Adventures in the African jungle. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1930. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Albaugh, Benjamin F. b. 1836**
Home gardening; vegetables and flowers. Grosset & Dunlap. N.Y. 1915. (Botany)
See also Gardenette 1912 by same author.
- Albrecht, Florence Craig**
Austro-Italian mountain frontiers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 321-76. April 1915. (Geography)
- Alcock, Alfred W. 1859-1933**
A naturalist in Indian seas. John Murray. London. 1902. (Zoology)
- Alcock, Rutherford. 1809-1897**
The capital of the tycoon; a narrative of a three years' residence in Japan. Harper. N.Y. 1863 (Geography. Anthropology)
- Alexander, Boyd. 1873-1910**
From the Niger to the Nile. (Across Central Africa by boat). 2v. Longmans. N.Y. and London 1907. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests)
Many references.
- Alexander, James E. 1803-1885**
An expedition of discovery into the interior of Africa, through the hitherto undescribed countries of the Great Namaqua, Boschmans and Hill Damaras. 2v. Henry Colburn. London. 1838. (Natural history. Geography) (a)
Narrative of a voyage of observation among the colonies of Western Africa, in the flag-ship *Thalia*; and a campaign in Kaffir-land, on the staff of the Commander-in-chief in 1835. Henry Colburn London. 1837 (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Alexander, R. D. T. and A. Martin-Leake**
Some signposts to Shikar. Field Press. London. 1933 (Natural history. Zoology)
- Alexander, Wilfred Backhouse. 1885-**
Birds of the ocean, a handbook for voyagers, containing descriptions of all the sea-birds of the world, with notes on their habits and guides to their identification. (See index p. 419-28) Putnam. N.Y. and London 1928. (Ornithology)
- Allen, Henry Thomas. 1784-1851**
The national sports of Great Britain, with descriptions in English and French. T. McLean. London 1821. (Natural history)
- Allan, Alexander**
Hunting the sea otter. H. Cox. London. 1910. (Zoology. Geography)
About Kuril Islands.
- Allee, W. C. 1885-**
The evolution of the invertebrates. See H. H. Newman, Editor, p. 260-303. (Zoology)

- Allen, Arthur A. 1885-**
American bird biographies. Comstock Publishing Co. Ithaca, N.Y. 1934. (a)
Describes twenty-one well-known birds.
The tanagers and finches. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 505-32. April 1935. (b)
- Allen, Arthur A. 1885- (Portraits by Allan Brooks)**
Blackbirds and orioles. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 111-30. July 1934. (Zoology. Birds) (c)
Hunting with a microphone the voices of vanishing birds. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 696-723. June 1937. (Zoology. Birds) (d)
- Allen, Arthur A. and Allan Brooks, Illustrator**
Shore birds, cranes and rails. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 183-222. Aug. 1937. (Zoology. Birds) (e)
- Allen, Glover Morrill. 1879-**
Birds and their attributes. Marshall Jones Co. Boston. 1925. (Zoology)
Reference to about 90 species.
- Allen, Joel Asaph. 1838-1921**
The musk-oxen of Arctic America and Greenland American Museum of Natural History N.Y. March 1901. Bull. v 14 p 69-86. (Natural history. Mammals) (a)
The Andrew J. Stone exploration in Arctic and Sub-Arctic America American Museum of Natural History. N.Y. 1905 (Zoology Geography) (b)
List of mammals collected by W. W. Granger in the Black Hills region of S. Dakota and W. Kansas American Museum of Natural History v. 3 p 259-74. N.Y. 1895. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
List of mammals collected by Walter W. Granger in New Mexico, Utah, Wyoming, and Nebraska. 1895-96 American Museum of Natural History. v. 8, article 15 N.Y. 1896. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
The American bison, living and extinct. In connection with the Geological Survey of Kentucky. Harvard College Museum Memoirs v 4 no 10 Cambridge. 1876. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
- Alston, Charles Henry**
Wild life in the West Highlands. J Maclehoose & Sons Glasgow. 1912 (Natural history)
- Altenburg, Edgar. 1888-**
How we inherit. Henry Holt & Co N.Y. 1928. (Hygiene. Health. Microscopic life)
- Anderson, Andrew A.**
Twenty-five years in a waggon. Sport and travel in South Africa. Chapman & Hall. London. 1888. (Zoology. Geography)
- Anderson, Carl Davis. 1905-**
New facts about the nucleus of the atom. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1935. (Annual Report 1935 p. 235-48) (Microscopy. Atmosphere)
- Andersson, Charles John (Karl Johan) 1827-1867**
Lake Ngami; or, Explorations and discoveries during 4 years' wanderings in the wilds of southwestern Africa. Harper. London and N.Y. 1856. (Zoology. Geography. Ethnology. Meteorology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)
References under 50 subject headings. (a)
The Okavango River: a narrative of travel, exploration and adventure. (1858-1860). Hurst & Blackett. London. 1861; Harper. London and N.Y. 1861. (Zoology. Geography. Ethnology. Meteorology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Drink. Food) (b)
References under 31 subject headings.
Notes on the birds of Damara Land and the adjacent countries of south-west Africa. John Van Voort London. 1872. (Natural history. Ornithology)
List of 100 bird books referred to by A. (c)
Notes of travel in South Africa. (Edited by L. Lloyd). Hurst & Blackett. London. 1875. (Natural history) (d)
The lion and the elephant. (Published after author's death). Hurst & Blackett. London. 1873. (Zoology Mammals. Geography. Arms) (e)
Andersson books are rich in natural history, with a multitude of references made here.
- André, Eugène**
A naturalist in the Guianas. Scribner. New York and London 1904. (Zoology. Mammals. Birds. Geography. Ethnology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink)
References under about 35 headings.
- Andrews, Clarence Edward. 1883-**
Old Morocco and the forbidden Atlas. H. Doran Co. N.Y. 1922. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Minerals)
- Andrews, Roy Chapman. 1884-**
Mammals collected in the Dutch East Indies. American Museum of Natural History. N.Y. 1911. (Zoology) (a)
Whale hunting with gun and camera; a naturalist's account of the modern shore-whaling industry, of whales and their habits, and of hunting experiences in various parts of the world. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1916 (Zoology) (b)
Camps and trails in China, etc. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. and London. 1918. (Zoology. Large mammals. Geography. Meteorology) (c)
Across Mongolian plains, etc. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. and London. 1921. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Arms. Food. Drink) (d)
About 60 references.
On the trail of ancient man, etc. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Clothing. Provisions) (e)
Numerous references.

Andrews, R. C.—Continued

- The new conquest of Central Asia; a narrative of the explorations of the Central Asiatic expeditions in Mongolia and China, 1921-1930. American Museum of Natural History. N.Y. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (f)
- Explorations in the Gobi Desert. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 653-716. June 1933. (Paleontology. Zoology. Geography. Geology. Meteorology) (g)
- Exploring unknown corners of the "Hermit Kingdom." Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 25-48. July 1919. (Geography. Botany. Zoology) (h)

Annxter, Paul

- Wilderness ways. Penn Publishing Co. Philadelphia. 1930. (Zoology)

Anson, William John. 1850-1913

- Under the African sun; a description of native races in Uganda, sporting adventures and other experiences. W. Heinemann. London. 1899. (Zoology. Birds. Geography)

Anthony, Harold Elmer. 1890-

- Field book of North American mammals; descriptions of every mammal known north of the Rio Grande, together with brief accounts of habits, geographical ranges, etc. Putnam N.Y. and London. 1928. (Natural history) (a)

Anthony, H. E. ed. 1890-

- Mammals of America (Nature Lovers' Library). University Society. N.Y. 1917. (Zoology) (b)

Anthony, H. E.

- Over trail and through jungle in Ecuador. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 327-52. Oct. 1921. (Zoology. Botany. Anthropology. Hygiene. Equipment. Geography) (c)

Appar, Austin C. 1838-1908

- The trees of the northern United States: their study, description and determination, for the use of schools and private students. American Book Co. N.Y. 1892.

- References made to 93 subject headings in this compilation to about 900 items in the author's index with page numbers.

Apperley, Charles James. 1778-1843

- Nimrod's hunting tours, etc. (Fox-hunting). J. Lane. London. 1926; Carey, Lea & Blanchard. Philadelphia. 1836. 2v. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- The life of a sportsman by Nimrod. (pseud.) R. Ackermann. London. 1842. (Natural history) (b)

- Some fiction, poor in natural history.

Arbuthnot, James

- A trip to Kashmir. Thacker, Spink & Co. Calcutta. 1900. (Zoology. Geography)

- Big game shooting.

Aristoteles

- History of animals. 10 books (In 1 v. 326p.) (350 B.C.) H. G. Bohn. London. 1862. (Zoology. Mammals. Fish. Birds)

Ariza, John Francis

- Dismal swamp in legend and history. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 121-30. July 1932. (Botany. Geography. Zoology)

Arkell-Hardwick, Alfred. 1878-

- An ivory trader in North Kenya; the record of an expedition through Kikuyu to Gallaland in East Equatorial Africa, with an account of the Rendili and Burkeneji tribes. (Entry also under Hardwick) Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1903. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests Arms. Food. Drink)

Armstrong, Alexander. 1818-1899

- A personal narrative of the discovery of the Northwest Passage; with numerous incidents of travel and adventure during nearly five years' continuous service in the Arctic regions while in search of the expedition under Sir John Franklin. Hurst & Blackett London. 1857. (Geography. Food. Drink. Meteorology)

Arnold, Arthur. 1833-1902

- Through Persia by caravan. Harper. N.Y. 1877. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Clothing. Food)

Arnold, Augusta Foote. 1844-1903

- The sea-beach at ebb-tide: guide to the study of the seaweeds and the lower animal life found between tidemarks. Century Co. N.Y. 1901. (Zoology)

"Ben Assher," pseud.

- A nomad in the South Sudan. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

- Good description of country and people in little-known corner of Sudan.

Astley, John D. 1828-1894

- Fifty years of my life in the world of sports at home and abroad. Hurst & Blackett London. 1894. (Zoology)

- Largely horse racing

Atkinson, Agnes Akin

- Befriending nature's children. (In California) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 190-215. Feb 1932 (Zoology. Geography)

Atkinson, Thomas Witlam, 1799-1861

- Oriental and Western Siberia: a narrative of seven years' explorations and adventures in Siberia, Mongolia, the Kirghis Steppes, Chinese Tartary and a part of Central Asia. Harper. N.Y. and London. 1858 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) 35 references (a)

- Travels in the regions of the Upper and Lower Amoor and the Russian acquisitions on the confines of India and China. Harper N.Y. 1860; Hurst & Blackett London. 1860 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Drink) (b)

- 52 references.

Atwood, Wallace W. Jr.

- Crater Lake and Yosemite through the ages. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 326-43. March 1937. (Geography. Anthropology)

Aubrey, Charles

The buffalo. Forest and stream. N.Y. July 1907-July and Aug. 1908. (Geography)

Audubon, John James. 1785-1851

Ornithological biography, or An account of the habits of the birds of the United States of America; accompanied by descriptions of the objects represented in the work entitled the "Birds of America," etc 5v Black. Edinburgh; Dobson. Philadelphia. 1831-39 (a)

Audubon, J. J. and Rev. John Bachman

The quadrupeds of North America. V. G. Audubon N.Y. 1851-54. (Mammals)

(b)
Numerous references. Wide acquaintance with the animals described except musk-ox

Life and adventures of Audubon the naturalist, by Robert Buchanan. J. M. Dent & Sons. London 1868; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink. Arms) (c)

More than 50 references.

The birds of America, from drawings made in the United States and their territories George R Lockwood. N.Y. 1870 (d)

60 references to birds.

Audubon and his journals, by Maria R Audubon, with' zoological and other notes by Elliott Coues Scribner N.Y. 1897. (Natural history) (e)

Ornithological biography, etc Judah Dobson. Philadelphia. 1831-39 (See (a)) (f)

Auer, Harry Anton

Camp fires in the Yukon Stewart & Kidd Co Cincinnati, Ohio 1916 (Natural history)

Ault, J. P.

Sailing the seven seas in the interest of science Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 631-90 Dec. 1922. (Geography. Zoology. Astronomy. Meteorology. Geology)

Austin, Herbert Henry. 1868- and Angus Hamilton

Korea: Its history, its people and its commerce. T. B. Millet Co. Boston (and Tokyo) 1910 (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Austin, Herbert Henry. 1868-

Among swamps and giants in Equatorial Africa; an account of surveys and adventures in the Southern Sudan and British East Africa. C. A. Pearson. London. 1902. (Natural history. Geography. Anthropology) (b)

Largely devoted to physical features and natives.

Axtell, Luella E. 1866-

Grow thin on good food. Funk and Wagnalls Co. N.Y. and London. 1931. (Hygiene. Food and Drink)

Azara, Felix de. 1746-1821

The natural history of the quadrupeds of Paraguay and the River LaPlata. A. & C Black. Edinburgh. 1838. (Zoology. Mammals. Birds. Geography)
Natives killed by jaguars referred to.

Back, George. 1796-1878

Narrative of the Arctic land expedition to the mouth of the Great Fish River, and along the shores of the Arctic Ocean, in the years 1833-4-5. Carey & Hart. Philadelphia. 1836. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)

Baden-Powell, B. F. S. 1860-

In savage isles and settled lands. Richard Bentley & Son. London. 1892. (Geography. Anthropology. Arms)
Australasian Island groups visited.

Baden-Powell, Robert S. S. 1857-

An old wolf's favorites, animals I have known. J. B Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1922. (Zoology. Geography)
Animal stories for boys. (b)

Pig sticking and hog hunting Herbert Jenkins. London. 1924 (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Bagot, A. G.

Sport and travel in India and Central America. Chapman & Hall. London. 1897. (Zoology. Geography. Arms)

Baikie, James

Cradle of civilization. (Asia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 127-62. Feb. 1916. (Geography. Anthropology)

Bailey, Alfred M.

The haunts of the wailing bird. Natural History p. 702-10. Dec. 1934. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)

The iguanas of Bitter Guana Cay. Natural History. p. 390-3. July-Aug. 1925. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)

Bailey, E. P.

With the Aborigines of Australia. See Blossom p. 21-8. (Geography. Anthropology)

Bailey, Florence A. (Merriam) 1863-

Handbook of birds of western United States, including the Great Plains, Great Basin, Pacific Slope and Lower Rio Grande Valley. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston. 1902. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Bailey, Gilbert Stephen. b. 1822

Great caverns of Kentucky. Church. Chicago. c 1863. (Geography)

Bailey, Henry

Travel and adventures in the Congo Free State, etc. Chapman & Hall. London. 1894. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)
Four years big game shooting.
Numerous references.

Bailey, L. H.

How plants get their names. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1933. (Botany)

Bailey, Solon I.

The universe of stars. See Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)

Bailey, Vernon 1864-

The prairie ground squirrels or spermophiles of the Mississippi Valley. Secretary of Agriculture. Washington, D.C. 1893. (Zoology) (a)

Cave life of Kentucky, mainly in the Mammoth cave region. University Press. Notre Dame, Indiana. 1933. (Zoology) (b)

Bats of the Carlsbad Cavern. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 321-30. Sept. 1925. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

The desert tortoise. Nature Mag. p. 372-4. Dec. 1928. (Zoology. Reptiles) (d)

The chuckwalla, one of the largest lizards of our southwestern deserts. Nature Mag. p. 100-2. Aug. 1930. (Zoology) (e)

Bailey, William L.

Our own birds. A familiar natural history of the birds of the United States. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1869. (Zoology) (a)

Baillie, Mrs. W. W.

Days and nights of shikar. John Lane. London. 1921. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

In India, the Himalayas and Kashmir.

Baillie-Grohman, William Adolph. 1851-1921

Gaddings with a primitive people, etc. Henry Holt & Co. N.Y. 1878. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)

In Swiss and Austrian Tyrol
Sport in the Alps in the past and present
Adam & Charles Black. London. 1896
(Zoology. Geography. Arms. Clothing)
Chase of chamois, red-deer, black-cock, etc. (b)

Fifteen years' sport and life in the hunting grounds of western America, etc. Horace Cox. London. 1900. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (c)

In British Columbia, Wyoming, Idaho, etc.

Baillie-Grohman, W. A. and F.

Sporting manuscript. London 1904. (Foreword by Theo. Roosevelt) (Zoology) (d)

Baillie-Grohman, William Adolph

Camps in the Rockies, being a narrative of life on the frontier and sport in the Rocky Mountains, with an account of the cattle ranches of the West (in 1880) etc. Scribner. N.Y. 1882 and 1905. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (e)

Baillie-Grohman, W. A. and F.

Tyrol and the Tyrolese; Social, sporting and mountaineering aspects. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (g)

The chamois, the stag of the Alps (See Philipps-Woolley, Big game shooting v. 2) (h)

Baines, Thomas. 1822-1875

The gold regions of south eastern Africa. E. Stanford. London. 1877. (Geology. Fests) (a)

Explorations in South-west Africa, etc. (a journey from Walvisch Bay to Lakes N'Gami and Victoria in 1861-2.) Longmans, Green, Longmans, Roberts & Green. London. 1864. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Voyage dans le sud-ouest de l'Afrique. Hachette. Paris. 1871. (Geography) (c)

Baird, Spencer Fullerton. 1823-1887

The mammals of North America; the descriptions of species based chiefly on the collections in the Smithsonian Institution. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1859. (Zoology) (a)

Baird, Spencer Fullerton and others

A history of North American birds. Little Brown & Co. Boston. 1874. 3v. (Zoology) (b)

Land birds.

The water birds of North America. Memoirs. v. 12 and 13. Harvard College Museum Cambridge. 1884. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Baird, Spencer Fullerton and C. Girard

Catalogue of North American reptiles in the Museum of the Smithsonian Institution. Smithsonian Institution. v. 2, article 5. Misc. Coll. Washington, D.C. 1853 and 1862. (d)

Thirty-seven species.

Baird, S. F., Brewer, T. M. and Ridgway, R.

The water-birds of North America. Little Brown & Co. Boston. 1884. (Zoology) (e)

Bairnsfather, Peter Robert

Sport and nature in the Himalayas. London 1914 (Zoology. Geography)

Baker, Edw. B.

Sport in Bengal. Ledger, Smith & Co. London. 1886. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Experiences with man-eating mammals.

Baker, Ed. Chas. Stuart

Mishi The man-eaters and other tales of big game. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1928. (Zoology) (a)

In India.

Baker, Robert H. 1883-

When the stars come out. Viking Press. N.Y. 1934. (Astronomy. Atmosphere)

Baker, Roy W.

Balearics, island sisters of the Mediterranean. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 177-206. Aug. 1928. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink)

Baker, Samuel White. 1821-1893

Exploration of the Nile tributaries of Abyssinia. O. D. Chase & Co. Hartford, Conn. 1868. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (a)

About 100 references.

Eight years' wanderings in Ceylon. Longmans. London. 1855; J. B. Lippincott & Co. Philadelphia. 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropol-

- ogy. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
Many references.
- The rifle and the hound in Ceylon. Longmans. London. 1854; J. B. Lippincott & Co. Philadelphia. 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Arms. Food. Drink) (c)
17 references.
- Ismailia; a narrative of the expedition to Central Africa for the suppression of the slave trade, organized by Ismail, Khedive of Egypt. Macmillan. London. 1874; Harper. N.Y. 1875. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (d)
17 references.
- Cyprus as I saw it in 1879. Macmillan & Co. London. 1879 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Food. Drink) (e)
14 references.
- Albert N'yanza, great basin of the Nile, and explorations of the Nile sources. Macmillan Co. London and N.Y. 1886-98 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (f)
Wild beasts and their ways, etc. Macmillan & Co. London and N.Y. 1898, 1890. (Zoology. Geography) (g)
In Europe, Asia, Africa and America.
- Baldwin, J. H.
The large and small game of Bengal. Henry S. King & Co. London. 1876. (Zoology. Geography)
- Baldwin, William Charles
African hunting and adventure from Natal to the Zambesi, etc. Harper. N.Y.; Bentley. London. 1863-94. (Zoology. Geography)
References to many mammals.
- Bales, L. L.
Habits and habitat of Alaskan big game. Outdoor Life. Denver. June-Nov. 1908. (Zoology. Geography)
- Balfour, Alice Blanche
Twelve hundred miles in a waggon. Arnold. London. 1895 (Zoology. Geography)
Many observations on popular natural history topics.
- Ball, Alice E.
American land birds. Tudor Publishing Co. N.Y. 1936. (Zoology)
- Ball, Robert 1840-
The story of the heavens. Cassell & Co. London, Paris, N.Y., and Melbourne. 1886 (Astronomy)
- Ball, Valentine. 1843-1895
Jungle life in India, or "The Journeys and Journals of an Indian Geologist." Thomas de la Rue & Co. London. 1880. (Geography. Geology)
- Ballantyne, Robert Michael. 1825-1894
The gorilla hunters, etc. T. Nelson & Sons (W. & R. Chambers, Ltd.) London, Edinburgh and N.Y. 1880 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
In the Congo.
Tales of adventure on the ocean. N. Nisbet & Co. London. 1910. (Zoology)
Sea stories and whaling. (b)
- Hudson Bay; or, Everyday life in the wilds of North America, during six years' residence in the territories of the Hudson Bay Co. T. Nelson & Sons. London and N.Y. 1886. (Geography) (c)
- Ballou, William Hosea
Game of northernmost Siberia. Field and Stream. March 1911. (Zoology. Geography)
- Bangs, Outram. 1862-1932
Bird collections. Bulletin v. 54. no. 16; v. 67. no. 12; v. 68. no. 7. Harvard College Museum. (Zoology. Geography)
- Barbaro, Josafa (d. 1494) and Ambrogio Contarini
Travels to Tana and Persia (Translated from the Italian 16th Century). Hakluyt Society. London. 1873. (See also A. Contarini) (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology)
- Barbour, Thomas
Notes on a zoological collecting trip to Dutch New Guinea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 469-84. July 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink) (a)
Further notes on Dutch New Guinea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 527-45. Aug. 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Food and Drink) (b)
- Barclay, Edgar N.
Big game shooting records, together with biographical notes and anecdotes on the most prominent big game hunters of ancient and modern times. (See Bibliography p. 271-5) Witherby. London. 1932. (Zoology)
- Barclay, William Singer. 1871-
The land of Magellan. Methuen. London. 1926. (Geography)
- Barentz, Wilhelm
Voyage to Cochín China, 1792-93. London 1806. (Geography)
(See also De Veer)
- Barker, Lewellys F. 1867-
Live long and be happy. D. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1936. (Hygiene)
- Barnard, Mordaunt Rogers
Sport in Norway and where to find it, etc. Chapman & Hall. London. 1864. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Trees. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
References under 80 subject headings.
- Barnes, A. H.
The great white monarch of the Pacific Northwest. (Mt. Rainier) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 593-626. June 1912. (Botany. Geography. Meteorology)
- Barnes, James. 1866-
Through Central Africa from coast to coast. Appleton. N.Y. 1915. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Fly. Snakes. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Over 50 references.

- Barns, Thomas Alexander**
The wonderland of the eastern Congo. The region of the snow-covered volcanoes, the Pygmies, the giant gorilla and the okapi. Putnam. London and N.Y. 1922. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
An African Eldorado, etc Methuen & Co. London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing) (b)
General information about the Belgian Congo.
- Barnum, P. T. 1810-1891**
Forest and jungle, etc. Werner Co. Chicago and N.Y. 1896 and 1900. (Zoology. Geography)
In all countries.
- Barras, Julius**
India and tiger hunting. Swan Sonnenschein & Co London. 1885 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
A new Shikari at our Indian station. 2v. Swan Sonnenschein & Co London. 1885. (Zoology) (b)
- Barrell, Joseph and others**
The evolution of the earth and its inhabitants (The origin of the earth, ch.1) Yale University Press New Haven, Connecticut. 1918-20. (Geology. Astronomy)
- Barrett, Charles**
The Great Barrier reef and its isles. (Australia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p 355-84. Sept. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (a)
Reptile life in Australia. Natural History. p. 42-59. Jan.-Feb. 1924. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
- Barrett, O. W.**
Impressions and scenes of Mozambique. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 807-30 Oct. 1910. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Equipment. Zoology. Food and Drink)
- Barrow, George**
Ceylon: past and present John Arrow-smith. London. 1857. (Zoology. Geography)
- Barrow, John. 1764-1848**
Travels into the interior of South Africa, etc. 2v. T. Cadell & W. Davies. London. 1801-4-6. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
- Barth, Henry (Heinrich) 1821-1865**
Travels and discoveries in North and Central Africa. . . etc. in the years 1849-1855 J. W. Bradley. Philadelphia. 1859. (Geography)
- Bartlett, Charles H.**
Untoured Burma. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 835-53. July 1913. (Anthropology. Geography. Botany)
- Bartlett, Robert A. 1875-**
The sealing saga of Newfoundland. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 91-130. July 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Equipment) (a)
Ice navigation. American Geographical Society. N. Y. 1928. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology) (b)
- Bartsch, Paul. 1871-**
The bird rookeries of the Tortugas. Smithsonian Institution. (v. 72) Washington, D.C. 1917. (Zoology) (a)
See Shelled invertebrates of the past and present. (Zoology. Mollusks) (b)
- Bassler, Ray S. 1878-**
See Shelled invertebrates of the past and present. (Geology. Paleontology)
- Bates, Henry Walter. 1825-1892**
The naturalist on the River Amazons, etc. Murray. London. 1864. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)
Eleven years in South America, starting in 1848. Many references recorded here.
- Bauer, L. A.**
Terrestrial magnetism in the polar regions. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1928. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology)
- Baum, James Edwin. 1887-**
Savage Abyssinia J. H. Sears & Co. N.Y. 1927. (Zoology, 28. Geography. Meteorology. Geology)
Many references, result of Field Museum expedition.
- Baxter, Edward Henry, comp. 1897-**
From shikar and safari; a big game anthology Macmillan Co N.Y.; Black. London. 1931 (Zoology)
A collection of hunting tales from all over the world
- Baynes, Ernest Harold. 1868-1925**
Wild life in the Blue Mountain forest. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1931. (Zoology) (a)
In S New Hampshire game preserve. My wild animal guests, etc. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1930. (Zoology) (b)
In Blue Mountains, New Hampshire. War Whoop and Tomahawk, etc. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1929. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
The life of two buffalo calves in Corbin game preserve of New Hampshire. Jimmie, the story of a black bear cub. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1923. (Zoology) (d)
Said to be a true bear story
Wild bird guests; how to entertain them, etc. E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1915 (Zoology. Geography) (e)
Mankind's best friend (Dog). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 185-201. March 1919. (See also Louis Agassiz Fuertes) (f)
- Beale, Lionel Smith. 1828-1906**
The microscope in its application to practical medicine. John Churchill. London. 1858. (Microscopic life)
- Bean, Tarleton H. 1846-1916**
Food and game fishes of New York. Printed by J. B. Lyon Co. Albany, N.Y. 1903. (Zoology)
- Beard, Daniel Carter. 1850-**
American boys' book of wild animals. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1921. (Zoology)
- Beavis, Gerald**
The book of the microscope. Sampson Low, Marston & Co. London. 1931. (Microscopic life) (a)

- The romance of the heavens. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1931. (Astronomy) (No index. See contents and illustrations.) (b)
- Beckwourth, James P. 1798?-1867**
The life and adventures of J. P. B., mountaineer, scout and pioneer, and Chief of the Crow Nation of Indians. Harper. before 1858. (Zoology. Anthropology)
- Beddard, Frank Evers. 1858-**
A book of whales. Putnam. N.Y. 1900; Murray. London. 1900. (Zoology)
- Beebe, Mary B.**
Our search for a wilderness. Holt. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
An account of two ornithological expeditions to Venezuela and British Guiana.
- Beech, William. 1877-**
Field book of the shore fishes of Bermuda. Putnam N.Y. and London 1933. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Pheasant jungles Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food) (b)
Popular topics referred to under many headings.
- Galápagos, world's end Putman. N.Y. and London. 1924. (Zoology. Birds. Fish. Serpents. Geography) (c)
References under 55 subject headings.
- The bird, its form and function. Holt. N.Y. 1906. (Zoology) (d)
"We find today some 13,000 or 14,000 different forms, or species, of birds upon the earth."
- A half mile down. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 661-704. Dec. 1934. (Zoology) (e)
The depths of the sea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 65-88. Jan. 1932. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
A wonderer under sea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 741-58. Dec. 1932. (Zoology. Geography) (g)
- Beech, Joseph**
The eden of the flowery republic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 355-90. Nov. 1920. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Hygiene)
- Belcher, Edw. 1799-1877**
Arctic expeditions. House of Commons Report. London. 1852. (See Great Britain L.C. card) (Geography)
- Bell, Alexander Graham**
Who shall inherit long life? Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 505-14. June 1919. (Hygiene)
- Bell, Charles Alfred. 1870-**
The people of Tibet. Clarendon Press. Oxford. 1928. (Anthropology)
- Bell, Gertrude Lowthian. 1868-1926**
The desert and the sown. E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1907. (Geography. Ethnology)
In Syria, Palestine, Tripoli, etc.
- Bell, James McIntosh. 1877-**
Exploration and discovery about Great Bear Lake. Geographical Journal. v. 18. no. 3. p. 249-58. Ottawa. 1900. (Geography. Geology)
- Bell, W. D. M.**
Wanderings of an elephant hunter. Country Life Ltd. London. 1923; Scribner. N.Y. 1923. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests)
Many references.
- Bell, William Abraham**
New tracks in North America. A journey of travel and adventure, whilst engaged in the survey for a southern railroad to the Pacific Ocean, during 1867-68. Chapman & Hall. London. 1870. (Geography. Geology)
- Belling, John. 1866-**
The use of the microscope. A handbook for routine and research work. McGraw-Hill Book Co. N.Y. 1930. (Microscopic life)
- Bennett, Dorothy A., editor**
Handbook of the heavens. See Bernhard, H. J. (Astronomy)
- Bennett, Edward. 1822-1905**
Shots and snapshots in British East Africa. Longmans, Green & Co. London, Bombay, Calcutta, N.Y. and Madras. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
57 different species of animals listed. (a)
Forest and prairie; or, Life on the frontier. J. E. Potter & Co. Philadelphia. 1860. (b)
- Bennett, Ida D. 1860-**
The vegetable garden. A manual for the amateur vegetable gardener. Doubleday Page & Co. N.Y. 1915. (Botany)
- Bent, Arthur Cleveland. 1866-**
Notes on birds, etc. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1912. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Aleutian Islands and Bering Sea.
- Life histories of North American petrels and pelicans and their allies. Smithsonian Institution. Bulletin no. 121. Washington, D.C. 1922. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Life history of North American wild fowl. Smithsonian Institution. Bulletin no. 126. Washington, D.C. 1928. (Zoology) (c)
- Life histories of North American gallinaceous birds. Smithsonian Institution. Bulletin no. 162. Washington, D.C. 1932. (Zoology. Geography)
Numerous references to bird authorities by the author. (d)
- Life histories of North American gulls and terns. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1921. (U.S. National Museum, Bulletin 113) (Zoology. Birds) (e)

Bentley, Richard

Narrative of a journey to the shores of the Arctic Ocean, 1833-35 under the command of Capt. Black. 2v. Richard Bentley. London. 1836. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Clothing. Food. Drink)

Many references with page numbers or chapters, no index given.

Bentley, W. Holman. 1855-1905

Life in the Congo. With an Introduction by the Rev. George Grenfell. Mission Tract Society. London. 1893. (Geography. Anthropology)

Berhard, Hubert J. and others, editors

Handbook of the heavens. McGraw-Hill. N.Y. 1935. (Astronomy)

Bernheimer, Charles L.

Encircling Navajo Mountain with a pack-train. (Utah) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 197-224. Feb. 1923. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Geology. Anthropology. Equipments)

Berthoud, Alfred. 1874-

The new theories of matter and the atom. Allen & Unwin. London; Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1924. (Atmosphere. Microscopy. Astronomiv)

Bevan, Henry

Thirty years in India; or, A soldier's reminiscences of native and European life in the presidencies from 1808 to 1838. Pelham Richardson. London. 1839. (Geography. Anthropology)

Bewick, Thomas. 1753-1828

A general history of quadrupeds. Robert Desilver. Philadelphia. 1824. (Zoology) (a)

Used liberally.

A history of British birds. B Quaritch. London. 1885. (Ornithology) (b)

General history of birds and quadrupeds. Robert Desilver. Philadelphia 1824 (Zoology) (See (a) and (b)) (c)

Bible, King James Translation

University Press Oxford n.d.

Lists of mammals and birds are given in appendix without page numbers.

Bickmore, Albert Smith. 1839-1914

Travels in the East Indian Archipelago. Appleton. N.Y. 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) Over 40 references made under birds.

Bicknell, Arthur C.

Travel and adventure in Northern Queensland. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1895 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink)

Biddulph, John. 1840-

Tribes of Hindoo Koosh. Office of Supt. of Govt. Printing. Calcutta. 1880. (See Cobbold "Innermost Asia" bibliog) (Geography. Anthropology)

Bigelow, Frank H.

Studies on the rate of evaporation at Reno, Nevada, and in the Salton Sink. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 19-28. Jan. 1908. (Geography. Meteorology)

Bigg-Wither, Thomas P. 1845-1890

Pioneering in southern Brazil, etc. 2v. Murray. London. 1878. (Geography. Pests)

Bingham, Hiram. 1875-

The journal of an expedition across Venezuela and Colombia 1906-1907, etc. Yale Publishing Association. New Haven, Conn. 1909 (Geography. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)

Inca Land: Explorations in the highlands of Peru. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston. 1922. (Zoology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)

In the wonderland of Peru. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 387-574. April 1913. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Zoology. Food and Drink. Geology. Meteorology. Equipment) (c)

The story of Machu Picchu. (Peru) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 171-217. Feb. 1915. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Equipments) (d)

Further explorations in the land of the Incas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 431-73. May 1916. (Botany. Anthropology. Geography. Zoology) (e)

Bird, F. L.

Modern Persia and its capital. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 353-400. April 1921. (Anthropology. Geography. Hygiene. Equipment. Zoology)

Bird, George L.

The fisherman's friend. Nature Mag. p. 107-9. Aug. 1931. (Zoology)

Bird, George W.

Wanderings in Burma London. 1897.

Birket-Smith, Kaj

The Eskimos E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1936. (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology)

Birkinbine, John

Our neighbor, Mexico. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 475-508. May 1911. (Anthropology. Geography. Geology. Meteorology)

Bishop, Carl Whiting. 1861-

Man from the farthest past. Smithsonian Scientific Series. (v. 7) Washington, D.C. 1930. (Geology. Paleontology. Anthropology. Equipment. Geography. Zoology. Astronomy)

Bishop, George R.

The sausage tree. Nature Mag. p. 21. Jan. 1938. (Botany. Geography)

Bishop, Mrs. Isabella Lucy Bird. 1831-1904

The Hawaiian archipelago. Putnam. N.Y. 1894. (Geography. Geology)

Six months among the palm groves, coral reefs and volcanoes of the Sandwich Islands. (a)

Unbeaten tracks in Japan . . . including visits to the aborigines of Yezo, and the shrines of Nikkô and Isé. Putnam. N.Y. 1881. (Geography) (b)

- Journeys in Persia and Kurdistan, including a summer in the Upper Karun region and a visit to the Nestorian rayahs. Putnam. N.Y.; John Murray. London. 1891. (Geography. Anthropology. Food. Persian bread) (c)
- Bishop, Nathaniel H. 1837-1902**
The pampas and Andes. A thousand miles' walk across South America. Lee and Shepard. Boston. 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms)
- Bishop, Sherman C.**
The life of the red salamander. Natural History. p. 385-9. July-Aug. 1925. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)
- Bishop, Sherman C. and Chrisp, Hugh P.**
The nests and young of the Allegheny salamander. Copeia. p. 194-8. Ann Arbor, Mich. Dec. 1933. (Mammals—Amphibians) (a)
- Bisset, John Jarvis. 1819-1894**
Sport and war; or, Recollections of fighting and hunting in South Africa from the years 1834 to 1867. J. Murphy. London 1875 (Zoology. Geography)
- Black, William Thomas**
Fish, river, bush: South Africa and its wild animals. London. 1901. (Zoology. Geography)
- Blackford, John Lindsey**
Vanishing glory? (Trumpeter swans) Nature Mag. p. 397-402 Aug.-Sept. 1939 (Birds)
- Blackmore, William Thomas**
Introduction to "The Plains of the Great West" by R. I. Dodge.
- Blackwood, John Lindsey**
White corsair of the arctic. Nature Mag. p. 199-202 Nov. 1934. (Zoology. Birds)
- Blake, Forrester**
Riding the Mustang Trail. Scribner. N.Y. 1935 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Blanchard, Frank N.**
Data on the natural history of the red-bellied snake. Copeia. p. 151-62. Ann Arbor, Mich. Nov. 19, 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Blanchard, Frieda Cobb**
Tuatara: "Living fossils" walk on well-nigh inaccessible rocky islands off the coast of New Zealand. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 649-62. May 1935. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Bland, J. O. P. 1863-**
China, Japan and Korea. Scribner. N.Y. 1921. (Geography. Anthropology)
Largely political and social.
- Bland-Sutton, John. 1855-**
Man and beast in eastern Ethiopia, from observations made in British East Africa, Uganda and the Sudan. Macmillan & Co. London. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests)
- Blanchard, William Thomas. 1832-1905**
Observations on the geology and zoology of Abyssinia, made during the progress of the British expedition to that country in 1867-68. Macmillan & Co. London. 1870. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (a)
- The fauna of British India, including Ceylon and Burma. Taylor and Francis. London. 1888-91. (Geography. Zoology, including man-eating tiger and leopard, clouded leopard and Asiatic lion) (b)
- Blayney, Thomas Lindsey**
A journey in Morocco: "The land of the Moors." Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 750-76. Aug. 1911. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Equipments)
- Blodget, Lorin. 1823-**
Climatology of the United States and of the temperate latitudes of the North American continent. J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. 1857. (Meteorology. Botany)
- Blomquist, H. L. 1888-**
Ferns of North Carolina. Duke University Press. Durham, North Carolina. 1934. (Botany)
- Blossom, Frederick A. ed. 1878-**
Told at the Explorers Club; true tales of modern exploration. A. & C. Boni. N.Y. 1931
By Andrews, Morden, Stefansson and thirty other members of Explorers Club
- Blyth, E. (Zoology, Sheep, Ovis Poli)**
(See Lydekker (b) v.2. p.220. See also Pocock, (c))
- Boas, Franz. 1858-**
Anthropology and modern life. A new and revised edition W. W. Norton & Co. N.Y. c1932.
Scientific discussions relative to man.
- Bock, Carl Alfred. 1849-**
Journeys in Sumatra. Part II of The Head-hunters of Borneo. (1878). Samson Low, Marston, Searle and Rivington. London. 1882. 2d ed. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (a)
45 references.
- The Head-hunters of Borneo: A narrative of travel up the Mahakkam and down the Barito; also Journeys in Sumatra. Samson Low, Marston, Searle and Rivington. London. 1882. 2d ed. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (c)
38 references.
- Temples and elephants: the narrative of a journey of exploration through Upper Siam and Lao. (in 1881) Samson Low, Marston, Searle and Rivington. London. 1884. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (d)
60 references.
- Bodine, Margaret L.**
Holidays with humming birds. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 731-42. June 1928. (Zoology)

- Bogert, Charles M.**
The Pacific rattlesnake. *Nature Mag.* p. 297-9. Nov. 1927. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
Saurians of the southwest. *Nature Mag.* p. 356-9, 388. Dec. 1930. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
- Bogoras, Waldemar**
Ethnography of Arctic Eurasia. *American Geographical Society.* N.Y. 1928. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Anthropology)
- Bonaparte, Chas. Lucien (Prince of Canino and Musignano) 1803-1857**
American ornithology; or, Natural history of birds inhabiting the U.S., designed as a continuation of Wilson's Ornithology vs. 1, 2, 3, 4. Carey, Lea and Carey. Philadelphia. 1825-33. (Zoology) (a)
About 47 references under Bird headings.
Observations on the state of zoology in Europe as regards the vertebrata. (1841-42). Ray Society. Edinburgh. 1845. (Geography. Zoology) (b)
- Boner, Charles. 1815-1870**
Chamois hunting in the mountains of Bavaria. Chapman & Hall. London. 1853. (Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Hunting incidents from 1849 to 1852.
- Bonneville, B. L. E.**
Journal. See Irving, W. (c)
- Bonnycastle, Richard Henry. 1791-1848**
Newfoundland in 1842: A sequel to "The Canadas in 1841." 2v. H Colburn London. 1842. (Zoology. Geography)
- Bonvalot, Gabriel. 1853-**
Through the heart of Asia; Over the Pamir to India. Chapman & Hall. London. 1889. (Geography)
- Boone, Daniel. 1733-1820**
See Filson, John; Flint, Timothy. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Borah, Leo A.**
Washington, the evergreen state. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 131-96. Feb. 1933. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Zoology. Meteorology. Food and Drink. Atmosphere)
- Borden, Mrs. John**
The cruise of the "Northern Lights." Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1928. (Geography. Zoology)
- Borup, George. 1884-1912**
A tenderfoot with Peary. Stokes. N.Y. 1911. (Zoology. Anthropology. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Bosson, Mrs. George C., Jr.**
Sicily, the battle-field of nations and of nature. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 96-118. Jan. 1909. (Geography. Botany. Zoology) (a)
Notes on Normandy. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 775-82. Sept. 1910. (Geography. Zoology) (b)
Biskra, the Ziban queen. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 563-93. Aug. 1908. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology) (c)
- Botley, C. M.**
The air and its mysteries. G. Bell & Sons. London. 1938. (Atmosphere)
- Bourke, Lord Mayo**
Sport in Abyssinia. See Mayo. (Zoology)
- Bourne, Benjamin Franklin**
The captive in Patagonia; or, Life among the giants. A personal narrative. Gould and Lincoln. Boston. 1853. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Food. Drink)
Author a prisoner among savages.
- Boutwell, William D.**
The mysterious tomb of a giant meteorite. (Arizona) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 721-30. June 1928. (Geology. Astronomy. Geography. Anthropology)
- Bowden, John**
The naturalist in Norway; or, Notes on the wild animals, birds, fishes and plants of that country, with some account of the principal salmon rivers. L. Reeve. London. 1869. (Zoology)
- Bower, Hamilton. 1858-**
Diary of a journey across Tibet. Rivington, Percival & Co. London. 1894. (Geography)
- Boyd, Louise A. and others**
The fiord region of East Greenland. *American Geographical Society.* N.Y. 1933-35. (Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Zoology. Botany)
- Boyle, Frederick. 1841-**
Adventures among the Dyaks of Borneo. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1865. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Braddon, Edward N. C. 1829-1904**
Thirty years of shikar. Blackwood. Edinburgh and London. 1895. (Zoology. Geography)
Some man-eating tigers
- Bradford, Charles B. 1862-**
The determined angler and the brook trout, etc. Putnam. N.Y. 1916. (Zoology. Arms. Clothing)
78 species or varieties.
- Bradley, John**
A narrative of travel and sport, in Burmah, Siam and the Malay Peninsula. Samuel Tinsley. London. 1876. (Geography)
- Bradley, John Hodgdon, Jr. 1898-**
Autobiography of earth. Coward-McCann. N.Y. 1935. (Geology) (a)
The earth and its history; a textbook of geology. Ginn & Co. Boston and N.Y. 1928. (Geology. Paleontology. Microscopic life) (b)
Parade of the living. Coward-McCann. N.Y. 1930. (Geology. Paleontology) (c)
- Bradley, John R.**
Hunting big game in Africa. *Illustrated Outdoor News.* Dec. 1906. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Chasing Ovis Ammon in the mountains of Mongolia. *Illustrated Outdoor News.* Jan. 1907. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

- Bradley, Mary Hastings**
On the gorilla trail. Appleton. N.Y. 1922. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Snakes. Arms. Drink. Food) (a)
30 references.
- Caravans and cannibals.** Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (b)
Numerous references to Congo experiences.
- Trailing the tiger.** Appleton. N.Y. 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Arms. Food. Drink) (c)
In Sumatra and Cochin China.
- Alice in Jungleland.** Appleton. N.Y. 1927. (d)
- Branch, Edward Douglas. 1905-**
The hunting of the buffalo. Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1929. (Zoology. Anthropology)
History of the buffalo from the time of Spanish explorers to the present day.
- Brander, A. A. Dunbar**
Wild animals in Central India. Arnold London. 1923. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
32 references to mammals.
- Brandes, E. W.**
Into primeval Papua by seaplane. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 253-332. Sept. 1929. (Zoology. Anthropology. Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Geology. Equipment)
- Branin, M. Lelyn**
Courtship activities and extra-seasonal ovulation in the four-toed salamander. *Copeia*. p. 172-5. Ann Arbor, Mich. Dec. 31, 1935. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Breder, C. M., Jr.**
In Darien jungles. Natural History. p. 324-37. July-Aug. 1925. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Bretz, J. Harlen**
Geological processes and the earth's history. See H. H. Newman, Editor. p. 56-84. (Geology) (a)
Physiographic studies in East Greenland. See Boyd, Louise A. (Geography. Geology) (b)
- Brewer, T. M.**
The Water birds of North America. See Baird, S. F.
- Bridges, John Affleck**
A sportsman of limited income: Recollections of fifty years. A. Melrose. London 1910.
Little natural history.
- Bridgman, Herbert L.**
The new British empire of the Sudan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 241-67. May 1906. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Brinckman, Arthur**
The rifle in Cashmere, A narrative of shooting in Ladak, Cashmere, Punjab, etc., with advice on travel, shooting, etc. Smith, Elder & Co. London 1862. (Zoology. Geography)
- Bristol, Leverett Dale. 1880-**
Industrial health service. Lea & Febiger. Philadelphia. 1933. (Hygiene)
- Britton, Nathaniel Lord. 1859-**
Manual of the flora of the Northern United States and Canada. Henry Holt & Co. N.Y. 1907. (Botany)
- Brocklehurst, Henry C. 1888-**
Game animals of the Sudan. . . A handbook for hunters and naturalists. Gurney & Jackson. London. 1931. (Zoology. Arms Clothing)
References made to 40 mammals.
- Brocklesby, John**
Elements of astronomy for schools and academies. Pratt, Oakley & Co. N.Y. 1859. (Astronomy) (No index, see contents)
- Bronson, Edgar Beecher. 1856-1917**
In closed territory. McClurg. Chicago. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)
Numerous references to contact with large mammals in British East Africa.
- Brooke, Victor**
Sportsman and naturalist. London. 1894. (Zoology)
- Brooks, Alfred Hulse. 1871-1924**
The Mt. McKinley region, etc. Government Printing Office Washington, D.C. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Food. Drink)
Largely geological.
- Brooks, Allan. 1869-**
Far-flying wild fowl and their foes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 487-528. Oct. 1934. (Zoology) (a)
Describes 53 species with Latin names. Extinct Labrador duck included. North American woodpeckers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 464-79. April 1933. (Zoology. Birds) (b)
Bird illustrator. See Allen, Arthur A., Pearson, Gilbert T. and Wetmore, Alexander
- Brooks, Charles Franklin and others**
Why the weather? Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1935. (Meteorology. Astronomy. Atmosphere)
- Brooks, Henry**
Natal: a history and description of the colony. L. Reeve & Co. London. 1876. (Geography)
- Broughton, Vera**
A modern dragon hunt on Komodo. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 321-31. Sept. 1936. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Brown, Barnum**
Hunting big game of other days. (Alberta) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 407-29. May 1919. (Paleontology. Geology. Geography) (a)
The mystery dinosaur. Natural History. p. 190-202. March 1938. (Paleontology) (b)
- Brown, Charles Barrington and William Lidstone**
1500 miles on the Amazon and its tributaries. Stanford. London. 1878. (Geography) (a)

- Brown, Charles Barrington**
Canoe and camp life in British Guiana. Stanford. London. 1876. (b)
All natural history, mammals, birds, fish, reptiles, insects.
- Brown, Clair A.**
Marihuana. The Mexican dope plant. Nature Mag. p. 271. May 1938. (Botany)
- Brown, James Moray**
Shikar sketches with notes on Indian field sports. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1887. (Zoology. Geography. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
Cannibal tigers and rogue elephants. Powder, spur and spear; a sporting medley. Chapman & Hall. London. 1889. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Indian game.
In the days when we went hog-hunting. London. 1891. (Zoology) (c)
Stray sport. (Tiger shooting, weights and measurements of tigers.) 2v. Blackwood. London. 1893. (d)
- Brown, John Croumbie**
People of Finland in archaic times, etc. K. Paul, Trench, Trubner & Co. London. 1892. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Brown, R. N. Rudmose. 1879-**
The polar regions, a physical and economic geography of the Arctic and Antarctic Methuen & Co. London. 1927. (Geography. Zoology) (a)
Antarctic plant geography. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1928. See Joerg, W. L. G., Editor (c) (Geography. Botany) (b)
- Brown, William Harvey**
On the South African frontier: The adventures and observations of an American in Mashonaland and Matabeleland. Scribner. N.Y. 1899; S. Low. London. 1899. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink. Zoology)
40 references
- Browne, Belmore. 1880-**
The conquest of Mt. McKinley; The story of three expeditions through the Alaskan wilderness to Mt. McKinley, North America's highest and most inaccessible mountain. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1913. (Geography. Meteorology)
- Browne, Daniel Jay. b. 1804**
The trees of America; native and foreign, pictorially and botanically delineated, and scientifically and popularly described, considered with reference to their geography, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1846, 1857.
Author's index contains over 400 items, popular and botanical names of trees, to which 67 references are herein made.
- Browne, Edward Granville. 1862-1926**
A year amongst the Persians. Impressions as to the life and thought of the people of Persia, received during twelve months residence in that country, in the years 1857-58. University Press. Cambridge. 1927.
- Browne, G. St. J. Orde. 1883-**
The vanishing tribes of Kenya. A description of the manners and customs of the primitive and interesting tribes dwelling on the vast southern slopes of Mt. Kenya, and their fast disappearing native methods of life. Seeley, Service & Co. London. 1925. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Browne, John Ross. 1817-1875**
Crusoe's Island, etc with sketches of adventures in California and Washoe. (In Southern California in 1849 on a pack mule at San Luis Obispo (p. 167) Harper. N.Y. 1864 and 1871. (Zoology. Geography. Food. Drink)
- Browne, William George. 1768-1831**
Travels in Africa, Egypt and Syria, from the year 1792 to 1798. T. Cadell and W. Davies. London. 1806 (Geography)
- Brownell, L. W.**
The humble way of the snake. Nature Mag. p. 161-5. March 1930 (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
American salamanders. Nature Mag. p. 227-9. April 1937. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)
A life story of a frog. Nature Mag. p. 274-8. May 1924. (Zoology. Amphibians) (c)
- Browning, Meshach. b. 1781**
Forty-four years of the life of a hunter, etc. Lippincott. Philadelphia Written 1859. Later ed 1928 (Zoology. Geography)
- Bruce, Charles G. 1866-**
Twenty years in Borneo Cassell. London and N.Y. 1924; Frederick A. Stokes & Co. N.Y. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing) (a)
With the North Borneo Constabulary.
Twenty years in the Himalaya. Longmans Green & Co. N.Y. 1911; Arnold. London. 1910. (Geography) (b)
- Bruce, Clarence Dalrymple. 1862-**
In the footsteps of Marco Polo; being the account of a journey overland from Simla to Peking. Blackwood. Edinburgh. 1907. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Mostly travel, not much natural history
- Bruce, James. 1730-1794**
Travels to discover the source of the Nile. . . 5v. Robinson. Edinburgh. 1790-1873. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink)
- Brunton, James Dunbar. See Dunbar-Brunton**
- Bryant, Edwin. 1805-1869**
What I saw in California; being the journal of a tour by the Emigrant Route and South Pass of the Rocky Mountains, across the continent of North

- America, the Great Desert Basin, and through California, in the years 1846-47. Appleton. N.Y. 1888. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Bryant, H. S.**
Crocodile lizard—a rare specimen. *Nature Mag.* p. 169. March 1926. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Bryant, Henry G.**
A traveler's notes on Java. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 91-111. Feb. 1910. (Botany. Geology. Meteorology. Equipment. Geography)
- Bryce, James**
Impressions of Palestine. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 293-317. March 1915 (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Western Siberia and the Altai Mountains. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 469-507. May 1921 (Botany. Geology. Geography) (b)
- Bryden, Henry Anderson. 1854-**
Tales of South Africa. Constable & Co. Westminster 1896. (Geography) (a)
- Bryden, Henry Anderson. General ed.**
The great and small game of Africa; an account of the distribution, habits, natural history of sporting mammals, with personal hunting experiences. R. Ward. London. 1899. (Dedicated to F. C. Selous). (Zoology) (b)
From felt camp fires, stories of South Africa. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1900. (Zoology. Pests) (c)
Animals of Africa. Sando & Co London 1900. (Zoology. Pests) (d)
Kloof and Karroo, etc. Longmans. London and N.Y. 1889. (Zoology Geography. Food Drink) (e)
"Most extraordinary spectacle of teeming animal life the world has ever seen," in Orange Free State before 1860
Gun and camera in South Africa; A year of wanderings in Bechuanaland, the Kalahara Desert and the Lake river country, N'gamiland, with notes on colonization, natives, natural history and sport. Stanford. London. 1893. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (f)
- Buchanan, Angus. 1886-**
Exploration of Air; out of the world north of Nigeria. J. Murray. London. 1921. (Geography) (a)
Wild life in Canada. Stokes. N.Y. 1900; Murray. London. 1920. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (b)
Sahara. J. Murray. London. 1926. (Geography) (c)
- Buck, Frank (1882-) and Ferrin Fraser**
Fang and claw. Simon & Schuster. N.Y. 1935 (Zoology. Geography. Botany)
- Buckley, James Monroe. 1836-1920**
The Midnight Sun, the Tsar and the Nihilist: Adventures and observations in Norway, Sweden and Russia. Lothrop. Boston. c 1886. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Buel, James William. 1849-1920**
Heroes of the plains; or Lives and wonderful adventures of Wild Bill, Buffalo Bill and others, etc. Historical Publishing Co. St Louis 1883.
- Bulger, George Ernest**
Sporting adventures in many lands. Dean & Son. London. n.d. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Canada, India, etc.
Leaves from the records of St. Hubert's Club, or Reminiscences of sporting expeditions in many lands. L. Booth. London. 1864. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)
- Bull, Charles Livingston. 1874-**
Under the roof of the jungle; a book of animal life in the Guiana wilds. Fiction stories of the jungle. L. C. Page and Co. Boston. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- Bull, H. J.** See Murdoch, W. G. Burn (a)
- Bulpett, C. W. L.**
A picnic party in wildest Africa, etc. Arnold. London. 1907. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
The people, the country and little hunting.
- Bunbury, Selina**
Rides in the Pyrenees. T. C. Newby. London. 1844; Parry, Blenkarn & Co. London. 1847. (Geography. Anthropology. Food Drink)
- Burbidge, F. W. T. 1847-1905**
The gardens of the sun: or A naturalist's journal, etc. Murray. London. 1880. (Zoology Geography)
In Borneo and the Sulu Archipelago.
- Burbridge, Ben**
Hunting the Alaska brown grizzly. Field and Stream. Jan 1911. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
See also "The Alaska brown bear country." F. and S. February 1911.
Gorilla, tracking and capturing the apeman of Africa. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Zoology. Gorilla. Geography. Anthropology. Arms) (b)
Bear and lion hunting in Mexico. Outdoor life. Denver. Jan. 1909. p 17-26. (Zoology Geography) (c)
- Burchell, William John. 1782-1863**
Travels in the interior of South Africa. Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme and Brown. London. 1822. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
Spent four years in lion country and saw only one lion in all that time. p. 105.
- Burckhardt, John Lewis (Johann Ludwig) 1784-1817**
Travels in Nubia. Murray. London. 1819. (Geography) (a)
Travels in Syria and the Holy Land. Murray. London. 1822. (Geography) (b)
- Burden, W. Douglas**
Stalking the dragon lizard on the island of Komodo. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 216-32. Aug. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (a)

Burden, W. D.—Continued

The quest for the dragon of Komodo.
Natural History. p. 3-18. Jan.-Feb. 1927
(Zoology. Reptiles) (b)

Burg, Amos

A native son's rambles in Oregon. Nat.
Geog. Mag. p. 173-234. Feb. 1934. (Zo-
ology. Geography. Anthropology. Bot-
any. Geology) (a)

Today on "The Yukon trail of 1898" Nat.
Geog. Mag. p. 85-126. July 1930 (Geo-
graphy. Zoology. Geology. Anthropology)
(b)

Inside Cape Horn. Nat. Geog. Mag.
p. 743-83. Dec. 1937. (Geography
Equipment. Anthropology. Zoology)
(c)

On Mackenzie's trail to the Polar Sea
Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 127-56. Aug. 1931
(Geography. Botany. Zoology. Anthro-
pology) (d)

Burgess, Thornton W. 1874-

The Burgess bird book for children
Little Brown & Co Boston. 1919-28

Burke, W. S.

Indian Field Shikar book (1904). Indian
Field. Calcutta. 1908 (Zoology Geogra-
phy)

Burn-Murdoch, W. G. See Murdoch, W. G. Burn**Burnaby, Andrew. 1734?-1812**

Travels through North America A Wes-
sels Co. N.Y. 1904. (Geography Mete-
orology. Anthropology)

Burnaby, Frederick Gustavus. 1842-1885

A ride to Khiva: travels and adventures
in Central Asia. Harper. N.Y. (1885).
(Zoology Geography Meteorology
Hygiene. Arms Clothing. Food Drink)
References under 37 headings

Burnes, Alexander. 1805-1841

Travels into Bokhara; being the account
of a journey from India to Cabool,
Tartary and Persia; also, Narrative of a
voyage on the Indus, from the sea to
Lahore. . . performed under the orders
of the supreme government of India,
in 1831-33. 2v. Murray. London. 1834;
E. L. Carey. Philadelphia & A Hart-
Cary Hart & Co. Baltimore. 1835
(Geography. Anthropology. Food
Drink)

Burnet, Etienne

Microbes and toxins. Putnam. N.Y. and
London. 1912. (Microscopic Life. Hy-

Burnham, John Bird. 1869-

The rim of mystery; a hunter's wander-
ings in unknown Siberian Asia Putnam.
N.Y. and London. 1929. (Geography
Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink. Zoology)

Burr, Malcolm. 1878-

In Bolshevik Siberia, the land of ice and
exile. H. F. & G. Witherby. London.
1931. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorol-
ogy. Anthropology)

River trip, birds, mammals, natives,
low temperature.

Burrard, Gerald and others. 1888-

Big game hunting in the Himalayas and
Tibet. Herbert Jenkins, Ltd. London.
1925. (Zoology. Geography. Arms.
Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)

Notes on sporting rifles for use in India
and elsewhere. Arnold & Co. London.
1925 (Zoology. Arms) (b)

Burroughs, John. 1837-1921

Camping and tramping with Roosevelt.
Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston 1907.
(Zoology) (a)

Impressions of some British song birds
(Zoology). See (d) (b)

Wake-robin. Houghton, Mifflin & Co.
Boston. 1871-99 (Zoology. Geog-
raphy) (c)

Observations in the Adirondacks and
New York.

Fresh fields. Impressions of some Eng-
lish birds. Houghton, Mifflin & Co.
Boston. 1871-99. (Zoology. Geog-
raphy) (d)

Parallel list of better-known English
and American song-birds. p. 139.

Burrows, Guy

Land of the Pigmies. Thomas Y. Cro-
well & Co. N.Y. and Boston 1898;
Pearson London 1898. (Zoology Geog-
raphy. Anthropology. Hygiene Pests.
Arms. Food. Drink)

Introduction by H. M. Stanley

Burt, Edward Willard. 1874-

Camp fires in the wilderness. Forest
and Stream Pub Co. N.Y. 1902; Nat.
Sportsman Press. Boston. 1902 (Zoo-
logy. Geography. Dendrology. Hygiene.
Pests Arms Clothing. Food. Drink)

Valuable information for campers
and sportsmen, with an account of
travels and adventures in the wilds of
Maine, New Brunswick and Canada.
Several references

Burton, Reginald George. 1864-

A record of travel and adventure. Edward
Arnold. London. 1898. (Zoology Geog-
raphy. Arms) (a)

Sport and wild life in the Deccan, etc.
J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia;
Seeley, Service & Co. Ltd. London.
1928 (Zoology Geography) (b)

References to mammals, 14.

Burton, Richard Francis. 1821-1890

Scinde, or the unhappy valley. 1851.
(Geography) (a)

First footsteps in East Africa; or, An
exploration of Harar. Longmans
London. 1856. (Geography) (b)

The lake regions of Central Africa, a
picture of exploration. (1857-8-9).
Harper. N.Y. 1860. (Geography. An-
thropology) (c)

The City of the Saints; and across the
Rocky Mountains to California. Harper.
London and N.Y. 1861-62. (Geography.
Anthropology) (d)

Wanderings in West Africa from Liver-
pool to Fernando Po. Tinsley Bros.
London. 1863. (Geography) (e)

- Abeokuta and the Cameroons Mountains. An Exploration. 1863. Tinsley Bros. London. 1863. (f)
- Mountain climbing, flora, fauna, religion, history, geography, weather, etc. Letters from the battle fields of Paraguay. Tinsley Bros. London. 1870. (Geography) (g)
- Burton, R. F. and C. F. T. Drake**
Unexplored Syria. Visits to the Libanus, the Tulul el Safa, the Anti-Libanus, the northern Libanus and the Alah. 2v. Tinsley Bros London. 1872. (Geography. Anthropology) (h)
- Ultima Thule; or, A summer in Iceland, with historical introduction. 2v. W. P. Nimmo. London 1875. (Geography) (i)
- Two trips to Gorilla land and the cataracts of the Congo S. Low, Marston, Low and Searle. London. 1876 2v. (Zoology Geography) (j)
- Chiefly about natives and physical features of Africa.
- Personal narratives of a pilgrimage to Al-Madinah and Meccah. Geo. Bell & Sons. London 1898. (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Clothing Food. Drink) (k)
- About 45 references
- Zanzibar City, island and coast Tinsley Bros London. 1872 (Geography) (l)
- Explorations of the highlands of Brazil; with a full account of the gold and diamond mines, also canoeing down 1500 miles of the Great River Sae Francisco from Sabara to the sea. Tinsley Bros London. 1869 (Geography. Geology) (m)
- Bush, Richard James**
Reindeer, dogs and snow-shoes: a journal of Siberian travel and explorations made in 1865-67. Harper N.Y. and London 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Clothing)
- With the Western Union Cable Survey.
- Bush-Brown, Louise. 1897-**
Flowers for every garden. Little, Brown & Co. Boston 1927. (Botany)
- Butler, John**
Travels and adventures in the Province of Assam, during a residence of fourteen years Smith, Elder & Co. London 1855 (Geography. Anthropology)
- A continuation of the author's former work "A Sketch of Assam."
- Butler, William Francis. 1838-1910**
The wild north land, etc. S. Low London. 1874. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- Opinions, sermons, philosophy and fine writing.
- The great lone land: a narrative of travel and adventure in the Northwest of America. Samson, Marston, Low & Searle. London. 1880. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Buxton, B. H.**
A corner of old Württemberg. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 931-47. Oct. 1911. (Geography)
- Buxton, Edward North. 1840-**
Short stalks; or, Hunting camps, north, south, east and west. Stanford. London. 1893; Putnam. N.Y. 1892. (Zoology. Clothing) (a)
- Two African trips, etc. Stanford. London. 1902. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- B. E. A. and the Nile country.
- Buxton, Mary Aline. 1896-**
Kenya days. Arnold & Co. London. 1927. (Geography. Ethnology)
- Byam, George**
Wild life in the interior of Central America. J. W. Parker. London. 1849. (Zoology. Geography)
- Earthquakes, volcanoes, mining, mammals, snakes, insects, much natural history in a small volume.
- Byrd, Richard Evelyn. 1888-**
The first flight to the North Pole. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 357-76 Sept. 1926. (Geography. Food and Drink) (a)
- Flying over the Arctic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 519-32. Nov. 1925 (Geography Equipment Meteorology) (b)
- The conquest of Antarctica by air. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 127-227. Aug. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Food and Drink Meteorology) (c)
- Little America. The flight to the South Pole. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1930. (Geography. Zoology) (d)
- Skyward. Man's mastery of the air, etc. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Geography) (e)
- Discovery; the story of the second Byrd Antarctic expedition. Putnam. N.Y. 1935. (Geography. Zoology) (f)
- Polar exploration of aircraft. See Joerg, W. L. G. Editor (c) (Geography. Meteorology) (g)
- Byrne, Donn**
Ireland: The rock where I was hewn. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 257-326. March 1927. (Geography. Geology. Zoology)
- Cabot, William Brooks. 1858-**
In Northern Labrador. Richard G. Badger. Boston. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Food)
- Caetani, Gelasio**
The story and the legends of the Pontine Marshes. (Italy) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 357-90. April 1924. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Hygiene)
- Cahn, Alvin R.**
Mating of the box turtles. Copeia. p. 86-8. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 1, 1932. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
- Hibernation of the box turtle. Copeia. p. 13-14. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 3, 1933. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
- Caine, L. S.**
Game fish of the South and how to catch them. Houghton Mifflin Co. Boston. 1935. (Zoology. Fish)
- Calderon, Ignacio (Señor Y.)**
Bolivia—a country without a debt. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 573-86. Sept. 1907. (Geography. Geology. Botany)

- Caldwell, Harry R.**
Blue Tiger. Abingdon Press. N.Y. and Cincinnati. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Arms)
Author was a missionary and sportsman in China 24 years.
- Calkins, Gary N. 1869-**
The smallest living things. University Society. N.Y. 1932. (Microscopic life. Hygiene.)
- Calman, William T. 1871-**
The life of *Crustacea* Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1911. (Zoology)
- Calvert, Albert F. 1872-**
Togoland. T. Werner Laurie. London. 1918. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
Togoland was acquired in 1884 by Germany and then added to Damara-land and Namaqualand
- Calvert, Mrs. Amelia C. 1876- and P. P. Calvert**
A year of Costa Rican natural history Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1917. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Pests)
Devoted chiefly to insect life.
- Cameron, Allan Gordon**
The Wild Red Deer of Scotland. Notes from an island forest on deer, deer stalking and deer forests in the Scottish Highlands. (Red Deer only). Blackwood. Edinburgh and London. 1923 (Zoology)
- Cameron, Ludovick Charles R. 1866-**
Otters and otter hunting. London. 1908 (Zoology)
- Cameron, Verney Lovett. 1844-1894**
Across Africa. 2v. Geo. Philip & Son. London; Harper N.Y. 1876 (Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Clothing Food)
- Camp, Samuel Granger. 1877-**
The fine art of fishing. Outing Publishing Co. N.Y. 1911. (Zoology. Equipment)
- Campbell, Alfred S.**
Guernsey, the friendly island. Nat Geog Mag. p. 361-96. March 1938. (Geography. Botany)
- Campbell, Donald MacLaine. 1869-1913**
Java: past and present. A description of the most beautiful country in the world, its ancient history, people, antiquities and products. Heinemann. London. 1915. (Geography. Anthropology)
Little natural history.
- Campbell, Dugald. 1871-**
On the trail of the veiled Tuareg, etc. Lippincott. Philadelphia; Seeley Service & Co. London. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Mysteries and dangers of Sahara Desert.
Wanderings in Central Africa, etc. Lippincott. Philadelphia. Seeley Service. London. 1929. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Lifetime in Central Africa and experiences with cannibals.
- Campbell, James**
Excursions, adventures and field-sports in Ceylon, etc. T. & W. Boone. London. 1843. (Zoology. Geography)
Adventures with tiger, elephant, buffalo and wild-boar.
- Campbell, John Scott**
Thor—a desert tortoise. Nature Mag. p. 252, 265. April 1927. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Campbell, Leon**
The universe of stars. See Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)
- Campbell, Marius R.**
How long will the coal reserves of the United States last? Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 129-38. Feb. 1907. (Geology)
- Campbell, W. W. 1862-**
Elements of practical astronomy. Macmillan Co. N.Y. and London. 1906. (Astronomy)
- Campbell, Walter**
The old forest ranger; or, Wild sports of India (on the Neilgheny Hills). Jeremiah How. London. 1844. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
Man-eating tigers described in Chap. 14.
- Campbell, William D.**
Hunting the rare okapi. Natural History. p. 116-19 Feb. 1937 (Zoology) (a)
Explorers in the Libyan Desert Natural History p. 208-11. Oct. 1938 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Campion, J. S.**
On the frontier Reminiscences of wild sports, personal adventures and strange scenes Chapman & Hall. London. 1878 (Zoology Geography)
- Cane, Claude. 1859-**
Summer and fall in western Alaska: the record of a trip to Cook's Inlet after big game H Cox London 1903. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food)
Numerous references.
- Canino, Prince Charles of.** See Bonaparte, Chas Lucien
- Cannon, Annie J.**
The universe of stars. See Shapley, Harlow (Astronomy)
- Capps, Stephen R.**
A game country without rival in America. (Alaska) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 69-84. Jan. 1917. (Zoology. Geography Geology. Meteorology)
- Cardinal, Allan W. 1887-**
In Ashanti & beyond, etc. (A Magistrate, resident many years in the tropics tells of big game hunting, fishing and trekking). Seeley, Service & Co. London. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests)
- Carey, Edith**
The channel islands. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 143-64. Aug. 1920. (Paleontology. Geography)

- Carey, William. 1861-**
Adventures in Tibet, etc. United Society of Christian Endeavor. Boston. 1901.
Largely ethnological, natives and their life and religion.
- Carnochan, F. G. 1890- and H. C. Adamson**
The empire of the snakes. F. A. Stokes. N.Y. 1935 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Carpenter, Donald A.**
Hunting big game in the Sierras of Chihuahua. M. A. Pollock. Mansfield, Ohio. 1905-06. (Zoology. Geography)
56 page booklet on deer hunting.
- Carpenter, Frank George. 1855-1924**
Java and the East Indies, etc. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1923. (Geography) (a)
From Tangier to Tripoli: Morocco, Algeria, Tunisia, Tripoli and the Sahara. Doubleday Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1923. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Clothing. Food) (b)
The tail of the hemisphere, Chile and Argentina. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1923. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Food) (c)
Many references.
Lands of the Andes and the desert. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (d)
References under 36 headings
Along the Paraná and the Amazon, Paraguay, Uruguay, Brazil. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1925. (Geography) (e)
Carpenter's books are mostly description and travel.
- Carpenter, G. D. Hale**
A naturalist on Lake Victoria, with an account of sleeping sickness. T. Fisher Unwin. London 1920. (Geography. Hygiene. Pests) (a)
A naturalist in East Africa, being notes made in Uganda, ex-German and Portuguese East Africa. Clarendon Press. Oxford 1925. (Geography) (b)
- Carr, William H.**
Beaver, builder of empire. Natural History. p. 100-6. Sept. 1938. (Zoology)
- Carrington, Charles**
Sporting adventures. London. 1899. (Zoology). (Cty)
- Carruthers, Alexander Douglas Mitchell. 1881-**
Unknown Mongolia; a record of travel and exploration in northwest Mongolia and Dzungaria. (Three chapters of sport in Mongolia by J. H. Miller). Hutchinson & Co. London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- Carruthers, Alex. Douglas Mitchell and others**
The gun at home and abroad; the big game of Asia and North America. London & Counties Press. Asso. London. 1915. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
A large, expensive volume with articles by various well-known writers.
- Carson, Christopher ("Kit") 1809-1868**
Daring adventures of Kit Carson. N.Y. 1885. (Zoology. Anthropology)
- Carson, Rachel L.**
How about citizenship papers for the starling? Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 317-19. June-July 1939. (Birds)
- Carson, Thomas**
Ranching, sport and travel. (In Anzina, New Mexico and Texas). Scribner. N.Y. 1912. (Zoology. Geography)
- Carstensen, A. C. Riis. 1844-**
Two summers in Greenland. An artist's adventures among ice and islands, in fjords and mountains. Chapman & Hall. London 1890 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Ethnology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food)
References under 26 headings.
- Carter, T. Donald. See Sanford and Legendre**
- Carter, William Harding. 1851-**
The story of the horse. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 455-566. Nov. 1923. (Zoology)
- Cartwright, George. 1739-1819**
A journal of transactions and events, during a residence of nearly sixteen years on the coast of Labrador, etc. Allin & Ridge. Newark, England. 1792. (Zoology. Ethnology. Geography. Hygiene)
- Carvalho, S. N.**
Incidents of travel and adventure in the Far West; with Col. Fremont's last expedition across the Rocky Mountains; including three months' residence in Utah, and a perilous trip across the Great American Desert to the Pacific. Derby & Jackson. N.Y. 1857. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Rich in natural history.
- Casati, Gaetano. 1838-1902**
Ten years in Equatoria and the return with Emin Pasha. 2v. Frederick Warne & Co. London and N.Y. 1891. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Food. Drink)
References under 60 topics.
- Casserly, Gordon**
Tripolitania, where Rome resumes sway. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 131-61. Aug. 1925. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Geology)
- Cassin, John. 1813-1869**
Illustrations of the birds of California, Texas, Oregon, British and Russian America. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1865. (Geography. Zoology)
- Castle, R. Lewis**
The book of market gardening. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1906. (Botany)

- Castle, William R.**
Hawaii, then and now. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 419-62. Oct. 1938. (Botany. Geography)
- Caswell, John**
Sporting rifles and rifle shooting. Appleton. N.Y. 1920. (Zoology. Battery)
Weapons used in the fields of natural history.
- Catlin, George Allibone. 1796-1872**
Letters and notes of the manners, customs and conditions of the North American Indians. 2v. Putnam N.Y. 1841. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Caton, John Dean. 1812-1895**
The Antelope and Deer of America, etc. Houghton. Boston. 1877. (Zoology. Geography)
- Chadwick, William Sydney**
Giants of the forest: African hunting adventures. Bobbs-Merrill Co Indianapolis 1929. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
References to mammals and birds.
Man-killers and marauders, etc. H. F. & G Witherby. London. 1929 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Life stories of big game. H. F. & G. Witherby London. 1930. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
Hunters and the hunted; some glimpses of man and beast in the African bush H. F. & G Witherby. London 1931 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
Exciting stories and incidents of others (d)
- Chaillé-Long, Charles.** See Long, C. C.
- Chamberlin, Rollin T.**
Populous and beautiful Szechuan. (China) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 1094-119. Dec. 1911. (Geography. Botany. Geology. Equipment)
- Champion, Frederick Walter**
With a camera in Tiger-land Chatto & Windus London. 1927; Doubleday. Garden City, N.Y. 1928. (Zoology. Geography)
Many fine illustrations of animals from photographs.
- Champlain, A. B.**
The giant hellbender. *Nature Mag.* p. 214. Oct 1929. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Chandhuri, K. N.**
Sport in Jheel and Jungle. Calcutta. 1918. (Zoology. Geography)
- Chandler, Douglas**
Belgium, Europe in miniature. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 397-450. April 1938. (Geography. Botany. Paleontology) (a)
Flying around the Baltic. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 767-806. June 1938 (Geography. Botany. Zoology) (b)
The transformation of Turkey *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 1-50. Jan. 1939. (Geography) (c)
- Chandless, W.**
Notes of a journey up the River Juruá. *Journal of the Royal Geographical Society.* London. v. 39. p. 296-311. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Chanler, William Astor. 1867-**
Through jungle and desert; travels in Eastern Africa. Macmillan & Co. N.Y. and London 1896 (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Pests. Equipment)
References under 44 headings.
- Chapin, Edward A.**
The beetles of the family cleridae of the Amazon basin. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1928. (Article 2, Vol. 71, Proceedings, U. S. National Museum) (Insects)
- Chapin, Henry Dwight. 1857-**
Health first. The fine art of living. Century Co. N.Y. 1917. (Hygiene. Food and Drink)
- Chapin, James Paul. 1889-**
The birds of the Belgian Congo American Museum of Natural History Bulletin. v 65. N.Y. 1932. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
In pursuit of the Congo peacock. *Natural History.* p 725-32, 777. Dec 1937. (Zoology) (b)
Through Southern Polynesia. *Natural History* p. 287-308. April 1936 (Geography. Zoology) (c)
Islands west of South America. *Natural History* p. 31-55. June 1936. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
- Chapin, William W.**
Glimpses of Korea and China. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p 895-934 Nov. 1910. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Chapman, Abel. 1851-1929**
The large game of Spain and Portugal (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Wild Norway, with chapters on Spitsbergen, Denmark, etc. (Hunting incidents 1888-1897) Arnold. London 1897 (Zoology Geography Meteorology Anthropology Pests. Arms Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
Rich in references.
On Safari: big game hunting in British East Africa, etc Longmans, Green & Co London and N.Y. 1908 (Zoology. Geography Clothing) (c)
- Chapman, Abel and Walter J. Buck**
Unexplored Spain Longmans, Green & Co N.Y 1910; E. Arnold London 1910 (Zoology Geography Anthropology) (d)
- Chapman, Abel**
Savage Sudan; its wild tribes, big-game and bird-life. Gurney & Jackson. Edinburgh. 1921. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology. Geology) (e)
Memories of four score years less two. 1851-1929 Gurney & Jackson. London. 1930 (f)
Hunting and natural history in many lands.
- Chapman, F. Spencer. 1907-**
Northern lights; the official account of the British Arctic air-route expedition. Oxford University Press. N.Y. 1934. (Geography) (No index)

Chapman, Frank Michler. 1864-

The distribution of bird-life in Colombia, etc. American Museum of Natural History. Bulletin. v. 36. N.Y. 1917. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Handbook of birds of Eastern North America, etc. Appleton. N.Y. 1904, 1932. (Zoology) (b)

Thirty-four bird references.

Camps and cruises of an ornithologist. Appleton. N.Y. 1908. (Zoology Geography) (c)

References plentiful.

Bird studies with a camera, etc. Appleton. N.Y. 1900. (Zoology) (d)

Bird-life; a guide to the study of our common birds. Appleton. N.Y. 1901. (Zoology) (e)

The warblers of North America. Appleton. N.Y. 1907. (f)

The distribution of bird-life in Ecuador; a contribution to a study of the origin of Andean bird-life. American Museum of Natural History. Bulletin. v. 55. N.Y. 1926. (Zoology. Geography) (g)

Over the Andes to Bogotá. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 353-73. Oct. 1921. (Geography. Botany. Meteorology) (h)

A naturalist's journey around Vera Cruz and Tampico. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 533-62 May 1914 (Zoology. Botany. Geography. Meteorology) (i)

Who treads our trails? On an island in the canal zone. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 331-45. Sept. 1927. (Zoology. Geography) (j)

Birds may bring you more happiness than the wealth of the Indies. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 699-714. June 1913. (Zoology. Birds) (k)

My monkey neighbors on Barro Colorado. (Panama) Natural History p. 471-9. Sept 1937. (Zoology) (l)

Chapman, James

Travels in the interior of South Africa, etc. (Fifteen years hunting and trading.) Bell & Daldy. London. 1867-68. (Zoology Geography. Hygiene) (m)

Chapman, Olive Murray

Across Iceland, the land of frost and fire. John Lane, London; Dodd, Mead & Co N.Y. 1930 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Clothing Food. Drink) (n)

No forests, few inhabitants

Chapman, Robert H.

The deserts of Nevada and the Death Valley. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 482-97. Sept. 1906. (Geography. Botany. Geology) (o)

Chase, Agnes. 1861-

Grass. p. 201-50. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) Sec C. G. Abbott, Editor (c) (Botany) (p)

Chater, Melville

Zigzagging across Sicily. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 303-52. Sept. 1924. (Geology. Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink) (a)

Jugoslavia—ten years after. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 257-309. Sept. 1930. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)

Michigan, mistress of the lakes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 269-325. March 1928. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology) (c)

Dalmatian days. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 47-90. Jan. 1928. (Geography) (d)

Europe's newest kingdom: Albania. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 131-91. Feb. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology) (e)

Under the South African Union. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 391-512. April 1931. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology) (f)

The Kizilbash clans of Kurdistan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 485-504. Oct. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology) (g)

Motor-coaching through North Carolina. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 475-523. May 1926. (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Geology) (h)

The Danube, highway of races. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 643-97. Dec. 1929. (Geography. Anthropology) (i)

Cheesman, Robert Ernest

In unknown Arabia. Macmillan Co. London and N.Y. 1926. (Geography) (a)

Survey of Iraq fauna. Bombay Natural Society. Bombay. 1915-19. (Zoology. Pests. Geography) (b)

The Upper Waters of the Blue Nile. Geographical Journal (London) April 1928. (Geography) (c)

Cheney, A. N. ed.

American game fishes: Their habits, habitat and peculiarities; How, when and where to angle for them. Rand, McNally & Co Chicago. 1892. (Zoology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (d)

Cheney, Simeon Pease. 1818-1890

Wood notes wild. Notations of bird music. Lee and Shepard. Boston. 1891-92. (Zoology) (e)

Cherry-Garrard, Apsley. 1886-

The worst journey in the world: Antarctic 1910-1913. Constable & Co. London. 1922 (Geography) (f)

Chester, Colby M.

Haiti: a degenerating island. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 200-17. March 1908. (Geography) (g)

Chételat, Eleanor de

My domestic life in French Guinea. An American woman accompanies her husband, a French geologist, on his explorations in a little-known region. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 695-730. June 1935. (h)

Chetwode, Penelope

Nepal, the sequestered kingdom. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 319-52. March 1935. (Geography. Anthropology. Equipment. Zoology) (i)

Chidester, F. E. 1884-

Zoology. A textbook for college and university students. D. Van Nostrand Co. N.Y. 1932. (j)

- Chilvers, Hedley A.**
The seven lost trails of Africa; being a record of sundry expeditions, new and old, in search of buried treasure. Cassell and Co. London. 1931. (Geography. Geology)
- Christopher, Sydney A.**
Big game shooting in Lower Burma. Burma Pictorial Press. Rangoon. 1916. (Zoology. Geography. Food)
- Christy, Cuthbert. 1863-**
Big game and Pygmies; experiences of a naturalist in Central African forests in quest of the okapi. Macmillan Co. London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Church, George Earl. 1835-1910**
Aborigines of South America. Chapman & Hall. London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink)
Many references to primitive peoples and little known lands.
- Church, John W.**
A vanishing people of the South Seas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 275-306. Oct. 1919. (Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Geography)
- Church, Percy William Palmer. 1867-**
Chinese Turkestan with caravan and rifle Rivingtons London. 1901 (Zoology. Geography. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Where tigers wear fine winter coats
- Churchill, Randolph H. S. 1849-1895**
Men, mines and animals in South Africa. Appleton & Co N.Y. 1892 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Equipment)
- Clare, M. R.**
A striped dweller of the fields. The garden spider. Nature Mag. p. 12-14. July 1937. (Zoology)
- Clark, Austin Hobart. 1880-**
Who's who among the butterflies. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 679-92. May 1936 (Zoology. Butterflies) (a)
Potent personalities—wasps and hornets. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 47-72. July 1937. (Zoology. Insects) (b)
Animals of land and sea. D. Van Nostrand Co N.Y. 1925. (Zoology) (c)
- Clark, Charles Upson**
Romantic Spain. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 187-215. March 1910. (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Anthropology)
- Clark, Harold Benjamin**
Up-stream for mountain goats. (In Alaska) Natural History p. 733-8 Dec. 1937. (Zoology)
- Clark, James Lippitt. 1883-**
African big game experiences. Field & Stream. Feb., March 1911? (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Trails of the hunted. Little Brown & Co. Boston. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Clark served under Akcey. Experiences all over the world.
- Clark, Leonard**
Among the big knot Lois of Hainan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 391-418. Sept. 1938. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Hygiene. Meteorology. Equipment)
- Clatworthy, Fred Payne**
Photographing the marvels of the west in colors. (United States) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 694-719. June 1928 (Geography. Botany. Anthropology)
- Clausen, H. J.**
Observations on the brown snake *Storeria dekayi* with especial reference to the habits and birth of young. Copeia. p. 98-102. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 31, 1936. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Clay, William M.**
The occurrence of albinos in a brood of common water snake. Copeia. p. 115-18. Ann Arbor, Mich. Oct. 15, 1935. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
- Clayton, H. H.**
Bearings of polar meteorology on world weather. See Joerg, W. L. G., Editor (c) (Meteorology. Geography)
- Cleaves, Howard H.**
Hunting with the lens (Birds) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-35 July 1914. (Zoology. Birds)
- Clements, Edith S.**
Wild flowers of the West. (United States) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 566-622. May 1927. (Flowers. Ferns)
- Clements, Frederic E. and William Joseph Showalter**
The family tree of the flowers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 555-63 May 1927. (Botany. Flowers)
- Clifford, Hugh C. 1866-**
Bush-whacking and other Asiatic tales and memories. Blackwood London 1901. (Geography)
- Close, Upton and Elise McCormick**
"Where the mountains walked" (Kansu, China) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 445-64. May 1922. (Geography. Geology)
- Clute, Willard Nelson. 1869-**
The fern-collector's guide. Frederick A. Stokes Co. N.Y. 1902. (Botany) (a)
Our ferns. Their haunts, habits and folklore F. A. Stokes Co N.Y. 1938 (Botany) (b)
- Coates, Christopher W.**
Tropical fishes for a private aquarium. Liveright Pub Corp. N.Y. 1933. (Zoology)
- Cobb, N. A.**
The house-fly. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 371-80. May 1910. (Zoology. Hygiene. Microscopic life)
- Cobbold, Ralph Patteson**
Innermost Asia; travel and sport in the Pamirs Heinemann. London 1900. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene)
See bibliography on innermost Asia.
- Cochran, Doris M. (co-author) 1898-**
Cold-blooded vertebrates. (Parts II, III, Amphibians and reptiles) Smithsonian Scientific Series v. 8. Washington, D.C. 1930. (Zoology) (a)

Cochran, Doris M.

- Our friend, the frog. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 629-54. May 1932. (Zoology) (b)
 The fire-toad. *Nature Mag.* p. 61. July 1927. (Zoology. Amphibians). (c)
 The truth about the glass-snake. *Nature Mag.* p. 164. Sept. 1926. (Zoology. Reptiles) (d)
 The many-legged moccasin. *Nature Mag.* p. 354. June 1926. (Zoology. Reptiles) (e)
 The box turtle. *Nature Mag.* p. 151-3. Sept. 1927. (Zoology. Reptiles) (f)
 The Loveridge land-turtle. *Nature Mag.* p. 306. May 1928. (Zoology. Reptiles) (g)
 Turtles of Galapagos. *Nature Mag.* p. 322-4. Nov. 1928. (Zoology. Reptiles) (h)
 The striking of the rattlesnake. *Nature Mag.* p. 108. Aug. 1929. (Zoology. Reptiles) (i)
 When is a toad not a toad? *Nature Mag.* p. 28 Jan. 1932. (Zoology Reptiles) (j)

Cockerell, T. D. A.

- A visit with Grey Owl (In Saskatchewan) *Natural History.* p. 223-30. March 1936. (Zoology. Anthropology)

Cody, William F. (Buffalo Bill) 1845-1917

- Famous hunting parties of the plains N.Y. 1894. (a)
 Story of the Wild West and camp-fire chats. Historical Pub Co Philadelphia 1888 (b)
 True tales of the plains. Empire Book Co N.Y. 1908; Cupples & Leon N.Y. 1908 (c)
 Cody is identified with the West and its primitive conditions as to animals and Indians

Cody, William and Henry Inman

- The Great Salt Lake trail. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1898 (Geography) (d)

Cody, William F. (Buffalo Bill)

- An autobiography. Cosmopolitan Book Corporation N.Y. 1920. (e)
 Cody is not given as an authority on natural history

Coffin, Marian Cruger

- Where East meets West (Balkans) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 309-44. May 1908. (Geography. Anthropology)

Coillard, Francois. 1834-1904

- On the threshold of Central Africa; a record of twenty years' pioneering among the Barotsi of the Upper Zambesi. Hodder & Stoughton London 1897 (Geography Anthropology)
 Translated from the French

Coker, R. E.

- Peru's wealth-producing birds. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 537-66 June 1920. (Zoology. Geography. Geology)

Coker, William Chambers (1872-) and H. R. Totten

- Trees of the Southeastern states, including Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia and northern Florida. University of North Carolina Press. Chapel Hill. 1934. (Botany. Trees)
 References under 112 tree headings.

Colbert, Edwin H.

- The panda; a study in emigration. *Natural History.* p. 33-9. June 1938. (Zoology) (a)

- The giraffe and his living ancestor (okapi). *Natural History.* p. 46-50. Jan. 1938. (Zoology) (b)

- Nebraska—fifteen million years ago. *Natural History.* p. 37-46. Jan. 1935. (Paleontology) (c)

Cole, Mabel Cook

- The island of Nias, at the edge of the world. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 201-24. Aug. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Geology)

Coleman, A. P.

- Geology of Arctic America. See Joerg, W. L. G., Editor (c) (Geology. Geography)

Collingwood, Herbert W. (1857-) Editor

- The farmer's garden. Rural New-Yorkers. N.Y. 1905. (Botany)

Collins, G. N. and C. B. Doyle

- Notes on Southern Mexico. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 301-20. March 1911. (Botany. Geography. Food and Drink)

Collins, Perry McDonough. 1814-1900

- A voyage down the Amoor: with a land journey through Siberia and incidental notices of Manchouria, Kamschatka, and Japan. Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1860. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Food Drink)
 Author was United States commercial agent to the Amoor River country.

Collinson, Richard. 1811-1883

- Journal of H.M.S. Enterprise on the expedition in search of Sir John Franklin's ships by Behring Strait. (1850-55) Low London 1889 (Geography)

Collyns, Charles Palk. 1793-1864

- Notes on the chase of wild Red Deer in the counties of Devon and Somerset, etc. Lawrence & Bullen London. 1902. (Zoology Geography)

Colquhoun, John. 1805-1885

- The Moor and the Loch, etc. Blackwood. Edinburgh. 1840 (Zoology)
 Tells about the game animals found in mountainous Scotland.

Colton, F. Barrows

- The geography of a hurricane. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 529-52 April 1939. (Meteorology. Atmosphere)

Comaro, Louis. 1466-1566

- Health and long life. Translated from the Venice edition of 1612, first printed in 1558. (Longevity)

Comeau, Napoleon Alexander. 1848-1923

- Life and sport on the North shore of the Lower St. Lawrence and Gulf, containing chapters on salmon fishing, trapping, the folk-lore of the Montagnais Indians and tales of adventure on the fringe of the Labrador Peninsula. Daily Telegraph. Quebec. 1909. (Anthropology. Zoology. Geography) (a)

- Life and sport in Labrador. Forest and Stream. N.Y. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)

- Comstock, John Henry (1849-) and Anna B. Comstock**
A manual for the study of insects. Comstock Publishing Co. Ithaca, N.Y. 1906. (Zoology) (a)
- Comstock, John Henry**
Insect life. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1905. (Zoology) (b)
- Conger, Paul S.**
Significance of shell structure in diatoms. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1936. (Annual Report 1936. p. 325-44) (Microscopy. Geology)
- Conn, H. W. 1859-**
Agricultural bacteriology. P. Blakiston. Philadelphia. 1901. (Microscopic life. Botany. Geology) (a)
The story of germ life. D. Appleton and Co. N.Y. and London. 1919. (Microscopic life Hygiene) (b)
- Contarini, Ambrogio.** See Barbaro, Josafa, jt. auth.
Travels to Tana and Persia, by Josafa Barbaro and Ambrogio Contarini. Hakluyt Society. London. 1873 (Geography. Anthropology)
Travels from 1473 to 1474.
- Conway, William Martin. 1856-**
Climbing and exploration in the Karakoram Himalayas. Appleton N.Y. 1894. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Clothing. Food Drink) (a)
Gives interesting and useful information on equipment, food, clothing, etc
The Alps from end to end, 1894 Cassell & Co. London. 1895. (Geography) (b)
The first crossing of Spitsbergen, etc. (1896). Cassell & Co. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1897. (Geography) (c)
With ski and sledge over Arctic glaciers. Cassell & Co. London. 1898 (Geography. Meteorology. Clothing) (d)
Spitsbergen in 1897.
The Bolivian Andes; a record of climbing and exploration in the Cordillera Real in the years 1898 and 1900 Harper. N.Y. and London. 1901 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene) (e)
Aconcagua and Tierra del Fuego: a book of climbing, travel and exploration Cassell & Co. London. 1902 (Geography Hygiene. Clothing. Drink) (f)
- Cooch Bahar, Maharajah of. 1862-1911**
Thirty-seven years of big game shooting in Cooch Bahar, the Duars and Assam, etc. Rowland Ward London. 1871-1908; Times press. Bombay. 1908 (Zoology Geography. Arms)
Total bag of 2,076 head
- Cooke, Wells Woodbridge. 1858-1916**
Our greatest travelers: Birds that fly from Pole to Pole. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 346-65. April 1911. (Zoology. Birds) (a)
Bird migration. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1915. U.S. Dept. of Agriculture. Bulletin 185. (Zoology) (b)
- Coolidge, Harold Jefferson (1904-) and Theodore Roosevelt**
Three kingdoms of Indo-China. Thomas Y. Crowell Co. N.Y. 1933. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Replete with natural history topics.
- Coon, Carleton S.**
The people of the Rif. Natural History. p. 92-106. Feb. 1935
The white tribes of the mountains of North Africa.
- Cooper, Merian C. (E. B. Schoedsack, photo.)**
The warfare of the jungle folk. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 233-68. Feb. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Botany. Equipment) (a)
- Cooper, Merian C.**
Two fighting tribes of the Sudan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 465-86. Oct. 1929. (Zoology. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Geography) (b)
- Cooper, Reginald Davey**
Hunting and hunted in the Belgian Congo. Smith, Elder & Co. London. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Cope, Edward Drinker, Editor. 1840-1897**
See Baily, William L. Our own birds. (a)
The origin of the fittest. Essays on evolution. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1887. (Zoology) (b)
Check-list of North American batrachia and reptilia Government Printing Office Washington, D.C. 1875. (Zoology) (c)
- Cordier, Albert Hawes. 1859-**
Some big game hunts. Union Bank Note Co. Kansas City, Mo. 1911. (Zoology Geography)
In Alaska, British Columbia, Texas, Kansas and Wyoming.
- Corey, Herbert**
Among the Zapotecs of Mexico. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 501-53. May 1927. (Geography Food and Drink. Anthropology. Zoology) (a)
Along the old Spanish road in Mexico. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 225-81. March 1923. (Botany. Geography. Food and Drink. Anthropology) (b)
The Green Mountain State. (Vermont) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 333-69. March 1927. (Geography. Botany. Geology. Food and Drink. Zoology) (c)
Adventuring down the west coast of Mexico. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 449-503. Nov. 1922. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Zoology) (d)
Char-à-bancs in Cornwall. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 653-94. Dec. 1924. (Geography. Zoology) (e)
The isthmus of Tehuantepec. (Mexico) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 549-79. May 1924. (Geography. Botany. Geology) (f)
- Corlett, Spencer D.**
Chrysemys hatches himself. Nature Mag. p. 31-2. July 1933. (Zoology. Reptiles)

- Cornish, Charles John. 1858-1906**
Animal artisans and other studies of birds and beasts. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1907. (Zoology) (a)
Nights with the old gunner and other studies of wild life. London and N.Y. 1899. (Zoology) (b)
- Cory, Charles Barney. 1857-1921**
The birds of the Bahama Islands; containing many birds new to the islands and a number of undescribed winter plumages of North American species. The Author. Boston. 1880. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
The birds of Haiti and San Domingo. Boston. 1885. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Birds of the West Indies; including all species known to occur in the Bahama Islands, the Greater Antilles, the Caymans, and the Lesser Antilles, excepting the islands of Tobago and Trinidad. Estes & Lauriat. Boston. 1889. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
A naturalist in the Magdalen Islands; giving a description of the islands and a list of the birds taken there, with other ornithological notes. A. Mudge & Son. Boston. 1878. (d)
Hunting and fishing in Florida, including a key to the water birds known to occur in the state. Estes & Lauriat. Boston. 1896. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Drink) (e)
Many references to mammals and birds, including 36 species of ducks. Notes on South American birds. Field Museum. Chicago. 1915. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
Beautiful and curious birds of the world. The Author. Boston. 1880. (Zoology. Geography) (g)
- Corydondon, R. T.**
Occurrences of the White or Burchell Rhinoceros. (In Mashonaland). (Zoology. Geography)
Referred to by E. Heller, not examined.
- Costa, Guido**
The island of Sardinia and its people. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-75. Jan. 1923. (Geography. Food and Drink. Botany. Geology)
- Cott, Hugh B.**
Wonder land of the Amazon delta. Marajo. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 635-70. Nov. 1938. (Geography. Botany)
- Cotton, Percy Horace Gordon Powell. 1866-.** See Powell-Cotton
- Cotton, William Bensley**
Sport in the eastern Sudan from Souakin to the Blue Nile. Rowland Ward. London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
See index, map and game list in appendix.
- Coues, Elliott. 1842-1899**
Key to North American birds. Containing a concise account of every species of living and fossil bird at present known from the continent north of the Mexican and United States boundary, inclusive of Greenland and Lower California, etc. Dana Estes & Co. Boston. 1903. (Zoology) (a)
Numerous references under bird headings to this title.
- Coues, Elliott, Editor. 1842-1899**
History of the expedition of Lewis & Clark. Harper. N.Y. 1893. See Lewis, Meriwether; Lewis and Clark (b)
- Coulter, John Gaylord. 1876-**
Plant life and plant uses. American Book Co. N.Y. 1913. (Botany. Zoology)
- Coulter, John Merle. 1851-1928**
Plant studies. An elemental botany. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1901. (Botany) (a)
Plant relations. A first book of botany. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1909. (Botany) (b)
Fundamentals of plant-breeding. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1914. (Botany) (c)
- Coulter, Merle C.**
The story of the plant kingdom. University of Chicago Press. Chicago. 1935. (Botany)
- Court-Treath, Chaplin.** See Treath, Chaplin Court
- Court-Treath, Stella.** See Treath, Stella Court
- Coville, Lillian Grosvenor**
Here in Manchuria. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 233-56. Feb. 1933. (Geography. Food and Drink. Hygiene. Meteorology)
- Cowles, Raymond B.**
Unusual defense postures assumed by rattlesnakes. Copeia. p. 13-16. Ann Arbor, Mich. March 31, 1938. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
A monitor lizard's life. Nature Mag. p. 28-31. Jan. 1931. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
- Cox, Edmund C. 1856-**
My thirty years in India. Mills & Boon. London. 1908-09. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Arms. Food. Drink)
- Craddock, Mantagu. 1859-**
Sport in New Zealand. London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography)
- Craige, John Houston. 1886-**
Cannibal cousins. Minton, Balch & Co. N.Y. 1934.
Haiti: native rebellion and political history largely.
- Craighead, Frank and John**
Adventures with birds of prey. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 109-34. July 1937. (Zoology. Birds)
- Crampton, Henry Edward**
An expedition to Kaieteur and Roraima. British Guiana. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 227-44. Sept. 1920. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology. Food and Drink. Equipment)

- Crandall, Lee Saunders. 1887-**
Paradise quest; a naturalist's experiences in New Guinea. Scribner. N.Y. and London. 1931. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Clothing)
Much interesting natural history found on the "second largest island of the world."
- Cransworth, Capt.**
Profit and sport in B. E. Africa (Now Kenia Colony) Macmillan & Co. London. 1919. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene)
- Crawford, James Hunter**
From fox's earth to mountain tarn; days among the wild animals of Scotland John Lane Co. London. 1907. (Zoology. Mammals. Birds. Geography)
- Crawford, Oswald**
The greatness of little Portugal. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 867-94. Oct. 1910. (Geography)
- Crealock, Henry Hope**
Deer stalking in the highlands of Scotland London. 1892 (Zoology. Geography)
- Cremony, John C.**
Life among the Apaches. A Roman & Co. San Francisco. 1868. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
Savage life and character of N. A. Indians, their wars
- Crespigny, C. C. de. 1847-**
Forty years of a sportsman's life, etc. Mills & Boon London 1910 (Zoology. Geography)
In East Africa and Egypt.
- Critchell, Laurence Sanford**
Crossroads of the Caribbean (Trinidad) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 319-44. Sept. 1937 (Zoology. Geography. Botany)
- Cron, Gretchen**
The roaring veldt. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Sixty references under topics found in Kenya Colony, Tanganyika, Rhodesia and the lake regions
- Crowder, William. 1882-**
Marvels of mycetoza. (Long Island) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 421-43 April 1926. (Microscopy. Geography) (a)
Living jewels of the sea (Plankton) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 290-304. Sept. 1927. (Zoology) (b)
Crabs and crablike curiosities of the sea Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 57-72 July 1928 (Zoology. Crustaceans) (c)
A naturalist at the seashore. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Zoology) (d)
- Crown Prince of Germany. 1882-**
From my hunting day-book Hodder & Stoughton. London. 1912 (Zoology. Geography)
Ceylon, India, Alps.
- Cullen, Lucy Pope**
Meet a savage king (In Northern Rhodesia) Natural History. p. 19-32 Jan. 1937. (Anthropology)
- Cumberland, Charles Sperling**
Land and water. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Sport in the Pamirs and Turkestan Steppes. Blackwood London and Edinburgh. 1895. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Cumming, Constance F. Gordon. 1837-**
From the Hebrides to the Himalayas. A sketch of eighteen months wanderings in western isles and eastern highlands. S. Low. London 1876. (Geography) (a)
At home in Fiji. A. C. Armstrong & Son. N.Y. 1882-86. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Equipment) (b)
Two happy years in Ceylon. Blackwood London. 1892; Scribner N.Y. 1892 2v. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (c)
- Cumming, William Gordon. 1829-1908**
Wild men and wild beasts in camp and jungle Edmonston & Douglas. Edinburgh 1871. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Pests)
Tiger and heat in India
- Cummings, Byron**
The great natural bridges of Utah Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 157-67. Feb. 1910 (Geography. Geology)
- Cunningham, Bert**
Architects in miniature Nature Mag. p. 77-8 Feb. 1939 (Microscopic life)
- Curle, A. T.**
When a drought blights Africa (Lorian Swamp) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 521-8 April 1929. (Geography. Zoology)
- Curran, C. H.**
Rattlesnakes. A group of pit vipers peculiar to America. Natural History. p. 331-40. Nov. 1935. (Zoology)
- Curran, William Tees and H. A. Calkins**
In Canada's wonderful Northland, etc. Putnam N.Y. and London 1917. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Food. Drink)
Eight months travel in the Hudson Bay country. Numerous references
- Curtis, Carlton C. 1864-**
A guide to the trees. Greenberg, Publisher, Inc. N.Y. 1925 (Botany)
- Curtis, Catharine**
Creatures of our mossy pools Nature Mag. p. 134-5. March 1934. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Curtis, Charles P. Jr. (1891-) and R. C. Curtis**
Hunting in Africa, East and West. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1925 (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- Curzon of Kedleston, Marquess**
Unknown Mongolia. A record of travel and exploration in northwest Mongolia and Dzungaria. 1914. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
In the Diamond Mountains of Korea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 353-74. Oct. 1924. (Geography. Zoology) (b)

- Curzon, George N. 1859-1925**
Russia in Central Asia in 1889 and the Anglo-Russian question. Longmans. London. 1889. (Geography) (a)
Maps, index, illus.
- Problems of the Far East.** Longmans, Green & Co. London. 1896. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (b)
China, Japan, Corea, Formosa, etc.
- Curzon, Robert (Baron Zouche) 1810-1873**
Armenia: a year at Erzeroom on the frontier of Russia, Turkey & Persia. Murray London; Harper. N.Y. 1854. (Geography)
- Cutting, C. Suydam**
The fastest hunt in the world. (With cheetahs). Natural History. p. 179-84. March 1938 (Zoology) (a)
The Toradjas of Celebes (Islands) Natural History. p. 640-52. Nov. 1934. (Anthropology. Geography) (b)
- Cuvier, Georges. 1769-1832**
The animal kingdom and the class Pisces. v. 10. Whittaker & Co. London. 1834. (Zoology)
Popular names for fish not given.
- Daglish, Eric Fitch. 1892-**
Fishes and sea animals Morrow N.Y. 1929 (Zoology) (a)
The life story of birds Morrow. N.Y. 1930 (Zoology) (b)
- Dahl, Kai R.**
The "Teddy" expedition among the ice floes of Greenland Appleton N.Y. 1925 (Translation) (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology Hygiene Arms. Clothing)
Found musk-ox too much absorbed in the dogs to notice the hunters. p. 49.
- Dahl, Knut. 1871-**
In savage Australia An account of a hunting and collecting expedition to Arnhem land and Dampier land. P. Allen & Co London. 1926; Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston. 1927. (Zoology. Geography)
- Dall, William Healy. 1845-1927**
Alaska and its resources. Lee & Shepard Boston. 1897 (b)
Largely geography, natives, political history, etc
The Yukon Territory; the narrative of W.H. Dall, leader of the expeditions to Alaska in 1866-68; the narrative of an exploration made in 1887 in the Yukon district by George M. Dawson; extracts from Wm. Ogilvie explorations in 1896-97. Downey & Co. London. 1898. (Geography. Geology) (c)
- Dalton, Leonard Victor. 1887-**
Venezuela. (Chapter on territory of Amazonas in which the Sierra Parima is located). Scribner. N.Y. 1912. Unwin. London 1912. (Geography)
- Daly, Reginald Aldworth. 1871-**
Our mobile earth. Scribner N.Y. and London. 1926. (Geology. Geography)
- Darley, Henry Algernon Cholmley. 1870-**
Slaves and ivory. A record of adventure and exploration in the Unknown Sudan and among the Abyssinian slave raiders. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1926. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Darrah, Henry Zouch. 1854-1909**
Sport in the highlands of Kashmir; Being a narrative of eight months' trip in Balistan and Ladak, etc. Rowland Ward. London. 1898 (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Arms Clothing)
- Darton, N. H.**
Texas, our largest State. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1330-60. Dec. 1913. (Geography. Botany. Zoology) (a)
The Southwest: Its splendid natural resources, agricultural wealth, and scenic beauty. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 631-65. Aug. 1910. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology. Zoology) (b)
Mexico—The treasure house of the world. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 492-519. Aug. 1907. (Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Geography) (c)
Bighorn Mountains. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 335-64. June 1907. (Geography) (d)
- Darwin, Charles Robert. 1809-1882**
Voyages of the Adventure and Beagle (Observations on the countries of lower South America) (1832-36) (Zoology. Geography Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene Pests Arms) (a)
On the origin of species by means of natural selection, or The preservation of favored races in the struggle for life. Appleton. N.Y. 1870. (Zoology. Anthropology) (b)
The descent of Man. 2v. J. Murray. London 1871; Appleton. N.Y. 1871. (Anthropology) (c)
- Davison, Norman James**
Modern exploration, sport and travel, etc. (Experiences of others in all parts of the world) Lippincott Philadelphia. 1932. (Zoology. Geography)
- Davies, Ed. Wm. Lewis**
Sport and adventure in Corsica. London. 1866 (Geography) (a)
Wolf hunting and wild sport in Lower Brittany. Chapman & Hall London. 1875 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Davis, Arthur P.**
The new inland sea (Salton Sea) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 36-49. Jan. 1907. (Geography)
- Davis, John**
Elements of astronomy; designed as a text-book. Sherman & Co., Printers. Philadelphia, Pa. 1868 (Astronomy. Atmosphere) (No index. See contents)
- Davis, John H., Jr.**
Mangroves—Makers of land. Nature Mag. p. 551-3. Nov. 1938. (Botany)
- Davis, R. N.**
Some reptiles of Panama. Nature Mag. p. 153-8. Sept. 1925. (Zoology. Reptiles)

Davis, Richard Harding. 1864-1916

The Congo and coasts of Africa. Scribner. N.Y. 1907. (Geography. Anthropology)

Davis, Vernon Hayes

The garden book. James McCann Co. N.Y. 1920. (Botany)

Davis, William Stearns. 1877-1930

The influence of wealth in Imperial Rome. Peter Smith. N.Y. 1933. (Anthropology. Geography)

Davison, Lonelle

Platinum in the world's work. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 345-60. Sept. 1937. (Geography. Geology)

Dawson, G. A. R.

Neilgherry sporting reminiscences. Higginbotham & Co. Madras. about 1885 (Zoology. Geography)

Dawson, William Leon. 1873-1928

The birds of Ohio. Wheaton Publishing Co. Columbus, Ohio. 1903 (Zoology)

The birds of California. 4 vol. South Moulton Co. San Diego, Calif. 1923 (Zoology)

Dease, Peter Warren and Thomas Simpson

An account of recent Arctic discoveries by Dease and Simpson. Royal Geographic Society Journal v 8 p 213-25 London 1838. (Geography)

Decken, Carl Claus, baron von der

Through Masai Land London. 1862 (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)

Deering, Mabel Craft

Chosen—Land of morning calm Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 421-48. Oct 1933 (Geography. Botany Equipment Hygiene)

Dekobra, Maurice. 1885-

The perfumed tigers; adventures in the land of the Maharajahs (translated from French) Brewer and Warren N.Y. 1930. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology)

de Lesdain, Jacques, Comte

From Peking to Sikkim through the Ordos, the Gobi Desert and Tibet. (1904-05) John Murray, London; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests Clothing) Chiefly book of travel.

Dell, Anthony

Llama Land, East and West of the Andes in Peru. Geo. H. Doran & Co. N.Y. 1927. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology. Geology Arms)

Demidoff, E. Prince of San Donato

Hunting trips in the Caucasus. Rowland Ward. London. 1898. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
In contact with Turks, Persians and Russians.

After wild sheep in the Altai and Mongolia Rowland Ward London 1900. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (b)
Contact Kalmuks, Chinese and Russians.

A shooting trip to Kamchatka. Rowland Ward. London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene) (c)

Dennis, Alfred Pearce

The land of Egypt. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 271-98. March 1926. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Anthropology. Geology. Equipment) (a)

Norway, a land of stern reality. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 19-44. July 1930 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (b)

Denton, Sherman Foote

Incidents of a collector's rambles in Australia, New Zealand and New Guinea. Lee and Shepard. Boston; Dillingham. N.Y. 1889. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)

Denys, F. W.

Our summer in the Vale of Kashmir. J. W. Bryan. Washington, D.C. 1915. (Geography Description Travel)

Desmond, Alice Curtis

South American adventures. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1934 (Geography. Geology. Hygiene. Pests)

DeTerra, Hellmut

On the world's highest plateaus (Himalayas) Nat. Geog. Mag. p 318-67. March 1931. (Geography Anthropology. Hygiene Meteorology)

DeVeer, Gerrit

A true description of three voyages by the North-east toward Cathay & China, undertaken by the Dutch in the years 1594-5-6 Hakluyt Society London. 1853. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology Hygiene Arms Food. Drink)
Numerous references, much of interest.

DeWindt, Harry. 1856-

From Peking to Calais by land Chapman & Hall. London. 1889. (Geography) (a)

Through the gold fields of Alaska to Bering Straits Harper. N.Y. and London 1898 (Zoology Geography Anthropology. Geology. Pests Arms. Clothing) (b)

Contact with Siberian aboriginal people.

Through savage Europe, etc. T. F. Unwin London 1907. (Geography. Anthropology) (c)

Balkans and Russia

Dexter, Edwin Grant. 1868-

Weather influences Macmillan Co. N.Y. and London. 1904. (Meteorology)

Dhu Skene

In an Indian jungle Robert Culley London (Zoology. Anthropology)

Dick, Thomas. 1774-1857

Celestial scenery. Harper & Bros N.Y. 1836, 1870 (Astronomy. Atmosphere)

Dickerson, Mary C.

The frog book. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1907. (Zoology. Amphibians)

- Dickey, Florence V. V.**
Familiar birds of the Pacific Southwest, with size and color key. Stanford University Press. Stanford University, Calif. 1935.
This authority appears under more than 50 bird headings.
- Dickey, Herbert Spencer. 1876-**
The misadventures of a tropical Medico by H.S.D., in collaboration with Hawthorne Daniel. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1929. (Geography) (a)
Travel in Brazil, Ecuador, Peru and Colombia.
- My jungle book.** Little, Brown & Co. Boston. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
Many references to account of twenty-five years as a doctor in South America, with five trips up the Orinoco River.
- Dickinson, Francis Arthur. 1874-**
Big game shooting on the Equator. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1907. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
References to 15 large mammals.
- Lake Victoria to Khartoum with rifle and camera.** John Lane. London and N.Y. 1910. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Digby, Bassett. 1888-**
The mammoth and mammoth-hunting in Northeast Siberia. H. F. & G. Witherby. London; Appleton. N.Y. 1926. (Zoology. Geography)
Much interesting and valuable information on the subject.
- Dill, D. B. and Edwards, H. T.**
Respiration and metabolism in a young crocodile. Copeia. p. 1-3. Ann Arbor, Mich. March 31, 1931. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Dillin, John Grace Wolfe. 1860-**
The Kentucky rifle, etc. National Rifle Association. Washington, D.C. 1924. (Battery or Arms)
- Dimock, A. W.**
The Florida crocodile. American Museum Journal. p. 447-52. Oct. 1918. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Dingle, Edwin J.**
Across China on foot; Life in the interior and the reform movement. H. Holt & Co. N.Y. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink)
Travel 7000 miles.
- Dion, Carl R.**
This was the forest primeval. Nature Mag. p. 47-8. Jan. 1938. (Botany)
- Distant, William Lucas. 1845-**
A naturalist in the Transvaal. R. H. Porter. London. 1892. (Zoology. Geography)
Wide range in natural history including birds, butterflies, insects, etc.
- Ditmars, Raymond L. 1876-**
Reptiles of the world. Tortoises and turtles, crocodiles, lizards and snakes of the eastern and western hemispheres. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1927-1933. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
References under 68 snake and reptile headings.
- Snakes of the world.** Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1931. (b)
References under 65 snake species.
- The reptile book.** A comprehensive, popularized work on the structure and habits of the turtles, tortoises, crocodilians, lizards and snakes, which inhabit the United States and Northern Mexico. Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1915. (Zoology. Snakes) (c)
Revised and reissued in 1936. Copyright 1907, 1936.
References under forty-nine snake headings.
- Strange animals I have known.** Blue Ribbon Books. N.Y. 1931. (d)
There are over 2,000 species of serpents. p. 280.
- The book of zoography.** Where the animals in the Zoo come from and some too rare to be found there. Lippincott. Philadelphia and London. 1934. (Geography and zoology combined in color illustrations) (e)
- Confessions of a scientist.** Macmillan & Co. N.Y. 1934. (Zoology. Snakes. Hygiene) (f)
- The reptiles of the vicinity of New York City.** American Museum Journal. p. 93-140. July 1905. (Zoology. Reptiles) (g)
- Reptiles of all lands.** Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 601-33. July 1911. (Zoology. Reptiles) (h)
- Dixon, Joseph**
When and how far can a rattlesnake strike? Nature Mag. p. 274. May 1926. (Zoology)
- Dobson, G. M. B. 1869-**
The upper atmosphere. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1935. (Annual Report June 30, 1935. p. 183-96) (Atmosphere)
- Dodge, Richard Irving. 1827-1895**
The hunting grounds of the Great West; a description of the plains, game and Indians of the great North American Desert. Chatto and Windus. London. 1878. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- The Black Hills.** A minute description of the routes, scenery, soil, climate, timber, gold, geology, zoology, etc. James Miller. N.Y. 1876. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology) (b)
Thirty references.

Dodge, R. I.—Continued

The Plains of the Great West and their inhabitants; being a description of the plains, game, Indians, etc. of the Great North American Desert. Putnam. N.Y. 1877. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (c)

Thirty species mammals and birds referred to. Five sportsmen bag 1,262 trophies of game animals in twenty days, they were so plentiful.

Our wild Indians. Thirty-three years' personal experiences among the Indians of the Great West. A. D. Worthington & Co. Hartford, Conn. 1884. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Food. Drink) (d)

Indian appetite craves raw flesh, entrails, blood, salt, sugar, pepper, tobacco and alcohol. The Indians will not eat any turkey because it is a cowardly bird

Dodge, Theodore Ayrault. 1842-1909

Riders of many lands. Harper. N.Y. 1894. (Zoology 3 Anthropology 9 Equipment 2. Clothing 1. Authorities 2) Four decades a rider. p. 132

Domville-Fife, Charles William

Savage life in the Black Sudan, etc. Seeley, Service & Co. London 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geography. Pests)

Native customs, slave raiding, administrative and missionary work. Some history and hunting; under 15 headings

Donne, Thomas Edward. 1859-

The game animals of New Zealand; an account of their introduction, acclimatization and development. John Murray. London 1904. (Zoology. Geography)

Largely alien or exotic species (a)

Red Deer stalking in New Zealand. Constable & Co. Bombay, London and Sydney 1924. (Zoology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)

Dorrance, Anne

Fragrance in the garden. Doubleday, Doran & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1937 (Botany)

Doughty, Charles Montague. 1843-1926

Travels in Arabia Deserta. Boni and Liveright N.Y. 1921; Cambridge Univ. Press. 1888. 2v. ed. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (a)

References under 25 headings

Passages from Arabia Deserta selected by Edward Garnett. J. Cape. London; H. Liveright. N.Y. 1931 (b)

Douglas, Mary. 1857-

In Lionland. Story of Livingstone and Stanley. London. 1899. (Zoology. Geography)

Douglass, Andrew Ellicott

The secret of the (U.S.) Southwest solved by talkative tree rings. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 737-70 Dec. 1929. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Meteorology. Astronomy. Equipment)

Downing, Elliot Rowland. 1868-

Our physical world. University of Chicago Press. Chicago. 1924. (Astronomy. Geology)

Dowsett, J. Morewood

Big game and big life. John Bale Sons & Danielsson. London. 1925. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)

D'Oyly, Charles. 1781-1845

Indian spirits. Bahar (India). n.d. (Zoology. Geography)

Dracopoli, I. N. 1887-

Through Jubaland to the Lorian Swamp, etc. (Kenia Colony) Seeley, Service & Co. London. 1914; Lippincott. Phila. 1914. (Geography. Meteorology. Arms)

Drake-Brockman, R. E.

The mammals of Somaliland. Hurst & Blackett. London 1910 (Zoology. Geography)

About 50 mammals are described, and some referred to here.

Drayson, Alfred Wilks. 1827-1901

Sporting scenes amongst the Kaffirs of South Africa. G. Routledge. London 1858. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Drew, William B.

Botanical work of the expedition. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1935. See Boyd, Louis A. (Geography. Botany)

Drummond, Henry. 1851-1897

Tropical Africa. Hodder & Stoughton. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1888. (Geography. Anthropology. Pests)

Drummond, William Henry. 1845-1879

The large game and natural history of South and South East Africa. Edmonstone and Douglas. Edinburgh 1875. (Zoology. Geography)

Drury, Heber

Reminiscences of life and sport in India. London 1890. (Zoology. Geography)

Drury, Robert. 1687-

Madagascar, or Robert Drury's Journal during fifteen years' captivity on that island, etc. T. Fisher. Unwin. London. 1890. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology)

Savage life portrayed

Drygalski, Erich Von

Antarctic oceanography. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology)

Dubois, Felix. 1862-

Timbuctoo, the mysterious Longmans-Green & Co. N.Y. 1896. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)

Observations of natives living between Niger and Senegal Rivers; see map.

DuChailly, Paul Belloni. 1831-1903

Explorations and adventures in equatorial Africa; with accounts of the manners and customs of the people and of the chase of the gorilla, the crocodile, leopard, elephant, hippo and other animals. Harper. N.Y. 1870. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Food. Drink) (a)

- Stories of the Gorilla country. Harper. N.Y. 1868; London. 1871. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- A journey to Ashango Land and further penetration into equatorial Africa. Harper. N.Y. 1874. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests) (c)
A great forest extends from 2° to 3° on each side of the equator.
- Equatorial Africa. (See a) (d)
- The Land of the Midnight Sun; Summer and winter journeys through Sweden, Norway, Lapland, and Northern Finland. 2v Harper. N.Y. and London. 1882 (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (e)
- My Apingi kingdom Harper N.Y. 1871. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (f)
Many interesting experiences in tropical West Africa
- The country of the dwarfs Harper N.Y. 1871 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing) (g)
Book on West Africa for young people
- Dugmore, A. Radclyffe. 1870-**
Camera adventures in the African wilds. Being an account of four months in British East Africa for the purpose of securing photographs of the game from life. Doubleday, Page & Co N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
References under 40 headings.
- The vast Sudan Stokes N.Y. 1924. (Zoology. Arms. Food. Drink) (b)
Also Egypt Lado Enclave. Kenya, etc.
- The wonderland of big game, etc J. W. Arrowsmith London; Macmillan N.Y. 1925 (c)
In Kenya and Tanganyika
- Corsica the beautiful. An impression of the island as it is today and of its history. Houghton, Mifflin & Co Boston and N.Y. 1927; Hurst & Blackett. London. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology) (d)
- African jungle life. Macmillan N.Y. and London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (e)
The "social" life of large beasts
- In the heart of the northern forests Chatto and Windus. London. 1930 (Zoology. Geography) (f)
Canadian Rockies and Newfoundland
- Camera adventures in the African wilds. (Extracts and photographs copied from the book, see (a)) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 385-96. May 1910. (g)
- Duguid, Julian. 1902-**
Green hell; adventures in the mysterious jungles of Eastern Bolivia Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1931; J. Cape. London. 1931. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests) (a)
Also references to Brazil, Argentina, Paraguay, Uruguay, etc.
- Dumreicher, André von.** See Von Dumreicher, A.
- Dunbar-Brunton, James**
Sport and guide to northern Rhodesia. London. 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Big game hunting in Central Africa. Andrew Melrose. London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Duncan, Frances. 1877-**
Home vegetables and small fruits. Scribner. N.Y. 1918. (Botany)
- Dundas, Anne Louise (Hay)**
Beneath African glaciers; humours, tragedies and demands of an East African government station as experienced by an official's wife, etc H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1924. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology)
- Dundas, Charles. 1884-**
Kilimanjaro and its people; a history of the Wachagga, their laws, customs and legends; an account of the highest mountain in Africa. H. F. & G. Witherby London 1924. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
- Dunlop, R. H. W.**
Hunting in the Himalayas Richard Bentley. London 1860 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Arms)
- Dunmore, Earl (Lord) of. 1841-1907**
The Pamirs, etc. (1892-93) 2v John Murray. London 1893 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
References under 74 headings.
- Dunn, Emmett Reid**
On the trail of the snorer Nature Mag. p. 110-12. Feb. 1929 (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Dunraven, Earl of. 1841-**
Canadian nights; being sketches and reminiscences of life and sport in the Rockies, the prairies and Canadian woods. Smith Elder & Co. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
Authority on 49 topics
- The Great Divide: travels in the upper Yellowstone in the summer of 1874. Scribner, Welford and Armstrong. N.Y. Chatto & Windus London. 1876. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
D. is said to have spent a large fortune in an effort to establish a large game sanctuary in Colorado, part of it being now in Estes Park.
- Hunting in the Yellowstone; on the trail of the Wapiti with Texas Jack in the land of the geysers. Outing Publishing Co. N.Y. 1917 (Zoology. Geography. Food. Drink) (c)

- Gilliland, T. R. and others—*Continued*
of Standards, U.S. Department of Commerce, vol. 18, no. 6, Washington, D.C. 1937. (Atmosphere)
- Gillmor, Frances and L. W. Wetherill
Traders to the Navajos. The story of the Wetherills of Kayenta (1872-) Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston. 1934. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Gillmore, Parker ("Ubique")
Gun, rod and saddle. Personal experiences. Townsend & Adams. London. 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Shooting, fishing and hunting) (a)
Prairie and forest, etc. (Adventures in North America) Harper. N.Y. and London; Chapman & Hall. London. 1874. (Zoology) (b)
Lone life: A year in the wilderness. Chapman & Hall. London. 1875. (c)
Adventures afloat and ashore. 2v. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1875. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
Author visited American cities. Travel, war and shipwreck. (In Western North America) Griffith & Farran. London. 1880. (Geography) (e)
The hunter's Arcadia. Chapman & Hall. London. 1886. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests) (f)
Found in South Africa.
Days and nights by the desert. Kegan, Paul, Trench & Co. London. 1869, 1888. (Geography. Meteorology) (g)
Reference to Kalahara Desert, South Africa.
Leaves from a sportsman's day book. Gibbings & Co. London. 1893. (Zoology. Geography) (h)
Reference to large African mammals.
Adventures with wild beasts. (In Asia, Africa and North America) 4th ed. Gibbings & Co. London. 1896. (Zoology. Geography) (i)
A Hunter's adventures (See (n)) (j)
Through Gasa land and the scene of the Portuguese aggression; the journey of a hunter in search of gold and ivory. Harrison & Sons. London. 1890. (Geography. Meteorology) (k)
The great thirst land, etc. Cassell, Peter & Galpin. London. 1878. (Zoology. Geography. Pests) (l)
In Natal, Orange Free State, Transvaal and Kalahara Desert.
The land of the Boer. London. n.d. (Geography. Anthropology) (m)
A hunter's adventures in the Great West. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1871. (Zoology. Birds. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Snakes. Arms. Food. Drink) (n)
Usual picture of pioneer life West of the Mississippi River.
All round the world. Adventures in Europe, Asia, Africa and America. Chapman & Hall. London. 1871. (Geography) (o)
- Gilmore, Charles W. 1874- and Cochran, Doris M.
Amphibians and reptiles. Smithsonian Scientific Series. Washington, D.C. 1930. (Parts II and III p. 161-355 of Cold-blooded vertebrates) (Paleontology. Zoology) (a)
Gilmore, Charles W.
Osteology of the carnivorous dinosauria in the U.S. National Museum. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1920. (U.S. National Museum Bulletin 110) (Paleontology) (b)
On fossil turtles from the pleistocene of Florida. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1928. (Article 15—vol. 71. Proceeding of the United States National Museum) (Paleontology) (c)
Smithsonian exploration in Alaska in 1907. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. (vol. 51. p. 1-38) (Paleontology) (d)
Osteology of the armored dinosauria in the U.S. National Museum, with especial reference to the genus stegosaurus. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1914. (U.S. National Museum Bulletin 89) (Paleontology) (e)
Fossil lizards of North America. National Academy of Science. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1928. (vol. XXII, Third Memoir) (Paleontology) (f)
Thescelosaurus. A bird-footed dinosaur. Nature Mag. p. 280. Nov. 1926. (Paleontology) (g)
- Gish, O. H.
The Stratosphere flight of 1935. See Swann, W. G. F. (Atmosphere)
- Gladstone, Hugh S. 1877-
Record bags and shooting records, etc. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1922-30. (Zoology. Geography)
- Glasfurd, Alexander Inglis Robertson. 1870-
Leaves from an Indian jungle. Bombay. 1903. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Rifle and romance in the Indian jungle. A record of thirteen years. John Lane. London. 1905. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
References under 35 subject-headings. Recommends reasonable stimulant and usual avoidance of sun and hard work.
Musings of an old Shikari. Reflections on life and sport in jungle India. John Lane. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Glass, Frederick Charles
Through Brazilian jungle-lands with the book. London. 1930. (ICU) (Geography. Anthropology)
- Glassow, Ruth B.
Fundamentals in physical education. Lea & Febiger. Philadelphia. 1932. (Hygiene)
- Glemby, Maaron
Indian types. Natural History. p. 435-40. May 1936. (Anthropology)

- Glossop, B. R. M.**
Sporting trips of a Subaltern. (In various well-known game lands of Asia and Africa.) Harper. London and N.Y. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- Gloucester, Duke of**
Abyssinia. See Maydon (b) (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Godman, John D. 1794-1830**
American natural history. 3v. H. C. Carey & I. Lee. Philadelphia. 1826. (Zoology. Geography)
Entered under 47 topical headings.
- Going, Maud. 1859-1925**
Our field and forest trees. A. C. McClurg & Co. Chicago. 1916.
Reference to trees under 36 subject headings.
- Goldenweiser, Alexander A. 1880-**
Early civilization; an introduction to anthropology. A. A. Knopf. N.Y. 1922.
References are made to native tribes and to anthropological authorities. See introduction and index.
- Gomes, Edwin Herbert**
Seventeen years among the sea Dyaks of Borneo; a record of intimate association with the natives of the Bornean jungles. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (a)
Notes on the sea Dyaks of Borneo. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 695-723. Aug. 1911. (Botany. Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Zoology) (b)
- Goode, G. Brown. 1851-1896**
American fishes; a popular treatise upon the game and food fishes of North America, etc. (Revised and enlarged by Thomas Gill) L. C. Page & Co. Boston. c1887.
Mentions 200 species out of 1800
- Gooding, Paul**
Tahiti: A playground of nature. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 301-26. Oct. 1920. (Geography. Food and Drink. Geology)
- Goodsir, Robert Anstruther**
An Arctic voyage to Baffin's Bay and Lancaster Sound in search of friends with Sir John Franklin. 1849. J. Van Voorst. London. 1850. (Geography. Meteorology)
- Goodwin, George G.**
Buffalo hunt—1935. Natural History. p. 156-64. Sept. 1935.
Airplane, pack-horse and dog-sled visit to wood buffalo herd in Northern Canada. (a)
The Snyder Mountains. (In Northwest Canada) Natural History. p. 750-9, 780. Dec. 1937. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Winged monarchs of the air. Natural History. p. 57-61. June 1935. (Zoology) (c)
- Goodwin-Austen, H. H.**
White tiger. See Lydekker. New Nat. Hist. p. 374 v.1. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Gordon, Lord Granville. 1856-**
Sporting reminiscences. G. Richards. London; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1902. (Zoology. Geography)
- Gordon, Myron**
Animals of the Sargasso merry-go-round (Sargasso Sea). Natural History. p. 12-20. June 1938. (Zoology)
- Gordon, Seton Paul. 1886-**
Days with the Golden Eagle. (See also Hammerton, J. A. ed.) Williams & Norgate. London. 1927. (Zoology. Geography)
Monograph on eagle; assisted by his wife.
- Gordon, Thomas Edward. 1832-1914**
The roof of the world: being a narrative of a journey over the high plateau of Tibet to the Russian frontier and the Oxus sources on the Pamir. Edmonston & Douglas. Edinburgh. 1876. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (a)
A varied life; a record of military and civil service, of sport and travels in India, Central Asia and Persia. 1849-1902. John Murray. London. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
References to Mesopotamian lion.
- Gordon-Cumming, A. P.**
Zululand. See Maydon (b) (UDM) (Geography)
- Gordon-Cumming, Roualeyn. 1820-1866**
The lion hunter. (Edited by Horace Kephart) 1843-1848. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1922. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Pests. Battery) (a)
Five years of a hunter's life in the far interior of South Africa, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1850. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
Notes on numerous well-known large game mammals. (b)
Wild men and wild beasts. Scribner. N.Y. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (c)
- Gore, George. 1826-1909**
The Great West. 1854. See Marcy (b) p. 401. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Gore, James Howard**
Holland's war with the sea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 283-325. March 1923. (Geography. Food and Drink. Equipment) (a)
Roumania, the pivotal state. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 360-90. Oct. 1915. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Hygiene. Geology) (b)
- Gore, Lillian**
In beautiful Delecarlia. (Sweden) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 464-77. May 1909. (Geography. Geology. Food and Drink)
- Gorer, Geoffrey. 1905-**
Africa dances; A book about West African Negroes. A. A. Knopf. N.Y. 1935. (Anthropology. African West Coast)

Gosse, Philip Henry. 1810-1888

A naturalist's sojourn in Jamaica. John Van Voorst. London. 1847; Longmans. London. 1851. (Zoology. Birds and Fish. Geography) (a)

Evenings at the microscope. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1859-1872. (Microscopy. Zoology) (b)

Gould, George M. 1848-1922 and Walter L. Pyle

Anomalies and curiosities of medicine, etc. Saunders. Philadelphia. 1900-07. (Longevity)

Reprints some of the Easton "fiction" relative to Jenkins 169 and Parr 152 years old.

Gould, Laurence McKinley. 1896-

Cold; the record of an Antarctic sledge journey. Brewer, Warren & Putnam. N.Y. 1931. (Geography)

Gouldsbury, Cullen. -1916

The Great Plateau of Northern Rhodesia, etc. Arnold. London. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (a)

This entry is found under about 120 topical headings, in various sections.

An African year. Arnold. London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (b)

Tigerland: Reminiscences of 40 years sport and adventure in Bengal. Chapman & Hall. London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Long record of man-eating leopard. ch. 10. p. 74.

Tiger slayer by order. Experiences of Digby Davies, police officer and official Bombay tiger slayer. Chapman & Hall. London. 1915. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Arms) (d)

Graham, Christopher Columbus. 1784-1885

History Quarterly. Filson Club. Louisville. April 1933. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Battery)

Graham, Stephen. 1884?-

A vagabond in the Caucasus, with some notes of his experiences among the Russians. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1911. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Undiscovered Russia. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1912. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (b)

Grant, Claude H. B.

Shikari. A hunter's guide. London. 1914. (N N) (Zoology)

Grant, George Monro. 1835-1902

Ocean to ocean. Sanford Fleming's expedition through Canada in 1872. Being a diary kept during a journey from the Atlantic to the Pacific with the expedition of the Engineer-in-Chief of the Canadian Pacific and Intercolonial Railways. By the Rev. G. M. G., Secty. of the Expd. S. Low & Co. London. 1873. (Geography)

Grant, James. 1822-1887

The wild beasts of Gevanden. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)

Grant, James Augustus. 1827-1892

A walk across Africa; or, Domestic scenes from my Nile journal. Blackwood. Edinburgh. 1864. (Geography)

Grant, Madison. 1865-

Condition of wild life in Alaska. Forest & Stream. April 11, 1908. August 13, 1908. (See also Smithsonian Institution annual report 1909, p. 521-9) (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Saving the redwoods. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 519-36. June 1920. (Botany. Geography) (b)

Grater, Russell K.

The Grand Canyon rattlesnake. Nature Mag. p. 471-2. Oct. 1938. (Zoology)

Grauer, Rudolf

Gorillas. See Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Adolph Friedrich. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Graves, C. Edward

The rarest American spruce. Natural History. p. 294-7. April 1938. (Botany)

Graves, Henry S.

The fight against forest fires. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 662-83. July 1912. (Geography. Meteorology. Botany)

Graves, Ralph A.

A short visit to Wales. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 635-75. Dec. 1923. (Geography. Geology. Equipment) (a)

Louisiana, land of perpetual romance. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 393-482. April 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Food and Drink) (b)

Gray, Asa. 1810-1888

The elements of botany for beginners and for schools. Ivison, Blakeman, and Co. N.Y. and Chicago. 1887. (Botany)

Gray, W. Forbes. 1874-

Five score: a group of famous centenarians. Murray. London. 1931. (Longevity)

Included is sketch of Sir Moses Montefiore, 1784-1885, second Jew Sheriff of London.

Greaves, Joseph E. 1880- and Greaves, Ethelyn O.

Elemental bacteriology. W. B. Saunders & Co. Philadelphia and London. 1928. (Microscopic life. Hygiene)

Greely, Adolphus W. 1844-1935

Three years of Arctic service; an account of . . . attainment of the farthest North. U.S. expedition to Lady Franklin Bay and Grinnell Land. Scribner. N.Y. 1886; National Geographic Society. Washington, D.C. 1888. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (a)

The land of promise. (Siberia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1078-90. Nov. 1912. (Geography. Botany. Geology. Anthropology) (b)

The origin of Stefansson's blond Eskimo. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1224-38. Dec. 1912. (Geography. Anthropology) (c)

Fairchild, David and Marian

The book of monsters. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 89-98. July 1914. (Zoology) (c)

Fairchild, David

A hunter of plants. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 57-77. July 1919. (Geography. Botany) (d)

Our plant immigrants. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 179-201. April 1906. (Botany) (e)

The monsters of our back yards. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 575-626. May 1913. (Zoology) (g)

Madeira on the way to Italy. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 751-71. Dec. 1907. (Geography. Botany) (f)

Falkner, Thomas (Padre). 1707-1784

A description of Patagonia and the adjoining parts of South America, etc. T. Lewis London 1774. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology. Arms)
Lived from 1740 to 1767 among the Patagonian tribes

Fannin, John

The Rocky Mountain goat. Victoria, B.C. (Zoology)

Author was curator of the Victoria B.C. Museum and sheep species named for Fannin

Farini, G. A

Through the Kalahari Desert, etc. Samson Low London; Scribner N.Y. 1886 (Geography)

A journey to Lake N'Gami and return; not much hunting

Farnham, Eliza W. 1815-1864

Life in prairie land. Harper N.Y. 1846-68 (Zoology Geography Meteorology Pests)

An early picture of the Illinois prairies

Farnham, Thomas J. 1804-1848

Travels in the great western prairies, the Anahuac and Rocky Mountains and in the Oregon Territory. Killey & Lossing Poughkeepsie, N.Y. 1841. (Geography)

A pioneer journey for "the recovery of health" (a)

Life, adventures and travels in California; to which are added the conquest of California, Travels in Oregon and the history of the gold region. Cornish, Lamport & Co. N.Y. 1859. (Zoology. Geography Meteorology Anthropology. Geology. Food Drink) (b)

This title appears under 55 subject headings.

Farrar, Charles Alden John. d. 1893

Camp life in the wilderness: a tale of the Richardson Lakes. A Williams. Boston. 1879.

Fishing and hunting in N.W. Maine

Faulkner, Henry

Elephants haunts. Being a sportsman's narrative of the search for Dr. Livingstone with scenes of elephant, buffalo and hippo hunting. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1868. (Zoology. Geography Hygiene. Pests. Arms Food and Drink)

F. was a meat-hunter for Young's party.

Fayrer, Joseph. 1824-1907

The royal tiger of Bengal, his life and death. . . from personal contact with tigers. J. & A. Churchill. London. 1875. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Notes of the visit to India of their Royal Highnesses, The Prince of Wales and The Duke of Edinburgh, 1870 and 1875-76. Kerby and Endean. London. 1879. (Geography) (b)

Featherstone, B. K. 1898-

An unexplored pass; a narrative of a thousand-mile journey to the Karakoram Himalayas. Hutchinson & Co. London. 1926. (Geography)

Federmann, Nikolaus. 16th Cent.

Belle et agréable narration du premier voyage, etc. A. Bertrand. Paris. 1837. References to Colombia, Venezuela, Orinoco.

"Felix" (Nom-de-plume) Croisy, Felix de

Recollections of a bison and tiger hunter. J. M. Dent & Co. London 1906 (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene)

Experience with man-eaters and others; twenty-six years in India.

Felt, Ephraim Porter. 1868-

Insects and diseases of ornamental trees and shrubs. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1932. (Zoology. Botany)

Fenton, Carroll Lane

The world of fossils. D. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1933. (Paleontology) (a)

Life among the apes and monkeys. Haldeman-Julius Co. Gerard, Kansas. 1925. (Zoology) (b)

Fenton, Layard Livingston

Rifle in India. W. Thacker & Co. London 1924 (Zoology Geography)

Large game experience; reference to Asiatic lion

Ferguson, Lucy C. R.

Yellow bellied Delias. *Nature Mag.* p. 25-6. Jan. 1930. (Zoology. Reptiles)

Fergusson, W. N.

Adventure, sport and travel on the Tibetan Steppes. (A vivid story of a perilous journey in a hitherto unexplored region, etc.) Constable. London. 1911; Chas. W. Clark & Co. N.Y. 1911 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Fernand-Michel, François Fortune. 1821-

Narrative of travels and missionary labors beginning 1846 (In Athabaska and Mackenzie river country of North America) Paris. 1866. (Zoology. Geography)

Fernsworth, Lawrence A.

Andorra—mountain museum of feudal Europe. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 493-512. Oct. 1933. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Food and Drink) (a)

Andorra, a country in the past. *Natural History.* p. 414-28. Dec. 1936. (Geography) (b)

- Ferry, Gabriel, pseud. (E. L. G. de Belle-mare) 1809-1852
Vagabond life in Mexico. Harper. N.Y. Before 1858. (Geography. Anthropology)
For seven years resident in that country.
- Fife-Cookson, John Cookson. 1844-1911
Tiger shooting in Doorn and Ulwar, with life in India. Chapman & Hall. London. 1887. (Zoology. Geography. Dendrology. Pests. Equipment)
- Figuier, Louis. 1819-1894
Reptiles and birds. A popular account of the various orders, with a description of the habits and economy of the most interesting. Appleton. N.Y. 1870; Cassell, Petter & Galpin. N.Y. and London. 1870. (Zoology. Birds. Snakes)
Author lists about 500 bird species and thirty-seven snake types. See "Contents" for page numbers. Numerous references (32) made to same in this Index.
- Filippi, Filippo de. 1869-
Author of books of experiences of H.R.H. Prince Luigi Amadeo di Savoia, duke of the Abruzzi (See Abruzzi).
- Filson, John. 1747?-1788
The discovery, settlement and present state of Kentucke; and an essay toward the topography and natural history of that important country, etc. John Adams. Wilmington, Del. 1784.
Filson is found under 78 subject headings in the various sections.
- Finaughty, William
The recollections of William Finaughty, elephant hunter, 1864-1875. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1916. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- Finch, Henry T. 1854-
Gardening with brains. Fifty years experience of a horticultural epicure. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1922. (Botany)
- Findlay, Frederick Roderick Noble
Big game shooting and travel in south-east Africa, etc. T. Fisher Unwin. London. 1903. (Zoology. Geography. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Transvaal and Zululand.
- Finley, John P.
The special characteristics of tornadoes. Signal Office, War Department. Wash. D.C. 1884. (Meteorology)
- Finley, William L. 1876-
Hunting birds with a camera. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 161-201. Aug. 1923. (Zoology)
- Fish, F. Studebaker
A hunting trip in Jackson Hole, Wyoming. South Bend. 1913. (Zoology. Geography)
- Fisher, Alexander
A journal of a voyage of discovery to the Arctic regions, in his majesty's ships, Hecla and Griper, in the years 1819-20. Longmans. London. 1821. (Geography)
- Fisher, Arthur H.
Marajo—Paradise of bird life and lesson in protection. Nature Mag. p. 35-8. Jan. 1939. (Zoology)
- Fisher, Clyde
Eclipse in the Andes. Natural History. p. 334-8. May 1937. (Meteorology)
- Fisher, Willard J. 1867-
The universe of stars. 1926. See Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)
- Fisk, Dorothy. 1892-
Exploring the upper atmosphere. Oxford University Press. N.Y. 1934. (Atmosphere. Astronomy)
- FitzGerald, William Walter Augustine
Travels in the Coastlands of British East Africa, and the Islands of Zanzibar and Pemba; their agricultural resources and general characteristics. Chapman & Hall. London. 1898. (Geography)
- Fitzroy, Robert. 1805-1865
Narrative of the surveying voyages of His Majesty's ships, Adventure and Beagle, between the years 1826 and 1836, describing their examination of the southern shores of South America and the Beagle's circumnavigation of the globe under command of Capt. P. Parker King. 3v. Henry Colburn. London. 1839. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink)
- Fitzsimons, Frederick William. 1875-
The natural history of South Africa. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1923. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
References under twenty-nine bird headings, also to mammals.
The monkeyfolk of South Africa. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1924. (Zoology) (b)
The snakes of South Africa. Longmans Green & Co. N.Y., Bombay, Calcutta. 1912. (Zoology) (c)
- Flaccus, Septimus
Natural history. A.D. 10. (Zoology. Geography)
- Flack, Capt. ("The Ranger")
The Texan ranger; or, Real life in the backwoods. Darton & Co. London. 1866. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
The Texan rifle-hunter; or, Field sports on the prairie. J. Maxwell. London. 1866. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Hunting, fishing and Indian experiences in Texas.
A hunter's experience in the southern states of America; being an account of the natural history of the various quadrupeds and birds which are the objects of chase in those countries. Longmans. London. 1866. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (d)
- Flagg, Wilson. 1805-1884
A year with the birds; or, The birds and seasons of New England. Estes and Lauriat. Boston. 1889. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

- The woods and by-ways of New England. J. R. Osgood & Co. Boston. 1872. (b)
References under 70 subject headings to the index to about 420 different trees.
- Fleischmann, Max C.**
After big game in Arctic and Tropic, etc. Jennings & Graham Press. Cincinnati, Ohio. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (a)
Africa and Alaska.
Seventy-five days in the Arctic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 439-46. July 1907. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Fleming, Peter.** 1908-
Brazilian adventure. Scribner. N.Y. 1934. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
This title is found under fifty subject headings.
One's company. A journey to China. Scribner. N.Y. 1934. (b)
Author spent seven months in China, Mongolia, Manchukuo and Japan.
- Flemming, Leonard**
Call of the veld; story of long and successful efforts of a South African Velt farmer. Hutchinson. London; Holt. N.Y. 1924. (Geography. Anthropology. Pests)
- Fletcher, F. W. F.**
Sport on the Nilgiris and in Wynaad. Macmillan & Co. London. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Arms)
Leopard man-killer experiences.
- Fletcher, James C. and D. P. Kidder**
Brazil and the Brazilians, portrayed in historical and descriptive sketches. Childs & Peterson. Philadelphia. 1857. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food)
- Flint, Timothy.** 1780-1840
Biographical memories of Daniel Boone, the first settler of Kentucky, interspersed with incidents in the early annals of the country. G. Conclin. Cincinnati. 1840. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Flourens, Pierre.** 1794-1867
On human longevity, and the amount of life upon the globe. H. Bailliere. London and N.Y. 1855. (Anthropology. Longevity)
Translated from French. Reference to Italian. Comaro, about 1467-1566.
- Flower, William Henry.** 1831-1899
South America. See Lydekker. New Nat. Hist. p. 458 v. 2.
- Floyer, Ernest Ayscoghe.** 1852-1903
Unexplored Baluchistan, etc. Griffith & Farran. London. 1882. (Geography)
Description and travel.
- Foa, Edouard.** 1863?-1901
After big game in central Africa, etc. 1894-97. Adam & Charles Black. London. 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)
Foa appears under twenty-eight subject headings in this Index.
- Foght, Harold W.** 1869-
Unfathomed Japan; a travel tale in the highways and byways of Japan and Formosa. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology. Head-hunters. Drink)
- Folsom, Justus Watson.** 1871-1936
Entomology, with special reference to its biological and economic aspects. P. Blakiston's Son & Co. Philadelphia. 1906. (Zoology)
- Fønhus, Mikkjel.** 1894-
The trail of the Elk. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1923. (Zoology. Geography)
Romance in Norway.
- Foran, W. Robert**
Tristan da Cunha, isles of contentment. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 671-94. Nov. 1938. (Geography)
- Forbes, Alexander and others**
Northernmost Labrador, mapped from the air; with contributions by O. M. Miller, N. E. Odell and Ernst C. Abbe. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1938. (Geography. Botany. Geology)
- Forbes, Charles Stuart.** 1829-1876
Iceland; its volcanoes, geysers and glaciers. Murray. London. 1860. (Geography. Meteorology)
Information as indicated by title, including notes on natives and their lives.
- Forbes, Edgar Allen**
Across Central Africa by boat. World's Work. p. 10080-90. April 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Notes on the only American colony in the world. (Liberia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 719-29. Sept. 1910. (Geography) (b)
- Forbes, George.** 1840-
The wonder and the glory of the stars. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1926. (Astronomy) (a)
The stars. Cape & Smith. N.Y. 1929. (Astronomy) (No index. 126 pages) (b)
- Forbes, Henry O.** 1851-
A naturalist's wanderings in the Eastern Archipelago. A narrative of travel and exploration from 1878-1883. Harper. N.Y. and London. 1886. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)
Sumatra, New Guinea, Java, Cocoa, Keeling Islands, etc. This title is found under 35 headings in this Index.
- Forbes, J.**
New Zealand Deer heads. Country Life. London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography)
- Forbes, John Ripley**
Wild life in Baffinland. Nature Mag. p. 191-3. April 1939. (Zoology)
- Forbes, Mrs. Rosita**
From Red Sea to Blue Nile, Abyssinian adventure. Macaulay Co. N.Y. 1925. (Geography. Meteorology. Geology) (a)

Forbes, Mrs. Rosita—Continued

The secret of the Sahara: Kufara. George H. Doran Co. N.Y.; Cassell & Co. London and N.Y. 1921. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)

Forbush, Edward Howe. 1858-1929

Birds of Massachusetts and other New England States. 3 vol. Massachusetts Legislature. 1925-29. (Zoology)

Ford, Walter

Hidden valley of the Joshua Tree National Monument. Nature Mag. p. 486-8. Oct. 1938. (Botany)

Forder, Archibald

Arabia, the desert of the sea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1039-62. Dec. 1909. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Food and Drink)

Forrest, George

The land of the Crossbow. (Yunnan, China) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 132-56. Feb. 1910. (Geography. Food and Drink. Anthropology. Botany. Equipment)

Forsyth, James. 1838-1871

The Highlands of Central India, etc Chapman & Hall. London. 1919. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Dendrology. Arms. Food. Drink)

Author was a military officer, successful sportsman, thorough naturalist, with mental attainments, rich in rare experiences, especially with man-eating beasts

Forsyth, Thomas Douglas. 1827-1886

Report of a mission to Yarkund in 1873 under command of T D F., with historical and geographical information regarding the possessions of the Ameer of Yarkund Foreign Dept Press Calcutta 1875 (Zoology Geography)

Forty, C. H.

Bangkok, its life and sport, with some account of Siam's Coastal and Island game areas. Witherby. London 1929 (Zoology Geography Anthropology)

Foshag, William F.

Minerals from earth and sky. (Part 2, Gems and gem minerals p. 165-322) Smithsonian Scientific Series v. 3 Washington, D C 1929 (Geology)

Fothergill, Edward

Five years in the Sudan Hurst & Blackett London 1910 (Geography)

Fountain, Paul

The great deserts and forests of North America. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1901. (Zoology Geography Anthropology. Geology Pests) (a)

The great mountains and forests of South America (1884) Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1904 (Zoology Geography. Anthropology. Geology Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)

This entry appears under 95 subject headings.

The great North-west and the Great Lake region of North America. Longmans, Green & Co. London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) References under 38 subject headings. (c)

The River Amazon from its sources to the sea. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y.; Constable. London. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests Arms. Food. Drink) (d)

"This book covers the same ground as my former work in South America but the material is nearly entirely new" (See preface). References to this title under 61 headings.

Fowle, Frederick E. 1869-

Atmospheric ozone; its relation to some solar and terrestrial phenomena. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1929 (Miscellaneous collection vol. 81, no 11) (Astronomy. Atmosphere) (a)

The atmospheric scattering of light Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1921 (Miscellaneous collection vol. 69, no. 3, p. 2-12) (Atmosphere. Astronomy) (b)

Fowler, William Ward. 1847-1921

Summer studies of birds and books Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1895. (Zoology)

Franchère, Gabriel. 1786-1863

Franchère's narrative of a voyage to the northwest coast (of America) 1811-14; or the first settlement on the Pacific. N.Y. 1854 (See Thwaites, R G.) (Geography)

Francis, A. B. C. See Bruce, Charles, pseud

Franck, Harry Alverson. 1881-

Tramping through Mexico, Guatemala and Honduras; being random notes of an incurable vagabond Century. N.Y. 1916 (Zoology Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Working north from Patagonia; being the narrative of a journey, earned on the way, through southern and eastern South America Century Co. N.Y. 1921 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)

Roaming through the West Indies Century Co. N.Y. 1920. (Geography Anthropology) (c)

Numerous islands noted.

Glimpses of Japan and Formosa. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1924 (Geography Anthropology) (d)

Roving through Southern China. Century Co. N.Y. and London 1925. (Geography. Anthropology) (e)

East of Siam: ramblings in the five divisions of Indo-China Century Co. N.Y. and London. c 1926 (Geography Anthropology) (f)

The fringe of the Moslem world, etc. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1928 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

By land from Cairo to Constantinople. (g)

- A Scandinavian summer. Impressions of five months in Denmark, Finland, Sweden, Norway and Iceland. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1930. (Geography. Anthropology) (h)
- Trailing Cortez through Mexico. F. A. Stokes Co. N.Y. 1935. (Geography. Anthropology) (i)
- Frankham, Fred.**
Shooting in the Himalayas. 1854. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Franklin, John. 1786-1847**
Narrative of a journey to the shores of the Polar sea, in the years 1819-22. J. Murray. London. 1824. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
Mammals noted by Joseph Sabine.
- Franklin, John and Richardson, John**
Narrative of a second expedition to the shores of the Polar sea, in the years 1825-27. London and Philadelphia. 1828. (Geography. Meteorology) (b)
- Fraser, David**
A tour of Mongolia, with an introduction bearing on the political aspect of that country. Methuen & Co. London. 1920. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Fraser, Douglas Clifford**
Through the Congo Basin: Numerous observations on interesting objects of natural history. H. Jenkins. London. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Impressions: Nigeria, 1925. Herbert Jenkins. London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Notes on game mammals, birds, flowers, natives.
- Fraser, Edwin R.**
Where our bananas come from. (Costa Rica) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 713-30. July 1912. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink)
- Fraser, James Baillie. 1783-1856**
On the banks of the Caspian Sea. Before 1833. See (c), (d) (UDM) (Geography) (a)
Travels in Koordistan, Mesopotamia, etc., including an account of parts of those countries hitherto unvisited by Europeans, with sketches of the character and manners of the Koordish and Arab tribes. R. Bentley. London. 1840. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
An historical and descriptive account of Persia from the earliest ages to the present time, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1842 and 1871. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests) (c)
Mesopotamia and Assyria, from the earliest ages to the present time, etc. 1841. Oliver & Boyd. Edinburgh; Simpkins & Marshall. London. 1846; Harper. N.Y. 1865. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (d)
References under 38 headings for mammals, including Asiatic lion.
- Fraser, Samuel**
American fruits; their propagation, cultivation, harvesting and distribution. Orange Judd Pub. Co. N.Y. 1927. (Botany)
- Fraser, Thomas Gamble. 1807-1878**
Records of sport and military life in W. India. W. H. Allen & Co. London. 1881. (Zoology. Geography)
Interesting notes on tiger.
- Fraser-Harris, D. F. 1867-**
The A B C of nerves. Alfred A. Knopf. New York. 1929. (Hygiene. Health)
- Freeman, Lewis R.**
The mother of rivers. The great Columbia ice field of the Canadian Rockies. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 377-446. April 1925. (Geography) (a)
Trailing history down the big muddy. (Missouri River) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 73-120. July 1928. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- French, George H. 1841-**
Butterflies of the Eastern United States. J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1886. (Zoology)
- French, Joseph Lewis, ed. 1858-**
The pioneer West; narrative of the westward march of empire, selected and edited by J. L. F., etc. Little, Brown. Boston. 1923.
French saw 3000 buffalo at one glance (p. 8) and tells of other interesting frontier events.
- Freshfield, Douglas W. 1845-**
Round Kangchenjunga; a narrative of mountain travel and exploration. (See Himalaya Mountains, Asia) Arnold. London. 1903. (Geography) (a)
The exploration of the Caucasus. Arnold. London and N.Y. 1896. (Geography)
Author was president of the Alpine Club. (b)
- Friedmann, Herbert. 1900-**
Birds collected by the Childs Frick expedition to Ethiopia and Kenya Colony. Smithsonian Institution-Bulletin 153. Washington, D.C. 1930. (Geography. Zoology)
Popular names of species not given. (a)
The cowbirds. Charles C. Thomas. Springfield, Illinois. 1929. (Zoology) (b)
- Friis, Jens Andreas. 1821-1896**
Sporting life in Norwegian fields. Woolwich. 1878. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Lajla, a tale of Finnmark. (Translated from Norwegian) Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1888. (Geography) (b)
- Frost, John. 1800-1859**
Wild scenes of the hunter's life; or, The hunting and hunters of all nations, including Cumming's and Girard's adventures. Lee & Shepard. Boston and N.Y. 1873. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Thrilling adventures among the Indians; comprising the most remarkable personal narratives of events in the early Indian Wars, as well as of incidents

- Frost, John**—*Continued*
in the recent Indian hostilities in Mexico and Texas. J. W. Bradley. Philadelphia. 1849. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Frost, S. W.**
The food of *Rana Catesbeiana* Shaw. Copeia. p. 15-18. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 10, 1935. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Frothingham, Robert**
Walrus hunting with the Eskimo. *See* Blossom p. 125-37. (Zoology. Anthropology)
- Frye, Theodore C.** 1869-
Ferns of the Northwest. (U.S.) Metropolitan Press. Portland, Oregon. 1934. (Botany)
- Fuertes, Louis Agassiz**
Falconry, the sport of kings. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 429-60. Dec. 1920. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
American birds of prey—A review of their value. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 460-8. Dec. 1920. (Zoology) (b)
- Fuertes, Louis Agassiz and E. H. Baynes**
Our common dogs. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 201-53. March 1919. (Zoology) (c)
- Fulanain (pseud.)**
The marsh Arab, Haji Rikkan. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Fullerton, Edith Loring**
The book of the home garden. D. Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1919. (Botany)
- Funkhouser, William D.** 1881-
Wild life in Kentucky: the reptiles, birds, mammals, etc. Kentucky Geological Survey. Frankfort. 1925. (Zoology. Geography. Geology)
- Fyleman, Rose.** 1877-
Monkeys. Thomas Nelson & Sons. New York. 1936. (Zoology)
No index. *See* contents for page nos.
- Gadow, Hans Friedrich.** 1855-1928
Through Southern Mexico, being an account of the travels of a naturalist. (In 1902-04) Scribner. N.Y. 1908; London. Witherby & Co. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink)
Gadow is found under 51 subject headings. (a)
Amphibia and reptiles. Macmillan & Co., Ltd. London. 1901. (Zoology) (b)
- Gage, Simon Henry.** 1851-
The microscope; an introduction to microscopic methods and to histology. Comstock Publishing Co. Ithaca, N.Y. 1917. (Microscopic life)
- Gager, C. Stuart**
The plant world. University Society. N.Y. 1931-33. (Botany)
- Galton, Francis.** 1822-1911
Narrative of an explorer in tropical South Africa, being an account of a visit to Damaraland: J. Murray. London. 1853; Ward, Lock & Co. 1891. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Battery. Food. Drink)
Galton makes interesting observations on mammals and natives. He hunted with C. J. Andersson, whom he refers to as being a hunter, explorer, cattle-trader, merchant, traveler and naturalist. He finds that salt is not a necessity of life and cites several instances. (p. 111) Hottentots and game care little for salt and New Zealand tribes dislike salt. Andersson makes a similar observation (See Lake N'Gam) relative to the use of salt in food. (a)
Sport etc. in Damaraland. (See (a), (c), (d), (e)) (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Art of travel; or, Shifts and contrivances available in wild countries. J. Murray. London. 1855. (c)
This Galton entry will be found under 66 subject headings in this Index, including references to equipment, arms, food, drink, disease, medicines, and to other authors as authority on such subjects. As previously referred to (see a) salt is not considered a necessity to human existence. (c)
Hereditary genius; an inquiry into its laws and consequences. Appleton. N.Y. 1871. (Zoology. Anthropology) (d)
Memories of my life. Methuen. London. 1908; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (e)
Knowing observations on many interesting and useful things in nature.
- Gander, Frank F.**
Observations on an alligator lizard. Copeia. p. 14-15. Ann Arbor, Mich. March 31, 1931. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Gardner, Mrs. Alan**
Rifle and spear with the Rajpoots; being the narrative of a winter's travel and sport in Northern India. Chatto & Windus. London. 1895. (Zoology. Geography)
- Gardner, George.** 1812-1849
Travels in the interior of Brazil principally through the northern provinces and the gold and diamond districts. (During the years 1836-41). Reeve, Benham & Reeve. London. 1849. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
- Gardner, Irvine C.**
Crusoes of Canton Island. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 749-66. June 1938. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Astronomy)
- Garner, R. L.**
Speech of monkeys. C. L. Webster & Co. N.Y. 1892. (No index. *See* contents chapters) (Zoology)
- Garrish, Willard P.**
The universe of stars. *See* Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)
- Gathorne-Hardy, Alfred Erskine.** 1845-
My happy hunting ground, with notes on sport and natural history. (See (b)) (Zoology) (a)

- Autumns in Argyllshire with rod and gun. Longmans, Green & Co. London. 1901. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- The salmon, with chapters on the law of salmon-fishing, etc. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1898. (Zoology) (c)
- Gathorne-Hardy, G. M. 1878- and Prichard, H. H.**
Through trackless Labrador. See Prichard (a)
- Gathorne-Hardy, G. M.**
Norway. Scribner. N.Y. 1925. (Geography) (b)
- Gatti, Attilio**
Great mother forest. Scribner. N.Y. 1937. (Zoology. Anthropology. Geography. Food and Drink. Paleontology) (a)
- Congo okapi. Nature Mag. p. 15-18. July 1937. (Zoology. Anthropology. Geography) (b)
- Congo bongo. Nature Mag. p. 80-2. Aug. 1937. (Zoology) (c)
- Gay, Frederick P.**
Agents of disease and host resistance. C. C. Thomas, Springfield, Illinois. Baltimore, Maryland. (Microscopy)
- Gayer, Jacob**
Dominican Republic: Hispaniola rediscovered. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 80-112. Jan. 1931. (Geography. Botany)
- Geddie, J.**
The lake region of Central Africa: a record of modern discovery. London. 1883. (Geography)
- Geikie, John Cunningham. 1824-1906**
Adventures in Canada; or, Life in the woods. Porter & Coates. Philadelphia. 1882. (Zoology. Geography)
- Geiser, Karl Frederick**
Peasant life in the Black Forest. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 635-49. Sept. 1908. (Geography. Botany)
- Gerard, Cecile Jules Basile. 1817-1864**
La chasse au lion. Michel Lévy Frères. Paris. 1842-71. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Battery. Food. Drink) (a)
- Life and adventure of Jules Gerard. London. 1856. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Lion hunting and sporting life in Algeria. Addey & Co. London. 1856. (Zoology. Geography. Battery. Food. Drink) (c)
- The adventures of Gerard, the lion killer, comprising a history of ten years' campaign among the wild animals of Northern Africa. Derby & Jackson. N.Y. 1856-57. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
- Theodore Roosevelt held that some of the Gerard lion experiences are fictitious.
- Gerstaecker, Frederick W. C. 1816-1872**
Wild sports in the Far West. G. Routledge & Co. London and N.Y. 1854. (Zoology. Geography)
- Early picture of pioneer life in western U.S.
- Geske, E. J. and W. J. Showalter**
Familiar grasses and their flowers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 625-36. June 1921. (Botany)
- Gething, Peter**
Carolina reptiles. Nature Mag. p. 317-19, 338-9. May 1931. (Zoology)
- Gibbons, Alfred St. Hill. 1858-1916**
Africa from south to north through Marotseland. (A prosaic narrative) John Lane. London and N.Y. 1898 and 1904. (Geography. Battery. Food. Drink) (a)
- Exploration and hunting in Central Africa. Methuen & Co. London. 1898. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Hygiene) (b)
- Notes on man-eating lion. Ch. 12, 17.
- Gibson, Ashley**
The Malay peninsular and archipelago. J. M. Dent & Sons. London. 1928. (Geography)
- Gifford, John**
The Florida Keys. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 5-16. Jan. 1906. (Botany. Geography. Zoology)
- Gilbert, Lydia Northrop**
Our most popular trees. Their bark, leaves, flowers and fruit. Geo. Sully & Co. N.Y. 1929. (Botany. Trees)
- References made to Gilbert under 48 tree headings. See Author's index with page numbers.
- Gilder, William Henry. 1838-1900**
Schwatka's search: sledging in the Arctic in quest of the Franklin records. (An account of an overland journey made in 1879-80 by Schwatka, from Daly Bay, near Chesterfield Inlet, Hudson Bay, to King Williams Land and return) Scribner. N.Y. 1881. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
- Giles, Dorothy**
The road through Czechoslovakia. Penn. Pub. Co. Philadelphia. 1930 (a)
- Used for geographical references only.
- The little kitchen garden. Little, Brown & Co. Boston. 1926. (Botany) (b)
- Gill, Mrs. Richard C.**
Mrs. Robinson Crusoe in Ecuador. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 133-72. Feb. 1934. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Equipment. Geology. Anthropology)
- Gill, William John. 1843-1882**
The river of golden sand. The narrative of a journey through China and Eastern Tibet to Burmah. J. Murray. London. 1880. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink. Flowers. Fruits. Plants. Vegetables. Trees)
- Gilliard, E. Thomas**
Bird men courageous. Natural History. p. 480-90. Sept. 1937. (Zoology)
- Gilliland, Theodore R. 1903- and others**
Characteristics of the ionosphere and their application to radio transmission. Journal of Research of the National Bureau

- Gilliland, T. R. and others—*Continued*
of Standards, U.S. Department of Commerce, vol. 18, no. 6, Washington, D.C. 1937. (Atmosphere)
- Gillmor, Frances and L. W. Wetherill
Traders to the Navajos. The story of the Wetherills of Kayenta (1872-) Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston. 1934. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Gillmore, Parker ("Ubique")
Gun, rod and saddle. Personal experiences. Townsend & Adams. London. 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Shooting, fishing and hunting) (a)
Prairie and forest, etc. (Adventures in North America) Harper. N.Y. and London; Chapman & Hall. London. 1874. (Zoology) (b)
Lone life: A year in the wilderness. Chapman & Hall. London. 1875. (c)
Adventures afloat and ashore. 2v. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1875. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
Author visited American cities.
Travel, war and shipwreck. (In Western North America) Griffith & Farran. London. 1880. (Geography) (e)
The hunter's Arcadia. Chapman & Hall. London. 1886. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests) (f)
Found in South Africa.
Days and nights by the desert. Kegan, Paul, Trench & Co. London. 1869, 1888. (Geography. Meteorology) (g)
Reference to Kalahara Desert, South Africa.
Leaves from a sportsman's day book. Gibbings & Co. London. 1893. (Zoology. Geography) (h)
Reference to large African mammals.
Adventures with wild beasts. (In Asia, Africa and North America) 4th ed. Gibbings & Co. London. 1896. (Zoology. Geography) (i)
A Hunter's adventures (See (n)) (j)
Through Gasa land and the scene of the Portuguese aggression; the journey of a hunter in search of gold and ivory. Harrison & Sons. London. 1890. (Geography. Meteorology) (k)
The great thirst land, etc. Cassell, Peter & Galpin. London. 1878. (Zoology. Geography. Pests) (l)
In Natal, Orange Free State, Transvaal and Kalahara Desert.
The land of the Boer. London. n.d. (Geography. Anthropology) (m)
A hunter's adventures in the Great West. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1871. (Zoology. Birds. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Snakes. Arms. Food. Drink) (n)
Usual picture of pioneer life West of the Mississippi River.
All round the world. Adventures in Europe, Asia, Africa and America. Chapman & Hall. London. 1871. (Geography) (o)
- Gilmore, Charles W. 1874- and Cochran, Doris M.
Amphibians and reptiles. Smithsonian Scientific Series. Washington, D.C. 1930. (Parts II and III p. 161-355 of Cold-blooded vertebrates) (Paleontology. Zoology) (a)
Gilmore, Charles W.
Osteology of the carnivorous dinosauria in the U.S. National Museum. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1920. (U.S. National Museum Bulletin 110) (Paleontology) (b)
On fossil turtles from the pleistocene of Florida. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1928. (Article 15—vol. 71. Proceeding of the United States National Museum) (Paleontology) (c)
Smithsonian exploration in Alaska in 1907. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. (vol. 51. p. 1-38) (Paleontology) (d)
Osteology of the armored dinosauria in the U.S. National Museum, with especial reference to the genus stegosaurus. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1914. (U.S. National Museum Bulletin 89) (Paleontology) (e)
Fossil lizards of North America. National Academy of Science. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1928. (vol. XXII, Third Memoir) (Paleontology) (f)
Thescelosaurus. A bird-footed dinosaur. Nature Mag. p. 280. Nov. 1926. (Paleontology) (g)
Gish, O. H.
The Stratosphere flight of 1935. See Swann, W. G. F. (Atmosphere)
- Gladstone, Hugh S. 1877-
Record bags and shooting records, etc. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1922-30. (Zoology. Geography)
- Glasfurd, Alexander Inglis Robertson. 1870-
Leaves from an Indian jungle. Bombay. 1903. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Rifle and romance in the Indian jungle. A record of thirteen years. John Lane. London. 1905. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
References under 35 subject-headings. Recommends reasonable stimulant and usual avoidance of sun and hard work.
Musings of an old Shikari. Reflections on life and sport in jungle India. John Lane. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Glass, Frederick Charles
Through Brazilian jungle-lands with the book. London. 1930. (ICU) (Geography. Anthropology)
- Glassow, Ruth B.
Fundamentals in physical education. Lea & Febiger. Philadelphia. 1932. (Hygiene)
- Glemby, Maaron
Indian types. Natural History. p. 435-40. May 1936. (Anthropology)

- Glossop, B. R. M.**
Sporting trips of a Subaltern. (In various well-known game lands of Asia and Africa.) Harper. London and N.Y. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- Gloucester, Duke of**
Abyssinia. See Maydon (b) (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Godman, John D. 1794-1830**
American natural history. 3v. H. C. Carey & I. Lee. Philadelphia. 1826. (Zoology. Geography)
Entered under 47 topical headings.
- Going, Maud. 1859-1925**
Our field and forest trees. A. C. McClurg & Co Chicago. 1916.
Reference to trees under 36 subject headings.
- Goldenweiser, Alexander A. 1880-**
Early civilization; an introduction to anthropology. A. A. Knopf. N.Y. 1922
References are made to native tribes and to anthropological authorities. See introduction and index.
- Gomes, Edwin Herbert**
Seventeen years among the sea Dyaks of Borneo, a record of intimate association with the natives of the Bornean jungles Lippincott Philadelphia. 1911 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Hygiene Pests Arms Food Drink) (a)
Notes on the sea Dyaks of Borneo Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 695-723 Aug 1911 (Botany Geography Anthropology. Food and Drink Zoology) (b)
- Goode, G. Brown. 1851-1896**
American fishes; a popular treatise upon the game and food fishes of North America, etc (Revised and enlarged by Thomas Gill) L. C. Page & Co Boston c1887
Mentions 200 species out of 1800
- Gooding, Paul**
Tahiti: A playground of nature Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 301-26 Oct. 1920 (Geography Food and Drink. Geology)
- Goodsir, Robert Anstruther**
An Arctic voyage to Baffin's Bay and Lancaster Sound in search of friends with Sir John Franklin, 1849 J. Van-Voorst London 1850 (Geography Meteorology)
- Goodwin, George G.**
Buffalo hunt—1935 Natural History p. 156-64. Sept. 1935
Airplane, pack-horse and dog-sled visit to wood buffalo herd in Northern Canada. (a)
The Snyder Mountains (In Northwest Canada) Natural History. p. 750-9, 780. Dec. 1937. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Winged monarchs of the air. Natural History. p. 57-61. June 1935. (Zoology) (c)
- Goodwin-Austen, H. H.**
White tiger. See Lydekker. New Nat. Hist. p. 374 v.1. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Gordon, Lord Granville. 1856-**
Sporting reminiscences. G. Richards. London; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1902. (Zoology. Geography)
- Gordon, Myron**
Animals of the Sargasso merry-go-round (Sargasso Sea). Natural History. p. 12-20. June 1938. (Zoology)
- Gordon, Seton Paul. 1886-**
Days with the Golden Eagle. (See also Hammerton, J. A. ed.) Williams & Norgate. London. 1927. (Zoology. Geography)
Monograph on eagle; assisted by his wife.
- Gordon, Thomas Edward. 1832-1914**
The roof of the world: being a narrative of a journey over the high plateau of Tibet to the Russian frontier and the Oxus sources on the Pamir. Edmonston & Douglas. Edinburgh. 1876. (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (a)
A varied life; a record of military and civil service, of sport and travels in India, Central Asia and Persia. 1849-1902 John Murray. London. 1906. (Zoology Geography. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
References to Mesopotamian lion
- Gordon-Cumming, A. P.**
Zululand. See Maydon (b) (UDM) (Geography)
- Gordon-Cumming, Roualeyn. 1820-1866**
The lion hunter (Edited by Horace Kephart) 1843-1848 Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1922 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Pests. Battery) (a)
Five years of a hunter's life in the far interior of South Africa, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1850 (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
Notes on numerous well-known large game mammals. (b)
Wild men and wild beasts. Scribner N.Y. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (c)
- Gore, George. 1826-1909**
The Great West. 1854. See Marcy (b) p. 401. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Gore, James Howard**
Holland's war with the sea. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 283-325. March 1923. (Geography. Food and Drink. Equipment) (a)
Roumania, the pivotal state. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 360-90. Oct. 1915. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Hygiene. Geology) (b)
- Gore, Lillian**
In beautiful Delecarlia. (Sweden) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 464-77. May 1909. (Geography. Geology. Food and Drink)
- Gorer, Geoffrey. 1905-**
Africa dances; A book about West African Negroes. A. A. Knopf. N.Y. 1935. (Anthropology. African West Coast)

Gosse, Philip Henry. 1810-1888

A naturalist's sojourn in Jamaica. John Van Voorst. London. 1847; Longmans London. 1851. (Zoology. Birds and Fish. Geography) (a)

Evenings at the microscope. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1859-1872. (Microscopy. Zoology) (b)

Gould, George M. 1848-1922 and Walter L. Pyle

Anomalies and curiosities of medicine, etc. Saunders. Philadelphia. 1900-07. (Longevity)

Reprints some of the Easton "fiction" relative to Jenkins 169 and Parr 152 years old.

Gould, Laurence McKinley. 1896-

Cold; the record of an Antarctic sledge journey. Brewer, Warren & Putnam N.Y. 1931. (Geography)

Gouldsbury, Cullen. -1916

The Great Plateau of Northern Rhodesia, etc. Arnold. London 1911 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene Pests Arms Food Drink) (a)

This entry is found under about 120 topical headings, in various sections.

An African year. Arnold London. 1912 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Geology. Hygiene Food Drink) (b)

Tigerland. Reminiscences of 40 years sport and adventure in Bengal Chapman & Hall London 1913. (Zoology Geography) (c)

Long record of man-eating leopard ch. 10 p 74

Tiger slayer by order Experiences of Digby Davies, police officer and official Bombay tiger slayer Chapman & Hall London 1915 (Zoology. Geography Pests Arms) (d)

Graham, Christopher Columbus. 1784-1885

History Quarterly, Filson Club. Louisville April 1933 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Battery)

Graham, Stephen. 1884?-

A vagabond in the Caucasus, with some notes of his experiences among the Russians. John Lane London and N.Y. 1911. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Undiscovered Russia. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1912. (Geography Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (b)

Grant, Claude H. B.

Shikari. A hunter's guide London 1914. (N N) (Zoology)

Grant, George Munro. 1835-1902

Ocean to ocean Sanford Fleming's expedition through Canada in 1872 Being a diary kept during a journey from the Atlantic to the Pacific with the expedition of the Engineer-in-Chief of the Canadian Pacific and Intercolonial Railways. By the Rev. G. M. G., Secty. of the Expd. S. Low & Co. London. 1873. (Geography)

Grant, James. 1822-1887

The wild beasts of Gevanden. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)

Grant, James Augustus. 1827-1892

A walk across Africa; or, Domestic scenes from my Nile journal. Blackwood. Edinburgh. 1864 (Geography)

Grant, Madison. 1865-

Condition of wild life in Alaska Forest & Stream. April 11, 1908. August 13, 1908. (See also Smithsonian Institution annual report 1909, p 521-9) (Zoology Geography. Anthropology)

Saving the redwoods Nat Geog. Mag. p. 519-36 June 1920. (Botany Geography) (b)

Grater, Russell K.

The Grand Canyon rattlesnake Nature Mag. p 471-2 Oct 1938. (Zoology)

Grauer, Rudolf

Gorillas See Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Adolph Friedrich. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography Anthropology)

Graves, C. Edward

The rarest American spruce Natural History p 294-7. April 1938. (Botany)

Graves, Henry S.

The fight against forest fires. Nat Geog. Mag. p 662-83 July 1912. (Geography. Meteorology Botany)

Graves, Ralph A.

A short visit to Wales. Nat. Geog. Mag. p 635-75 Dec 1923. (Geography. Geology. Equipment) (a)

Louisiana, land of perpetual romance Nat Geog. Mag. p 393-482. April 1930 (Zoology Geography. Botany Food and Drink) (b)

Gray, Asa. 1810-1888

The elements of botany for beginners and for schools Ivison, Blakeman, and Co N Y and Chicago. 1887. (Botany)

Gray, W. Forbes. 1874-

Five score: a group of famous centenarians Murray. London 1931 (Longevity)

Included is sketch of Sir Moses Montefiore, 1784-1885, second Jew Sheriff of London

Greaves, Joseph E. 1880- and Greaves, Ethelyn O.

Elemental bacteriology W. B Saunders & Co Philadelphia and London. 1928. (Microscopic life Hygiene)

Greely, Adolphus W. 1844-1935

Three years of Arctic service; an account of . . . attainment of the farthest North. U.S. expedition to Lady Franklin Bay and Grinnell Land. Scribner N.Y. 1886; National Geographic Society. Washington, D.C. 1888. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (a)

The land of promise. (Siberia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1078-90. Nov. 1912. (Geography. Botany. Geology. Anthropology) (b)

The origin of Stefansson's blond Eskimo Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1224-38. Dec. 1912. (Geography Anthropology) (c)

Green, Charlotte Hilton

Birds of the South; permanent and winter birds commonly found in gardens, field and woods University of North Carolina Press, Chapel Hill 1933. (Zoology Birds)

References under 41 bird species.

Green, William Spotswood. 1847-

Among the Selkirk Glaciers: being the account of a rough survey in the Rocky Mountain region of British Columbia Macmillan. N.Y. 1890 (Geography Meteorology. Geology)

Greeves-Carpenter, C. F.

The truth about snakes. How venom is taken to make anti-venin Nature Mag. p. 187-91. April 1933 (Zoology)

Gregory, Herbert E.

Lonely Australia: the unique continent Nat Geog Mag p. 473-568 Dec. 1916 (Zoology Geography. Trees Anthropology. Geology. Paleontology Equipment)

Gregory, William K. 1876-

Our face from fish to man, etc Putnam N.Y. and London 1929
Reference to shark, opossum, chimpanzee, gibbon, monkey, etc

Grenfell, Wilfred Thomason. 1865-

Adrift on an ice-pan (In Labrador waters) Houghton, Mifflin Co Boston 1909 (Geography Meteorology)

(a)
Down North on the Labrador Revell N.Y. 1911 (Geography Meteorology Anthropology)

"Most blessed is the man who can get along with the least things"

The romance of Labrador. Macmillan Co. London and N.Y. 1934 (Zoology Anthropology Geology)

(c)
Observation from 40 years residence in Labrador

A land of eternal warring (Labrador) Nat Geog Mag p. 665-90. Aug 1910 (Zoology Botany. Hygiene Anthropology)

Grew, J. C.

Sport and travel in the Far East Constable & Co London; Houghton Mifflin Co Boston. 1910 (Zoology Geography)

In India, China, Kashmir, Burma, Malay. (a)

Waimangu and hot-spring country of New Zealand Nat Geog Mag. p. 109-30 Aug. 1925. (Geography Anthropology Geology)

Grey, Zane. 1872-

Tales of fishes Harper N.Y. and London 1919. (Zoology Geography. Arms Equipment)

(b)
Catalina Islands referred to

Tales of fishing virgin seas. Harper N.Y. and London 1925 (Zoology Geography)

(c)
Visiting Pacific Islands

Griffis, William Elliot

Japan, child of the world's old age Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 257-301. March 1933 (Geography. Botany. Geology)

Griffiths, William Arthur

Malta: the halting place of nations. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 445-78. May 1920. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink)

Griggs, Robert F.

Our greatest national monument. (In Alaska) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 219-92. Sept. 1921. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Geology. Hygiene)

(a)
The valley of ten thousand smokes: an account of the discovery and exploration of the most wonderful volcanic region in the world Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 115-69. Feb. 1918. (Geography Food and Drink. Zoology Geology)

(b)
The valley of ten thousand smokes: National Geographic Society explorations in the Katmai district of Alaska. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 12-68 Jan. 1917. (Botany. Geography. Geology)

Grimble, Augustus. 1840-

Deer stalking and Deer forests of Scotland Chapman & Hall. London. 1901. (Zoology Geography)

Grimshaw, Beatrice

Isles of adventure From Java to New Caledonia, but principally Papua Jenkins London; Houghton, Mifflin N.Y. and Boston. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology)

(a)
Observations from 25 years residence in the South Pacific.

In the savage South Seas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-19. Jan. 1908. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Meteorology. Hygiene. Zoology)

Grimshawe, Florence Moore

The red-bellied mud snake. Nature Mag. p. 23-4. Jan 1937. (Zoology)

(a)
The black witch moth. Nature Mag. p. 337-8. Dec. 1937. (Zoology)

Grinnell, George Bird. 1849-1938

The story of the Indian. Appleton. N.Y. 1895 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

(a)
Grinnell lived among Indians and describes their home life and character. When beaver skins were money and other stories. Forest & Stream. N.Y. 1908-1911 (Zoology Geography. Anthropology)

(b)
Found in thirteen different weekly issues from August 8, 1898 to June 17, 1911.

Grinnell, George Bird and others

The last of the Buffalo. (The Out of door library) Scribner. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

(c)
W. S. Rainsford and others co-authors.

Grinnell, George Bird, ed.

American big game in its haunts. Forest & Stream Pub Co N.Y. 1904. Mammals 5. Geography 4. Arms 1)

(d)
The Book of the Boone & Crockett Club. 11 member contributors.

Roosevelt, Kidder, Osborn, Grant and other contributors.

Gröber, Karl

Picturesque Palestine, Arabia and Syria; the country, the people and the landscape. Jarrolds. London. 1925. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)

Groff, G. Weidman and T. C. Lau.

Landscaped Kwangsi, China's province of pictorial art. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 671-710. Dec. 1937. (Geography. Food and Drink. Zoology)

Grogan, Ewart Scott

Through Africa from the Cape to Cairo. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1901. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Gross, Margaret E.

The bird that adopted Michigan. Nature Mag. p. 301-2, 309. May 1938. (Zoology)

Grosvenor, Gilbert

Our state flowers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 481-517 June 1917. (Botany. Flowers) (a)
The Panama Canal region. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 467-75. Oct. 1905. (Geography. Hygiene. Insects) (b)

Grosvenor, Gilbert and Dr. Alexander Wetmore, Editors

The book of birds. National Geographic Society. 2v. Washington, D.C. 1937. (Zoology) (c)

Grosvenor, Gilbert

Young Russia. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 421-520 Nov. 1914. (Anthropology. Geography. Geology) (d)

Grosvenor, Gilbert, Editor

The Black Hills, once hunting grounds of the Red men. (South Dakota) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 305-29. Sept. 1927. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Food and Drink) (e)

Grosvenor, Gilbert

The Hawaiian Islands. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 115-238. Feb. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Geology. Anthropology) (f)

Grosvenor, Gilbert, Editor

See Eaton, Mary E. (a b c d)

Grosvenor, Melville Bell

Styria, a favored vacation land of Central Europe. (Austria) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 430-9. Oct. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Food and Drink)

Grubb, K. G.

The Lowland Indians of the Amazonia, etc. World Dominion Press London. 1927. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Amazon and Andes. Methuen & Co London 1930; Lincoln MacVeagh The Dial Press N.Y. 1930 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Clothing. Drink. Arms) (b)

Grubb's observations are listed under 124 subject headings. References are made to the Sierra Parima, between Brazil and Venezuela, and Orinoco and Negro Rivers, habitat of Guaharibo Indian, savages; a region never penetrated by white explorers. The rivers rising in these mountains have never been mapped. p. 274-5.

Grühl, Max

The citadel of Ethiopia; the empire of the divine emperor. (Translated from German) J. Cape. London. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Guberlet, Muriel Lewin

The nuptial dance of the nereis. Nature Mag. p. 335. June 1937. (Zoology)

Gudger, E. W.

Tales of attacks by the ocean gladiator (the Swordfish) Natural History. p. 128-37. Feb. 1938. (Zoology)

Guenther, Konrad. 1874-

A naturalist in Brazil; the record of a year's observation of her flora, her fauna and her people. Houghton Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1931 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink)

Numerous references made.

Guie, Heister Dean

Nature and the Northwestern red man. Nature Mag. p. 71-3. Feb. 1939 (Botany. Anthropology)

Guillemard, Francis Henry Hill. 1852-

The cruise of the Marchesa to Kam-schatka and New Guinea, with notices of Formosa, Liu-Kiu and various islands of the Malay Archipelago Scribner & Wolford. N.Y., J. Murray London 1889 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)

References to this entry under 66 topics

The life of Ferdinand Magellan, and the first circumnavigation of the globe, 1480-1521 G. Philip & Son London; Dodd, Mead & Co N.Y. 1890. (Zoology. Geography. Food. Drink) (b)

Haagner, Alwin Karl. 1880-

South African mammals. A short manual for the use of field naturalists, sportsmen and travellers. H. F. & G. Witherby London 1920 (Zoology. Geography)

Haardt, Georges Marie. 1886?-1932

Across the Sahara by motor car. from Touggourt to Timbuctoo. (Translated from the French) Appleton N.Y. 1924. (Geography) (a)

The black journey; across Central Africa with the Citroen expedition (1924) Cosmopolitan Book Corporation N.Y. 1927 (Zoology. Geography) (b)

The Sahara, Lake Tchad, the Nile, Congo, Kenya, etc.

Through the deserts and jungles of Africa by motor. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 651-720. June 1926. (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology. Botany. Equipment) (c)

Haeberle, Arminius T.

The Azores. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 514-45. June 1919 (Geography. Botany. Geology)

Hagen, Wolfgang Von

The flamingoes of Galapagos Islands. Natural History. p. 137-40. Feb. 1937. (Zoology. Geography)

Hagenbeck, Carl. 1844-1913

Beasts and men, etc. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1909. (Zoology. Anthropology)

Hale, George Ellery. 1868-

Beyond the milky way. Scribner. New York and London. 1926. (Astronomy) (No index 105 pages) (a)

The depths of the universe. Scribner. New York and London. 1924. (Astronomy) (No index. 98 pages) (b)

Hale, Harry C.

At St Mary's. (The Out of door library) Scribner. N.Y. 1897. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
St Mary's River, Kootenay Mts., Montana, etc

Hall, Basil. 1788-1844

Travels in India, Ceylon and Borneo (An account of a voyage of discovery to the West Coast of Corea and the great Loo-Choo Island) Jewett London. 1818 (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Extracts from a journal, written on the coasts of Chili, Peru and Mexico in 1820-1822 A Constable & Co Edinburgh 1824 (Geography) (b)

Travels in North America in the years 1827-28 3v Robert Cadell Edinburgh 1830. (Geography Anthropology) (c)
Pictures in words of the United States more than a century ago

Hall, Chapin

California, our lady of flowers Nat. Geog Mag p 703-50 June 1929 (Botany. Geography)

Hall, Charles Francis. 1821-1871

Arctic researches, and life among the esquimaux; being a narrative of an expedition in search of Sir John Franklin, 1860-62 Harper N Y 1865, 1886 (Geography. Meteorology Anthropology Geology Clothing. Food) (a)

Life with the Esquimaux. Narrative of the second arctic expedition by C F Hall his voyage to Repulse Bay, sledge journeys to the straits of Fury and Hecla and to King William's Land, and residence among the Eskimo 1864-69 Government Printing Office Washington, D C 1897 (Geography Meteorology Anthropology) (b)

Hall, Herbert Byng. 1805-1883

Highland sports and highland quarters London. 1848. (Zoology)

Hall, Melvin A.

By motor through the East coast and Batak highlands of Sumatra Nat Geog Mag. p 68-102 Jan 1920. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology Botany)

Haller, Marion Staples

More about a window jungle Nature Mag. p 173-7. Oct 1933. (Zoology)

Hallett, Holt S.

A thousand miles on an elephant in the Shan states (Dedicated to American missionaries in Burmah, Siam and Shan States) William Blackwood & Sons Edinburgh. 1890. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene)

Hallock, Charles. 1834-

Peerless Alaska, our cache near the pole. Broadway Pub. Co. N.Y. 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)

A general description, including natural history.

The fishing tourist: angler's guide and reference book. Harper. N.Y. 1873. (Zoology. Geography Arms) (b)

References under 22 headings.

Hambly, Wilfrid D. 1886-

Primitive hunters of Australia. Field Museum of Natural History. Chicago, Illinois. 1936. (Anthropology. Zoology)

Hamilton, Angus (1874-1913) and Austin, H. H.

Korea; its history, its people and its commerce. J. B. Millet Co Boston. 1910. (Sec also Austin, H. H)

Hamilton, Archibald. 1770-1827

The Red Deer of Exmoor, with notes of those who hunted them from Robert D'Saubeville, 1070, to Robert Arthur Sanders, 1906-7. London 1907. (Zoology. Geography)

Hamilton, Charles

Sketch of life & sport in South East Africa Chapman & Hall. London. 1870 (Zoology. Geography)
Leopard man-eater, see Ch. 14.

Hamilton, Douglas

Records of sport in southern India, etc 1844-70 R H Porter. London. 1892. (Zoology. Geography)

Hamilton, J. P. 1777 or 8-1873

Reminiscences of an old sportsman. 2v Longmans, Green. Longmans & Roberts London 1800. (Zoology)
Small game

Hamilton, J. Stevenson. 1867-

Animal life in Africa. Name, description, range, habits, etc., of African mammals, including birds, reptiles and fish. E P. Dutton & Co N.Y. 1922. (Zoology. Geography Pests) (a)

The Low Veld; its wild life and its people (Portuguese East Africa) Cassell & Co London. 1920. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology. Geology Hygiene. Pests) (b)

Hamilton, William J., Jr.

The food and feeding habits of some eastern salamanders. Copeia. p. 83-6. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 1, 1932 (Zoology. Amphibians) (a)

The rate and growth of the toad under natural conditions Copeia. p. 88-90. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 30, 1934. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)

Hamilton, William Thomas ("Bill") Hamilton) 1822-1908

My 60 years on the plains, trapping, trading and Indian fighting. Forest & Stream Pub Co. N.Y. 1905. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Hammerton, J. A. ed. 1871-

Wonders of animal life; by famous writers on natural history (Angus Buchanan and others) Amalgamated Press. London. 1922. (Zoology)

Hammond, Samuel H. 1809-1878

Hunting adventures in the northern wilds; or, A tramp in the Chateaugay Woods, over hills, lakes and forest streams. J. C. Derby. N.Y. 1856. (Geography)

Hanbury, David T.

A journey from Chesterfield Inlet to Great Slave Lake. Also "through the Barren Grounds of Northeastern Canada to the Arctic Coast" 1898-99. *Geographical Journal*. p. 178-91 July 1900. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Sport and travel in the Northland of Canada, 1898-1902. Arnold London; Macmillan. N.Y. 1904. (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geography. Clothing. Food Drink) (b)

Handley, Mrs. M. A.

Roughing it in Southern India. Arnold London 1911. (Zoology. Geography) Mammal experiences

Hanna, G. Dallas and A. W. Anthony

A cruise among desert islands (Pacific). *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 71-99 July 1923. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Geology. Meteorology)

Hanno

(Zoology. Geography)
Gorilla referred to 600 B C

Hansen, Leo

Viking life in the storm-cursed Faeroes. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 607-48 Nov 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Food and Drink. Geology. Equipment)

Hanson, Earl

The island of the sagas (Iceland). *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 499-511 April 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Geology)

Hanson, Elisha

Man's feathered friends of long standing—pigeons. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 63-110 Jan. 1926. (Zoology. Geography)

Hansteen, Christopher. 1784-1873

Reise-erindringer. C. Tønsberg Christiania. 1859. (Geography. Meteorology)

Hardwick, A. Arkell-. 1878-

An ivory trader in North Kema, etc. William Potter. Liverpool, Longmans London and N.Y. 1903. (See also Arkell-H)

Hardy, Campbell

Sporting adventures in the new world; or, Days and nights of moose-hunting in the pine forests of Acadia 1852-53. 2v. Hurst & Blackett. (Suc. to Henry Colburn) London. 1855. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing)

This entry appears under 68 topical headings, 31 of them birds with class names also.

Harley, Vaughan. 1863-1923

Causes for scurvy (?) See Jackson, F G (ICJ). (Geography. Hygiene)

Harmon, Daniel Williams. 1778-1845

A journal of voyages and travels in the interior of North America between 47° and 58° North Latitude, extending from Montreal nearly to the Pacific Ocean (about 5,000 miles), including an ac-

count of the principal occurrences, during a residence of 19 years, in different parts of the country, etc. Flagg & Gould. Andover. 1820. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

"A Partner in the North West Co."

Harnden, Phoebe Binney

Keeping house in Majorca. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 425-40. April 1924. (Geography. Botany)

Harper, Francis

The Okefinokee wilderness (Georgia and Florida). *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 597-624 May 1934. (Zoology. Botany. Geography) (a)

A voice from the pines. *Natural History* p. 280-8 May-June 1932. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)

The frog with an alligator's voice. *Nature Mag.* p. 92-4 Feb 1932. (Zoology. Amphibians) (c)

Harriman, Edw. H. 1848-1909

Alaska expedition N.Y. 1891. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology)
With Burroughs, Muir, Grinnell, Merriam and others

Harris, W. B.

A journey through the Yemen and some general remarks upon that country. W. Blackwood. Edinburgh 1893. (Geography. Anthropology)
Through Arabia north of Aden to Sanaa, thence to Hodaidah on Red Sea. See Map

Harris, William Cornwallis. 1807-1848

The wild sports of Southern Africa. (Expedition from Cape of Good Hope to the tropic of Capricorn). William Pickering London 1841; Richardson. London. 1844. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)

The highlands of Ethiopia, etc. (Abysinia). J. Winchester N.Y. (nd) 1843? (London) (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)

Information limited

Adventures in Africa. Philadelphia n d. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
Covering two years chiefly travel (c)

Harrison, Birge

A kangaroo hunt. (The Out of door library). Scribner. 1897. (Zoology. Geography. Dendrology. Food Drink)
Kangaroo has thirty species

Harrison, George L. Jr.

A shooting trip in Northern Rhodesia—Summer 1908. Harper. (Hunt in High Alt.) Boone & Crockett Club. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Pests) (a)

Ibex shooting on the Thian Shan Mts. 1908. Harper. N.Y. and London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)

Harrison, James Jonathan

Sporting trips through India. Beverly 1892. (Zoology. Geography)

- Harrison, Lucia Carolyn**
Daylight, twilight, darkness and time
Silver, Burdett & Co. N.Y. 1935. (Atmosphere. Astronomy)
- Harrison, Marjorie Brown**
The significance of knobbed anal keels in the garter snake. (Linnaeus) Copeia. p. 1-3 Ann Arbor, Mich. April 3, 1933. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Harrow, Benjamin. 1888-**
The romance of the atom Bom & Laveright. N.Y. 1927. (Atmosphere Geology)
- Harshberger, John W.**
Arctic plant geography. See Joerg, W. L. G., Editor (c) (Geography Botany)
- Harting, James E. 1841-**
British animals extinct within historic times, with some account of British wild white cattle Trubner & Co. London 1880 (Zoology. Geography)
- Hartley, Gülfrið W. 1852-**
Wild sport with gun, rifle and salmon rod Illus William Blackwood & Sons Edinburgh and London. 1912 (Zoology. Arnis)
- Haslund-Christensen, Henning. 1896-**
Tents in Mongolia (Yabonah); adventures and experiences among the Nomads of Central Asia (Trans. from Swedish) E P Dutton & Co NY 1934 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Geology)
- Hassanein, Ahmed Mohammed. 1889-**
The lost oases. being a narrative account of the author's explorations into the remote parts of the Libyan Desert and his rediscovery of two lost oases. Century Co N.Y. and London 1925 (Geography Meteorology Anthropology Food. Drink) (a)
Crossing the untraversed Libyan Desert Nat. Geog. Mag p 233-77 Sept. 1924 (Geography Zoology Anthropology Equipment. Food and Drink) (b)
- Hassler, William G.**
Digging for lizard nests Natural History. p 409-20 July-Aug 1930 (Zoology) (a)
Salamanders and water hygiene Natural History p 303-10 May-June 1932 (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)
Salamanders of the Great Smokies. Natural History. p 95-9. Jan-Feb 1929 (Zoology. Amphibians) (c)
From sea bottom to mountain top at Santa Domingo Natural History. p. 287-302. May-June 1933. (Zoology. Amphibians) (d)
- Hathaway, Sibyl (La Dame de Serk)**
The feudal isle of Sark. Nat. Geog. Mag. p 101-19. July 1932 (Geography Botany)
- Hathcock, B.**
Snake eat snake. Natural History p. 339-42 May 1937. (Zoology)
- Haweis, Stephen**
Boa and rat. Nature Mag p. 213-15 Nov. 1932. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Hay, William Howard. 1866-**
A new health era Hay Sysem Inc. Mt. Pocono, Pa. 1933-34 (Hygiene. Food and Drink)
- Hay, William Thomson**
Through my telescope; astronomy for all. E. P. Dutton & Co N.Y. 1936 (Astronomy) (No index See contents)
- Hayden, Ferdinand V. 1829-1887**
Yellowstone National Park, and the mountain regions of portions of Idaho, Nevada, Colorado and Utah. L. Prang & Co. Boston. 1876 (Zoology. Geography)
- Hayden, H. H. (1869-1923) and C. Cosson**
Sport and travel in the highlands of Tibet R. Cobden-Sanderson. London 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Hunting, description and travel)
- Hayes, Isaac I. 1832-1881**
The land of desolation: being a personal narrative of observation and adventure in Greenland in 1769. Harper. N.Y. 1872 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests Clothing)
- Hayes, J. Gordon**
The conquest of the North Pole Recent Arctic Exploration. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1934. (Geography Zoology) (a)
The conquest of the South Pole Thornton Butterworth, Ltd. London. 1932 (Geography Zoology) (b)
Antarctica; a treatise on the Southern Continent. Richards Press London 1928. (Geography. Zoology) (c)
- Hearne, Samuel. 1745-1792**
A journey from Prince of Wales Fort on Hudson's Bay, to the Northern Ocean. (For the Hudson's Bay Co. 1769-1772) Strahan & Cadell London. 1795; Dublin. 1796; London. 1807. (Zoology. Geography Meteorology)
- Hebard, Grace Raymond (1861-) and E. A. Brininstool**
The Bozeman trail. Arthur H. Clark Co. Glendale, California. 1937. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Hedin, Sven Anders. 1865-**
Through Asia Harper. N.Y. and London. 1899. (a)
Central Asia and Tibet toward the Holy City of Lassa. Hurst & Blackett. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1903. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology. Geology Hygiene. Fly. Snakes) (b)
This entry appears under 30 subject headings in this Index.
Adventures in Tibet. Hurst and Blackett. London. 1904 (Geography) (c)
North and East Tibet (See (d)) Stockholm. 1905 (Geography)
Scientific results of a journey in Central Asia 1899-1902. Swedish Army. Stockholm. 1904-07. 6v. (Natural history, description and travel. Geography. Geology) (d)
Central and West Tibet. (See (d)) Stockholm. 1907. (Geography) (e)

Hedin, S. A.—Continued

- Trans-Himalaya; discoveries and adventures in Tibet. Macmillan Co. London. 1909. (Geography) (f)
- Overland to India. Macmillan & Co. London. 1910. (Geography) (g)
- Journeys in Eastern Pamir. Stockholm. 1922. (Geography) (h)
- Grand Canyon. A. B. Forlag. (A. Bonnier) Stockholm. 1925. (Geography. Geology) (i)
- My life as an explorer. Boni & Liveright. N.Y. 1925. (Geography) (j)
- Across the Gobi Desert. Illustrated. Routledge. London. 1931; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Food. Drink) (k)
- Numerous references used.
- Riddles of the Gobi Desert. Dutton N.Y. c1933. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (l)
- Hegner, Rober W. (1880-) and Hegner, Jane**
- Parade of the animal kingdom. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1935.
- Heilprin, Angelo. 1853-1907**
- Explorations on West Coast of Florida, and in the Okeechobee wilderness, with special reference to the geology and zoology of the Floridian Peninsula A narrative of research, etc. Wagner Institute. Philadelphia 1886. (Zoology. Geology) (a)
- The geographical and geological distribution of animals. Kegan Paul, Trench & Co London; Appleton N.Y. 1887. (Zoology. Geology) (b)
- The Bermuda Islands: a contribution to the physical history and zoology of the Somers Archipelago, etc. The Author. Philadelphia. 1889. (Zoology. Geology) (c)
- Alaska and the Klondike; a journey to the New Eldorado, with hints to the traveller. Appleton N.Y. 1899 (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (d)
- An impression of the Guiana wilderness. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 373-81. June 1907 (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Geology) (e)
- Heiser, J. M., Jr.**
- A freak of nature; an albino horn snake. Nature Mag. p. 174. March 1931. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Heller, Edmund. 1875-**
- The white rhinoceros. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1913. v. 61 no. 1 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- See bibliography, 75 authorities, 1743 to 1910.
- Four new subspecies of large mammals from equatorial Africa. Smithsonian Institution. v. 61, nos. 1, 7, 13, 17, 19, 22. Washington, D.C. 1914. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Nature's most amazing mammal (elephant). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 729-59. June 1934. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology) (c)

Hellweg, J. F.

- Eclipse adventures on a desert isle. (Canton) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 377-94. Sept. 1937. (Astronomy. Geography)
- Hemsley, Alfred**
- The book of fern culture. John Lane. London. 1908. (Botany)
- Henshall, James A. 1836-**
- Favorite fish and fishing. Outing Publishing Co. N.Y. 1908. (Geography. Zoology. Equipment)
- Henshaw, Henry W. 1850-1930**
- The book of birds. Common birds of town and country and American game birds. National Geographic Society. Washington, D.C. 1914-18. (Zoology. Birds) (a)
- Fifty common birds of farm and orchard. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 669-97. June 1913. (Zoology. Birds) (b)
- The policemen of the air. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 79-118. Feb. 1908. (Zoology. Birds. Mammals) (c)
- American game birds. Illustrations by Louis Agassiz. Fortes Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 105-58 Aug. 1915 (Zoology. Birds) (d)
- Birds of town and country. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 494-531. May 1914. (Zoology. Birds) (e)
- Friends of our forests. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 297-321 April 1917 (Zoology. Birds) (f)
- Herbert, Henry William. 1807-1858**
- Adventures in the Northwest. Scribner N.Y. 1852 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- American game in its seasons. Scribner. N.Y. 1853 (Zoology. Birds. Geography) (b)
- Deer stalkers. By Frank Forrester, pseud T. B. Peterson Bros Philadelphia. n.d. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Herdman, William A. 1858-1924**
- Founders of oceanography and their work. An introduction to the science of the sea. Longmans, Green & co. N.Y.; Arnold London. 1923. (Zoology)
- Herne, Peregrine**
- Perils and pleasures of a hunter's life; or, The romance of hunting. J. W. Bradley Philadelphia. 1854 (CTY) (Zoology)
- Herodotus by J. T. Wheeler. 1824-1897**
- The life and travels of Herodotus in the 5th Century B.C. etc. Longmans. London; Harper. N.Y. 1855. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Heron-Allen, Edward. 1861-**
- Barnacles in nature and in myth. Oxford University Press. London. 1928. (Zoology)
- Herrick, Francis Hobart. 1858-**
- The home life of wild birds. A new method of the study and photography of birds. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1905. (Zoology) (a)
- The American eagle; a study in natural and civil history. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. 1934. (Zoology. Birds) (b)

- Wild birds at home. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. 1935. (c)
References under 42 bird headings.
- The eagle in action. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 635-60. May 1929. (Zoology) (d)
- Hersey, F. Seymour. 1884-**
A list of the birds found in Alaska and northeastern Siberia during the summer of 1914. Smithsonian Institution. v. 66. Washington, D.C. 1917. (See also A. C. Bent) (Zoology. Geography)
- Heuglin, Baron M. Theodor von**
Reise in Nordost Africa, etc. Brunswick. 1869. (Geography)
- Hewes, Laurence Ilsley**
Butterflies—Try and get them. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 667-78. May 1936 (Zoology. Butterflies)
- Heyl, Paul R. 1872-**
What is electricity? Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1935 (Annual Report, June 30, 1935. p. 215-33) (Atmosphere)
- Hibberd, Shirley. 1825-1890**
The fern garden. How to make, keep and enjoy it. Groombridge & Sons London. 1879. (Botany)
- Hicks, Frederick Charles**
Fifty years among the wild animals of India Allahabad 1910 (Zoology Geography Arms)
Man-eating tigers and other large mammals noted in "India from Mysore to the Himalaya"
- Higgins, Margaret M.**
Guam, perch of the China clippers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 99-122 July 1938 (Geography Anthropology. Botany)
- Highton, Hugh P.**
Shooting trips in Europe and Algeria, being a record of sport in the Alps, Pyrenees, Norway, Sweden, Corsica and Algeria H. F. & G. Witherby London 1921. (Zoology Geography)
- Hildebrand, J. R.**
England's suntrap Isle of Wight. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-33 Jan. 1935 (a)
The greatest voyage in the annals of the sea (By Magellan) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 699-739 Dec 1932. (Geography Botany. Zoology. Anthropology) (b)
The pathfinder of the East, Vasco da Gama. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 503-50 Nov 1927. (Geography) (c)
California's coastal redwood realm. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 133-84. Feb. 1939. (Botany. Geography) (d)
- Hildebrand, Samuel F. 1883-**
Cold-blooded vertebrates (Part 1. Fishes p. 1-155) Smithsonian Scientific Series. v. 8. Washington, D.C. 1930-34. (Zoology)
- Hilton-Simpson, Melville William.** See Maydon, H. C. ed.
Author refers to the Barbary states.
- Hind, Henry Youle. 1823-1908**
Explorations in the interior of the Labrador Peninsula, the country of the Montagnais and Nasquapee Indians. Longmans London. 1863. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology)
- Hinde, Sidney Langford. 1863-**
The last of the Masai. W. Heinemann. London 1901. (a)
The fall of the Congo Arabs Thomas Whittaker. N.Y. 1897. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Fly, Snakes Food. Drink) (b)
Deprivation of salt worst hardship; causes ulcers. p. 125.
- Hindlip, Charles A. 1877-**
Sport and travel in Abyssinia and British East Africa. T. Fisher Unwin London. 1909 (Zoology. Geography)
- Hingston, R. W. G. 1887-**
A naturalist in the Guiana forest. Smith Elder & Co London. 1904. (Zoology. Anthropology Hygiene Pests) (a)
Later edition, Longmans. N.Y. 1932
Spent ten years in the forests of Venezuela and Columbia and no thought given to snakes. p. 160.
New world to explore. (British Guiana) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 617-42 Nov. 1932 (Zoology. Geography Botany Anthropology) (b)
A naturalist in Hindustan H. F. & G. Witherby London 1923 (Zoology Geography. Meteorology Pests Food. Drink) (c)
Chapters 2-10 devoted to insects.
Instinct and intelligence. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1929. (Zoology) (d)
- Hinsdale, Guy. 1858-**
Atmospheric air in relation to tuberculosis. Smithsonian Institution Washington, D.C. 1914 (Miscellaneous Collections Vol. 63. No. 1) (Atmosphere. Hygiene)
- Hitchcock, A. S. 1865-**
The world of plants p. 1-112. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) See C. G. Abbot, Editor (Botany) (c)
- Hitchcock, Charles B.**
Echo sounding records. See Boyd, Louise A. (Geography. Geology)
- Hittell, Theodore H. 1830-1917**
The adventures of James Capen Adams, mountaineer and grizzly bear hunter, of California. See Adams
- Hobbs, James. b. 1819**
Wild life in the Far West; personal adventures of a border mountain nian, etc. Wiley, Waterman & Eaton. Hartford 1872. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Hobbs, William Herbert. 1864-**
Earth features and their meaning; an introduction to geology. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1931. (Geology. Geography)
- Hodge, Henricks**
Flowers of the passion. Nature Mag. p. 339-41. Dec. 1937. (Botany) (a)
Plant acrobats. Nature Mag. p. 73-6. Aug. 1937. (Botany) (b)

Hodgson, Brian Houghton. 1800-1894

Comparative vocabulary of the languages of the broken tribes of Nepal. (Calcutta. 1859)? (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

In India and Himalayas

Zoological Society Proceedings. p 124. London. 1855 (NN) (UDM) (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Reference to rare clouded leopard

(Panda reference. See Lydekker. New natural history p 37, v 2) (UDM) (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Hodson, Arnold Wienholt. 1881-

Trekking the great thirst; travel and sport in the Kalahari Desert. (Foreword by F. C. Selous) T. Fisher Unwin London; Scribner. N.Y. 1912 (Zoology Geography. Hygiene. Pests)

Says tsetse and buffalo disappear together where other animals remain

Where lion reign, etc. Skeffington & Son London. 1929 (Zoology. Geography. Arms. Clothing) (b)

Chiefly travel in S W Abyssinia

Seven years in southern Abyssinia T F Unwin. London 1927 (Geography Anthropology. Description and Travel) (c)

Hoeffler, Paul L. 1893-

Africa speaks A story of adventure The chronicle of the first trans-African journey by motor truck from Mombasa on the Indian Ocean to Lagos on the Atlantic through Central Equatorial Africa. J. C. Winston Co Philadelphia and Chicago. 1931 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Hygiene Pests. Food)

Filmed under the same title Africa speaks

Hoehnel, L. von

Zum Rudolph-See und Stephanie-See Die Forschungsreise des Grafen S Teleki in Ost-Aequatorial-Afrika, 1887-88 Wien. 1892.

Hoffman, Carl Von

Witchcraft among the Zulus Natural History. p. 3-16 Jan 1935 (Anthropology)

Hoffman, Edna P.

Traveler's tree Nature Mag. p 281-2 Nov. 1937. (Botany. Geography)

Hoffmeister, J. Edward and Ladd, Harry S.

Falcon, the Pacific's newest island Nat Geog. Mag. p 757-66 Dec. 1928. (Geography. Geology)

Hogg, Jabez. 1817-1899

The microscope: its history, construction, and application George Routledge & Sons. London and NY 1867 (Microscopic life)

Hogg, John Edwin

With rod and reel on desert sands. Nature Mag. p. 169-72, 194. Sept. 1931 (Zoology Reptiles)

Holder, Charles Frederick. 1851-1915

Life in the open; sport with rod, gun, horse, and hound in Southern California. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1906 (Zoology. Geography Geology. Food. Drink) (a)

Big game at sea. Outing Pub. Co. N.Y. 1908 (Zoology) (b)

The log of a sea angler; sport and adventures in many seas with spear and rod. Houghton, Mifflin. N.Y. 1906. (Zoology. Geology) (c)

Big game fishes of the United States. Macmillan N.Y. and London 1923. (Zoology. Geography) (d)

The experiences of the author in big game fishing on the Florida reef, among the California Islands and the methods used

Fish stories alleged and experienced, with a little history, natural and unnatural Holt. N.Y. 1909. (Zoology Geography Arms) (e)

This title (e) appears under 58 species headings for fish

The glass-bottom boat. Nat Geog Mag p 761-78 Sept 1909. (Zoology Geology) (f)

Holding, Florence Polk

The Salzkammergut, a playground of Austria. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 445-85. April 1937 (Geography. Zoology)

Holland, William Jacob. 1848-1932

To the River Plate and back; the narrative of a scientific mission to South America, with observations upon things seen and suggested Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1913 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology Hygiene. Fly. Snakes Food. Drink) (a)

About 36 popular topics noted.

The butterfly book. Doubleday & McClure Co. N.Y. 1898 (Zoology) (b)

The moth book. Doubleday, Page & Co N.Y. 1903. (Zoology) (c)

Hollister, Ned. 1876-1924

New mammals from Canada, Alaska and Kamchatka Smithsonian Institution v. 56 no. 35 Washington, DC 1912 (a)

New mammals from Siberia and Mongolia in 1912 Smithsonian Institution v 60, nos 14, 19 & 24 Washington, DC 1913 (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Holmes, Charles H.

Australia's patchwork creature, the platypus. Nat. Geog. Mag p 273-82 Aug 1939 (Mammals)

Holmes, F. Ratcliffe

Through wildest Africa; a story of travel Geoffrey Bles. London. 1925 (Zoology. Geography)

Among things noted are man-eating lion.

Holmes, Henrietta Allen

The spell of Romania. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 399-450 April 1934. (Geography. Botany)

- Holmes, Lawrence R.**
 "Thy doublet of changeable taffeta." *Nature Mag.* p. 19-21. July 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Holt, Ernest Golsan. 1889-**
 A journey by jungle rivers to the home of the cock-of-the-rock. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 585-630 Nov. 1933. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Food. Drink) (a)
 Holt was with Col. Fawcett on the Xingu River in 1920
 In Humboldt's wake. (South America) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 621-44 Nov. 1931. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Equipment) (b)
- Holton, Isaac Farwell**
 New Granada; twenty months in the Andes. Harper. N.Y. 1857. (Geography)
- Holub, Emil. 1847-1902**
 Seven years in South Africa: travels, researches, and hunting adventures, between the diamond fields and the Zambesi 1872-79 2v Houghton, Mifflin. Boston. 1881 (Zoology. Geography. Geology)
- Holyoke, Edward Augustus. 1728-1829.** See Johnson, Allen, ed Dictionary of American biography (Longevity)
- Holzworth, John M.**
 The wild grizzlies of Alaska; a story of the grizzly and big brown bears of Alaska, their habits, manners and characteristics, together with notes on mountain sheep and caribou, etc. Putnam. N.Y. and London 1930 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
 Collected for the Biological Survey. The twin grizzlies of Admiralty Island. Lippincott. Philadelphia 1932 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
 For juvenile reading.
- Hooker, Joseph Dalton. 1817-1911**
 Morocco (?) 1872 (UDM) (Geography) (a)
 Himalayan journals. Notes of a naturalist in Bengal, the Sikkim and Nepal Himalayas, the Khasia Mts, etc. J. Murray London. 1855. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Hooper, William Hulme. 1827-1854**
 Ten months among the tents of the Tuski; with incidents of an arctic boat expedition in search of Sir John Franklin as far as the Mackenzie River and Cape Bathurst. Murray London. 1853. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Hornaday, William T. 1854-1937**
 Two years in the jungle; the experiences of a hunter and naturalist in India, Ceylon, the Malay Peninsula and Borneo. Scribner N.Y. 1885-1904 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
 This entry appears under 96 topical headings, with 12 references to other authorities.
- Taxidermy and zoological collecting; a complete handbook, etc.** Scribner. N.Y. 1902. (Zoology) (b)
- The American natural history. A foundation of useful knowledge of the higher animals of North America. (5 books, 64 chapters) Scribner. N.Y. 1904. (Zoology Snakes) (c)
 References made under twenty-one reptile and snake headings
- Camp-fires in the Canadian Rockies. Scribner N.Y. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (d)
 References to this title under 31 headings.
- Camp-fires on desert and lava. Scribner N.Y. 1908 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (e)
 Numerous references to this title under suitable headings
- Horne, George**
 Savage life in Central Australia. Macmillan London and N.Y. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Horsfield, H. Knight**
 Side lights on birds. An introduction to the study of bird life. Appleton. N.Y. 1923. (Zoology Birds)
- Hose, Charles. 1863-**
 A descriptive account of the mammals of Borneo, with a preface by M. R. C. Thomas who determined the species. London. 1893. (LC) (Zoology. Geography)
- Hoskins, Franklin E.**
 The route over which Moses led the children of Israel out of Egypt. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 1011-38 Dec. 1909 (Geography. Anthropology)
- Hough, Emerson. 1857-1923**
 The story of the cowboy. Appleton. N.Y. 1897 (a)
 Portrayed from personal experiences out West.
- The way to the West, and the lives of three early Americans, Boone, Crockett and Carson. Bobbs-Merrill Co. Indianapolis. 1903 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Food. Drink) (b)
- Hough, Romeyn Beck. 1857-1924**
 Handbook of the trees of the northern states and Canada east of the Rocky Mountains. Published by the Author. Lowville, N.Y. 1907.
 About 100 references made to Hough under tree headings.
- Hough, Theodore (1865-) and W. T. Sedgwick**
 Elements of hygiene and sanitation. Ginn & Co. Boston. 1906. (Hygiene. Health. Food. Drink. Microscopic life)
- Hough, Walter. 1859-1935**
 Collection of heating and lighting utensils in the U.S. National Museum. Smithsonian Institution. Bulletin 141. Washington, D.C. 1928. (Anthropology) (a)

Hough, Walter—Continued

Antiquities of the Upper Gila and Salt River Valleys of Arizona and New Mexico. Smithsonian Institution Bulletin 35. Washington, D C 1907. (Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Clothing) (b)

Houghton, H. L.

Sport and folk lore in the Himalayas Arnold London. 1913. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology)

Howard, Henry

Southward ho! in the Alice Nat Geog. Mag. p. 265-312. March 1938. (Geography. Botany)

Howard, Leland O. 1857-

Explorers of a new kind. (Insect) Nat Geog. Mag. p. 38-67. July 1914. (Zoology) (a)

The insect book. Doubleday, Page & Co Garden City, N.Y. 1905. (Zoology) (b)

The insect menace. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1931. (Zoology) (c)

Howell, A. Brazier. 1886-

Aquatic mammals; their adaptation to life in the water C. C Thomas Springfield, Illinois 1930 (Zoology)

Howell, Arthur H. 1872-

Florida bird life. Coward-McCann, Publishers' Agents N Y. 1932 (Zoology) (a)

Birds of Alabama. Dept. of Game and Fisheries Montgomery, Alabama. 1924 (Zoology) (b)

Howes, Paul Griswold

Boa constrictors and other pets Natural History. p. 300-9 May-June 1931. (Zoology) (a)

The frog without a tadpole Nature Mag p. 13-15. July 1926 (Zoology Amphibians) (b)

Hrdlička, Aleš. 1869-

The natives of Kharga Oasis, Egypt Smithsonian Institution. Misc. col v. 59. no. 1. Washington, D.C 1912. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests Food Drink) (a)

Anthropological work in Peru in 1913, etc. Smithsonian Institution. Misc. col. v. 61. no. 18. Washington, D C 1914 (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (b)

Hubback, Theodore R.

Elephant and seladang hunting in Federated Malay States. Rowland Ward London. 1905 (Zoology. Geography Anthropology. Hygiene Arms) (a)

To far western Alaska for big game, being an account of two journeys to Alaska in search of adventure. Rowland Ward. London; Scribner. N.Y 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Arms) (b)

Three months in Pejang in search of big game. Kelly & Walsh Singapore. n.d. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Malaya

Hubbard, Bernard R. (The "Glacier Priest")

Mush, you maulmutes! America Press. N.Y. 1932. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

A world inside a mountain. Aniakchak, the new volcanic wonderland of the Alaska Peninsula, is explored. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 319-45. Sept. 1931. (Geology. Geography. Zoology. Anthropology) (b)

Hubbard, Gilbert E. 1885-

From the Gulf to Ararat: an expedition through Mesopotamia and Kurdistan. Blackwood. London 1916. (Zoology. Geography)

Hubbard, Mrs. Leonidas, Jr. (Mina Benson H. Ellis)

A woman's way through unknown Labrador An account of the exploration of the Nascapsee and George Rivers. McClure Co. N.Y., Murray. London. 1908 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)

Hubbard, Wynant Davis

Wild animals, a white man's conquest of jungle beasts Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1926 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Pests Arms. Food. Drink)

Hubble, Edwin

The realm of the nebulae Yale University Press. New Haven, Connecticut. 1936 (Astronomy)

Huc, Évariste Régis. 1813-1860

A journey through the Chinese empire. 2v Harper. N.Y. 1871. (Zoology. Geography Hygiene. Pests Arms Food. Drink) (a)

Several interesting observations referred to

Travels in Tartary. (1844-6) Alfred A. Knopf N Y and London 1927 (Zoology Geography Meteorology Anthropology Geology. Hygiene. Pests Food Drink) (b)

The Chinese empire A sequel to "Recollections of a journey through China and Thibet." Longmans London 1859. (Geography Anthropology. Birds Food) (c)

Hudson, William Henry. 1841-1922

Idle days in Patagonia. E. P. Dutton & Co N.Y. 1917. (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Pests. Arms) (a)

The naturalist in La Plata E. P Dutton & Co. N Y 1922 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)

"Most interesting work on natural history ever written"—John R. Spears in "The Gold Diggins of Cape Horn." Birds noted, jaguar experiences, and other things.

Birds and man Alfred A. Knopf. N.Y. 1916. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Huey, Laurence M.

Giant cactus of Lower California. Nature Mag. p. 148-9. March 1939. (Botany)

- Humboldt, Alexander von. 1769-1859**
Personal narrative of travels to the equinoctial regions of America during the years 1799-1804. Bohn Edition. London. 1907. (Zoology. Geography)
- Hume, Allan Octavian (1829-) and Marshall, M. H.**
The game birds of India, Burmah and Ceylon 3v. Calcutta. 1879-1881. (Zoology. Geography)
- Hume, Martin**
The woods and gardens of Portugal. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 883-94. Oct. 1910. (Botany. Geography)
- Humphrey, William E. 1862-**
On the northern game trails Outdoor Life. Denver Oct., Dec. 1910. Jan., Feb. 1911. (Zoology. Geography)
- Humphreys, H. Noel. 1810-1879**
The genera and species of British butterflies T. J. Allman. London (Zoology)
- Humphreys, W. J. 1862-**
Physics of the air J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1920. (Meteorology. Atmosphere) (a)
Fogs and clouds. Williams & Wilkins. Baltimore, Md. 1926. (Meteorology) (b)
- Huntington, Dwight W. 1851-**
Our feathered game; a handbook of the North American game birds. Scribner N.Y. 1903 (Zoology). (a)
Popular and class names for 135 species given
Our big game, etc 1884-1904 Scribner N.Y. 1904 (Zoology Geography. Battery) (b)
Used under 39 topical headings and authorities referred to
Our wild fowl and waders Amateur Sportsman Co. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology Food Drink) (c)
This entry is found under 35 topical headings
- Huntington, Ellsworth. 1876-**
Civilization and climate Yale University Press New Haven 1922 (Geography. Anthropology Hygiene Drink) (a)
The mountaineers of the Euphrates. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 142-56 Feb. 1909 (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink Equipment) (b)
The Afghan borderland Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 788-99, 866-76. Sept., Oct. 1909. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology) (c)
The fringe of verdure around Asia Minor. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 761-75. Sept. 1910 (Geography) (d)
Medieval tales of the Lop basin in Central Asia. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 288-95. April 1908. (Geography. Geology) (e)
Climate and the evolution of civilization. Yale University Press. New Haven, Connecticut. 1918-20. (See Barrell, Charles, ch. V) (Anthropology. Meteorology) (f)
- Hutchinson, George T.**
From the Cape to the Zambesi. J. Murray. London. 1905. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Hutchinson, H. G. ed. 1859-**
Big game shooting. Scribner. N.Y. 1905. (Zoology) (a)
Fishing. Country Life. George Newnes. London 1904. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Hutchison, Isobel Wylie**
On Greenland's closed shore, the fairyland of the arctic. W. Blackwood & Sons. London 1930. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (a)
A walking tour across Iceland. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 467-97. April 1928. (Botany. Geography. Geology. Zoology. Hygiene) (b)
- Huxley, Thomas H. 1825-1895**
A manual of the anatomy of invertebrated animals. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1878. (Zoology)
- Hyatt, Stanley Portal. 1877-1914**
The old transport road. A. Melrose. London. 1914
- Hyde, B. T. B.**
Two headed snakes Natural History. p. 184-7. March-April 1925. (Zoology)
- Hyde, Walter Woodburn**
The ascent of Mt. Blanc Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 861-942. Aug. 1913 (Geography. Meteorology. Botany Geology. Equipment)
- Hyrst, H. W. G., pseud. (Sidney Harry Wright)**
Adventures in the great deserts Seeley and Co London; Lippincott. Philadelphia 1907. (Geography. Meteorology) (a)
Adventures in the great forests Seeley & Co London, Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1908 (b)
From 1760 to 1860 all over the world.
Adventures among the wild beasts. Seeley, Service London; Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1909. (Zoology) (c)
Experiences of others with all kinds of wild animals.
- Iddings, D. W. and A. S.**
The land of contrast: Austria-Hungary. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1188-225. Dec. 1912. (Geography. Botany)
- Ilin, M. (Pseud. of Marshak) 1895-**
Men and mountains; man's victory over nature. J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1935. (Geology)
- Im Thurn, E. F. See Thurn, E. F. I.**
- Imbrie, Robert Whitney**
Crossing Asia Minor, the country of the new Turkish Republic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 445-72. Oct. 1924. (Geography. Anthropology)

- Inglis, James ("Maori") 1845-**
Sport and work on the Nepal Frontier; or, Twelve years sporting reminiscences of an indigo planter. (India) Sampson Low, Marston & Co. London. 1878. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Tent life in Tigerland, etc. Sampson Low, Marston & Co. London. 1892. (Zoology. Geography. Equipment) (b)
Contains 668 pages, mostly devoted to tiger, incorporating (a).
- Inman, Henry, comp. 1837-1899**
Buffalo Jones forty years of adventure. Crane & Co. Topeka, Kansas. 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests) (a)
Including his adventures in the barren grounds on the Mackenzie and Yukon Rivers.
- Inman, Henry and William F. Cody**
The Great Salt Lake trail. Macmillan. N.Y. 1898. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (b)
References under 33 topical headings.
- Inman, Henry**
The Old Santa Fé Trail; the story of a great highway. 1838-1840 (Preface by Col. Cody, illustrations by F. Remington) Macmillan. N.Y. and London. (Geography) (c)
- Inverarity, J. S. See Lydekker. (b) p. 372.**
(Zoology. Geography) (UDM)
Somaliland referred to.
- Irby, A. P. See G. Muir Mackenzie, joint author**
- Irby, Charles Leonard (1789-1845) and James Mangles**
Travels in Egypt and Nubia, Syria and the Holy Land, etc. (1816-1820) John Murray. London. 1847. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Irving, John Treat, Jr. 1812-1906**
The hunters of the prairie; or, The Hawk chief. A tale of the Indian country. R. Bentley. London. 1837. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
No Table of Contents.
Indian sketches, etc. Notes on an expedition to the Pawnees and other tribes. 2v. Carey, Lea & Blanchard. Philadelphia. 1835-37; John Murray. London. 1835-36. (Anthropology) (b)
- Irving, Washington. 1783-1859**
A tour on the prairies. Cary, Lea & Blanchard. Philadelphia. 1835. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Astoria, or Anecdotes of an enterprise beyond the Rocky Mts. Cary, Lea & Blanchard. 1836. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Fly. Snakes. Food. Drink) (b)
The Rocky Mountains: or, Scenes, incidents and adventures in the far West; digested from the Journal of Capt. B. L. E. Bonneville and illustrated from various other sources. Carey, Lea & Blanchard. Philadelphia. 1837. (Geography) (c)
- Irwin, David. 1911- See O'Brien, John S.**
- Jack, Evan Maclean**
On the Congo frontier. Exploration and sport. T. Fisher Unwin. London. 1914. (Zoology. Geography)
- Jackson, Frederick G. 1860-**
A thousand days in the Arctic. Harper. N.Y. and London. 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Hygiene. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Canned food produces scurvy; references to 26 other topics.
- Jackson, Frederick John. 1860-1929**
Early days in East Africa. Arnold. London. (Geography) (a)
Big game shooting. See Phillips-Woolley, Clive (g) (Zoology) (b)
East Africa: Game districts and routes, etc. See Phillips-Woolley, Clive (g) (Zoology. Geography) (c)
Great and small game of Africa: an account of the natural history of the sporting mammals. London. 1899. (Zoology) (d)
- Jacobi, Elizabeth P.**
Hungary, a kingdom without a king. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 691-728. June 1932. (Geography. Botany)
- Jaccoliot, Louis, pseud. 1837-1890. See Kellogg, Warren F.**
- Jaffee, Bernard. 1896-**
Outposts of science. Simon & Schuster. N.Y. 1935. (Hygiene. Astronomy. Zoology)
- Jaggar, Thomas Augustus**
Sakurajima, Japan's greatest volcanic eruption. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 441-70. April 1924. (Geography. Geology) (a)
The eruption of Mt. Vesuvius. (1906) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 318-25. June 1906. (Geology. Geography) (b)
- James, Frank Linsly. 1851-1890**
The wild tribes of the Soudan; an account of travel and sport, etc. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1883. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
The unknown Horn of Africa. An exploration from Berbera to the Leopard River. G. Philip & Son. London. 1888. (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology. Equipment. Clothing) (b)
Travels in Ogadayn Province South of Gulf of Aden from Berbera in Somaliland.
- Jameson, James S. 1856-1888**
Story of the rear column of the Emin Pasha relief expedition. United States Book Co. N.Y. 1891. (Geography. Zoology. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Equipment)
- Jardine, William, ed. 1800-1874**
The naturalist's library. W. H. Lizars. Edinburgh. 1843.
Several volumes to which 66 references are made in Zoology.
- Jaspert, William (Willem)**
Through unknown Africa. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (NN)

- Jeans, James H. 1877-**
The stars in their courses. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1931. (Astronomy) (a)
Man and the stars; or, The wider aspects of cosmogony. E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1929. (Astronomy) (No index. 88 pages) (b)
The universe around us. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1929, 1934. (Astronomy. Atmosphere) (c)
- Jenkins, Lady**
Sport and travel in both Tibets. London. 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (CTY)
- Jenks, George Elwood**
A prophecy and a parable. (Insects) Nature Mag. p. 206-8. April 1938. (Zoology) (a)
Marvels of metamorphosis. (Insects) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 807-28. Dec. 1938. (Zoology) (b)
- Jenness, Diamond (1886-) Editor**
The American aborigines, their origin and antiquity; a collection of papers by ten authors, assembled and edited by Diamond Jenness. University of Toronto Press. Toronto, Can. 1933. (Anthropology) (No index) (a)
- Jenness, Diamond**
Ethnology of Arctic America. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Jerdon, T. C. 1811-1872**
The mammals of India. John Weldon London. 1874. (Zoology. Geography) Referred to as scientific.
- Jernigan, Thomas R.**
Shooting in China. Shanghai. 1908. (Zoology. Geography)
"Lion if not extinct, found only in Kuang-Si and Kwei-chow".
- Jessop, Louise Ahl**
A pilgrimage to Amer-nath, Himalayan shrine of the Hindu faith. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 513-42. Nov. 1921. (Geography)
- Jillson, Willard Rouse. 1890-**
Filson's Kentucke, with Index and Notes. John P. Morton. Louisville. 1929.
- Job, Herbert Keightley. 1864-**
The sport of bird-study; a book for young or active people. Outing Publishing Co. N.Y. 1908. (Zoology)
- Joelson, Ferdinand Stephen, comp. 1893-**
The Tanganyika territory (formerly German East Africa), characteristics and potentialities. T. F. Unwin. London. 1920. (a)
Eastern Africa, today and tomorrow. "East Africa", Newspaper. (b)
Largely advertising and promotion.
- Joerg, W. L. G. 1885-**
The work of the Byrd Antarctic expedition. 1928-1930. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1930. (Geography) (a)
Brief history of Polar exploration since the introduction of flying. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1930. (Geography) (b)
- Joerg, W. L. G., Editor**
Problems of polar research. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1928. (c)
The geography of the polar regions. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1928. (A series of papers by thirty-one authors) (d)
- Johansen, Herbert Sandberg. 1904-**
Señor Bum in the jungle, by Algo Sand (pseud.): up the Orinoco, down the Rio Negro and out the mighty Amazon. Robert M. McBride & Co. N.Y. 1932. (Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Equipment. Food. Drink)
Used in thirty topical references.
- Johnson, Allen, ed. 1870-**
Dictionary of American biography. Scribner. N.Y. 1928-. (Hygiene. Longevity)
Under the auspices of the American Council of Learned Societies. Financed by late Adolph S. Ochs, of the New York Times. (Sixteen volumes issued have approximately 10,800 biographies of men and women, whose recorded life-spans are referred to on the subject of longevity.)
- Johnson, E. N.**
Blooms of the desert night. Nature Mag. p. 22-4. Jan. 1938. (Botany)
- Johnson, Frank Edward**
Mole men: an account of the Troglodytes of Southern Tunisia. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 787-846. Sept. 1911. (Zoology. Botany. Anthropology. Equipment. Geology) (a)
Here and there in Northern Africa. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-132. Jan. 1914. (Botany. Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Equipment. Geology. Zoology) (b)
- Johnson, Gaylord**
Hunting with the microscope. Leisure League of America. N.Y. 1936. (No index, 93 pages) (Microscopic life)
- Johnson, Isaac Charles, Jr.**
Sport on the Blue Nile, or Six months of a sportsman's life in Central Africa. Robert Banks & Co. London. 1903. (Zoology. Geography)
- Johnson, Martin Elmer. 1884-1937**
Camera trails in Africa. Century. N.Y. and London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Fly. Snakes. Equipment. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
Lion; African adventures with the king of beasts. (In Tanganyika, Africa) Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1928-29. (Zoology. Geography. Equipment. Clothing) (b)
Safari; a saga of the African blue. (In Tanganyika, Africa) Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Johnson, M. E.—Continued

Congorilla: Adventures with pygmies and gorillas in Africa. Brewer, Warren & Putnam. N.Y. 1931. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Fly. Snakes. Food Drink) (d)

References under 49 subject headings.

Through the South Seas with Jack London. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1914 (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (e)

Over African jungles, etc. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1935. (f)

A varied itinerary of 60,000 miles by airplanes—Africa seen from the air

In Borneo with the Martin Johnsons Natural History. p. 3-18. Jan 1937. (Zoology) (g)

Johnson, Myrtle Elizabeth (1881-) and Snook, Harry James

Seashore animals of the Pacific coast Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1927. (Zoology)

Johnston, Earl S. 1903-

Dependence of plants on radiant energy p. 287-315. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) See Abbot, C G editor (c) (Botany)

Johnston, Harry Hamilton. 1856-1927

The River Congo from its mouth to Bólóbó; with a general description of the natural history and anthropology of its western basin Sampson Low, Marston, Searle & Rivington London 1884. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)

The Kilima-Njaro expedition. A record of scientific exploration, etc Kegan Paul, Trench & Co. London. 1886 (Zoology Birds. Anthropology) (b)

The Uganda Protectorate, etc. Hutchinson. London 1902; Dodd Mead & Co N.Y. 1904. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology) (c)

The Nile quest; a record of the exploration of the Nile and its basin. Frederick A. Stokes Co N.Y. 1903. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology Hygiene) (e)

References under 44 headings and to other authorities.

British Central Africa; an attempt to give some account of a portion of the territories under British influence north of the Zambesi Methuen London 1898. (Zoology Geography Anthropology. Hygiene. Fly. Snakes) (e-1)

With 32 references.

"Liberia." 2v. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y.; Hutchinson & Co. London 1906, Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1905. (Geography. Anthropology) Description and travel. (f)

George Grenfell and the Congo, etc 2v Hutchinson & Co. London. 1908. (Geography) (g)

A history of the colonization of Africa by alien races. Cambridge. University Press. 1899. (Geography. Anthropology) (h)

Big game and pygmies. Macmillan. London 1924. (Zoology. Geography) (i)

Search for the Okapi in Central Africa forests

The Okapi; the newly discovered beast living in Central Africa. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1902. (Zoology. Mammals Geography) (j)

The Pygmies of the Great Congo forest. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1903. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology) (k)

Haiti, the home of twin republics. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 483-96. Dec. 1920. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Geology) (l)

Johnston, Lukin

Beyond the Rockies, 3000 miles by trail and canoe through little-known British Columbia J. M. Dent & Sons. London and Toronto. 1929

Jones, Charles Jesse. 1844-

Buffalo Jones' forty years of adventure; a volume of facts gathered from experience, etc Compiled by Col. Henry Inman Crane & Co Topeka 1899. (Zoology Geography Anthropology Pests)

Jones, John Beauchamp. 1810-1866

Wild western scenes; a narrative of adventures in the western wilderness, forty years ago, wherein the conduct of Daniel Boone, the great American pioneer, is particularly described, etc. Ferrett Philadelphia. 1845

Jordan, David Starr. 1851-1931

Fishes. Henry Holt & Co N.Y. 1907. (Zoology) (a)

Jordan, David Starr and V. L. Kellogg

Animal life Concerning animal environment, their mutual relations and their contact with plant and other life. Appleton N.Y. 1900 (b)

Jordan, David Starr and others

Animal studies, a complete, yet compact, textbook of elemental zoology Appleton N.Y. 1903 (c)

Jordan, David Starr and Evermann, B. W.

American food and game fishes. A popular account of all the species found in America north of the Equator, with keys for ready identification, etc Doubleday, Page & Co. 1902 (d)

A large number of references under fish headings

Jordan, Edwin Oakes

The bacteria. See H. H. Newman, Editor p. 198-215. (Microscopic life)

Jordan, John Alfred

Hunting by your lonesome. Recreation Dec 1910 (Zoology Botany. Geography)

Judd, Neil M. 1887-

Two Chaco Canyon pit houses. Smithsonian Institution Annual Report 1922. Washington, D.C. 1924. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

- Pueblo Bonito, the ancient. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 99-108. July 1923. (Botany. Geography. Anthropology) (c)
- Beyond the clay hills. (Utah) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 275-302. March 1924. (Geography. Anthropology) (d)
- Everyday life in Pueblo Bonito. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 227-62. Sept. 1925. (Anthropology. Geography. Geology. Equipment) (e)
- Jull, Morley A.**
Fowls of forest and stream tamed by man. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 327-71. March 1930. (Zoology)
- Junker, Wilhelm J. 1840-1892**
Travels in Africa during the years 1875-86. Chapman & Hall. London. 1890-92. (Geography. Anthropology)
Travel mostly; original in German.
- Kaenigsmarck, Count Hans Von**
The Markhor sport in Kashmir. Kegan, Paul, Trench, Trubner & Co. London 1910 (Zoology. Geography)
A small book; original in German.
- Kandt, Richard**
Caput Nile (Geography) (UDM)
- Kazeeff, W. N.**
Moving photomicrography. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1937. (Annual Report 1937. p. 323-38) (Microscopy)
- Keane, Augustus Henry. 1833-1912**
The great and small game of Alaska. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Asia (Southern and Western) 2v. Edward Stanford. London 1896 (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Central and South America Edward Stanford. London. 1901. (Geography. Anthropology) (c)
Africa Edward Stanford London 1895-1907. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (d)
- Kearney, Thomas H.**
The date gardens of the Jerid. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 543-67. July 1910 (Geography. Botany. Zoology. Anthropology. Food and Drink) (a)
The country of the ant men. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 367-82. April 1911. (Geography. Food and Drink. Geology. Anthropology. Botany) (b)
- Kearton, Cherry. 1871-**
Photographing wild life across the world. Arrowsmith. London. 1923. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Large volume, dedicated to Theodore Roosevelt.
In the land of the lion. Arrowsmith London 1929. (Zoology. Geography)
Thirty years hunting African big game with camera only. (b)
The animals came to drink. Robert McBride & Co. N.Y. 1933. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
Hunted 40 years with rifle and camera.
- Kebbel, Thomas Edward**
Rough shooting. London. 1889. (Zoology)
- Keele, Joseph**
A reconnaissance across the Mackenzie Mountains on the Pelly, Ross and Gravel Rivers, Yukon and Northwest Territories. Government Printing Office. Ottawa. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Keeler, Harriet L. 1846-1921**
Our native trees and how to identify them. A popular study of their habits and their peculiarities. Scribner. N.Y. 1900. (Botany. Trees) (a)
References under 65 tree headings.
Our northern autumn. A study of its characteristic flowers, its brilliant foliage and its conspicuous fruits. Scribner. N.Y. 1920. (Botany) (b)
- Keith, Arthur. 1866-**
The antiquity of man. 2v. Williams & Norgate London. 1923. (Anthropology. Zoology)
- Keith-Roach, Edward**
Adventures in Eastern Darfur Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 41-73 Jan 1924 (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Meteorology)
- Keller-Leuzinger, Franz. 1835-1890**
The Amazon and Madeira Rivers; (1860-1870) sketches and descriptions from the note-book of an explorer, Franz Keller, Engineer Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1875. (Geography. Anthropology. Food Drink)
- Kellogg, Remington. 1893-**
Mexican tailless amphibians. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C. 1932. Smithsonian Institution. Bulletin 160. (Index in Latin) (Amphibians) (a)
What is known of the migrations of some of the whalebone whales. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1929. (Annual Report June 30, 1928. p. 467-94) (Zoology) (b)
- Kellogg, Warren F. (Louis Jacolliot, pseud.)**
Hunting in the jungle with gun and guide Estes and Lauriat. Boston. 1888. (Zoology. Geography)
- Kepton, J. H. 1891-**
Maize, plant-breeding achievement of American Indians. p. 319-49. Smithsonian Scientific Series. (v. 11) See C. G. Abbot, Editor (Botany) (c)
- Kendall, George Wilkins. 1809-1867**
Kendall's Santa Fe expedition. Narrative of the Texas and Santa Fe expedition, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1850 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Kendrew, W. G.**
The climates of the continents. Oxford. N.Y. 1937. (Meteorology)

- Kennan, George. 1845-**
Tent life in Siberia, and adventures among the Koraks and other tribes in Kamchatka and Northern Asia. Putnam. N.Y.; S. Low. London. 1870-72. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
With the Russo-American telegraph enterprise, 1865-67, later abandoned.
An island in the sea of history: The Highlands of Daghestan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1086-140. Oct. 1913. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology. Meteorology) (b)
- Kennard, Edward**
Sketches of Deer stalking in the highland. London. 1870. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Mostly facetious.
- Kennard, Frederick H. 1865-1937**
Encouraging birds around the home. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 315-44. March 1914. (Zoology. Birds)
- Kennedy, Edward B.**
Thirty seasons in Scandinavia. Arnold. London. 1903. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
This entry appears under 24 topical headings.
- Kennedy, Leonard**
The world's greatest waterfall, in British Guiana. (Kaieteur) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 846-59. Sept. 1911. (Geography. Zoology. Hygiene. Botany)
- Kennedy, W. R. 1838-1916**
Sporting sketches in South America. R. H. Porter. London. 1892. (Geography. Zoology)
Hunting description and travel.
- Kennion, Roger Lloyd. 1886-**
Sport and life in the Further Himalaya. William Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh. London. 1910. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
By mountain, lane and plain: being sketches of sport in Eastern Persia. London. 1911. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Kennion, Roger Lloyd. Contributor.** See Carruthers, D. ed. (b). Article on Persia, p. 58-70. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Kephart, Horace**
Introduction to "Hunting in the Yellowstone." See Dunraven (c) (Zoology)
- Kerbey, McFall**
Colorado, a barrier that became a goal. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-63. July 1932. (Geography. Botany. Zoology. Anthropology. Geology) (a)
Toilers of the sky: Tenuous clouds perform mighty tasks. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 163-89. Aug. 1925. (Astronomy. Meteorology. Atmosphere) (b)
The Texas delta of an American Nile. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 51-96. Jan. 1939. (Zoology. Botany. Geography) (c)
- Kerr, Walter Montagu. 1814-1888**
The far interior: a narrative of travel and adventure from the Cape of Good Hope across the Zambesi to the lake regions of Central Africa. 2v. Houghton, Mifflin. Boston; Riverside Press. Cambridge, Mass. 1886. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Keyser, Leander S. 1856-**
Birds of the Rockies. A. C. McClurg. Chicago. 1902. (Zoology. Geography)
- Khun de Prorok, Byron.** See Prorok
- Kidd, Benjamin. 1858-1916**
The control of the Tropics. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1898. (Geography. Meteorology)
- Kidder, D. P. 1815-1891.** See Fletcher, J. C. joint author
- Kidder, James H.**
Big game shooting in Alaska. Boone & Crockett Club Book. American big game in its haunts. Forest & Stream Pub. Co. N.Y. 1904. p. 99-127.
- Killip, Ellsworth P. 1890-**
Botanical exploration in South America. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) p. 353-97. See C. G. Abbot, Editor (c) (Botany. Geography)
- King, Clarence. 1842-1901**
Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada. Scribner, N.Y. 1871, 1902; S. Low. London. 1872. (Geography)
- King, Edward S. 1861-**
The universe of stars. 1926. See Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)
- King, F. H.**
The wonderful canals of China. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 931-58. Oct. 1912. (Geography. Geology. Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink)
- King, John**
The microscopist's companion; a popular manual of practical microscopy. Rickey, Mallory & Co. Cincinnati, Ohio. 1859. (Microscopic life)
- King, Richard. 1811-1876**
Narrative of a journey to the shores of the Arctic Ocean in 1833-35, under the command of Capt. Back. Richard Bentley. London. 1836. (Geography. Meteorology)
- King, W. Ross. 1822-**
The sportsman and naturalist in Canada; or, Notes on the natural history of the game, game birds and fish of the country. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1866. (Zoology. Geography)
- Kingman, John A.**
The Isle of Capri. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 213-31. Sept. 1919. (Geography. Botany)
- Kingsley, George Henry**
Notes on sport and travel (with the Earl of Dunraven in Canada). Macmillan. London. 1900. (Zoology. Geography)

- Kingston, William Henry Giles. 1814-1880**
The western world. Picturesque sketches of nature and natural history, in North and South America. T. Nelson & Sons London. 1874. (Zoology Geography Anthropology. Pests. Arms. Food Drink) (a)
References to this entry appear under 86 subject headings.
- Hendricks the hunter; or, The border farm: a tale of Zululand** A. C. Armstrong and Sons. N.Y. 1880 (Zoology Geography) (b)
- Adventures in Africa by an African trader.** Routledge London 1883 (c)
- In the wilds of Africa. A tale of warfare and hunting (1872-81)** T. Nelson & Sons London 1880 (Zoology Geography) (d)
For boys reading
- Great African travellers from Bruce and Mungo Park to Livingstone and Stanley** Routledge London 1890 (Geography) (c)
- Kinloch, Alexander A. A. 1838-1919**
Large game shooting in Thibet, the Himalayas, and Northern India. 1860-80. Thacker, Spink & Co. Calcutta 3d ed. 1892; Thacker, London 1885 (Zoology Geography Meteorology Hygiene Pests Arms Clothing Food Drink)
References under 78 subject headings
- Kinnear, N. B.**
The past and present distribution of the lion in S.E. Asia Journal of the Bombay Nat Hist Society v 34 p 638 1931. (See also Pocock, R. I. (c)) (Zoology Geography)
- Kipling, John Lockwood. 1837-1911**
Beast and man in India. a popular sketch of Indian animals in their relations with the people. Macmillan & Co London and N.Y. 1891 (Zoology Geography Pests)
- Kirby, Frederick Vaughan**
In haunts of wild game; a hunter-naturalist's wanderings from Kahlamba to the Lumbombo. Blackwood & Sons. London. 1896 (Zoology. Geography. Arms) (a)
Sport in East Central Africa, etc Rowland Ward London. 1899 (Zoology Geography) (b)
Contact with many large mammals including man-eating lion
- Kirjassoff, Alice Ballantine**
Formosa the beautiful Nat Geog. Mag. p 246-92. March 1920. (Zoology. Botany Geography. Hygiene. Anthropology)
- Kirke, Henry. 1842-**
Twenty-five years in British Guiana S Low, Marston & Co. London. 1898 (Geography. Anthropology)
Social life and customs, description and travel.
- Kirkman, F. B. B. 1869-**
Bird behaviour, a contribution based chiefly on a study of the black-headed gull. T. Nelson & Sons. London. 1937. (Zoology)
- Kirkwood, J. E.**
A Mexican hacienda. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 563-84. May 1914. (Botany. Geology. Geography)
- Kittenberger, Kálmán**
Gig game hunting and collecting in East Africa, 1903-1926 Arnold. London. 1929. (Zoology. Geography)
A Hungarian animal catcher.
- Kleinschmidt, F. E.**
A two hours moose hunt. Outdoor Life. Dec 1910. p. 545-58 (See also Jan. 1911) (Zoology. Geography)
In Alaska
- Klingel, Gilbert C.**
Lizard hunting in the Black Republic Natural History p 451-64. Sept.-Oct. 1929 (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Knight, C. W. R.**
The nest life of the osprey. Nat Geog. Mag. p 247-60. Aug. 1932. (Zoology. Geography)
- Knight, Edward Frederick. 1852-1925**
Where three empires meet A narrative of recent travel in Kashmir, Western Tibet, Gilgit and adjoining countries. 1891-97 Longmans. London 1897-1923. (Zoology Geography Meteorology)
- Knighton, William. d 1900**
Forest life in Ceylon 2v Hurst and Blackett London 1854 (Zoology Anthropology Botany Geography)
- Knollys, A. C.** See Maydon, H. C. ed (b)
- Knott, Franklin Price**
Artist adventures on the island of Bali Nat Geog Mag p 326-47. March 1928. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Knox, Robert. 1640?-1720**
An historical relation of the Island of Ceylon in the East Indies; together, with an account of the detaining in captivity of the author, etc. R Chiswell London 1681. (Zoology Geography Anthropology)
Knox was a prisoner on the Island 20 years
- Koch, Felix J.**
In quaint, curious Croatia. Nat. Geog. Mag p 809-32 Dec. 1908. (Geography. Zoology Food and Drink Anthropology Geology)
- Koch-Grünberg, Theodor. 1872-1924**
Vom Roroima zum Orinoco, etc. 1911-1913 D Reimer. Berlin 1917-28. (Geography Anthropology)
- Koelz, Walter N. 1895-**
A naturalist with MacMillan in the Arctic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 299-318. March 1926. (Zoology. Botany. Geography. Anthropology. Equipment. Microscopy. Astronomy)
- Koester, Hans**
Four thousand hours over China. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 571-98. May 1938. (Geography)

- Kohler, Wolfgang. 1887-**
The mentality of apes. Harcourt Brace & Co. N.Y.; Kegan, Trench, Trubner & Co. London. 1927. (Zoology)
- Kolb, Ellsworth and Emery**
Experiences in the Grand Canyon. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 99-184. Aug. 1914. (Geography. Geology. Zoology. Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Equipment)
- Kolchat, A.**
The Arctic pack and the Polynya. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology)
- Konigsmarck, Hans A. E. M. Freiherr von.**
See Kaenigsmarck
- Kopeloff, Nicholas. 1890-**
Man vs. microbes. Alfred A. Knopf. N.Y. 1930. (Hygiene. Microscopic life. Food and Drink)
- Krausse, Alexis Sidney. 1859-**
Russia in Asia; a record and a study, 1558-1899. G. Richards. London. 1899. (Geography)
- Krieger, Herbert William. 1889-**
Indian villages of southeast Alaska. Smithsonian Institution. Annual report 1927. p. 467-94. Washington, D.C. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
The aborigines of the ancient island of Hispaniola. Smithsonian Institution. N.Y. 1929. Annual Report p. 473-506. (b)
Indian cultures of northeastern South America. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1934. Annual Report. p. 401-21. (c)
- Krieger, Louis C. C.**
Common mushrooms of the United States. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 387-439. May 1920. (Botany)
- Kroeber, A. L. 1876-**
Anthropology. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1923. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Trees)
- Kuerzi, John F.**
Golden plovers—Bird aeronauts. Nature Mag. p. 264-7. May 1937. (Zoology)
- Kuhn, Agnes**
Our common red newt. Nature Mag. p. 168-70. March 1924. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Kumpf, K. F.**
The courtship of *Ambystoma tigrinum*. Copeia. p. 7-10. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 24, 1934. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- LaGorce, John Oliver**
Fishes and fisheries of our North Atlantic seaboard. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 567-634. Dec. 1923. (Zoology. Fish) (a)
Jamaica, the isle of many rivers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-55. Jan. 1927. (Botany. Zoology. Geography) (b)
Florida, the fountain of youth. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-93. Jan. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Food and Drink. Hygiene. Geology) (c)
- Porto Rico, the gate of riches. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 599-651. Dec. 1924. (Botany. Geography) (d)
- Laing, Edith M.**
A paradise bird stamp. Nature Mag. p. 164. March 1939. (Zoology) (a)
The argus pheasant. Nature Mag. p. 216. Oct. 1937. (Zoology) (b)
The tuatara. Nature Mag. p. 370. June 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles) (c)
- Lamb, Harold**
The road of the crusaders. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 645-93. Dec. 1933. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Lambart, H. F.**
The conquest of Mt. Logan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 597-631. June 1926. (Geography. Geology)
- Lambert, Cowley**
Trip to Cashmere and Ladak. London. 1877. (Geography)
- Lamont, James. 1828-1913**
Seasons with the sea horses. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1861. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
A splendid and instructive big game narrative of an out of the way country. Yachting in the Arctic seas; or, Notes of five voyages of sport and discovery in the neighborhood of Spitzbergen and Novaya Zemlya. Chatto & Windus. London 1876. (Geography. Zoology) (b)
- Lamson-Scribner, F.**
Kentucky blue-grass. Nature Mag. p. 275-6. Nov 1935. (Botany)
- Landon, A. Henry Savage. 1865-1924**
In the forbidden land; an account of a journey into Tibet, capture by the Tibetan lamas and soldiers, imprisonment, torture and ultimate release. Harper. N.Y. 1909. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Tibet and Nepal. A. & C. Black. London. 1905. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
With 32 references
- Across widest Africa, 8,500 miles in 364 days. Pleasure sole object, etc. Hurst & Blackett. London; C. W. Clarke & Co. N.Y. 1907. (Geography. Anthropology) (c)
- Across widest Africa. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 694-737. Oct 1908. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (d)
- Lane, Franklin K.**
The nation's undeveloped resources. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 183-225. Feb. 1914. (Geology. Geography. Zoology) (a)
From the war-path to the plow. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 72-87. Jan. 1915. (Anthropology. Geography) (b)
- Lang, Herbert**
Into the interior of British Guiana. Natural History. p. 467-78. July-Aug 1924. (Zoology. Amphibians)

- Lang, Lincoln A. 1867-**
Ranching with Roosevelt, by a companion rancher. Lippincott. Philadelphia and London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography)
An interesting picture of western life.
- Langdon-Davies, John**
Inside the atom. Harper & Bros. N.Y. and London. 1933. (No index) (Geology. Microscopic life. Astronomy. Atmosphere)
- Lange, Algot. 1884-**
In the Amazon jungle; adventures in remote parts of the upper Amazon River, including a sojourn among cannibal Indians. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
This title appears under 61 topical headings in the Index
The lower Amazon; a narrative of explorations in the little known regions of the state of Pará on the lower Amazon, etc. Putnam N.Y. 1914 (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Langford, L. J.**
More birds of Britain. Nature Mag p. 535-9. Nov. 1938. (Zoology)
- Langley, Anne Rainey**
I kept house in a jungle (Venezuela) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 97-132. Jan. 1939. (Zoology. Botany. Geography)
- Lankester, E. Ray. 1847-**
The kingdom of man. Henry Holt & Co. N.Y. 1907. (No index. See list of illustrations) (Paleontology) (a)
Great and small things. Macmillan Company. N.Y. 1923 (Zoology. Hygiene. Microscopy. Anthropology. Fish. Fossils) (b)
- Lanman, Charles. 1819-1895**
Adventures in the wilds of North America. A tour to the River Saguenay in Lower Canada. Longmans London. 1854; Philadelphia. 1856. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- Lanning, George**
Wild life in China, etc. London 1911. (Zoology. Geography)
- Lansdell, Henry**
Russian Central Asia, including Kuldja, Bokhara, Khiva and Merv. Houghton, Mifflin, Boston 1885 2v (Geography)
- LaPage, Geoffrey**
The mystery of Albinism. See Hamerton, J. A. ed. (Zoology)
- Larden, Walter**
Argentine plains and Andine glaciers, life on an estancia, and an expedition into the Andes. T. F. Unwin. London. 1911 (Geography. Meteorology)
- Lardner, E. George Dion**
Soldiering and sport in Uganda. 1909-1910 Walter Scott Publishers. London, N.Y., Melbourne. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene)
- Largelamb, H. A.**
Notes on the remarkable habits of certain turtles and lizards. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 413-19. June 1907. (Zoology)
- Lascelles, Gerald William. 1849-1928**
Thirty-five years in the New forest. Arnold. London. 1915.
- Latham, A. E.**
Sport in five continents. Wm. Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh and London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Arms)
- Latham, John. 1740-1837**
A general history of birds. Jacob & Johnson. Winchester, Eng. 1821-28.
- Lattimore, Owen**
The desert road to Turkestan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 661-702. June 1929. (Anthropology. Zoology. Geography. Food and Drink. Geology)
- Lawson, John A.**
Wanderings in the interior of New Guinea. Chapman & Hall. London. 1875 (Zoology. Snakes. Geography. Anthropology)
Much about natural history and native tribes
- Lebbetter, Nelson**
In quest of the Mexican lion. Outdoor Life. Jan. 1911. (Zoology. Geography)
- Lee, Joseph**
Beautiful Ecuador. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 80-91. Feb. 1907. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink)
- Lee, Mrs. Robert. 1791-1856**
Adventures in Australia, etc. Grant and Griffith. London. 1853. (Geography. Geology. Anthropology. Zoology)
An account of the wanderings of Capt. Spencer.
- Lee, Sidney (Lazarus), ed. 1859-1926**
Dictionary of national biography. Smith, Elder & Co. London; Macmillan N.Y. 1885-1901. (Hygiene. Longevity)
Sixty-three volumes issued up to 1900, with approximately 27,700 biographies of men and women whose recorded life-spans are referred to on the subject of longevity.
- Lee, Thomas F. (Paintings by Jacob Gayer)**
Guatemala: Land of volcanoes and progress. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 599-648. Nov. 1926. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Geology. Zoology)
- Lee, Willis T.**
New discoveries in Carlsbad Cavern. (New Mexico) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 301-19. Sept. 1925. (Geography. Geology) (a)
A visit to Carlsbad Cavern. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-40. Jan. 1924. (Botany. Geology. Geography. Equipment. Paleontology) (b)
- Lees, J. A. and Clutterbuck, W. J.**
B.C. 1887. A ramble in British Columbia. Longmans. London. 1888. (Geography)

- Leffingwell, Ernest de Koven. 1876-**
Shooting on upland marsh and stream.
(Zoology) (UDM) (a)
The Canning River region of North
Alaska. Government Printing Office.
Washington, D.C. 1919. (Geography.
Geology) (b)
- Leidy, Joseph. 1823-1891**
The ancient fauna of Nebraska; or, A
description of extinct mammals, etc.
Smithsonian Institution. Washington,
D.C. 1853. (Zoology. Geography)
- Lemström, Selim. 1838-1904**
Observations upon the electricity of the
atmosphere and the aurora borealis.
Smithsonian Institution. Washington,
D.C. 1874. Annual report 1875. p. 227-
38. (Atmosphere. Astronomy)
- Lesdain, Jacques, Comte de. See De Les-
dain**
- Letcher, Owen**
Big game hunting in northeast Rhodesia.
John Long. London. 1911. (Zoology.
Geography) (a)
References to large mammals.
The bonds of Africa; impressions of
travel and sport from Cape Town to
Cairo, 1902-1912. John Long. London.
1913. (Geography) (b)
- Lethbridge, John A. M.**
An Afrikander's journal. Forest &
Stream. N.Y. March 6 to May 8, 1909.
(See other stories of Africa in F & S
1909-1910) (Zoology. Anthropology.
Geology)
- Le Vaillant, François. 1753-1824**
New travels into the interior parts of
Africa, by the way of the Cape of Good
Hope, in 1783-85. 3v. J. Robinson.
London. 1796. (Geography) (a)
Voyages, chasses, excursions en Afrique.
1869. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
French naturalist in Cape colony. 1784.
(Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Leveson, Henry Astbury ("The Old She-
karry") 1828-1875**
The hunting grounds of the old world.
Saunders, Otley & Co. London. 1860.
(Zoology. Geography) (a)
The forest and the field. Saunders, Otley
& Co. London. 1867. (Zoology. Geo-
graphy. Arms) (b)
References under 27 subject headings.
"Wrinkles"; or Hints to sportsmen and
travellers upon dress, equipment, arma-
ment and camp life. Saunders, Otley
& Co. London. 1868. (Zoology) (c)
Sport in many lands. Frederick Warne
& Co. London. 1877. (Zoology. Geo-
graphy. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms)
References under 58 subject head-
ings, including man-eaters and other
large mammals. (d)
- Lewis, A. G.**
Sport, travel and adventure. (Taken from
other writers) T. Fisher Unwin. Lon-
don. 1915. (Zoology. Geography)
- Lewis, A. W.**
Lion hunting in Africa. Outdoor Life.
v. 24. p. 215-21. 1908. (Zoology)
- Lewis, Albert Buell. 1867-**
Tribes of the Columbia Valley and the
coast of Washington and Oregon. New
Era Printing Co. Lancaster, Pa. 1906.
(Memoirs of the American Anthropol-
ogical Association. vol. 1. pt. 2)
- Lewis, F.**
The Koala, or Australian teddy-bear. Nat.
Geog. Mag. p. 346-55. Sept. 1931.
(Zoology. Geography)
- Lewis, F. C.**
Tibet and Himalayas. (Zoology. Geo-
graphy) (UDM)
- Lewis, Isabel M.**
Scorpio. Most brilliant of the summer
constellations. Nature Mag. p. 52. July
1937. (Astronomy)
News from the heavens. Nature Mag.
p. 434-5. Aug.-Sept. 1938. (Astronomy)
(b)
The how and why of spring. Nature Mag.
p. 162-3. March 1939. (Astronomy)
(c)
- Lewis, Meriwether. 1774-1809**
History of the expedition under the com-
mand of Capts. Lewis & Clark, etc.
See Lewis and Clark. Harper. N.Y.
1868-93; see also Coues, Elliott, ed.
- Lewis and Clark, Captains**
History of the expedition under the
command of Capts. Lewis & Clark to
the sources of the Missouri, thence
across the Rocky Mts. and down the
River Columbia to the Pacific Ocean,
performed during the years 1804-06 by
order of the Gov. of U.S. Saunders,
Otley & Co. London; Harper. N.Y.
1871. (Zoology. Geography. Meteor-
ology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests.
Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
This entry is referred to under 91
headings.
- Ley, Willy**
The story of the Waldrapp. A curious
bird. Nature Mag. p. 112-13. Feb.
1938. (Zoology)
- Leyland, J.**
Adventures in the interior of South Af-
rica, including a journey to Lake
N'gami and rambles in Honduras, etc.
Routledge. London. 1866. (Geography.
Zoology)
- Lichtenstein, Hinrich. 1780-1857**
Travels in South Africa. 1803-06. Henry
Colburn. London. 1812-15. (Geo-
graphy)
- Limbert, R. W.**
Among the "craters of the moon."
(Idaho) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 303-28.
March 1924. (Zoology. Geology. Bot-
any)
- Lindbergh, Charles A.**
To Bogotá and back by air. Nat. Geog.
Mag. p. 529-601. May 1928. (Geo-
graphy. Zoology. Anthropology. Meteor-
ology. Atmosphere. Geology)
- Linsdale, Jean M. 1902-**
The natural history of magpies. Cooper
Ornithological Club. Berkeley, Califor-
nia. 1937. (Zoology) (a)

- The birds of Nevada. Cooper Ornithological Club. Berkeley, California. 1936. (Zoology) (b)
- Littledale, St. George**
Ovis Poli of the Pamirs. (Big game shooting. Library of sports and pastimes. v. 2. p. 393-407) Longmans. London. 1894. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- Ovis Argali of Mongolia. (Big game shooting. Library of sports and pastimes. v. 2. p. 80-4) Longmans. London. 1894. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Livingstone, David. 1813-1873**
Missionary travels and researches in South Africa, etc. Harper. 1840; Murray. London. 1857. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (a)
- Livingstone, David and Charles**
Narrative of an expedition to the Zambesi and its tributaries, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1856-1864; J. Murray. London. 1865. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests) (b)
- Livingstone, David**
The last journals of D. L. in Central Africa. From 1865 to his death, etc. J. Murray. London. 1874; Harper. N.Y. 1875. (c)
- Lloyd, Albert B.**
In dwarf land and cannibal country; a record of travel and discovery in Central Africa. T. Fisher Unwin. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests) (d)
- Uganda to Khartoum; life and adventure on the Upper Nile. (After five years residence in Uganda) Scribner. N.Y.; T. Fisher Unwin. London; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1906. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Lloyd, Llewellyn. 1792-1876**
Scandinavian adventures, during a residence of upwards of twenty years; representing sporting incidents, and subjects of natural history, etc. R. Bentley. London. 1854. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- Field sports of the north of Europe, etc. 2v. Colburn & Bentley. London. 1830. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Lloyd-Jones, William. 1886-**
Havash! Frontier adventures in Kenya. Colburn & Bentley (and) Arrowsmith. London. 1925. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Lockley, R. M.**
We live alone, and like it, on an island. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 252-78. Aug. 1938. (Zoology)
- Lockwood, Edward Dowdeswell**
Natural history, sport and travel. London. 1878. (Zoology. Geography) (CTY)
- Loder, Edmund James. 1813-1865**
(Algeria and Sahara referred to) (Zoology. Geography) (MB) (UDM)
- Lodge, Oliver J. 1851-**
Electrons; or, The nature and properties of negative electricity. George Bell & Sons. London. 1907; Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1907. (No index. See contents for page numbers of references) (Atmosphere. Microscopy) (a)
- Modern views of electricity. Macmillan & Co. London. 1907. (Atmosphere. Microscopy) (b)
- The ether of space. Harper & Bros. N.Y. and London. 1909. (No index. See contents for page numbers) (Microscopy. Atmosphere) (c)
- Ether and reality. George H. Doran Co. N.Y. 1925. (No index) (Atmosphere. Microscopy) (d)
- Beyond physics; or, The idealisation of mechanism. Greenberg. N.Y. 1931. (Astronomy. Atmosphere. Microscopy) (e)
- Loeb, Leo**
The venom of Heloderma. Natural History. p. 92-5. Jan.-Feb. 1921. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Lomen, Carl J.**
The camel of the frozen desert (Reindeer). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 538-56. Dec. 1919. (Zoology. Geography. Equipment)
- London, Jack. 1878-1916**
The cruise of the Snark. (1907-08) Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1911. (See also Martin Johnson (e)) (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene)
- Long, C. Chaillé. 1842-1917**
Central Africa: naked truths of naked people. An account of expeditions to the Lake Victoria Nyanza and the Makraka Niam-Niam, west of Bahr-el-Abiad. (White Nile). Harper. N.Y. and London. 1876-77. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Long, E. John**
Guatemala interlude. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 429-60. Oct. 1936. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Geology) (a)
- Happy landing in Bermuda. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 213-38. Feb. 1939. (b)
- Long, William J.**
School of the woods. Ginn & Co. (Zoology. Birds)
- Longley, W. H.**
Life on a coral reef. (Dry Tortugas) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 61-83. Jan. 1927. (Zoology. Botany. Geography. Hygiene. Geology) (a)
- Longley, W. H. and Charles Martin**
The first autochromes from the ocean bottom. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 56-61. Jan. 1927. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Longstreth, T. Morris. 1886-**
To Nova Scotia, the Sunrise Province of Canada. (1934) D. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1935. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Loomis, Alfred Fullerton. 1890-**
Hotspur's cruise in the Aegean. Cape & Smith. N.Y. 1931. (Geography) "Hotspur" name of cruiser.
- Lord, John K. 1818-1872**
The naturalist in Vancouver Island and British Columbia. 2v. R. Bentley. London. 1866. (Zoology. Geography)

- Loring, J. Alden. 1872-**
African adventure stories. Scribner, N.Y.
1924. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink)
Noted 30 references to objects natural and otherwise in Kenya, on the Nile and in Alaska.
- Loti, Pierre, pseud. for Julien Viaud. 1850-1923**
Into Morocco. Welch, Fracker Co. N.Y. 1889. (Geography. Anthropology. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Lounsbury, Alice**
Southern wild flowers and trees, etc. F. A. Stokes Co. N.Y. 1901. (Botany. Trees) (a)
References under 95 tree headings
A guide to the trees. F. A. Stokes. N.Y. 1900. (b)
References under about 90 tree headings; see indices. English, Latin, technical and miscellaneous.
- Low, A. P. 1861-**
Geological survey of Canada. Report on explorations in the Labrador Peninsula, etc. S. E. Dawson. Ottawa 1896 (Geography. Meteorology. Geology)
- Lowie, Robert Harry. 1883-**
Are we civilized? Human culture in perspective. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1929 (Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Equipment)
- Lubbock, John. 1834-1913**
The origin of civilization and the primitive condition of man. Longmans. London; Appleton. N.Y. 1870 (Anthropology) (a)
Beauties of nature and the wonders of the world we live in. Macmillan & Co. N.Y. and London. 1892. (Astronomy) (No index. See contents) (b)
- Lucas, Frederic A. 1852-**
Animals of the past. McClure, Phillips & Co. N.Y. 1901. (Paleontology) (a)
Historic tortoises and other aged animals. Natural History. p. 301-5. July-Aug. 1922. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
- Lucas, Thomas J.**
Camp life and sport in southern Africa. Chapman & Hall. London. 1878 (Zoology. Geography)
- Lull, Richard Swann. 1867-**
Organic evolution. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1929. (Paleontology. Zoology) (a)
Fossils; what they tell us of plants and animals of the past. University Society. N.Y. 1935. (Paleontology) (b)
The pulse of life. Yale University Press. New Haven, Connecticut 1918-20. See Barrell, Charles, ch. IV (Paleontology. Zoology) (c)
- Lumholtz, Karl S. 1851-1922**
Among cannibals: an account of four years' travels in Australia, and of camp life with the aborigines of Queensland. Scribner. N.Y. 1889. (Zoology. Geog-
- raphy. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
Where sugar becomes an absolute necessity; could not swallow food without it. p. 264-5
Unknown Mexico: a record of five years exploration among the tribes of the western Sierra Madre; in the Tierra Caliente of Tepic and Jalisco; and among the Tarascos and Michoachan. Scribner. N.Y. 1902 (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Lummis, Charles F. 1859-1928**
The Land of Poco Tiempo. Scribner. N.Y. 1925.
An interesting book on Mexico and well written
- Lundeborg, Axel Wilhelm (1861-) and F. Seymour**
Big game hunting in Africa and other lands. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography)
- Lutz, Frank E.**
Field book of insects of the United States and Canada. Putnam. N.Y. 1935. (Zoology)
- Luyten, Willem J. 1899-**
The universe of stars. See Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)
- Lydekker, Richard. 1849-1915**
Horns and hoofs, or Chapters on hoofed animals. Horace Cox. London 1893 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Referred to as authority under 131 subject headings, also refers to 41 other authorities
- Lydekker, Richard (1849-1915) and others**
The new natural history (1891) 6v (Mammals v 1, 2, Mammals and Birds v 3, Birds v 4; Reptiles, Snakes and Fish v 5; Invertebrates, Insects v 6) Merrill & Baker. N.Y. (1894?) (Zoology) (b)
This entry appears under 179 subject headings and 50 authorities are referred to, also references to snakes under twenty-eight headings.
- Lydekker, Richard. 1849-1915**
The sheep and its cousins. G. Allen & Co. London 1912 (Zoology) (c)
The ox and its kindred. Methuen & Co. London 1912 (Zoology) (d)
Wild oxen, sheep and goats of all lands: living and extinct. Rowland Ward. 1898 (Zoology. Geography) (e)
No travel, but descriptions of localities of the animals in groups mentioned in title
The great and small game of Europe, western and northern Asia and America, etc. Rowland Ward. London. 1901. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
No travel, but descriptions of localities in groups mentioned in title
The game animals of India, Burma, Malaya and Tibet, etc. Rowland Ward. London 1907-24. (Zoology. Geography) (g)

- The game animals of Africa. (A naturalist's description) Rowland Ward. London. 1908-26. (Zoology. Geography) (h)
- The Deer of all lands; a history of the family *Cervidae* living and extinct. Rowland Ward. London. 1898. (Zoology. Geography) (i)
- Lydekker, Richard, ed. 1849-1915**
The Royal natural history. (5v. @ 583p.: Mammals 2v.) (see b) Frederick Warne & Co. London and N.Y. 1894 (Zoology) (j)
- Lyell, Charles. 1797-1875**
Principles of geology, being an attempt to explain the former changes of the earth's surface. 2v. J. Murray. London. 1830-32. (Geology)
- Lyell, Denis D. 1871-**
Hunting trips in northern Rhodesia. Horace Cox. London. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
- Hunting and spoor of central African game, etc. Seeley, Service. London; Lippincott Philadelphia. 1929. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Points on hunting and tracking African game mammals, with illustrations. Nyasaland for the hunter and settler. H Cox. London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
- Travels in Nyasaland and Portuguese East. H Cox. London 1912. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
- Memories of an African hunter, with a chapter on Eastern India. T. Fisher Unwin. London. 1923 (g)
- Wild life in Central Africa. Memories of an African hunter, with a chapter on Eastern India. T. Fisher Unwin. London 1923 (Zoology Geography Pattery Clothing) (h)
- An African elephant and its hunters. Heath Cranton. London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography) (i)
- Elephant hunters, Selous, Bell, Neumann, Cunningham, Judd and others and elephant experiences in Nyasaland, N E Rhodesia and Portuguese East Africa.
- Lynn, W. Gardner**
On the supranasal sac of the viperinae. Copeia. p. 9-12. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 10, 1935. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- McAtee, W. L.**
The loggerhead. Nature Mag. p. 21-2. Jan. 1934. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- McBride, Harry A.**
Pursuing Spanish bypaths northwest of Madrid. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 121-30. Jan. 1931. (Geography. Botany) (a)
- The land of the Basques. (Spain) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 63-87. Jan. 1922. (Geography) (b)
- The land of the free in Africa. (Liberia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 411-30. Oct. 1922. (Botany. Geography. Anthropology) (c)
- McBride, Ruth Q.**
Keeping house on the Congo. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 643-70. Nov. 1937. (Geology. Geography. Botany. Equipment)
- McCartney, Eugene S.**
Calling on the Kaibab squirrel. Nature Mag. p. 271-2. May 1937. (Zoology)
- MacCauley, Clay. 1843-1925**
The Seminole Indians of Florida. U S. Bureau of American Ethnology. 5th Annual report 1883-84. Washington, D.C. 1887. (Geography. Anthropology)
- McConnochie, Alex Inkson**
The Deer and Deer forests of Scotland; historical, descriptive, sporting. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1923. (Zoology. Dendrology) (a)
- Deerstalking in Scotland. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. (Zoology) (b)
- McCormick, Robert. 1800-1890**
Voyages of discovery in the Arctic and Antarctic seas, and round the world: being personal narratives of attempts to reach the North and South Poles: and of an open-boat expedition up the Wellington Channel in search of Sir John Franklin. S. Low, Marston, Searle, and Rivington. London. 1884. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
- MacCreagh, Gordon. 1886-**
The last of free Africa, etc. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Food Drink)
- Notes on Abyssinian expedition.
- McCutcheon, John T. 1870-**
In Africa; hunting adventures in the big game country. Bobbs-Merrill. Indianapolis. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Arms)
- References under numerous headings, especially mammals hunted in Kenya.
- McDermott, Francis. 1896-**
The amazing Amazon. Lincoln Williams. London. 1933. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Dendrology. Hygiene. Pests)
- The story of 5000 miles travel on that river.
- MacDougal, Daniel T. 1865-**
Notes on the deserts of the United States and Mexico. (Abstract from book by Editor) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 691-714. Aug. 1910. (Geography. Botany. Paleontology) (a)
- Deserts and their plants. p. 253-84. Smithsonian Scientific Series. (v 11) See C. G. Abbot, Editor (c) (Botany. Geography) (b)
- McDougall, George Frederick**
The eventful voyage of H. M. Discovery Ship Resolute, to the Arctic regions, in search of Sir John Franklin, etc. 1852-54. Longmans. London. 1857. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
- Many notes made on the fauna.

- McFarland, John Horace.** 1859-
Getting acquainted with the trees. Outlook Co. N.Y. 1904.
References under about 80 subject heads for trees.
- McFee, Inez N.** 1879-
Food and health. T. Y. Crowell Co. N.Y. 1924. (Hygiene. Food and Drink)
- MacGillivray, James**
Mickey the beaver. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 741-56. Dec. 1928. (Botany. Zoology. Geography)
- McGovern, Mrs. J. B. M.**
Among the head hunters of Formosa. T. F. Unwin. London. 1922. (Zoology. Anthropology)
- McGovern, William Montgomery.** 1897-
Jungle paths and Inca ruins. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1927. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
To Lhasa in disguise: an account of a secret expedition through mysterious Tibet. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- McGuire, J. A.**
In the Alaska-Yukon game lands. Appleton. N.Y. 1921. (Zoology. Geography)
In the Upper White River District of Yukon Territory.
- McIlhenny, Edward Avery**
Notes on incubation and growth of alligators. Copeia. p. 80-8. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 30, 1934. (Reptiles)
- Macintyre, Donald**
Hindu-Koh wanderings and wild sports, on and beyond the Himalayas. Blackwood & Sons. London. 1889. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Clothing. Food. Drink)
References are made under 25 headings.
- Mackenzie, Alexander.** 1763-1820
Voyages from Montreal on the River St. Lawrence, through the continent of North America to the frozen and Pacific Oceans; in the years 1789 and 1793, etc. Cadell & Davies. London. 1801. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Food)
M. was first to cross the continent north of Mexico and discovered Mackenzie River.
- MacKenzie, Catherine Dunlop**
The charm of Cape Breton Island. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 34-60. July 1920. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Geology)
- Mackenzie, G. Muir and A. P. Irby**
Travels in the Slavonic provinces of Turkey-in-Europe. Alex. Strahan. London and N.Y. 1866. (Geography. Anthropology)
- McKenzie, Kenneth**
East of the Adriatic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1159-87. Dec. 1912. (Geography)
- McKinley, Ashley C.**
Mapping the Antarctic from the air. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 471-85. Oct. 1932. (Geography. Meteorology. Atmosphere. Equipment)
- McLaughlin, James.** 1842-1922
My friend, the Indian. Houghton, Mifflin Co. N.Y. 1910. (Geography. Anthropology)
The author was formerly agent to the Sioux at Devil's Lake and Standing Rock.
- McLean, John**
Notes of a twenty-five years' service in the Hudson's Bay territory. 2v. R. Bentley. London. 1849. (Geography. Anthropology)
- MacMillan, Donald B.** 1874-
The "Bowdoin" in Northern Greenland. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 677-722. June 1925. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Anthropology) (a)
The MacMillan Arctic expedition returns. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 477-518. Nov. 1925. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Meteorology. Zoology) (b)
Four years in the white North. Harper & Bros. N.Y. and London. 1918. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Hygiene) (c)
How Peary reached the pole. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1934. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (d)
Etah and beyond; or, Life within twelve degrees of the pole. Houghton Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1927. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
- McNally, Paul A.**
Observing a total eclipse of the sun. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 597-605. Nov. 1932. (Astronomy. Atmosphere)
- Macnie, J.** 1872-
Work and play in the Argentine. T. W. Laurie. London. 1925. (Geography)
See Table of contents, glossary and illustrations.
- MacQueen, Peter.** 1865-1924
In wildest Africa; the record of a hunting and exploration trip, etc. L. C. Page & Co. Boston. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Arms)
- Macready, John A.**
Exploring the earth's stratosphere. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 755-76. Dec. 1926. (Meteorology. Atmosphere. Geography)
- Madeira, Percy C.** 1862-
Hunting in British East Africa. Lippincott. Philadelphia and London. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Food. Drink)
Madeira appears under 50 subject headings, most of them mammals.
- Maeterlinck, Maurice.** 1862-
The life of the bee. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1901. (Zoology)
- Magalhães, Fernão.** 1480-1521
See Magellan; Guillemard; Hildebrand (b)
- Magee, Frank J.**
Transporting a navy through the African jungles in war time. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 331-62. Oct. 1922. (Geography. Zoology. Hygiene. Anthropology. Meteorology)

- Magellan, Ferdinand. 1480-1521**
The world encompassed. *See also* Guillemard (b) (Zoology. Geography)
- Mainwaring, Henry Germain. 1852-**
A soldier's Shikar trips. Grant Richards. London. 1920. (Zoology. Geography. Mammals. Birds)
In India and Somaliland.
- Mair, Charles. 1838-**
Through The Mackenzie Basin; a narrative of the Athabasca and Peace River expedition of 1899. Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Co. London. 1908. (Zoology. Geography)
With notes on mammals p. 490.
- Mais, Stuart P. B.**
The unknown island. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1933. (Geography)
England, Wales, etc. *See* author's index with page numbers for places visited in England.
- Makin, William J. 1894-**
Across the Kalahari Desert. Arrowsmith. London. 1929. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Red sea nights. Robert M. McBride & Co. N.Y. 1933. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
Gallaland Wahabis use no wine or tobacco. p. 242.
- Mallet-Veale, A. J.**
Horned royalty of South Africa. *Nature* Mag. p. 132-4. March 1939. (Zoology)
- Manley, John Jackson**
Notes on fish and fishing. S. Low. London. 1881. (Zoology)
- Mann, Albert. 1853-**
Plants of the sea. p. 167-97. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) *See* C. G. Abbot, Editor (c) (Botany)
- Mann, Lucile Quarry**
Tropical fish. Leisure League of America. N.Y. 1934.
Booklet of 99 pages on fish.
- Mann, William M.**
Stalking ants, savage and civilized. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 171-92. Aug. 1934. (Zoology) (a)
- Mann, William M. and Lucile Q.**
Around the world for animals. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 665-714. June 1938. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Mann, William M.**
Monkey folk. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 615-55. May 1938. (Zoology) (c)
Wild animals in and out of the zoo. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 6) Washington, D.C. 1930. (Zoology) (d)
- Mann, William M. and Lucile Q.**
Surinam toads—wholesale. *Nature* Mag. p. 114-17. Sept. 1932. (Zoology. Amphibians) (e)
- March, Charles Wainwright. 1815-1864**
Sketches and adventures in Madeira, Portugal and the Andalusias of Spain. Harper. N.Y. 1856. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Food. Drink)
- Marcy, Paul, pseud. See Saint-Cricq, Laurent**
- Marcy, Randolph Barnes. 1812-1887**
Thirty years of army life on the border, comprising descriptions of the Indian nomads of the plains; Explorations of new territory, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1866. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms) (b)
The prairie traveler. A hand-book for overland expeditions, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1859. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (c)
Border reminiscences. Harper. N.Y. 1872. (Geography) (d)
Exploration of the Red River of Louisiana in the year 1852, etc. Armstrong. Washington. 1853. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
With reports on the natural history of the country.
- Markham, Clements R. 1830-1916**
Translation of Padre Cristobal de Acuna's voyage up the Amazon in 1637. Hakluyt Society. 1860. (Geography) (a)
The author was President of the Royal Geographical Society in 1904.
The Incas of Peru. Smith, Elder. London and N.Y. 1910. *see* (c) (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Narratives of the rites and laws of the Yncas. Hakluyt Society. London. 1873. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Food. Drink) (c)
The lands of silence; a history of Arctic and Antarctic exploration. University Press. Cambridge. 1921. (Geography. Zoology) (d)
- Markham, Fred**
Shooting in the Himalayas. (1850-51). A journal of sporting adventures and travel in Chinese Tartary, Ladac, Thibet, Cashmere, etc. R. Bentley. London. 1854. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Arms)
Numerous references to mammals, provinces, etc.
- Markley, Chester A.**
Trees of the Mesa Verde cliff-dwellers. *Nature* Mag. p. 102-4. Aug. 1937. (Botany)
- Marlatt, Charles Lester**
Pests and parasites. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 321-46. April 1911. (Zoology)
- Marlowe, Christopher**
The Black forest; its people, history and traditions. J. Lane. London. 1929; Dodd Mead & Co. N.Y. 1930. (Zoology. Dendrology. Geography. Anthropology. Clothing)
- Marmar, H. A.**
Arctic tides. *See* Joerg, W. L. G., Editor (c)
- Marriner, J. Theodore**
Transylvania and its seven castles. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 319-52. March 1926. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Marshak. 1895-**
Men and mountains. *See* Ilin, M.

- Marston, Jay**
Uganda, "land of something new." *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 109-30. Jan. 1937. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Martin, Annie**
Home life on an ostrich farm. Appleton, N.Y. 1891. (Zoology. Geography) Cape of Good Hope.
- Martin, George C.**
The recent eruption of Katmai volcano in Alaska. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 131-81. Feb. 1913. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Botany)
- Martin, Martha Evans**
The friendly stars. Harper & Bros. N.Y. and London. 1907. (Astronomy)
- Martindale, Thomas. 1845-1916**
Sport indeed. George W. Jacobs & Co. Philadelphia c1901. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
With gun and guide. George W. Jacobs & Co. Philadelphia. 1911. (Zoology. Equipment) (b)
- Maslowski, Karl**
Birds of an earthquake lake. *Nature Mag.* p. 73. Feb. 1938. (Zoology)
- Mason, Finch**
Recollections of hunting, shooting, steeplechasing, etc. London. 1886. (Zoology)
- Mason, Michael Henry. 1900-**
Deserts idle. Hodder & Stoughton. London. 1928. (Geography)
In Tanganyika, Kenya and Sudan
- Mather, Kirtley F. 1888-**
Old mother earth. Harvard University Press. Cambridge. 1928. (Geology. Paleontology) (a)
Sons of the earth; the geologist's view. W. W. Norton & Co. N.Y. 1930 (Geology. Geography. Paleontology) (b)
- Mathews, F. Schuyler. 1854-**
Field book of wild birds and their music, etc. Putnam N.Y. 1904 (Zoology) (a)
Familiar flowers of field and garden. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. and London 1921. (Botany) (b)
- Mathias, H. V.**
Five weeks sport in Himalayas, together with a description of the game found there, also a few hints regarding equipment. London 1865. (Zoology. Geography. Equipment)
- Matiuschkin, M.**
See Admiral Wrangell's Narrative. Chapters VI, IX and XI Harper. N.Y. 1861 (Zoology. Geography)
Natives have great aversion to salt p. 125
- Matthew, W. D. 1871-**
Recent progress and trends in vertebrate paleontology. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1925. (Annual Report June 30, 1923. p. 273 89) (Paleontology)
- Maturin, Mrs. Fred**
Adventures beyond the Zambesi. London 1913 Brentano's. N.Y. 1913. (Geography)
- Maugham, R. C. F. 1866-**
Portuguese East Africa; the history, scenery and great game of Manica and Sofala. John Murray. London. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (a)
Zambezia: a general description of the valley of the Zambezi River, etc. John Murray. London. 1910. (Zoology. Anthropology) (b)
Wild game in Zambezia. Scribner. N.Y. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests. Equipment. Food. Drink) (c)
This entry appears under 130 subject headings, including serpents, sleeping sickness and man-eating lion.
The Republic of Liberia, being a general description of the Negro Republic, etc. Allen & Unwin. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1920. (Geography. Anthropology) (d)
- Maulik, S.**
The Fauna of British India, including Ceylon and Burma Taylor and Francis London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography)
Chiefly Insects.
- Maw, Henry Lister**
Journal of a passage from the Pacific to the Atlantic, crossing the Andes in the northern Provinces of Peru, and describing the River Marañon or Amazon J. Murray. London 1829. (Geography)
- Mawson, Douglas**
Arctic exploration and research. *See* Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography)
- Maxon, William R. 1877-**
Ferns as a hobby. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 541-86. May 1925. (Zoology. Flowers. Ferns) (a)
Systematic botany. p. 133-64. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 11) (*See* C. G. Abbot, Editor (c)) (b)
- Maxwell, George**
In Malay forests. (1899) Blackwood & Sons London and Edinburgh. 1907. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests Arms. Clothing. Food Drink)
References under 22 headings
- Maxwell, Marius**
Stalking big game with a camera in Equatorial Africa, with a monograph on the elephant Century Co. N.Y. and London 1924 (Zoology. Geography)
- May, John Richard**
The hawks of North America. Their field identification and feeding habits National Association of Audubon Societies N.Y. 1935. (Zoology. Birds)
- Maydon, H. C. 1884-**
Simen: its heights and abysses, etc. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1925. (Zoology Geography. Arms. Clothing)
Sport and travel in Eritrea and Abyssinia. (a)

- Maydon, H. C. ed.**
Big game shooting in Africa. Seeley, Service & Co. London. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing). Contributions by Akroyd, Burrard, Lyell, Vivian and others. (b)
- Mayer, Alfred Goldsborough. 1868-1922**
Sea-shore life. The invertebrates of the New York coast. New York Zoological Society. 1905. (Zoology)
- Mayer, Alfred M. ed. 1836-1897**
Sport with gun and rod in American woods and waters. Century Co. N.Y. 1883. (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Contributors are Grinnell, Dunraven, Burroughs, Muir and others
- Mayer, Arthur Ellis**
Gems of the Italian Lakes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 943-56. Aug. 1913. (Geography)
- Mayer, Charles. 1862-1927**
Jungle beasts I have captured. Doubleday. N.Y. 1924. (Zoology) (a)
Trapping wild animals in Malay jungles. Duffield. N.Y. 1921; T. Fisher Unwin. London 1922 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Maynard, Charles Johnson. 1845-1929**
The birds of eastern North America: with original descriptions of all the species which occur east of the Mississippi River between the Arctic Circle and the Gulf of Mexico, with full notes upon their habits, etc. Alden & Hazen. Boston. 1882 (Zoology. Birds)
- Maynard, Elliott A.**
The aquatic migration of the toad. Copeia. p. 174-7. Ann Arbor, Mich. Dec. 31, 1934 (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Mayo, D. R. W. B. 7th Earl of. 1851-**
Sport in Abyssinia; or, The Mareb and Tackazze. J. Murray London. 1876 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Food)
Dry reading and tinned foods.
- Meade, George P.**
Breeding habits of *Farancia abacura* in captivity. Copeia p. 12-15. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 10, 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Meakin, Budgett. 1866-1906**
The Moorish empire, a historical epitome. Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1899 (See b) (Zoology Geography Anthropology. Geology) (a)
The land of the Moors; a comprehensive description. Swan Sonnenschein. London; Macmillan. N.Y. 1901. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
Morocco still has districts "unmapped and unknown"
- Means, Philip Ainsworth**
The Incas: empire builders of the Andes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 225-64. Feb. 1938. (Anthropology. Zoology. Food and Drink. Hygiene. Botany)
- Mearns, Edgar A. 1856-1916**
African birds, new species. v. 56. nos. 14, 20, 28; v. 61. nos. 9, 11, 14, 20, 25. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1912-14. (Zoology. Geography)
- Mecking, Ludwig**
The polar regions: A regional geography. Part II, pages 93-341. See W. L. G. Joerg, Editor. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Botany. Meteorology. Geology)
- Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Adolf Friedrich, Duke of. 1873-**
From the Congo to the Niger and the Nile, etc. Duckworth & Co. London. 1913. (Geography) (a)
German East African expedition of 1910 and 1911.
In the heart of Africa. Cassell & Co. London, N.Y., Toronto and Melbourne. 1910 (Geography) (b)
A land of giants and pygmies. (Ruanda) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 367-88. April 1912. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Zoology. Botany. Equipment) (c)
- Meek, Alexander. 1865-**
The migrations of fish. Arnold. London. 1916 (Zoology)
This entry appears in about 50 categories of fish.
- Meeker, Ezra. 1830-1928**
Ox-team days on the Oregon trail. World Bk. Co. N.Y. 1922 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Meier, Florence Elizabeth. 1902-**
The microscopic plant and animal world in ultraviolet light. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1933. (Annual Report, June 30, 1933. p. 349-61) (Microscopic life. Atmosphere) (a)
Those ubiquitous plants called algae. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1935. (Annual Report June 30, 1935 p. 409-28) (Microscopic life. Geology) (b)
Reactions to ultraviolet radiation. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1936 (Annual Report, June 30, 1936. p. 373-82) (Microscopy. Atmosphere. Hygiene) (c)
Lethal effect of short wave lengths of the ultra-violet on the alga *Chlorella vulgaris*. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. (Miscellaneous Collections, 1936 vol. 95 p. 1-19) (Microscopic life) (d)
Lethal effect of ultra-violet light on a unicellular green alga. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. (Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections, 1932 vol. 87 p. 1-11) (Microscopy. Geology) (e)
Cultivating algae for scientific research. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1932. (Annual Report 1932 p. 373-83) (Microscopic life) (f)
- Meikle, R. S.**
After big game; the story of an African holiday. Werner Laurie. London. 1918. (Zoology. Geography)

- Melgareio, A. (S. L. Wonso, Photo.)**
The greatest volcanoes of Mexico. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 741-60. Sept. 1910. (Geography. Geology)
- Melland, Frank H. and E. H. Cholmeley**
Through the heart of Africa. A journey on bicycles and afoot from northern Rhodesia, past the Great Lakes to Egypt in 1910, etc. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y.; Constable. London. 1912. (Zoology. Geography)
- Mellen, Ida**
Tropical toy fishes: more than 600 varieties. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 287-317. March 1931. (Zoology. Fish) (a)
A plea for the turtles. *Nature Mag.* p. 87-9. Feb. 1927. (Zoology) (b)
- Melliss, C. J.**
Lion hunting in Somaliland, also an account of "pig-sticking" the African wart-hog. Chapman & Hall. London. 1895. (Zoology. Geography)
- Mellor, F. H.**
The Isle of Man. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 587-608. May 1937. (Geography. Botany. Zoology)
- Melville, George W.**
In the Lena Delta; a narrative of the search for Lieut. Comm. De Long and his companions, followed by an account of the Greely Relief expedition, etc. Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston and N.Y. 1884-85. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Clothing. Drink)
This author and title appear under 42 subject headings.
- Mendenhall, Walter C.**
The Colorado Desert. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 681-701. Aug. 1909. (Botany. Geography. Geology. Meteorology)
- Merker, M.**
The Masai. An ethnographical study of an East African Semitic Race. Dietrich Reimer. Berlin. 1904. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Merriam, C. Hart**
The acorn, a possibly neglected source of food. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 129-37. Aug. 1918. (Anthropology. Food and Drink. Botany)
- Merriam, John C. 1869-**
The living past. Scribner N.Y. and London. 1930. (Geology. Paleontology) (No index) (See illustrations for page references)
- Merrill, George P. 1854-1929**
Minerals from earth and sky. (Part I. The Story of Meteorites, p. 1-163) Smithsonian Scientific Series v. 3. Washington, D.C. 1929. (Geology)
- Merrill, Samuel. 1855-**
The Moose book; facts and stories from northern forests. E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1916. (Zoology. Geography)
- Metcalf, C. L. (1888-) and Flint, W. P.**
Destructive and useful insects; their habits and control. McGraw-Hill. N.Y. 1928. (Zoology)
- Methuen, Henry H.**
Life in the wilderness; or, Wanderings in South Africa. Richard Bentley. London. 1846. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
This entry appears under 67 subject headings.
- Meunier, Victor. 1817-1903**
Adventures on the great hunting grounds of the world. Scribner, Armstrong & Co. N.Y. 1873.
A "compilation of the experiences of others".
- Meyer, Hans Heinrich Joseph. 1858-**
Across East African glaciers; an account of the first ascent of Kilimanjaro. G. Philip & Son. London. 1891. (Meteorology. Geography. Geology)
- Michaux, Francois André. 1770-1855**
The North American sylva; or, A description of the forest trees of the U. S., Canada and Nova Scotia, considered particularly with respect to their use in the arts and their introduction into commerce, to which is added a description of the most useful of the European trees. D. Rice. Philadelphia. 1857.
For page numbers of the numerous references, see Contents table in each of three volumes, giving about 150 popular names with Latin equivalent.
- Middendorff, Alexander Theodorovich von. 1815-1894**
Ueber die rindviehrazse des nördlichen Russlands und ihre Veredlung. 1843-44. Berlin. 1888. (Geography) (a)
Reise in den Aussersten norden und Osten Sibiriens während 1843 und 1844. St. Petersburg. 1847-75. (Geography) (b)
- Milford, John**
Norway and her Laplanders in 1841; with a few hints to the salmon fisher. J. Murray. London. 1842. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology)
- Millais, John Guille. 1865-**
Far away up the Nile. Longmans, Green & Co. London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Numerous references as to mammals and other interesting objects of natural history.
- Wanderings and memories.** Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1919. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
A sketch of Arthur Neumann, pioneer and elephant hunter.
- A breath from the Veldt.** H. Sothern & Co. London. 1895. (c)
Natural history, hunting, description and travel in S. Africa.
- Newfoundland and its untrodden ways.** Longmans, Green & Co. London. 1907. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
Observations on Caribou and other game mammals.

- British deer and their horns. H. Sothorn & Co. London. 1897. (Zoology) (e)
Large illustrated volume.
- The mammals of Great Britain and Ireland 3v. Longmans London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
- The gun at home and abroad. See D. Carruthers. (Zoology. Geography) (g)
References to North American large game mammals.
- Life of Frederick Courtenay Selous. Longmans, Green & Co. N.Y. 1919. (Zoology Geography) (h)
Rich in references to distinguished hunters and the hunted.
- Millard, Russell Hastings**
Natal, the garden colony. Nat Geog. Mag. p. 278-91. March 1909 (Geography. Botany Anthropology)
- Miller, David Hunter**
Political rights in the polar regions. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography)
- Miller, E. D. 1865-**
Fifty years of sport. Hurst & Blackett London n.d. (Zoology Geography)
In India in 1886; in World war 1914
- Miller, Gerrit S. Jr. 1869-**
The names of the large wolves of northern and western North America. Smithsonian Institution Miscellaneous Collections, no. 15 v. 59. Washington, D.C. (Zoology Geography) (a)
- Miller, Gerrit S. Jr. and James W. Gidley**
Warm-blooded vertebrates. Part 2. Mammals. Smithsonian Scientific Series Vol. 9. Washington, D.C. 1931. (Zoology Paleontology) (b)
- Miller, Harriet (Mann) 1831-1918**
The second book of birds, etc. Houghton, Mifflin Boston 1901 (Zoology)
- Miller, Jack Humphreys. 1883-1917**
Unknown Mongolia. See Carruthers (Geography)
- Miller, James Martin. 1859-**
Hunting big game in the wilds of Africa, containing thrilling adventures of the famous Roosevelt expedition, etc. National Publishing Co. Philadelphia 1909. (Zoology Geography)
Sensational stories of the experiences of others
- Miller, O. M.**
Air navigation. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography Meteorology) (a)
The mapping of northern Labrador. In Forbes, Alexander. Northernmost Labrador, mapped from the air. (Geography) (b)
- Miller, O. M. and Wood, Walter A.**
Photogrammetrical work of the expedition. See Boyd, Louise A. (Geography) (c)
- Miller, Warren Hastings. 1876-**
The white buffalo. Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1926
Has to do with the capture and removal of buffalo from an Indian reservation.
- Millett, Marcus W.**
Jungle sport in Ceylon. Methuen & Co. London. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene Arms. Food. Drink)
An old Ceylon Shikar.
- Milligan, Robert H.**
The jungle folk of Africa. Revell Co. N.Y. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
As a Presbyterian missionary, M. made two trips and spent seven years in Africa. This entry appears under 32 topical headings
- Mills, Enos Abijah. 1870-1922**
Wild life on the Rockies. Houghton, Mifflin. Boston. 1909 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
The spell of the Rockies. Houghton, Mifflin Boston 1911 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
The Rocky mountain wonderland. Houghton, Mifflin Boston and N.Y. 1915. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene) (c)
A study of interesting and well-known mammals and birds found in Colorado and other western States.
Watched by wild animals. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1922. (Zoology Geography) (d)
The grizzly. Houghton, Mifflin. Boston and N.Y. 1919 (Zoology) (e)
- Milne-Edwards, Alphonse (1835-1900) and A. Grandidier**
Histoire naturelle des oiseaux. 4v. Imprimerie Nationale Paris 1878-85. (Zoology Geography)
The birds of Madagascar.
- Milton, William F. (1839-1877) and W. B. Cheadle**
The North-west passage by land. Being the narrative of an expedition from the Atlantic to the Pacific, undertaken with the view of exploring a route across the continent to British Columbia through British territory, by one of the northern passes in the Rocky Mountains. Cassell, Petter & Galpin. London 1865 (Zoology Geography) (a)
- Milton, William F. 1839-1877**
On exploration across the Rocky Mts. (See a) Cassell, Petter & Galpin (?) London. 1865. (Geography) (b)
- Milton, William F. and W. B. Cheadle**
Voyage de l'Antique au Pacifique; à travers le Canada, les Montagnes Rocheuses et la Colombie Anglaise. Hachette. Paris. 1872 (Geography) (c)
- Miner, Roy Waldo. 1875-**
Sea creatures of our Atlantic shores. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 209-31. Aug. 1936. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Coral castle builders of tropic seas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 703-28. June 1934. (Zoology. Submarine life. Geography. Biology) (b)

Miner, R. W.—Continued

Denizens of our warm Atlantic waters
Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 198-219. Feb 1937
(Zoology. Submarine life. Geography)

On the bottom of a South Sea pearl
lagoon. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 365-90
Sept. 1938. (Marine life)

Minnigerode, Fitzhugh Lee

The beauty of the Bavarian Alps Nat
Geog. Mag. p. 632-49. June 1926 (Ge-
ography)

Minshall, Merlin

By sail across Europe Nat. Geog. Mag.
p. 533-67. May 1937. (Geography.
Botany)

Mirsky, Jeannette

To the North! The story of Arctic ex-
ploration from earliest times to the
present. Viking Press. N.Y. 1934.
(Geography. Anthropology)

Mitchell, Guy Elliott

Landslides and rock avalanches Nat
Geog. Mag. p. 277-87. April 1910 (Ge-
ography. Geology)

Our coal lands Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 446-
51. May 1910 (Paleontology. Geology.
Geography)

Our greatest plant food. (Phosphorus)
Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 783-91 Sept. 1910
(Geology. Paleontology. Geography)

A new source of power (Lignite) Nat
Geog. Mag. p. 935-44 Nov 1910 (Ge-
ology. Geography)

American potash for America Nat. Geog.
Mag. p. 399-405 April 1911 (Geology.
Geography)

Mitchell, S. A. 1874-

Nature's most dramatic spectacle (E-
clipse) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 361-76
Sept 1937. (Atmosphere. Geography.
Zoology)

Eclipses of the sun Columbia University
Press. N.Y. 1924. (Astronomy. At-
mosphere)

Mitchell, William

Tiger-hunting in India. Nat. Geog. Mag.
p. 548-98. Nov 1924 (Zoology. Geog-
raphy. Equipment)

Mitsukuri, K.

Cultivation of marine and fresh water
animals in Japan. Nat. Geog. Mag.
p. 524-31. Sept. 1906. (Zoology. Rep-
tiles)

Mittelholzer, Walter

Flights from Arctic to Equator. Nat
Geog. Mag. p. 445-98. April 1932 (Ge-
ography)

Mixer, George

Hunting the great brown bear of Alaska
Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 313-32. April
1909 (Zoology. Ethnology. Geography.
Equipment. Botany)

Mjoberg, Eric George. 1882-

Forest life and adventures in the Malay
Archipelago. Allen & Unwin. London;
Morrow & Co. N.Y. 1930. (Zoology

Geography. Anthropology. Botany.
Food and Drink)

Translated by A. Barwell from the
Swedish title "I Tropikernas Villande
Urskogar" No index. See list of plates,
contents and map. M. spent eight years
in Equatoria and traveled 1750 miles in
Borneo.

Mohr, Charles E.

Observations on the early breeding habits
of *Ambystoma Jeffersonianum* in central
Pennsylvania. Copeia. p. 102-4. Ann
Arbor, Mich. Oct. 30, 1931. (Zoology.
Amphibians)

Salamanders. Natural History. p. 165-73.
Sept. 1935. (Zoology. Amphibians)

Monfried, Henri de

Pearl fishing in the Red Sea. Nat. Geog.
Mag. p. 597-626. Nov. 1937. (Zoology.
Geography. Anthropology)

Monteiro, Joachim John

Angola and the River Congo Macmillan.
N.Y. 1876 (Geography)
Description and travel.

Monteiro, Rose

Delagoa Bay: its natives and natural
history G. Philips & Son London.
1891. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropol-
ogy)

Portuguese East Africa

Montgomery, Richard G.

The white-headed Eagle, John McLough-
lin, builder of an empire. Macmillan
N.Y. 1934

In Northwestern United States and
Western Canada

Mook, Charles C.

The ancestry of the alligators. Natural
History p. 407-8 July-Aug. 1925 (Zo-
ology. Reptiles)

Moon, Frederick Franklin. 1880-

The book of forestry D. Appleton & Co.
N.Y. and London 1916. (Botany)

Mooney, James. 1861-1921

The aboriginal population of America
north of Mexico Smithsonian Institution.
Washington, D.C. Feb 1928. Mis-
cellaneous Collections, v. 80 no. 7 (An-
thropology) (No index)

Moore, Frederick

Rumania and her ambitions. Nat. Geog.
Mag. p. 1057-85. Oct. 1913. (Geog-
raphy. Anthropology)

Moore, W. Robert

Among the Hill Tribes of Sumatra. Nat.
Geog. Mag. p. 187-227 Feb 1930. (Zo-
ology. Geography. Food and Drink.
Botany)

Beyond Australia's cities. Nat. Geog.
Mag. p. 709-47. Dec 1936. (Zoology.
Geography. Geology. Botany)

New Zealand "down under." Nat. Geog.
Mag. p. 165-218. Feb. 1936. (Zoology.
Geology. Geography. Botany. Ethnol-
ogy)

The Golden Isles of Guale. (Georgia) Nat.
Geog. Mag. p. 235-64. Feb. 1934. (Zool-
ogy. Geography. Botany)

- "Land of the free" in Asia (Siam). *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 531-76. May 1934. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Food and Drink) (c)
- A skyline drive in the Pyrenees. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 434-52 Oct. 1937. (Geography. Botany) (f)
- Along the old Mandarin Road of Indo-China. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 157-99. Aug. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink Zoology. Geology) (g)
- Austrian August, and September. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 493-524 April 1938. (Geography) (h)
- The garden isles of Scilly. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 755-74. Dec. 1938 (Botany. Geography) (i)
- Morden, Florence H.**
House-boat days in the vale of Kashmir. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 437-63. Oct. 1929. (Food and Drink. Geography. Zoology. Botany)
- Morden, William James. 1886-**
Across Asia's snows and deserts, on the Marco Polo trail from Bombay to Peking Putnam N.Y. and London 1927 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Equipment. Food. Drink) (a)
James L. Clark, a companion on the trip; introduction by R. C. Andrews. References under 44 subject headings. How Central Asia travels. *Natural History.* p. 147-60 March-April 1928 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Marco Polo's sheep. *Natural History.* p. 486-500 Sept.-Oct. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Clothing) (c)
- Tiger hunting in Nepal. *Natural History.* p. 339-52 July-Aug. 1929 (Zoology. Equipment) (d)
- Saiga Antelope and long haired tiger. *Natural History.* p. 539-51 Sept.-Oct. 1930 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Clothing) (e)
References under 20 subject headings.
- By coolie and caravan across Central Asia. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 369-431 Oct. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Geology. Equipment) (f)
- Morit, Dr.**
Mesopotamia, about 1888. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
- Morley, Sylvanus Griswold**
Yucatán, home of the gifted Maya. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 591-644. Nov. 1936 (Geography. Zoology. Food and Drink. Ethnology. Geology. Hygiene. Equipment)
- Morris, David J.**
Horned lizard of the southwest. *Nature Mag.* p. 94-5. Feb. 1926. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
The screw bean. *Nature Mag.* p. 188. April 1939. (Botany) (b)
- Morris, F. O. 1810-1893**
A history of British birds. 6v. Bell and Dalby. London. 1870. (Zoology)
This entry appears under 31 bird headings.
- Morris, Percy A.**
The bluffer of the fields. *Nature Mag.* p. 15-16. Jan. 1935. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Mosauer, Walter**
How fast can snakes travel? *Copeia.* p. 6-9. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 10, 1935. (Zoology) (a)
Adaptive convergence in the sand reptiles of the Sahara and of California. *Copeia.* p. 72-8. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 1, 1932. (Zoology) (b)
Rolling snakes. *Nature Mag.* p. 115. Feb. 1932. (Zoology) (c)
- Moseley, Edwin Lincoln. 1865-**
Our wild animals. Appleton N.Y. 1927. (Zoology) (a)
Other worlds. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. and London. 1933. (Astronomy) (b)
- Moser, Charles K.**
The "flower of paradise." *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 173-86 Aug. 1917. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology) (a)
The Isle of Frankincense. (Arabian Sea) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 266-78. March 1918. (Botany. Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Equipment) (b)
- Moses, George Higgins**
New Hampshire, the granite State. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 257-310. Sept. 1931. (Geography. Botany. Geology. Zoology. Equipment) (a)
Greece of today. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 295-329. Oct. 1915. (Geography. Zoology) (b)
- Mosse, A. H. E. 1877-**
My Somali book. A record of travel, shooting trips. Samson Low, Marston & Co. London. 1913 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Food. Drink)
- Moulton, Forest Ray. 1872-**
Astronomy. See H. H. Newman, Editor. p. 1-30 (Astronomy)
- Mowbray, Louis L.**
Certain citizens of the warm sea. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 27-62. Jan. 1922. (Zoology. Fish)
- Mowry, Sylvester. 1830-1871**
Arizona and Sonora; the geography, history and resources of the silver region of North America. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1864. (Geography. Geology)
Author was connected with the U. S. Army and Navy.
- Mozans, H. J. See Zahm**
- Muir, John**
Travels in Alaska. Houghton Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1915. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany)
- Mumm, A. L.**
Five months in the Himalayas; a record of mountain travel in Garhwal and Kashmir. Longmans, Green & Co. N.Y.; Arnold. London. 1909. (Geography. Anthropology)

Mundy, Godfrey Charles. d. 1860

Pen and pencil sketches, being a journal of a tour in India. John Murray. London, 1833 and 1858. (Zoology. Geography)

Ch. 3 on tiger and Ch. 4 on elephants.

Munger, F. M.

A jack in the box. (Alaska volcano) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 194-9. Feb. 1909. (Geology. Geography)

Murdoch, W. G. Burn, illustrator. 1862-

The cruise of the "Antarctic" to the South Polar regions. (H. J. Bull, author) Arnold London and N.Y. 1896. (Geography. Meteorology) (a)

Murdoch, W. G. Burn

From Edinburgh to India and Burmah. Routledge & Sons London; Dutton. N.Y. 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Ch. 30 on elephant, Ch. 39 black-buck

Modern whaling and bear-hunting, a record of present-day whaling, with up-to-date appliances in many parts of the world, and of bear and seal hunting in the Arctic Regions. Seeley, Service & Co. London. 1917. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Murdock, George Peter. 1897-

Our primitive contemporaries. Macmillan N.Y. 1934

Anthropological study of aboriginal peoples

Murphy, E. G. (Kelvin McKreedy) 1869-1913

A beginner's star-book Putnam N.Y. and London 1912, 1923 (Astronomy) (a)

A beginner's guide to the stars. Putnam N.Y. and London. 1924 (Astronomy) (No index 86 pages) (b)

Murphy, E. R.

From Livingstone to N'dola: A Trek through N. W. Rhodesia London 1906. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Author was in Native department of the South African Co

The big game of central Africa Outdoor Life. June, July, Aug, Sept. 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Murphy, John Mortimer

Rambles in northwestern America, from the Pacific Ocean to the Rocky Mountains. Being a description of the physical geography, climate, soil, productions, scenery, etc. Chapman & Hall. London. 1879. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (a)

Sporting adventures in the Far West. Harper. London and N.Y. 1879-80 (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Interesting observations, especially on large game animals.

Murphy, Robert Cushman. 1887-

Bird islands of Peru; the record of a sojourn on the West Coast. (American Museum of Natural History) Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1925. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

The most valuable bird in the world. (Guanay) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 279-302. Sept. 1924. (Geography. Zoology. Fish) (b)

The timeless Arans. (Ireland) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 747-75. June 1931. (Geography. Zoology. Equipment) (c)

The romance of science in Polynesia: An account of five years of cruising among the South Sea Islands. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 355-426. Oct. 1925. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Geology) (d)

South Georgia, an outpost of the Antarctic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 409-44 April 1922 (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Meteorology) (e)

Birds of the high seas Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 226-51. Aug 1938 (f)

Oceanic birds of South America. 2v. American Museum of Natural History N.Y. 1936 (Zoology) (g)

Antarctic zoogeography. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Zoology) (h)

Murray, Edward

With the Nomads of Central Asia A Summer's sojourn in the Tekes Valley, plateau paradise of Mongol and Turkic tribes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-57. Jan. 1936

Murray, James A.

The vertebrate zoology of Sind. Richardson & Co London 1884. (Zoology) (a)

The avifauna of British India, Persia, Punjab, N.W. Province and the Indian Peninsula Truber & Co London 1888, 1890 (Zoology. Ornithology. Geography) (b)

Mammalian game of British India Bombay. 1891. (Yale) (Zoology) (c)

Murray, T. Douglas

Sir Samuel Baker; a memoir. Macmillan London. 1895

Baker on Nile in Egypt and Sudan

Musters, George Chaworth. 1841-1879

At home with the Patagonians; a year's wanderings over untrodden ground from the Straits of Magellan to the Rio Negro John Murray London 1871 (Geography. Ethnology and Anthropology)

Myers, Arthur Bowen Richards

Life with Hamran Arabs: an account of a sporting tour of some officers of the guard in the Sudan, during the winter of 1874-5. Smith, Elder & Co London. 1876. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Nabours, Robert K.

The land of lambskins—Bokhara, Asia. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 77-88. July 1919. (Geography. Geology)

Naegeli, Carl (1817-1891) and Schwendener, S.

The microscope in theory and practice. Macmillan & Co. N.Y.; Swan Sonnenschein & Co. London. 1892. (Microscopic life)

Nansen, Fridtjof. 1861-1930

Farthest North; being the record of a voyage of exploration of the ship "Fram" 1893-96 and of a 15 months' sleigh journey, etc. 2v. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1897. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Clothing) (a)

Through Siberia, the land of the future. ("And far to the south of Lake Baikal, an extent of more than 1200 miles in a straight line from North to South, and from the Ural Mts in the west to the Pacific and Kamchatka on the east, more than 3700 miles, a single continuous mantle of forest, only broken by the broad waters of quiet flowing rivers. This is the Siberian taiga," p. 160). Heinemann. London; Stokes N.Y. 1914. (c)

Hunting and adventure in the Arctic. Duffield & Co N.Y. 1925. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (d)

Sporting days in Norway, pages from my diary. (Observations on mammals, birds, fish and nature) T Butterworth. London 1925. (Geography. Zoology) (e)

Armenia and the Near East. Allen & Unwin. London; Duffield & Co N.Y. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology) (f)

Nansen was high commissioner for refugees, appointed by the League of Nations

Across Greenland—Farthest North. 2v. Harper N.Y. 1897. (Geography. Meteorology) (g)

Arctic oceanography. See Joerg, W. L. G., Editor (c) (h)

Naphegyi, Gabor

Among the Arabs. A narrative of adventures in Algeria. Lippincott. Philadelphia 1868. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Food. Drink)

Napier, E.

Wild sports in Europe, Asia and Africa. Henry Colburn. London 1844. (Zoology. Geography)

Napier, Edward Delaval Hungerford Elers. 1808-1870

Excursions in southern Africa, etc. Shoberl. London. 1850. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Largely political history. Scenes and sports in foreign lands. 2v. London 1840. (Zoology) (b)

Nassau, Robt. Hamill. 1835-1921

Fetichism in West Africa; forty years' observation of native customs and superstitions. Duckworth. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1904. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

In an elephant corral and other tales of West African experiences. Neale Pub Co N.Y. 1912. (Zoology) (b)

Chiefly elephant, gorilla and hippo.

Naumburg, Elsie M. B. 1880-

The birds of Matto Grosso, Brazil. A report on the birds secured by the Roosevelt-Rondon expedition. American Museum of Natural History Bulletin v. 60. N.Y. 1930.

Neill, Robert M.

Microscopy in the service of man. H. Holt & Co. N.Y.; Williams and Norgate. London. 1926. (Microscopic life)

Nejame, Nash

Native life in New Guinea. Natural History. p. 363-73. May 1938. (Zoology. Anthropology. Food and Drink)

Nelson, E. W. 1855-

Birds of the Bering Sea and Arctic Ocean. U.S. Revenue Cutter Service, Govt. Print Office. Washington, D.C. 1883. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Cruise of the Revenue Steamer Corwin in Alaska and N.W. Arctic Ocean in 1881. Report upon natural history collections made in Alaska, 1877-1881. Govt. Print. Off. Washington, D.C. 1887. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)

A land of drought and desert—Lower California. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 443-74. May 1911. (Zoology. Botany. Geography. Food and Drink. Geology) (c)

Bird banding, the telltale of migratory flight. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 91-131. Jan. 1928. (Zoology) (d)

Wild animals of North America; intimate studies of big and little creatures of the mammal kingdom. National Geographic Society. Washington, D.C. 1930. (Zoology) (e)

Nelson, John Young. 1828-. See O'Reilly, Harrington, ed.

Nelson, Wilbur A.

Reelfoot—an earthquake lake. (Tennessee). Nat. Geog. Mag p. 95-114. Jan. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology)

Nesbitt, L. M. 1891-1935

Desolate marches; travels in the Orinoco Llanos of Venezuela. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y.; J. Cape London. 1935. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Neumann, Arthur H. d. 1907

Elephant-hunting in East Equatorial Africa; being an account of three years' ivory-hunting under Mt. Kenia and among Ndorobo savages of the Lorogi Mts including a trip to the north end of Lake Rudolph. Rowland Ward. London 1898. (Zoology. Geography. Arms)

Neumann, Oscar

From the Somali coast through southern Ethiopia to the Sudan. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1904. (Annual report. 1903. p. 775-92) (Geography)

Neuwied, Prince Maximilian

Contribution to the natural history of Brazil. See Wied. (Zoology. Geography)

Neves, D. Fernandes Das

Hunting expedition to the Transvaal. Bell & Sons. London. 1879. (Zoology. Geography)

- Nevill, Ralph H. 1865-**
Sporting days and sporting ways. Duckworth & Co. London. 1910. (Zoology)
General sports and not natural history.
- Newall, David J. F.**
Preliminary sketches in Cashmere. (see b)
b) A. Brannon & Sons. Newport, Isle of Wight 1882. (Geography) (a)
The Highlands of India—sport and travel. 2v. Harrison & Sons. London. 1887. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
The author gives interesting and important information on India of half a century ago.
- Newall, James T.**
The eastern hunters. Tinsley Bros. London. 1866. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
References under thirty-three subject headings, Asiatic lion and man-eating tigers.
Hog hunting in the east and other sports. Tinsley Bros. London. 1867. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Scottish moors and Indian jungles. Hurst & Blackett. London 1889 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Food. Drink) (d)
Capt Newall's horse fell backward on him and broke his back. He never afterwards walked or stood on his feet. But after twenty years persistence he succeeded as a fisherman and deer-hunter
- Newbolt, Henry J. 1862-**
The book of good hunting. Longmans, Green & Co. London and NY 1920 (Zoology)
- Newland, Henry. 1804-1860**
Forest scenes in Norway and Sweden: being extracts from the journal of a fisherman. Routledge. London. 1855. (Geography. Zoology)
- Newman, H. H. (1875-) Editor**
The nature of the world and of man. University of Chicago Press. Chicago, Illinois. 1926. (Paleontology. Zoology. Astronomy. Geology. Microscopic life)
- Newsom, William Monypeny**
Whitetailed Deer. Scribner 1926. (Zoology)
- Nichol, A. A.; Douglas, Volney and Peck, Lewellyn**
On the immunity of rattlesnakes to their venom. Copeia p. 211-13. Ann Arbor, Mich. Dec. 27, 1933. (Zoology)
- Nichols, Ruth Alexander**
Into the land of the chipmunk. (Wisconsin). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 77-98. July 1931. (Mammals. Geography)
- Nicholson, George**
Fifty years in South Africa, being some recollections and reflections of a veteran pioneer. W. W. Greener. London. 1898. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests. Arms)
- Nicolls, James A. and William Eglington**
The sportsman in South Africa. British and Colonial Pub. Co. London. 1892. (Zoology. Geography)
- Nicols, Arthur**
Wild life and adventure in the Australian bush. 2v. London. 1887. (Geography)
- Niedieck, Paul**
With rifle on five continents. R. Ward. London 1909. (Zoology. Geography)
A German big game hunter (a)
Cruises in the Bering Sea; being records of further sport and travel. London: Scribner. N.Y. 1909. (Geography. Zoology) (b)
- Nilsson, Sven, Prof. 1787-1883**
The primitive inhabitants of Scandinavia, etc. Longmans, Green & Co. London 1868 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms) (a)
Scandinavian fauna. 5v. Lund Sweden 1820-55. (Zoology) (b)
- Nobile, Umberto**
Exploration by airship. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology)
- Noble, Algernon**
Siberian days, an engineer's record of travel and adventure in the wilds of Siberia. H. F. & G. Witherby. London 1928 (Geography. Travel and Adventure)
- Noble, G. Kingsley**
The brooding habit of the blood python and of other snakes. Copeia p. 1-3. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 10, 1935. (Zoology) (a)
The biology of the amphibia. McGraw-Hill Book Co. N.Y. and London. 1931. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)
In pursuit of the giant tree frog. Natural History p. 104-16. March-April 1923. (Zoology. Amphibians) (c)
A search for the marsupial frog. Natural History. p. 474-85. Sept-Oct 1921. (Zoology. Amphibians) (d)
Snakes that inflate. Natural History p. 166-71. March-April 1921. (Zoology) (e)
Experimenting with the courtship of lizards. Natural History. p. 3-15. Jan-Feb. 1934. (Zoology. Reptiles) (f)
Trailing the rhinoceros iguana. Natural History. p. 540-58. Nov-Dec. 1923. (Zoology. Reptiles) (g)
Creatures of perpetual night. Natural History. p. 405-19. Sept.-Oct. 1927. (Zoology. Amphibians) (h)
- Noble, G. K. and Putnam, Phillips G.**
Observations on the life history of *Ascapheus truei* (Stegneger). Copeia. p. 97-101. Ann Arbor, Mich. Oct. 30, 1931. (Zoology. Amphibians) (i)
- Noble, Ruth Crosby**
Pine Barren Pixies. Nature Mag. p. 225-8. 266. April 1931. (Zoology. Amphibians)

Norden, Hermann

From Golden Gate to Golden Sun; a record of travel, sport, and observation in Siam and Malaya. Witherby. London. 1923. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Equipment) (a)

White and Black in East Africa, etc. (Travel and observation in Kenya and Uganda) Witherby. London; Small Maynard & Co. Boston. 1924. (Geography Anthropology) (b)

Fresh tracks in the Belgian Congo from the Uganda border to the mouth of the Congo. Small Maynard & Co. Boston. 1925; Witherby. London. 1926 (Geography) (c)

Wanderings among the Solomons and in the Malay Archipelago. H. F. & G. Witherby. London 1926 (Geography) (d)

Africa's last empire; through Abyssinia to Lake Tana and the country of the Falasha Witherby. London. 1930. (Geography. Anthropology) (e)

Under Persian skies; a record of travel by the old caravan routes of western Persia. Witherby London. 1928; Macrae Smith Co. Philadelphia n.d. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (f)

A wanderer in Indo-China; the chronicle of a journey through Annam, Tong-King, Laos and Cambodia, with some account of their people. Witherby. London. 1931. (Geography) (g)

Nordenskiöld, A. E. 1832-1901

The voyage of the Vega round Asia and Europe; with a historical review of previous journeys along the north coast of the old world Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1881-82.

References under 102 subject headings, including notes on the great Siberian forest 600 x 2500 miles and honesty of native Chukches, who would not touch unguarded food cache.

Nordenskiöld, Otto

Polar nature. A general characterization. See Joerg, W. L. G. (d) (Geography Meteorology. Zoology Botany)

Norman, Henry. 1858-

All the Russias; travels and studies in contemporary European Russia, Finland, Siberia, the Caucasus and Central Asia. Scribner. N.Y. 1902. (Geography) (b)

Norman, J. R. 1898-

A history of fishes Ernest Benn Ltd. London. 1931. (Zoology) (a)

Norman, J. R. and Fraser, F. C.

Giant fishes, whales and dolphins. Putnam. London 1937. (Zoology) (b)

Norris, Thaddeus. 1811-1877

The American angler's book; embracing the natural history of sporting fish and the art of taking them, etc. E. H. Butler & Co. Philadelphia. 1865.

North, Arthur Walbridge

Camp and camino in Lower California; a record of the adventures of the author while exploring peninsular California, Mexico. Baker & Taylor. N.Y. 1910. (Geography. Description and travel)

Northrup, Ansel Judd. 1833-1919

Camps and tramps in Adirondacks, etc. Baker, Pratt & Co. N.Y. 1880. (Geography)

Noyes, James O. 1829-1872

Roumama; the borderland of the Christian and the Turk, comprising adventures of travel in eastern Europe and western Asia. Rudd & Carleton. N.Y. 1858. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene)

Noyes, Theodore W.

The world's great waterfalls. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 29-59. July 1926. (Geography)

Nuttall, Thomas. 1786-1859

A journal of travel into the Arkansas territory, during the year 1819. With occasional observations on the manners of the aborigines T. H. Palmer. Philadelphia. 1821; Clark. Cleveland. 1905 (Zoology Geography Meteorology Anthropology Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food Drink) (a)

Author's interesting observations are referred to under 33 subject headings.

A popular handbook of the birds of the U.S. and Canada Little Brown & Co. Boston. 1905. (Zoology. Geography)

Nuttall is carried under 30 bird headings (b)

N'Zau, Bula. (See Bailey)

Travel and adventure in the Congo free states and its big game Chapman & Hall London. 1894. (Zoology Geography)

Oates, Eugene W.

Birds of British India 4v. Taylor & Francis London. 1889-98 (Zoology Geography)

Oates, Frank

Matabele Land and Victoria Falls; a naturalist's wanderings in the interior of South Africa, etc. Kegan Paul, Trench & Co London (1881) 1889 (Zoology. Geography)

Ober, Frederick A. 1849-

Camps in the Caribbees; the adventures of a naturalist in the Lesser Antilles. (A visit in 1876 under the auspices of Smithsonian Institution) Lee and Shepard Boston. 1899, 1907; Dillingham. N.Y. 1880. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Food. Drink)

Oberholser, Harry C. 1870-

Glimpses of desert bird life in the Great Basin. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1921. (Annual Report 1919, p. 355-66) (Geography. Zoology. Birds)

- Oberlander, Phil.** ("Count Orlando," pseud.)
d. 1911
After sheep in Lower California. Outdoor Life. Denver, Colo. Nov. and Dec. 1908 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
After polar bears in the Greenland Sea Outdoor Life. Denver, Colo. p. 429-38 Nov. 10, 1910. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- O'Brien, Brian**
The stratosphere flight of 1935. See Swann, W. G. F. (Atmosphere)
- O'Brien, John S. 1898-**
Alone across the top of the world; the authorized story of the Arctic journey of David Irwin, as told to Jack O'Brien. J. C. Winston Chicago 1935 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- O'Connor, V. C. Scott**
Beyond the Grand Atlas, (French Africa) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 261-319 March 1932 (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Ethnology)
- Odell, N. E.**
The geology and physiography of northernmost Labrador. In Forbes, Alexander. Northernmost Labrador, mapped from the air. (Geography. Geology)
- Ogilvie, William. 1846-1912**
The Klondike official guide. Canada's great gold field, the Yukon district Hunter Rose Co. Toronto. 1898. (Geography) (a)
Early days on the Yukon and the story of its gold finds Thorburn & Abbott Ottawa. 1913. (Geography) (b)
- Olcott, Charles S.**
The Orkneys and Shetlands—A mysterious group of islands Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 197-228 Feb. 1921 (Geography. Food and Drink. Zoology)
- Olcott, William Tyler. 1873-**
Sun lore of all ages A collection of myths and legends concerning the sun and its worship. Putnam NY and London. 1914. (Astronomy. Anthropology)
- Olivier, Charles P.**
Meteors. Williams & Wilkins. Baltimore, Maryland. 1925 (Astronomy)
- Olson, Alma Luise**
Sweden, land of white birch and white coal. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 441-84 Oct 1928 (Geography. Geology. Anthropology. Zoology) (a)
The farthest-north republic (Finland). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 499-533. Oct. 1938. (Zoology. Botany. Geography) (b)
- Olson, Ronald L.**
The Indians of the Northwest Coast. Natural History. p. 183-97. March 1935 (Anthropology)
- Olsson-Seffer, Helen**
The Isthmus of Tehuantepec. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 991-1002. Dec. 1910. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Zoology. Equipment)
- Olsson-Seffer, Pehr**
Agricultural possibilities in tropical Mexico. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1021-40. Dec. 1910 (Food and Drink. Botany. Geography)
- O'Reilly, Harrington, ed.**
50 years on the trail, a true story of western life. Chatto & Windus. London. 1889 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
Autobiography of John Young Nelson, prepared for publication by H. O'Reilly
- "Orlando, Count," pseud.** See Oberlander, Phil
- Orton, James. 1830-1877**
The Andes and the Amazon; or, Across the Continent of South America Harper & Bros. 1871 (Geography)
Author was professor of natural history at Vassar.
- Osborn, Chase Salmon. 1860-**
Madagascar Land of the man-eating tree Republic Publishing Co. NY 1924 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests)
Also reference to other interesting things
- Osborn, Henry Fairfield. 1857-1934**
The age of mammals in Europe, Asia and North America Macmillan Co. NY 1910. (Zoology) (a)
Fifty-two years of research, observation and publication, 1877-1929, etc. Scribner NY and London 1928-30 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Impressions of great naturalists; reminiscences of Darwin & others Scribner NY and London 1924 (c)
References to Wallace, Darwin, Huxley, Balfour and others
Man rises to Parnassus; critical epochs in the prehistory of man. Princeton University Press Princeton, New Jersey. 1927. (Paleontology. Geology) (d)
The origin and evolution of life Scribner NY. 1917. (Paleontology. Zoology. Microscopic life) (e)
The Titanotheres of ancient Wyoming, Dakota, and Nebraska. Govt. Printing Off. Washington, D.C. 1929 (2 vol.) (Paleontology) (f)
- Osgood, Wilfred Hudson. 1875-**
Results of a biological reconnaissance of the Yukon River Region, etc. U.S. Biological Survey. Washington, D.C. Oct 1900. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
The game resources of Alaska. U.S. Dept. of Agriculture. Washington, D.C. 1907-08. Yearbook 1907 p. 469-82 (Zoology) (b)
Biological investigation in Alaska and Yukon Territory. U.S. Biological Survey, Govt. Print. Off. Washington, D.C. Oct 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
The Ethiopians and their stronghold. Natural History. p. 286-98. April 1935. (Anthropology. Geography) (d)
The big game of Alaska Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 624-36. July 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (e)

- Nature and man in Ethiopia. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 121-76 Aug. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Botany) (f)
- Ossendowski, Ferdinand. 1876-**
Beasts, men and gods. (As noted in Siberia, Mongolia and Tibet) E. P. Dutton & Co N.Y. c1922. (Zoology Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Clothing. Food Drink) (a)
- Oasis and Simoon; the account of a journey through Algeria and Tunisia (In native contact) E. P. Dutton & Co N.Y. c1927. (Geography Anthropology) (b)
- Oswald, Felix Leopold. 1845-1906**
Summerland sketches, or Rambles in the backwoods of Mexico and Central America (1867) Lippincott. Philadelphia 1880 (Zoology. Geography Meteorology Anthropology Pests Food Drink)
- Oswell, William Cotton. 1818-1893**
South Africa fifty years ago, etc See Phillips-Woolley (g) (UDM) (Zoology Geography)
- Oulié, Marthe and Mariel Jean-Brunhes**
Cruising to Crete *Nat Geog Mag.* p 249-72. Feb 1929. (Geography Food and Drink)
- Outram, James. 1864-1925**
In the heart of the Canadian Rockies Macmillan. NY and London 1905 (Zoology Geography)
- Overbeck, Alicia O'Reardon**
Bolivia, land of fiestas. *Nat Geog. Mag.* p. 645-60. Nov. 1934. (Geography Anthropology Botany. Zoology)
- Overton, Frank**
The earth's spring choir. *Natural History.* p. 42-57. Jan-Feb 1920. (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Owen, Richard. 1804-1892**
A history of British fossil mammals, and birds J. Van Voorst. London. 1846. (Zoology)
- Owen, William Fitz William**
Narrative of voyages to explore the shores of Africa, Arabia and Madagascar, etc. J. & J. Harper. N.Y 1833. (Geography)
- Oxholm, Axel H.**
Country life in Norway. *Nat Geog Mag.* p. 493-528. April 1939. (Geography. Zoology)
- Oxley, James Macdonald. 1855-**
On the world's roof. American Baptist Publishing Society Philadelphia. 1897. (Geography) (a)
The specimen hunters. Religious Tract Society London. 1907. (Zoology) (b)
- Pack, Charles Lathrop. 1857-**
Trees as good citizens. American Tree Association. Washington, D.C. 1922. (Botany)
- Packard, J. F.**
Stanley in the wilds of Africa Forshee & McMakin. Cincinnati. 1879 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Food Drink)
- Paez, Ramón**
Travels and adventures in South and Central America. Scribner. N.Y. 1868. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests)
- Page, Thomas Jefferson. 1808-1899**
La Plata, the Argentine Confederation and Paraguay Being a narrative of the exploration of the tributaries of the River La Plata and adjacent countries, during the years 1853-6, under the orders of the United States Government. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1859. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Paget, John Otho. 1860-**
Hunting London. 1900 (Zoology)
- Palliser, John. 1807-1887**
The solitary hunter; or, Sporting adventures in the prairies (of U.S.) G. Routledge London 1856 (Zoology. Geography)
- Palmer, E. Laurence**
Weeds above the snow. *Nature Mag.* p. 597-604 Dec. 1938. (Botany) (a)
Some common fresh-water insects *Nature Mag* p 477-84. Oct. 1938. (Zoology) (b)
The sky at night. *Nature Mag.* p. 85-92 Feb. 1939. (Astronomy) (c)
Some common reptiles. *Nature Mag.* p 205-12 April 1939. (Zoology) (d)
- Palmer, Edward H. 1840-1882**
The desert of the Exodus; journeys on foot in the wilderness of the forty years' wanderings; undertaken in connection with the ordnance survey of Sinai and the Palestine Exploration Fund. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1872. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology)
- Palmer, Howard. 1883-**
Mountaineering and exploration in the Selkirks; a record of pioneer work among the Canadian Alps 1908-12. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1914. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Some tramps across the glaciers and snowfields of British Columbia. *Nat. Geog Mag.* p. 457-87. June 1910. (Geography. Meteorology) (b)
- Palmer, John**
Journal of travels in the United States of North America and in Lower Canada, performed in the year 1817, etc. Sherwood, Neely, and Jones. London. 1818. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Food. Drink)
Chiefly records of travel.
- Palmer, Rose A.**
The North American Indians. Smithsonian Scientific Series (v. 4) Washington, D.C. 1929. (Anthropology)
- Park, Mungo. 1771-1806**
Travels in the interior districts of Africa; performed under the direction and patronage of the African Association in the years 1795-7, etc. London. 1799; Humphrey. Philadelphia. 1800. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Food. Drink) (a)

Park, Mungo—Continued

The life and travels of M. P.; with the account of his death from the journal of Isaaco, etc. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1842. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (b)

Killed by natives on his second expedition into Africa.

Park, William H. (1863-) and Williams, Anna W.

Who's who among the microbes. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1929. (Microscopic life. Hygiene. Zoology)

Parke, C. T.

Life and travel in lower Burma. (UDM) (Geography)

Parker, Eric. 1870-

Shooting days. London 1918 (Zoology) (a)

Parker, Eric and others

Shooting by moor, field and shore; a practical guide to modern methods Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1929. (Zoology) (b)

Pursuits and habits of small game in England.

Parker, Margery Pritchard

A northern Crusee's island (Alaska) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 313-26 Sept 1923. (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Meteorology. Astronomy)

Parkhurst, Howard Elmore. 1848-1916

Song birds and water fowl. Scribner. N.Y. 1897. (Zoology Geography)

Parkman, Francis. 1823-1893

The Oregon Trail Sketches of prairie and Rocky-Mountain life. Little, Brown & Co. Boston. 1904 c1872 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology Arms)

Parry, William Edward. 1790-1855

Journal of a voyage for the discovery of a north-west passage from the Atlantic to the Pacific; performed in the years 1819-20, in His Majesty's ships Hecla and Griper, under the orders of W. E. P. J. Murray London. 1821 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)

Mammals, fish, birds by E. Sabine

Passmore, Lee

California trapdoor spider performs engineering marvels. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 195-211. Aug. 1933. (Zoology)

Patric, John

Friendly journeys in Japan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 441-80. April 1936. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Geology. Ethnology. Food and Drink) (a)

Magyar mirth and melancholy. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-55. Jan 1938. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology) (b)

Czechoslovaks, Yankees of Europe. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 173-225. Aug. 1938. (Geography) (c)

Patterson, J. N.

The magic mountain—Mt. Wilson, California. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 457-68. July 1908. (Geography)

Patterson, John H. 1867-

The man-eaters of Tsavo and other East African adventures. Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1907. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food Drink) (a)

In the grip of the Nyika; further adventures in British East Africa. Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1909. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Arms) (b)

In Kenya Colony.

Pattillo, T. R.

Moose-hunting, salmon-fishing and other sketches of sport; being the record of personal experiences of hunting wild game in Canada Sampson Low London 1902. (Zoology Geography)

Payer, Julius. 1842-1915

New lands within the Arctic circle Narrative of the discoveries of the Austrian ship "Tegetthoff" in the years 1872-74. Macmillan London. 1876; Appleton. N.Y. 1877. (Geography Zoology Meteorology Hygiene Equipment Geology Food. Drink. Clothing)

References under 29 natural history headings.

Payne, Cecilia H.

The universe of stars. See Shapley, Harlow. (Astronomy)

Pearce, Francis B. 1866-

Rambles in lion land; three months' leave passed in Somaliland Chapman & Hall London 1898 (Zoology Geography Pests Food Drnk)

Pearson, T. Gilbert and Allan Brooks, Illustrator

Thrushes, Thrashers, and Swallows Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 523-46. April 1936 (Zoology) (a)

Birds that cruise the coast and inland waters Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 299-328 March 1934 (Zoology. Birds) (b)

Woodpeckers, friends of our forests Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 453-79 April 1933 (Zoology Geography) (c)

The large wading birds Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 441-69 Oct 1932. (Zoology. Geography) (d)

Crows, magpies, and jays. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 51-79 Jan. 1933 (Zoology) (e)

Pearson, T. Gilbert. 1873-

Sparrows, towhees and longspurs Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 353-76 March 1939. (Zoology) (f)

Peary, Robert E. 1856-1920

Peary's own story Hampton's Magazine. Jan 1910. (Geography. Meteorology. Food. Drink) (a)

Daily ration of 2¼ pounds per man.

Nearest the Pole. Also Northward over the great ice. Second trip across Greenland Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1906-07. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)

- The North Pole, its discovery in 1909 under the auspices of the Peary Arctic Club. F. A. Stokes Co. N.Y. 1910. (Geography. Zoology) (c)
- Pease, Alfred E. 1857-**
Biskra and the oases and desert of the Zibans, with information for travelers. Edward Stanford. London. 1893 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
- Travel and sport in Africa. Arthur L. Humphrey. London. 1902. (Zoology. Geography. Arms) (b)
- In three large, handsome and expensive volumes.
- The book of the lion. John Murray. London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography. Battery) (c)
- "The lion has 57 native names" Book dedicated to Theodore Roosevelt Edmund Loder, naturalist, horticulturist, traveller and sportsman. John Murray London 1923. (Zoology. Geography) Natural history, travels and sports in Kenya and Somaliland. (d)
- Peattie, Donald C.**
Plants with a poison touch. Nature Mag p 339-40 June 1937. (Botany)
- Peel, Charles Victor Alexander**
Somaliland; being an account of two expeditions into the far interior, together with a complete list of every animal and bird known to inhabit that country, and a list of reptiles collected by the author. F. E. Robinson. London 1900 (Zoology. Geography. Pests) (a)
- Wild sport in the outer Hebrides F. E. Robinson & Co. London 1901 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Animals, especially birds, observed by the author; see index, appendix and illustrations.
- Caribou hunting in Newfoundland Wide World Magazine Sept. 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Among Ryper and Reindeer in Norway Wide World Magazine p 607-14 April 1911 (Zoology. Geography) (d)
- Pelleschi, Juan**
Los Indios Matacos y su lengua Boletín del Instituto Geografico tomo 17 & 18 Buenos Aires. 1897 (Geography. Anthropology)
- Pellow, Thomas. fl. 1738**
The adventures of Thomas Pellow, of Penryn, Mariner, 23 years in captivity among the Moors Written by himself and edited with an introduction and notes by Robert Brown. T. Fisher Unwin. London; Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1890. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink)
- Percival, A. Blayne**
A game ranger's note book. Doran Co. N.Y. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Food. Drink) (a)
- References under 119 headings to observations covering about a quarter century.
- A game ranger on Safari. Nisbet & Co. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography. Pests) (b)
- Game preservation and notes on habits and distribution. Some game shooting.
- Percy, Algernon Heber**
"European big game." Aurox hunting. (UDM) (Zoology)
- Percy, H. A. G. Earl. 1871-**
Highlands of Asiatic Turkey. E. Arnold. London 1901. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Third expedition to Turkey in 1899.
- Percy, Reginald Heber**
Indian shooting (NN) (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Percy-Smith, E.**
The quest of the Bongo. London Illustrated News. v. 181. no. 4871. Aug. 27, 1932. (Zoology. Geography)
- "A rare antelope taken alive."
- Perdicaris, Ion**
Morocco, the "land of the extreme West." Nat. Geog. Mag. p 117-57. March 1906. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Pereira, George. 1867-1923**
Pekin to Lhasa. The narrative of journeys in the Chinese empire, made by the late Brig.-Gen. Geo. Pereira. Houghton Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1926 (Compiled by Sir Francis Younghusband) (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Pérez Triana, Santiago. 1858-1916**
Down the Orinoco in a canoe Heine-man London; Crowell. N.Y. 1902. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms)
- Periolat, C. F.**
History and habit of the muskox. Charles R. Lawes Chicago 1902 (Zoology. Geography)
- Perry, Clay**
Ten thousand bats Nature Mag p. 149-51, 177 March 1938 (Zoology)
- Peters, Harold**
The "Pilgrim" sails the seven seas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 223-62. Aug. 1937. (Geography)
- Peterson, Maude Gridley**
How to know wild fruits Macmillan Co. N.Y. and London. 1905. (Botany)
- Peterson, Roger Tory**
A field guide to the birds, giving field marks of all species found in eastern North America. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston. 1934.
- Numerous references are made to bird topics, about 100. See author's index and Latin terms.
- Petherick, John. 1813-1882**
Egypt, the Soudan & Central Africa, with explorations from Khartoum on the White Nile, to the regions of the Equator; being sketches from 16 years travel by J. P. W. Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh. 1861. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Petherick, (& Mrs.) John. 1813-1882

Travels in Central Africa and explorations of the Western Nile tributaries. Tinsley Bros. London 1869 (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Petite, Jean W.

A western river turtle. *Nature Mag.* p. 23-6. July 1932. (Zoology Reptiles)

Pettingill, Olin Sewall, Jr.

Springtime in a boreal birdland. *Nature Mag.* p. 271-6. June 1933 (Zoology Birds)

Phillipps-Woolley, Clive. 1854-

The Caucasus. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Big game of North America. Longmans. London 1902. (see g) (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Sport in the Crimea and Caucasus. R. Bentley & Son. London. 1881 (Zoology. Geography) (c)

Savage Svänetia. R. Bentley & Son. London. 1883. (Zoology Geography) (d)

Hunting in the Caucasus

The trottings of a tenderfoot: a visit to the Columbian fords and Spitzbergen. R. Bentley & Son. London 1884 (Zoology. Geography) (e)

A sportsman's Eden. R. Bentley and Son. London. 1888. (Zoology. Geography) (f)

In British Columbia.

Big game shooting. 2v. Longmans, Green & Co. London 1895. (Zoology Geography) (g)

Phillips, John Charles. 1876-

American game mammals and birds; a catalogue of books, 1882-1925, sport, natural history and conservation, etc. Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston 1930. (Zoology) (a)

Phillips, John Charles and Lincoln, F. C.

American water fowl; their present situation and the outlook for their future. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston and NY 1930 (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Piccard, Auguste

Ballooning in the stratosphere. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 353-84. March 1933 (Atmosphere. Astronomy. Meteorology. Geography. Equipment)

Pickering, William Henry. 1858-1938

Visual observations of the moon and planets. Boyden fund. Cambridge, Mass. 1900. (Astronomy) (a)

Schiaparelli's latest views regarding Mars. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1896 (Astronomy) (b)

A search for a planet beyond Neptune. Sturgis fund. Cambridge, Mass. 1909 (Astronomy) (c)

Pickett, William D.

Hunting in high altitudes, 1876-1883. Harper N.Y. and London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food Drink)

Notes of a veteran of the Mexican and Civil wars, hunting in the Yellowstone country.

Pickwell, Gayle

Hyla—tree frog. *Nature Mag.* p. 222-4. April 1932. (Amphibians)

Pidgeon, Harry

Around the world in the "Islander." (Ship) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 141-205. Feb. 1928. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Food and Drink. Geology. Equipment)

Pienaar, A. A. 1894-

The adventures of a lion family, and other studies of wild life in East Africa. Longmans. London and N.Y. 1923. (Zoology Geography)

Piers, Charles Pigott. 1870-

Sport and life in British Columbia. H. Cranton. London 1923 (Zoology. Geography)

Experiences of 12 years in B. C.

Pike, Nicholas

Sub-tropical rambles in the land of the Aphanapteryx; personal experiences, adventures and wanderings in and around the Island of Mauritius. Harper & Bros. N.Y. and London 1873 (Zoology Geography Meteorology)

Geology Hygiene Food and Drink)

Pike, Warburton. 1861-1915

Through the Subarctic forest; a record of a canoe journey from Ft. Wrangel to the Pelly Lakes and down the Yukon River to the Behring Sea. Arnold London and N.Y. 1896. (Zoology Geography Anthropology Geology Hygiene Clothing Food Drink) (a)

The barren grounds of Northern Canada. Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1892 (Zoology Geography) (b)

Pike, Z. M. 1779-1813

An account of expeditions to the sources of the Mississippi and through the Western parts of Louisiana, etc. C. & A. Conrad & Co. Philadelphia. 1810 (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)

A U.S. Government expedition. Numerous references to primitive conditions

The Southwestern expedition of Zebulon M. Pike, 1806-07. R. R. Donnelly & Sons Co. Chicago. 1925. (b)

Vast quantities of game referred to p. 38, 67, 68, "exceeding imagination."

Pillsbury, John Elliott

The grandest and most mighty terrestrial phenomenon—the Gulf Stream. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 767-78. Aug. 1912. (Geography Meteorology. Atmosphere)

Pinchot, Gifford. 1865-

A primer of forestry—two parts. Bull. 24. Dept. of Agriculture. Forestry Division. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 1899-1905. (Botany. Trees)

Pinkerton, John, ed. 1758-1826

General collection of the best and most interesting voyages and travels in all parts of the world, etc. 17v. Long-

- mans. London. 1808-14; Kimber and Conrad Philadelphia. 1810-12. (Geography Food)
- Reference to Russian sailors on Spitzbergen four years without salt.
- Pitkin, Walter B. 1878-**
More power to you! Simon and Schuster. N.Y. 1933. (Hygiene. Food and Drink)
- Pitman, C. R. S. 1890-**
A game warden among his charges. Bombay Natural History Society. Bombay. 1915-19; Nisbet London 1931 (Zoology. Geography)
- Pitt, Frances**
Birds and the sea. (About England, Wales and the Orkneys) Longmans, Green & Co. N.Y. 1935 (Zoology. Birds)
- Pittier, Henry**
Costa Rica—Vulcan's snithy. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 494-525 June 1910 (Geography Geology. Botany)
- Pocock, Reginald Innes. 1863-**
The Fauna of Brit India including Ceylon and Burma Taylor and Francis. London 1900 (Zoology. Pests Insects. Spiders Geography) (a)
Weapons and warfare in the animal world See J. A. Hammerton, ed (Zoology) (b)
The lions of Asia Journal of the Bombay Nat Hist Society v 34 p. 638-65 Diocesan Press Madras 1931. (Zoology Geography) (c)
- Pollock, Arthur John Osborne**
Sport in British Burmah, Assam and the Cassyah & Jyntiah hills Chapman & Hall. London 1879. (Zoology. Geography Meteorology. Pests Equipment Clothing. Food Drink) (a)
Sporting days in Southern India. Being reminiscences of twenty trips in pursuit of big game in Madras presidency Horace Cox London 1894 (Zoology. Geography Hygiene Pests Battery Clothing Food Drink) (b)
References under numerous mammal headings, especially tiger destroying man and beast.
Incidents of foreign sport and travel. Chapman & Hall London. 1894 (Zoology Geography) (c)
Also as to methods of tiger shooting
Fifty years reminiscences of India. Arnold London and N.Y. 1896 (Zoology. Geography Meteorology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing) (d)
Notes on human requirements in a hot country and experience with man-killing beasts
- Pollock, A. J. O. & Thom, W. S.**
Wild sports of British Burma and Assam. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1900 (Zoology. Geography) (e)
References under 22 large mammal headings.
- Polo, Marco. 1254-1324**
The Book of Ser Marco Polo, etc. See Yule, Henry, ed. (Zoology. Geography)
- Pontoppidan, Erich. 1698-1764**
Natural history of Norway, etc. A. Linde. London. 1755. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Anthropology. Geology)
- Poole, Mrs. Hester M.**
Fruits, and how to use them. Fowler & Wells. N.Y. 1890. (Botany)
- Pope, Clifford H. 1899-**
The reptiles of China, etc. Putnam, for American Museum of Natural History. N.Y. 1935. (Zoology. Snakes. Geography) (a)
A modern "medicine man" in China. Natural History. p. 253-63. May-June 1928. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
Hainan: an island of forbidding reputation that proved an excellent collecting ground Natural History p. 215-23. March-April, 1924. (Zoology Reptiles) (c)
Snakes alive, and how they live. Viking Press N.Y. 1937. (Zoology) (d)
Frog hunting in Fugien, China Natural History. p. 462-73. Sept.-Oct 1927. (Mammals Amphibians) (e)
Turtles of the United States and Canada. A. A. Knopf N.Y. 1939. (f)
- Pope, Saxton Temple. 1875-**
Adventurous bowmen; field notes on African archery. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1926. (Zoology. Arms) (a)
Hunting with the bow and arrow. Putnam. N.Y. 1925. (Zoology. Arms)
Deer, wildcat, wolf and grizzly bear. (b)
- Popenoe, Paul B.**
Costa Rica, land of the banana. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 201-20 Feb. 1922. (Geography. Food and Drink. Anthropology Geology)
- Popenoe, Wilson**
Round about Bogotá (Colombia). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 127-60. Feb. 1926. (Botany Geography. Equipment)
- Porter, Gene Stratton. 1863-1924**
Homing with the birds: the history of a lifetime of personal experiences with the birds Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1919. (Zoology)
Referred to in numerous bird categories
- Porter, J. Hampden**
Wild beasts: a study of the characters and habits of the elephant, lion, leopard, panther, jaguar, tiger, puma, wolf and grizzly bear. Scribner. N.Y. 1894, 1903. (Zoology. Geography)
Especially in Europe and Asia, including man-eater and cattle-lifter tiger.
- Porter, Sydney**
The truth about kea. Nature Mag. p. 275-7 May 1939. (Zoology. Birds)
- Porter, William Trotter, ed. 1809-1858**
Big bear of Arkansas and other sketches, etc. Carey & Hart. Philadelphia. 1845 (Zoology. Geography)
- Posse-Brázdová, Amelie**
Country-house life in Sweden. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-64. July 1934. (Geography. Botany)

- Post, Christian Frederick. 1710-1785**
Two journals of western tours by C. F. P.; one to the neighborhood of Ft. Duquesne (1758); the other, to the Ohio (1758-9). Cleveland. 1904. (See Thwaites Early Western Travels 1748-1846) (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Potocki, Count Joseph**
Sport in Somaliland; being an account of a hunting trip to that region. Rowland Ward London. 1900. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
A trip to Pilawin. The Deer park of Count Joseph Potocki, in Volhynia, Russia. See Lydekker, by Rowland Ward. London. 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Potter, George E. and Glass, H. Bentley**
A study of respiration in hibernating horned lizards. Copeia. p 128-31 Ann Arbor, Mich. Oct. 30, 1931. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Pottinger, Henry. 1789-1856**
Incidents of foreign sport & travel. London. 1894. (Zoology Geography) (a)
Travels in Beloochistan and Sinde, accompanied by a geographical and historical account of those countries, with map Longman. London 1816. (Zoology Geography) (b)
- Powell, Maj.**
Through the Grand Canyon. Outing Pub Co 1873 (Geography Geography) Explorations undertaken for the Smithsonian Institution in 1873
- Powell, Addison M. 1856-**
Trailing and camping in Alaska. A Wests N.Y. 1908-09. (Geography)
- Powell, E. Alexander. 1879-**
The last frontier: the white man's war for civilization in Africa Scribner N.Y. 1912. (Geography. Anthropology Food. Drink) (a)
"Man must drink to keep liver afloat in Africa" p. 157.
Where the strange trails go down, etc Scribner. N.Y. 1921 (Geography) (b)
Borneo, Siam, Java, Sumatra, etc
The map that is half unrolled, equatorial Africa from the Indian Ocean to the Atlantic. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1925 (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (c)
Congo forest extent 1400 miles
Beyond the utmost purple rim; Abyssinia, Somaliland, etc. John Long London. 1925. (Somaliland, Kenya, Zanzibar, etc.) (Geography) (d)
The last home of mystery; adventures in Nepal, together with accounts of Ceylon, British India, the Native States, the Persian Gulf, etc. Century Co. N.Y. and London 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (e)
- Powell-Cotton, P. H. G. 1866-**
Pig-sticking. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
A journey through the eastern portion of the Congo state Geographical Journal Royal Geographical Society. London. (UDM) (Geography) (b)
- A sporting trip through Abyssinia; a narrative of nine months' journey from the plains of the Hawash to the snows of Simien, etc. Rowland Ward. London 1902. (Zoology. Geography. Food. Drink) (c)
The big game described, elephant to ibex.
In unknown Africa; a narrative of twenty months travel and sport in unknown lands and among new tribes. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1904. (Zoology Geography) (d)
In Kenya.
A journey through the Eastern portion of the Congo State. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 155-63. March 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Meteorology) (e)
- Powys, Llewelyn. 1884-**
Black laughter. Harcourt, Brace & Co N.Y. 1924. (Zoology Anthropology and Geography in East Africa)
No index.
- Pratt, A. E.**
Strange sights in far-away Papua Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 559-72. Sept 1907 (Geography Anthropology. Food and Drink)
- Pratt, Ralph F.**
A tree toad gymnast. Nature Mag p 297. May 1928 (Zoology. Amphibians)
- Preble, Edward A 1871-**
North American Fauna, No 27—A biological investigation of the Athabaska-Mackenzie Region. Government Printing Office Washington, DC 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Metamorphosis of the spring frog. Nature Mag. p. 232 April 1925. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)
- Premium, Barton (pseud.)**
Eight years in British Guiana; being the journal of a residence in that province, from 1840 to 1848 inclusive Longmans, Brown, Green & Longmans. London. 1850 (Geography. Anthropology. Food Drink)
With anecdotes and incidents illustrating the social condition of its inhabitants, etc.
- Prentice, Sartell, Jr.**
Sunrise and sunset from Mount Sinai. Nat Geog. Mag. p 1242-82. Dec. 1912. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology)
- Price, Willard**
Mysterious Micronesia: Japan's mandated islands. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 481-510. April 1936. (Geography. Zoology. Ethnology. Botany) (a)
Japan—A land of natural disasters. Natural History. p. 7-15, 80 Jan. 1938. (Geology) (b)
- Prichard, H. V. Hesketh. 1876-1922**
Where Black rules White. A journey across and about Hayti. A. Constable & Co. London; T. Nelson. N.Y. 1910. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Description and travel.

- Through the heart of Patagonia. Appleton. N.Y. 1902. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology) (b)
- Prichard, H. V. H. and others**
The Newfoundland guide book, 1905, including Labrador and St. Pierre. (D. W. Prowse, ed.) Bradbury, Agnew and Co. London. 1905. (Geography) (c)
Millais, Selous, Grenfell and others contributors
- Prichard, H. V. Hesketh**
Hunting camps in wood and wilderness. Sturgis and Walton N.Y.; Heinemann. London. 1910. (Zoology. Geography) Patagonia, New Foundland, Norway, etc. (d)
- Through trackless Labrador, with a chapter on fishing by G. M. Gathorne-Hardy. Heinemann. London; Sturgis. N.Y. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (c)
"The life of the Labrador is entirely predatory."
- Sport in wildest Britain. Heinemann London. 1821 (Zoology) (f)
- Priest, Cecil D.**
Timbuktu, in the sands of the Sahara. Nat Geog Mag. p 73-85 Jan. 1924. (Anthropology. Food and Drink Geography. Zoology)
- Priestley, R. E. and Wright, C. S.**
Antarctic glaciology. See Joerg, W. L. G (c) (Geography. Meteorology) (a)
- Priestley, R. E. and Tilley, C. E.**
Antarctic geology. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Geology) (b)
- Prodgers, C. Herbert**
Adventures in Bolivia J Lane London; Dodd, Mead & Co N.Y. 1922 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
References under 45 topical headings.
- Prorok, Byron Kuhn de. 1896-**
Mysterious Sahara, the land of gold, of sand and of ruin Reilly & Lee Co Chicago c1929 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (a)
References to 32 subject headings
- In quest of lost worlds. E P. Dutton & Co NY 1936. (b)
References to Ethiopia, Libyan Desert and Mexico.
- Protheroe, Ernest**
New illustrated natural history of the world ("Everything about animals") Garden City Pub. Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1935 (Mammals. Birds. Fishes. Snakes. Insects)
- Przewalska or Prejevalsky, Col. Nicholas M. 1839-1888**
Mongolia, the Tangut country and the solitudes of northern Tibet, being a narrative of three years' travel in eastern High Asia (1870-72). S. Low & Marston. London. 1876. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Trans. from Russian.
- From Kulja, across the Tian Shan to Lob-Nor, etc. Sampson, Low, Marston, Searle & Rivington. London. 1879. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Puxley, Frank Lavallin. 1868-**
In African game tracks: wanderings with a rifle through East Africa. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1929. (Zoology. Geography)
See Index for mammals, birds, natives diseases, insects, etc.)
- Puxley, W. Lavallin**
Wanderings in the Queensland Bush. Allen and Unwin. London; Houghton. N.Y. 1923. (Geography. Natural history)
- Quinn, Vernon. 1881-**
Seeds; their place in life and legend. F. A Stokes & Co. N.Y. 1936. (Botany)
- Radcliffe, Lewis**
Tilling watered acres. Nature Mag. p. 107-10. Feb 1930. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Radclyffe, C. R. E.**
Big game shooting in Alaska (1903) (about Cook's Inlet, Sushitna River, etc.) Rowland Ward. London. 1904 (Zoology. Geography)
- Radin, Paul. 1883-**
The story of the American Indian. Boni & Liveright. N.Y. 1927. (a)
"The first census of the new world" by Norsemen in 11th Century. See ch. 1.
The method and theory of ethnology. An essay in criticism. McGraw-Hill Book Co NY and London. 1933. (b)
Numerous references (22) made to native races and authorities "Ethnology is the study of aboriginal culture," see introd.
- Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel. 1783-1840**
Ichthyologia Ohiensis; or, Natural history of the fishes inhabiting the Ohio River and its tributary streams. W. G. Hunt. Lexington, Ky. 1820; Burroues Brothers Co. Cleveland. 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology.)
Rafinesque appears under 55 headings for fish.
- Rainsford, William Stephen. 1850-**
Camping and hunting in the Sheshone. Scribner "The Out of Door Library." (MB) (Zoology. Geography. Arms) (a)
- A morning ride to Kenia Outlook. p. 155-65. May 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Rainsford, W. S. joint author. See Grinnell, G. B. (c)**
- Raleigh, Walter. 1552-1618**
The discovery of the large, rich, and beautiful empire of Guiana, with a relation of the great and golden city of Manoa, etc (1595) Hakluyt Society. London. 1848. (Geography. Anthropology. Battery)

- Rankin, Daniel J.**
The Zambesi Basin and Nyassaland. W. Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh. 1893. (Geography. Zoology. Meteorology. Geology Hygiene. Pests. Drink)
- Rankin, Reginald. 1871-**
A tour in the Himalayas and beyond. John Lane. London. 1930. (Geography) (a)
A notebook in Corsica; A night in the open at 22,000 ft., and other essays. John Lane. London. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)
Also experiences in India and Canada.
Elk hunting in Norway. Hereford n.d. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Ransome, Frederick Leslie**
The probable cause of the San Francisco earthquake Nat. Geog. Mag p 280-96. May 1906. (Geology. Geography)
- "Raoul"**
Reminiscences of twenty years pig sticking in Bengal. Calcutta. 1893. (Zoology. Geography)
- Rasmussen, Knud**
Research in Eskimo culture See Joerg, W. L. G (c) (Geography Anthropology)
- Raswan, Carl R.**
Black tents of Arabia (My life—22 years —among the Bedouins) Little, Brown & Co. Boston. 1935. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology)
No index. See contents
- Rathborne, Ambrose Beatty**
Camping and tramping in Malaya; 15 years' pioneering in the native states of the Malay Peninsula S. Sonnenschein. London. 1898. (Geography Anthropology. Zoology Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Drink. Botany)
- Rawling, C. G. 1870-**
The land of the New Guinea Pygmies The story of a pioneer journey of exploration into the heart of New Guinea. Seeley, Service. London; Lippincott Philadelphia. 1913. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Rayne, Henry A.**
Sun, sand and Somals; leaves from the note-book of a District Commissioner in British Somaliland H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1921. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology) (a)
The ivory raiders. (In Abyssinia, Sudan, Kenya, etc.) Heinemann London. 1923 (Zoology. Geography Anthropology) (b)
- Reade, W. Winwood. 1838-1875**
Savage Africa: being the narrative of a tour in equatorial, south-western, and north-western Africa; with notes on the habits of the gorilla; on the existence of unicorns, and tailed men; on the slave trade, etc. etc. Smith, Elder & Co. London; Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1863. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Ready, Oliver George**
Life and sport in China. Chapman & Hall. London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography)
Shooting, riding and sailing
- Reed, Chester Albert. 1876-1912**
The bird book, etc. Doubleday. Garden City, N.Y. 1915. (Zoology)
Water birds, game birds and birds of prey east of the Rocky Mts., more than 700 illustrated, referred to under numerous headings.
- Reed, Howard Sprague. 1876-**
"The Unsociable Seladang," by H S R. as told to W. B. Courtney Collier's. p. 16-37 Dec. 2, 1933. (Zoology Geography Anthropology)
- Reese, Albert M.**
Caiman hunting in South America Natural History p. 424-7. Sept-Oct. 1920. (Reptiles)
- Regan, Charles Tate. (1878-) Editor**
Natural history. Ward, Lock & Co London 1936
- Regan, John**
Western wilds of America. Edinburgh. 1859 (Zoology Geography)
- Reichenbach, Hans. 1891-**
Atom and Cosmos; the world of modern physics. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1933. (Microscopy Astronomy Atmosphere. Geology)
- Reid, William Jameson**
Through unexplored Asia, 1894 Dana Estes & Co Boston, 1899 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology Hygiene Food Drink)
References under 47 headings of natural things of interest seen in China, Tibet, etc
- Révoil, Bénédict Henry. 1816-1882**
Shooting and fishing in the rivers, prairies and backwoods of North America (1841-49) Tinsley Bros London 1865 (Zoology Geography)
- Rhone, Rosamond Dodson**
Nauru, the richest island in the South Seas Nat. Geog. Mag p. 559-89 Dec. 1921. (Botany Geography. Zoology. Geology. Food and Drink)
- Rice, Alexander Hamilton. 1875-**
The Rio Branco, Uraricuera, and Parima: Surveyed by the expedition to Brazilian Guayana from August 1924 to June 1925
References under 55 subject headings, including mention of the Sierra Parima "terra incognita" and its natives, the savage Guaharibos, p. 114, 213.
- Rice, Hugh S., Editor**
Handbook of the heavens. See Bernhard, H J. (Astronomy)
- Rice, William**
Tiger-shooting in India; being an account of hunting experiences on foot in Rapootana, during the hot seasons, from 1850 to 1854. Smith, Elder & Co. London. 1857. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

- Indian game. W. H. Allan. London. 1884. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Arms) (b)
References under 53 subject headings, mostly game mammals, including the rare Asiatic lion, p. 136.
- Rich, Walter H. 1866-**
Feathered game of the Northeast. T. Y. Crowell. N.Y. 1907. (Zoology. Birds)
Author lists 87 species feathered game many of which are referred to under subject headings in this compilation.
- Richards, Horace C.**
Animals of the seashore. Bruce Humphries Boston. 1938. (Marine life)
- Richardson, James. 1806-1851**
Travels in the Great Desert of Sahara in the years 1845-46, containing a narrative of personal adventures, during a tour of nine months through the desert amongst Touaricks, etc. R. Bentley. London 1848 (Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Anthropology)
- Richardson, John. 1787-1865**
Arctic searching expedition; a journal of a boat voyage through Rupert's Land and the Arctic Sea in search of Franklin, etc. Longman. London and N.Y. 1851. (Geography Meteorology. Geology) (a)
The zoology of the voyage of H.M.S. Herald, under the command of Capt Henry Kellett 1845-51, etc. L. Reeve London. 1854. (Zoology Geography) (b)
The Polar regions A. & C. Black Edinburgh. 1861 (Zoology. Meteorology. Geology) (c)
Fauna Boreali-Americana; or, The zoology of the northern parts of British America; containing descriptions of the objects of natural history collected, etc. 4v. J. Murray London. 1829-37. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
- Rideing, William H. 1853-1918**
A-saddle in the Wild West. A glimpse of travel among the mountains, lava beds, sand deserts, adobe towns, Indian reservations and ancient pueblos of Southern Colorado, New Mexico and Arizona. Appleton. N.Y. 1879. (Geography. Geology. Anthropology)
- Ridgway, Robert. 1850-**
A manual of North American birds. Lip-pincott. Philadelphia 1887 and 1900.
References under 31 bird headings in this Index. (a)
The water birds of North America. See Baird, S. F. (b)
- Ries, Heinrich. 1871-**
Elementary economic geology. John Wiley & Sons. N.Y.; Chapman & Hall. London. 1930 (Geology)
- Riggs, Thomas, Jr.**
Surveying the 141st meridian. (Between Alaska and Canada) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 685-713. July 1912. (Geography. Zoology. Hygiene)
- Ripley, Ozark, pseud. (John B. de M. Thompson) 1872-**
Sport in field and forest. Appleton. N.Y. 1926.
The author covers a large game field from bear and turkey to squirrel and quail.
- Rixson, Mrs. M. E.**
Glorious stars. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1933. (Astronomy) (No index; 80 pages)
- Roberts, Edith A. (1881-) and Lawrence, Julia R.**
American ferns; how to know, grow and use them. Macmillan. N.Y. 1935. (Botany)
- Roberts, Milnor**
A wonderland of glaciers and snow. (Mt. Rainier) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 530-7. June 1909. (Geography. Equipment. Meteorology)
- Roberts, Thomas S. 1858-**
Bird portraits in color, etc. University of Minn. Press Minneapolis. 1934; H. Milford London
Author lists 295 species, including 52 warblers. References are made to Dr. Roberts under 179 bird headings.
- Robertson, J. H.**
Journal of an expedition 1,400 miles up the Orinoco and 300 miles up the Arauca. See Zahm (a) (Geography. Pests)
- Robertson-Miller, Ellen**
Butterfly and moth book Scribner. N.Y. 1932. (Zoology)
- Robinson, Ben C. 1890-**
Muskellunge fishing. Appleton. N.Y. 1925 (Zoology. Geography)
- Roby, Marguerite**
My adventures in the Congo Arnold. London 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Description and Travel)
- Rock, Joseph F.**
Seeking the mountains of mystery. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 131-85. Feb. 1930. (Geology) (a)
The land of the yellow Lama, kingdom of Muli, Yunnan Province, China. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 447-91. April 1925. (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Anthropology) (b)
Life among the Lamas of Choni. (China) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 569-619. Nov. 1928. (Geography. Botany) (c)
The glories of the Minya Konka. (China) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 385-437. Oct. 1930. (Geography. Botany. Zoology. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Equipment. Geology. Meteorology) (d)
Konka Risumgongba, holy mountain of the outlaws. (China) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-65. July 1931. (Botany. Ethnology. Geography. Zoology. Geology. Food and Drink) (e)
Hunting the Chaulmoogra tree. (Burma) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 243-76. March 1922. (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Hygiene) (f)

- Rock, J. F.—*Continued*
 Banishing the devil of disease among the
 Nashi. (China) Nat. Geog. Mag.
 p. 473-99. Nov. 1924. (Geography. Anth-
 ropology. Equipment) (g)
- Rockhill, William Woodhill. 1854-1914
 The land of the Lamas; notes of a
 journey through China, Mongolia and
 Tibet. Century Co. N.Y. 1891. (Zool-
 ogy. Geography. Anthropology. Geol-
 ogy. Arms. Food. Drink) (a)
 References under 38 subject headings
 Diary of a journey through Mongolia
 and Tibet in 1891 and 1892. Baker,
 Taylor Co. Smithsonian Institution,
 Washington, D.C. 1894. (Geography.
 Anthropology. Clothing) (b)
- Rogers, Archibald
 Hunting American big game. (Co-
 authors, Rainsford, Grinnell and others)
 Outdoor Library. Scribner. N.Y. 1882-
 97. (Zoology. Geography)
- Rogers, John Godfrey. 1850-
 Sport in Vancouver and New Foundland.
 E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1912. (Zool-
 ogy. Geography)
 Hunting, description and travel—
 usual can goods and stimulants, see Ap-
 pendix.
- Rogers, Julia Ellen. 1866-
 Among green trees. A guide to pleasant
 and profitable acquaintance with famil-
 iar trees. A. W. Mumford. Chicago.
 1902. (a)
 Reference to 105 subject headings.
 See index to trees and allied topics.
 Trees worth knowing. Doubleday. Page
 & Co. Little Nature Library. Garden
 City, N.Y. 1917-25. (b)
 Index including both popular and
 Latin names contains nearly 900 items,
 with page numbers, to which about
 130 references are made in this super-
 index.
 The tree book; a popular guide to a
 knowledge of the trees of North Amer-
 ica and to their uses and cultivation.
 Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1905.
 (Botany. Trees) (c)
 References to this title are carried
 under 130 tree headings.
- Rohe, Alice
 Our littlest ally. (San Marino) Nat.
 Geog. Mag. p. 139-63. Aug. 1918.
 (Geography. Botany)
- Romer, Alfred S.
 The evolution of the vertebrates. See H.
 H. Newman, Editor. p. 304-48. (Pale-
 ontology. Zoology)
- Ronaldshay, Earl of (Zetland, L. J. L. D.
 2d marquis of) 1876-
 Sport and politics under an eastern sky.
 Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh. 1902.
 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology.
 Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene.
 Arms. Food. Drink) (a)
 Entered under 58 subject headings of
 natural things.
- A wandering student in the Far East.
 Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh and
 London. 1908. (Geography) (b)
- On the outskirts of empire in Asia.
 Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh. 1904.
 (Geography) (c)
- Roome, William J. W. 1865-
 Tramp through Africa; a dozen crossings
 of the continent. (In the interest of a
 Bible Society) Macmillan Co. N.Y.;
 A. & C. Black. London. 1930. (Geog-
 raphy)
- Roosevelt, Elliott. 1860-1894
 A hunting trip in India. Hunting big
 game in the eighties. Scribner. N.Y.
 1932. (Zoology. Geography)
- Roosevelt, Kermit. 1889-
 The search for the giant panda. Natural
 History. p. 3-16. Jan.-Feb. 1930. (Zool-
 ogy. Geography)
- Roosevelt, Theodore. 1858-1919
 Outdoor pastimes of an American hunter.
 (Seven Chapters re-written recently;
 others appeared in Boone & Crockett
 Club publications. Scribner. N.Y.
 1908. (Zoology) (a)
 Big game hunting in the Rockies and
 on the Great Plains. (Comprising
 "Hunting trips of a ranchman" and
 "The wilderness hunter") Putnam.
 N.Y. 1899. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
 Hunting trips on the prairie and in the
 mountains. (Part 2 of the author's
 "Hunting trips of a ranchman") Put-
 nam. N.Y. 1900. (Zoology. Geogra-
 phy) (d)
 Hunting adventures in the West. (Re-
 issue of "Hunting trips of a ranchman
 and "The wilderness hunter") Putnam.
 N.Y. 1927. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
 The wilderness hunter; an account of
 the big game of the United States and
 its chase with horse, hound and rifle.
 Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1893. (Zool-
 ogy. Geography) (f)
 African game trails; an account of the
 African wanderings of an American
 hunter-naturalist. Scribner. N.Y. 1910.
 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology.
 Arms. Clothing) (g)
 References under 60 subject head-
 ings.
 Wild man and wild beast in Africa. Nat.
 Geog. Mag. p. 1-33. Jan. 1911. (Geog-
 raphy. Zoology. Anthropology. Botany)
 (h)
 Through the Brazilian wilderness. Scrib-
 ner. N.Y. 1914. (Zoology. Geography.
 Arms) (i)
 Deer family. Macmillan. N.Y. and Lon-
 don. 1902-24. (Zoology. Geography)
 (j)
- Roosevelt, Theodore (1858-1919) and Ed-
 mund Heller
 Life-histories of African game animals.
 2v. Scribner. N.Y. 1914. (Geography.
 Zoology. Arms. Clothing) (k)
 References under 25 subject headings
 for large game mammals.
- Roosevelt, Theodore. 1858-1919
 Stories of the great west. Century Co.
 N.Y. 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (l)

- Ranch life and the hunting-trail. Century Co N.Y. 1899-1902. (Zoology. Geography) (m)
- Afrikanische Wanderungen, eines naturforschers und jagers Übersetzung von Max Kullnick. Parey. Berlin. 1910. (Geography) (n)
- How old is man? Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 111-27. Feb. 1916. (Botany. Geography. Zoology. Paleontology) (o)
- Roosevelt, Theodore (1887-) and Kermit (1889-)
Trailing the giant panda. Scribner. N.Y. and London 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology Hygiene. Arms)
Entered under 43 subject headings in this work. (a)
- East of the sun and west of the moon. Scribner N.Y. and London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene Arms. Food Drink) (b)
- Rose, Cowper
Four years in southern Africa. Colburn & Bentley London 1829 (Geography. Description and Travel)
- Rose, Walter
A beautiful frog. Nature Mag p. 240. Oct. 1926 (Amphibians)
- Ross, Alexander. 1783-1856
Adventures of the first settlers on the Oregon or Columbia River; being a narrative of the expedition fitted out by John Jacob Astor, etc Smith Elder & Co. London 1849; Clark Cleveland. 1904 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Pests Arms)
- Ross, Roland Case
Behavior of the rubber snake Copeia p. 7-8 Ann Arbor, Mich. March 31, 1931 (Zoology)
- Rothery, Agnes. 1888-
Sweden, the land and the people Viking Press N.Y. 1934 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Geology)
- Rothfield, Otto. 1876-1932
With pen and rifle in Hishitvar (or Kishtwar) D. B. Taraporevala Sons & Co Bombay 1918
- Rouch, Jules
Meteorology of American Antarctic. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology)
- Roule, Louis. 1861-
Fishes: their journeys and migrations W. W. Norton Co N.Y. 1933. (Zoology) (a)
- Fishes and their ways of life W. W. Norton N.Y. 1935 (Trans from French) (Zoology. Fish) (b)
- References to this title under about thirty fish headings.
- Routledge, Mrs. Scoresby
The mystery of Easter island. (Chile) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 629-46. Dec. 1921. (Zoology Geography)
- Roy, Leonard C.
Rambling around the roof of Eastern America. (Great Smoky Mts.) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 243-66. Aug. 1936 (Zoology Geography. Botany. Equipment. Ethnology. Food and Drink) (a)
- From notch to notch in the White mountains. (New Hampshire) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 73-104. July 1937. (Zoology. Geography. Botany) (b)
- Rundall, Lionel B. 1890-1914
The Ibex of Shā-ping, and other Himalayan studies Macmillan & Co London 1915 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Rush, R. J.
Reindeer, dogs and snow shoes; a journal of Siberian travel and exploration made in 1865-7. Harper. N.Y. 1871-99. (Zoology. Geography)
- Russan, Ashmore
Mighty hunters; being an account of some of the adventures of Richard and Helen Carson in the forests and on the plains of Chiapas in Mexico. Longmans, Green & Co London and N.Y. 1909 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)
- Russell, C. E. M.
Bullet and shot in Indian forest, plain and hill, with hints to beginners in Indian shooting. W. Thacker & Co. London. 1900 (Zoology. Geography)
- Russell, Frank. 1868-1903
Hunting musk ox with the dog ribs. Scribner. Out Door Library N.Y. 1896-97. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Anthropology Arms Clothing Food Drink) (a)
- On a spring hunt with 30° below zero
Explorations in the Far North, etc 1892-4 University of Iowa Iowa City. 1898 (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Russell, Henry Norris. 1877-
The solar system and its origin. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1935. (Astronomy. Atmosphere) (a)
- The atmosphere of the planets. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1935. (Annual Report, June 30, 1935. p. 153-68) (Atmosphere. Astronomy) (b)
- Russell, Phillips. 1884-
Red tiger; adventures in Yucatan and Mexico Brentano N.Y. 1929. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology. Clothing Food. Drink)
- Rutherford, John Gunion (1857-) and others
Possibilities of reindeer and musk-ox industries. F. A. Acland. Official Hunter. Ottawa. 1922 (Zoology. Geography)
- Rutledge, Archibald Hamilton. 1883-
Wild life of the South. F. A. Stokes N.Y. 1935. (Mammals. Birds. Fish)
- Rutter, Eldon
The holy cities of Arabia. 2v. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology)
Geographical, historical, topographical and daily life.

Ruttledge, Hugh. 1884-

Attack on Everest. R. M. McBride & Co. N.Y. 1935; Hodder & Stoughton. London. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Clothing. Food. Drink)
Did not reach the summit.

Ruxton, George Frederick August. 1820-1848

Life in the Far West. Blackwell. Edinburgh and London. 1849; Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1859. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Author a young Englishman who traveled in Rocky Mts. and Mexico.

Adventures in Mexico and the Rocky Mountains. Harper. N.Y. 1846-60; Murray London. 1861. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink)

References under 36 subject headings (b)

Wild life in the Rockies. A true story of the author's adventures from Mexico to the Rocky Mts. in the days of the war with Mexico, etc. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1922 c1916. (Zoology. Geography) (c)

In the old west. A true story of the old west before the Mexican war. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1922 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (d)

Ruysbroek, William van

Guillaume de Rubrouck, Ambassadeur de Saint Louis en Orient; récit de son voyage traduit de l'original latin et annoté par Louis de Backer E. Leroux Paris 1877. (Zoology. Geography)

Sabin, Edwin Legrand. 1870-

Range and trail. Crowell. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography) (a)

The White Indian. Jacobs. Philadelphia 1925. (Anthropology) (b)

Kit Carson days 1809-1868. "Adventures in the Path of Empire" Press of the Pioneers. N.Y. 1935. (Anthropology. Geography) (c)

Sadler, William S. 1875-

The science of living; or, The art of keeping well. A. C. McClurg & Co Chicago. 1912 (Hygiene. Food and Drink. Zoology. Botany)

Sage, Dean, Jr.

In quest of the giant panda. (The Sage West China Expedition in Szechwan Province) Natural History. p. 309-20 April 1935. (Zoology. Geography)

Sage, Rufus B. b. 1817

Scenes in the Rocky Mountains, and in Oregon, California, New Mexico, Texas and the Grand Prairies; or, Notes by the way, during an excursion of three years, with a description of the countries passed through, including their geography, geology, resources, present condition, and the different nations inhabiting them. Carey & Hart Philadelphia. 1846. (Later issues (1860)

"Rocky Mountain Life" and (1865) "Wild Scenes in Kansas and Nebraska") (Zoology. Anthropology. Geography)

Saint-Cricq, Laurent (Paul Marcoy, pseud.)

Travels in South America from the Pacific Ocean to the Atlantic Ocean. Scribner. N.Y.; Blackie. London. 1875. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)

References under 70 subject headings, half of them ethnological.

St. John, Bayle. 1822-1859

Adventures in the Libyan Desert and the Oasis of Jupiter Ammon Putnam. N.Y.; Murray. London. 1849. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Fly Snakes. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)

In the oasis are 86,000 date trees

St. John, Charles W. G. 1809-1856

Sketches of wild sports and natural history of the highlands. John Murray. London. 1878. (Zoology)

St. John, J. A. 1801-1875

Egypt and Nubia, their scenery and their people. Being incidents of history and travel, from the best and most recent authorities, etc. Chapman and Hall. London. 1845 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Clothing)

St. John, O. B.

Lion in Asia

Lions numerous on Tigris and Euphrates Rivers in Asia. See Lydekker. New natural history v. 1. p. 360. Blanford quoted as authority.

St. John, Spenser B. 1825-1910

Life in the forests of the Far East Smith, Elder & Co. London 1862 (Geography. Anthropology)

Samuels, Edward A. 1836-1908

With rod and gun in New England and the Maritime provinces, and supplementary chapters. Boston 1897. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Our northern and eastern birds, etc. R. Worthington. N.Y. 1883. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Sandeman, Fraser

Eight months in ox waggon. London. 1880. (UDM)

Sanders, Alvin Howard

The taurine world—Cattle and their place in the human scheme—Wild types and modern breeds in many lands. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 591-710. Dec. 1925 (Zoology. Geography)

Sanderson, E. Dwight. 1878-

Insect pests of farm, garden, and orchard John Wiley & Sons. N.Y.; Chapman & Hall. London. 1931. (Zoology)

Sanderson, George P.

Thirteen years among the wild beasts of India: their haunts and habits from personal observations; with an account of capturing and taming elephants.

- Grant. Edinburgh. 1873-1907; W. H. Allen. London. 1879. (Zoology. Geography. Arms. Food. Drink)
S. caught elephants for the British Gov. in India.
- Sands, W. F.**
Mysterious temples of the jungle. (Guatemala) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 324-38. March 1913. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Anthropology)
- Sandys, Edwyn**
Sporting sketches Macmillan Co N.Y. 1905. (Zoology)
- Sanford, Gertrude and Legendre, Sidney**
In quest of the Queen of Sheba's antelope Natural History. p. 17-32 Jan-Feb., p. 161-76. March-April 1932.
- Sansum, W. D.**
The normal diet. C. V. Mosby Co St Louis 1930. (Hygiene. Food and Drink)
- Santos, João dos. d. 1622**
Ethiopia oriental Lisbon 1609-1891 (Zoology Geography)
- Sapir, Edward. 1884-**
Language: an introduction to the study of speech Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1921. (Anthropology)
References are made under 24 native subject headings.
- Sargent, Charles Sprague. 1846-1927**
Manual of trees of North America (Exclusive of Mexico) Houghton Mifflin & Co Boston 1905
Index with about 1800 items with page numbers; 76 references to them in this work
- Sarvis, (Mrs.) Cecil**
The white frogs. Nature Mag p 39 Jan 1930 (Amphibians)
- Saunders, Aretas A. 1884-**
A guide to bird songs, etc Appleton N.Y. 1935 (Zoology. Birds)
References under about 50 headings
See Author's index for Latin and popular names of species.
- Savile, Frank Mackenzie**
The high grass trail. Being the difficulties and diversions of two Trekking and shooting for sustenance in dense bush, across British Central Africa A shooting trip across Nyasaland and Northern Rhodesia, with his wife, in the "high grass" season. Lived, for the most part, on the produce of the rifle and the gun 2v. H. F. & G Witherby. London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Pests) (a)
The river of the giraffe. A chronicle of desert, stream and forest shooting in the southern Sudan II. F. & G Witherby. London. 1925. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
References under 32 subjects.
- Savory, Isabel**
A sportswoman in India; personal adventures and experiences of travel, etc. Hutchinson & Co. London; Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1900. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- The marine mammals of the northwestern coast of North America, described, etc. Putnam. N.Y. 1874. (Zoology. Geography)
- Schantz, Orpheus Moyer**
Indiana's unrivaled sand dunes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 430-41. May 1919. (Botany. Geography. Geology)
- Scheiber, Count**
Seven years big game shooting in various parts of the world. 1884-93. (UDM) (Zoology. Geography)
- Schillings, C. G. 1865-**
With flash-light and rifle, etc. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1905. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Flashlights in the jungle: or with flash-light and rifle. A record of hunting adventures and of studies in wild life in Equatorial East Africa. Doubleday Page & Co. N.Y. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
References under 85 subject headings, including references to other authorities
- In wildest Africa. Harper. N.Y. 1907 (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Schlaikjer, Erich M.**
Living prehistoric animals Natural History. p. 123-35 Feb 1937. (Zoology)
- Schmeckebier, L. F.**
Our national parks (United States) Nat. Geog. Mag p 531-79 June 1912 (Geography. Zoology. Geology. Anthropology)
- Schmid, Hermann. 1815-1880**
The Bavarian highlands and the Salzkammergut. (Translation from German) Chapman & Hall. London 1874. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Schmidt, Friedrich**
Wissenschaftliche, etc. St Petersburg. 1872 See Nordenskiöld p. 309. Siberia. Mammoth
- Schmidt, Karl Patterson**
The hoop snake story. Natural History. p. 76-80. Jan-Feb. 1925. (Zoology)
- Schmitt, Waldo L. 1887-**
A voyage to the island home of Robinson Crusoe Nat. Geog. Mag p. 353-70. Sept. 1928 (Zoology. Botany) (a)
See Shelled invertebrates of the past and present. (Zoology. Crustaceans) (b)
The Galapagos Islands one hundred years after Darwin. Nature Mag. p. 264-71, 312, 315. Nov. 1935. (Reptiles) (c)
- Schnack, Friedrich. 1888-**
The life of the butterfly. Houghton. Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1932. (No index See list of Contents p. 11-13 for subjects) (Zoology. Butterflies. Moths)
- Schomburgk, Robert Hermann. 1804-1865**
R.H.S.'s Reisen in Guiana und am Orinoko während der jahre 1835-1839. G. Wigand. Leipzig. 1841. (Geography. Anthropology. Food. Drink)
- Schonberg, Baron Erich Von**
Travels in India and Kashmir. 2v. London. 1853. (Geography)

- Schroder, Hugo H.**
Kapok tree. *Nature Mag.* p. 170. March 1938. (Botany)
- Schuchert, Charles**
The earth's changing surface and climate. Yale University Press. New Haven, Conn. 1918-20. (See Barrell, Charles, ch. 11) (Geology. Atmosphere)
- Schultz, Christian**
Travels on an inland voyage through the states of New York, Pennsylvania, Virginia, Ohio, Kentucky, Tennessee, and through the territories of Indiana, etc. Isaac Riley. N.Y. 1810. (Geography)
Traveled 6,000 miles in 1807-08.
- Schultz, Leonard P. 1901-**
Treasures of the Pacific. (Fish) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 463-98. Oct. 1938. (Zoology) (a)
Fishing in Pacific coast streams. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 185-212. Feb. 1939. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Schumann, Edward A., Jr.**
Jungle and snow in Colombia. *Natural History.* p. 183-94. March-April 1934. (Botany)
- Schurz, W. L.**
The Amazon, father of waters. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 445-63. April 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Botany. Anthropology. Geology. Equipment)
- Schwann, Theodor. 1810-1882**
Microscopical researches into the accordance in the structure and growth of animals and plants. Sydenham Society. London. 1847. (Microscopic life)
- Schwarz, E. H. L. 1873-**
The Kalahari (desert) and its native races, being the account of a journey through Ngamiland and the Kalahari, with a special study of the natives in that area. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1928. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Schwatka, Frederick. 1849-1892**
Nimrod in the North; or, Hunting and fishing adventures in the Arctic regions. Cassell. N.Y. 1885. (Zoology) (a)
In the land of cave and cliff dwellers. Cassell Pub. Co. N.Y. 1893. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Along Alaska's great river. A popular account of the travels of the Alaska exploring expedition of 1883, along the great Yukon River, from its source to its mouth, etc. Cassell & Co. N.Y. 1885. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (c)
References under 42 headings.
- Schweinfurth, George. 1836-**
The heart of Africa. Three years' travels and adventures in the unexplored regions of Central Africa. (1868-1871) 2v. Sampson Low. London. 1868-73; Harper. N.Y. 1874. (Zoology. Geography)
- Schweitzer, Albert. 1875-**
On edge of the primeval forest: experiences and observations of a doctor in equatorial Africa. Black. London. 1926; Macmillan Company. N.Y. 1931. (Anthropology)
Experiences and observations of a missionary doctor among savages in equatorial Africa.
- Scidmore, Eliza Ruhamah**
The greatest hunt in the world. (For Elephants) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 673-92. Dec. 1906. (Geography. Zoology) (a)
Adam's second Eden. (Ceylon) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 105-73. Feb. 1912. (Botany. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Food and Drink. Geography. Zoology) (b)
- Sclater, Philip Lutley (1829-1913) and Oldfield, Thomas**
The book of antelopes. R. H. Porter. London. 1894. (Zoology. Geography)
- Sclater, W. L. (1863-) and Sclater, P. L.**
The geography of mammals. Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co. London. 1899. (Zoology. Geography)
- Scott, Genio C.**
Fishing in American waters. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1869, 1873. (Zoology. Equipment)
Many references under fish headings, also some bird references.
- Scott, George**
Among the hill tribes of Burma—An ethnological thicket. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 293-321. March 1922. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Scott, J. Robson**
My life as a soldier and sportsman. London. 1921. (Zoology. Geography)
- Scott, William B. 1858-**
An introduction to geology. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1907. (No index) (Geology. Atmosphere. Meteorology) (a)
The theory of evolution. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1917. (Zoology. Botany. Paleontology) (b)
- Scott, William Earle Dodge. 1852-1910**
Bird studies: an account of the land birds of eastern North America. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1898. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Notes on the birds of the Caloosahatchie region of Florida. *Auk.* p.209-18. 1892. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Scott-Elliott, G. F.**
A naturalist's wanderings in Mid-Africa. See Elliott
- Scriven, George P.**
Recent observations in Albania. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 90-114. Aug. 1918. (Botany. Geology. Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Hygiene)
- Scrope, William**
The art of deer stalking. Illustrated by a narrative of a few days sport in the forest of Athol, etc. (after red deer) (Illustrated by Landseer and the author.) (Zoology)

Scudder, Samuel Hubbard. 1837-1911

Every-day butterflies Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston and N.Y. 1899. (Zoology) (a)

Frail children of the air. (Butterflies) Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston and N.Y. 1897. (Zoology) (b)

Scull, E. Marshall. 1880-

Hunting in the Arctic and Alaska John C. Winston Co. Philadelphia 1914. (Zoology Geography) (b)

Scull, Guy H. 1876-1921

Lassoing wild animals in Africa. Introduction by Theodore Roosevelt; Pictures of C. J. ("Buffalo") Jones. Stokes N.Y. 1911 (Zoology)

Scully, William Charles. 1855-

Reminiscences of a South African pioneer, 1876-99. T. Fisher Unwin London 1913. (Zoology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink)

Seabrook, William B. 1887-

Adventures in Arabia among the Bedouins, Druses, Whirling Dervishes and Yezidee Devil Worshipers. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)

The magic island. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1929 (Geography. Anthropology. Food. Drink) (b)

Thirty miles from Haiti.

Jungle ways. Harrap. London; Harcourt, Brace and Co. N.Y. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology) (c)

In Liberia, Ivory Coast, Gold Coast, Sierra Leone, Sahara, etc

Seaman, Louis Livingston

The Falls of the Zambesi Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 561-71. June 1911 (Geology. Geography. Botany)

Sears, Fred C. 1866-

Productive orcharding Modern methods of growing and marketing fruit J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1914. (Botany)

Sears, George W. 1821-1890 (Nessmuk)

Forest runes. Forest & Stream Pub. Co. N.Y. 1887.

Seeber, Francisco. 1841-

Great Argentina: Comparative studies, etc. J. Peuser. Buenos Aires. 1904. (Geography. Anthropology) Commercial, industrial, political

Seeley, H. G. 1839-

Dragons of the air. An account of extinct flying reptiles. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y.; Methuen & Co. London. 1901. (Paleontology) (a)

The story of the earth in past ages. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. and London. 1920. (Paleontology. Geology) (b)

Seligman, Gerald

Snow structure and ski fields. Macmillan & Co. London. 1936. (Meteorology)

Selous, Edmund

The bird watcher in the Shetlands. J. M. Dent & Co. London; E. P. Dutton. N.Y. 1905. (Zoology. Geography)

Selous, Frederick Courteney. 1851-1917

The lion in South Africa. (See other titles) (Zoology. Geography) (a)

A hunter's wanderings in Africa, being a narrative of nine years spent amongst the game of the far interior of South Africa, containing accounts of explorations beyond the Zambesi, on the River Chobe, and in the Matabele and Mashuna countries, with full notes upon the natural history and present distribution of all the large mammals. Macmillan. N.Y. and London. 1907; Bentley. London. 1881. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Fly. Snakes. Arms. Food. Drink) (b)

"Having carefully read all the works that had been written on sport and travel in South Africa", Selous started for Africa in 1871, aged 19 years. This important book entry is found under 81 interesting subject headings, including five personal references to other authorities.

Twenty years in Zambesia. Separate of the Geographical Journal. London. April 1893 (Zoology Geography) (c)

Travel and adventure in South East Africa; being the narrative of the last eleven years, (1882-93), spent by the author on the Zambesi and its tributaries; with an account of the colonization of Mashunaland and the progress of the gold industry in that country. Rowland Ward London. 1893. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (d)

Sport and travel, east and west. Longmans, Green & Co. N.Y. and London. 1900. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Food. Drink) (e)

Two trips to Wyoming and Montana, including 21 references to notes on Asia Minor hunting.

Sunshine and storm in Rhodesia: being a narrative of events in Matabeleland before and during the recent insurrection, etc. Rowland Ward. London 1896. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms) (f)

African nature notes and reminiscences. Introduction by Theodore Roosevelt. Macmillan & Co. London. 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Fly. Snakes. Arms. Food. Drink) (g)

With references under 85 headings, including five references to natives, twenty to other authorities, and the larger number to large game animals.

Recent hunting trips in British North America. Scribner. N.Y.; Witherby & Co. London. 1907. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (h)

This entry covers six trips to North America. References are made under sixty-four different headings. The au-

Selous, F. C.—Continued

thor was killed in battle with the Germans in Africa in the World war January 1917. See Millais' (h) Life of Selous.

Selous, Percy and H. A. Bryden

Travel and big game. Longmans, N.Y.: Bellairs. London. 1897. (Zoology. Geography)

In Canada, Rocky Mts. and South Africa.

Semon, Richard W. 1859-

In the Australian Bush and on the Coral Sea: being the experiences and observations of a naturalist in Australia, New Guinea and the Moluccas. Macmillan & Co. London and N.Y. 1899. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) References under 34 important and interesting subject headings.

Senha, The Hon. Rajah Kistyanand

A Shikar land Thacker, Spink & Co Calcutta. 1916 (Zoology Geography. Arms)

Many rare and interesting observations and experiences noted of man-eating leopards and tigers

Serafim

The Amazon. See Church Aborigines of South America, p.136. (Geography Anthropology) (UDM)

Serpa Pinto, A. A. 1846-1900

How I crossed Africa, from the Atlantic to the Indian Ocean 2v Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1881 (Geography Zoology Anthropology Geology Hygiene)

Seton, Ernest Thompson. 1860-

The Arctic prairies; a canoe-journey of 2000 miles in search of the caribou, being the account of a voyage to the region North of Aylmer Lake. Scribner. N.Y. 1911, 1917 (Zoology Geography. Meteorology)

See also Thompson-Seton, E

Seton-Karr, Henry. 1853-

Ten years wild sports in foreign lands or travels in the Eighties Chapman & Hall. London. 1889 (Zoology. Geography) (a)

My sporting holidays Arnold London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

In Wyoming, Vancouver, Scotland, Norway.

Shackleton, Ernest H.

The heart of the Antarctic Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 972-1007. Nov. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Hygiene. Clothing. Food and Drink)

Shakespeare, Henry

The wild sports of India, etc. Smith Elder & Co London. 1862; Tichnor & Fields. Boston 1860. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Fly. Snakes. Arms. Food. Drink)

References under 40 subject headings, including bear and tiger turned to man-killing.

Shanafelt, Marjorie

Phrynosoma Mio. Nature Mag. p. 41-2. July 1927. (Reptiles) (a)

Basso profundo, the story of a remarkable frog and friendship. Nature Mag. p. 180-1. March 1928. (Zoology. Amphibians) (b)

M'sieu Toad. Nature Mag. p. 239-40. Oct. 1929. (Zoology. Amphibians) (c)

Shand, Alexander Innes

Shooting. London 1902 (Zoology)

Shantz, H. L.

The Saguaro forest. (Arizona) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 515-32 April 1937. (Zoology. Botany. Geography)

Shapley, Harlow (1885-) and others

The Universe of stars Harvard Observatory Cambridge, Mass. 1926. (Astronomy)

Sharp, Dallas Lore. 1870-

Wild life near home (Especially Birds) Century Co N.Y. 1901 (Zoology Geography)

Shaw, Ralph J. and Baldwin, Francis Marsh

The mechanics of respiration in turtles Copeia p. 12-15 Ann Arbor, Mich April 10, 1935 (Zoology. Reptiles)

Shay, Felix

Cairo to Capetown, overland Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 123-260. Feb. 1925. (Geography Anthropology. Botany Zoology. Geology)

Sheak, W. Henry

Big snakes in captivity Natural History. p. 394-9 July-Aug 1925

Sheffield, Frank

How I killed the tiger Being an account of my encounter with a Bengal tiger. Hampstead. 1902 (Zoology)

Sheldon, Charles. 1867-1928

The wilderness of the Upper Yukon; a hunter's explorations for wild sheep in sub-Arctic mountains Scribner. N.Y. 1911, 1919. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests Arms Clothing. Food Drink) (b) References under 100 headings to experiences while hunting alone in Alaska

The wilderness of the North Pacific coast islands; a hunter's experiences while searching for wapiti, bears, and caribou on the larger coast islands of British Columbia and Alaska. Scribner N.Y. 1912. (Zoology Geography. Arms Food. Drink) (c)

The wilderness of Denali; explorations of a hunter-naturalist in Northern Alaska. Scribner. N.Y. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (d)

Author's observations and experiences during a winter spent in the Mt. McKinley region of Alaska with the temperature as low as 40 degrees below zero.

- Shelford, Robert Walter Campbell. 1872-1912**
A naturalist in Borneo. E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1917. (Zoology. Geography)
Devoted to mammals, birds, snakes, ants, plants, bats.
- Shelled invertebrates of the past and present,** with chapters of geological history, by Ray S. Bassler, Charles E. Resser, Waldo L. Schmitt, Paul Bartsch. Smithsonian Scientific Series. (Smithsonian Institution) Washington, D.C. 1931.
- Shelley, Er Myron. 1874-**
Hunting big game with dogs in Africa (With Paul Rainey) Columbus, Miss 1924. (Zoology. Geography)
- Shelton, A. L.**
Life among the people of Eastern Tibet. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 293-326. Sept. 1921. (Food and Drink. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Geology. Zoology)
- Shelton, Charles**
To the land of Cirio (Trees). Nature Mag. p. 137-40. March 1938. (Botany. Trees)
- Shenon, Philip J. and John C. Reed**
Down Idaho's river of no return. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 95-136. July 1936. (Zoology. Geography. Ethnology. Geology. Food and Drink. Botany)
- Sherrard, Drew**
The tale of Stumpy the swift. Nature Mag. p. 46-7. Jan. 1928. (Reptiles)
- Sherring, Charles A.**
Western Tibet and the British borderland; the sacred country of Hindus and Buddhists. Arnold London 1896 or earlier. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Shetrone, Henry Clyde**
The mound-builders. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. and London 1930. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Shields, George O. ("Coquina") 1846-**
Rustlings in the Rockies: hunting and fishing by mountain and stream. Belford, Clark and Co. Chicago. 1883. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Arms. Food. Drink) (a)
Hunting in the great west. Hunting and fishing by mountain and stream. Belford, Clark & Co. Chicago and N.Y. 1883 (see a) (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Cruising in the Cascades; a narrative of travel, exploration, etc. Rand McNally and Co. Chicago and N.Y. 1889. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Shields, G. O. ed.**
The big game of North America. Its habits, habitat, haunts, and characteristics; how, when, and where to hunt it. Rand-McNally & Co. Chicago. 1890. (Zoology) (d)
- Shields, G. O.**
The blanket Indian of the Northwest. Vechten Waring Co. N.Y. 1921. (Anthropology. Clothing. Food. Drink) (e)
- Shipley, Arthur E. 1861-1927**
Hunting under the microscope. Ernest Benn. London. 1928. (Microscopic life. Zoology)
- Shippee, Robert**
A forgotten valley of Peru. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 111-32. Jan. 1934. (Geography. Geology. Hygiene. Food and Drink. Clothing. Zoology) (a)
Air adventures in Peru. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 81-120. Jan. 1933. (Geography. Anthropology. Meteorology. Zoology) (b)
- Shiras, George, 3rd. 1859-**
Wild life studies with camera and flashlight. Washington, D. C. (Zoology) (a)
Hunting wild life with camera and flashlight. 2v. illus. "A record of 65 years' visits to the woods and waters of North America." National Geographic Society. Washington, D.C. 1935. (Zoology. Birds. Mammals. Fish. Trees, etc) (b)
References under 75 subject headings. Wild life of the Atlantic and Gulf coasts. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 261-309. Sept. 1932. (Zoology. Birds) (c)
The wild life of Lake Superior, past and present. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 113-204. Aug. 1921. (Zoology. Geography. Ethnology) (d)
Camps and cruises of an ornithologist. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 438-63. May 1909. (Zoology) (e)
The white sheep, giant moose, and smaller game of the Kenai peninsula, Alaska. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 423-94. May 1912. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
Wild animals that took their own pictures by day and by night. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 763-834. July 1913. (Zoology) (g)
Nature's transformation at Panama. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 159-94. Aug. 1915. (Zoology. Geography. Botany) (h)
One season's game-bag with the camera. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 387-446. June 1908. (Zoology. Geography) (i)
Photographing wild game with flashlight and camera. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 366-423. July 1906. (Zoology) (j)
- Shklovsky, I. W. 1865-**
In far north-east Siberia. Macmillan & Co. London. 1916. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
- Shooter, Joseph**
The Kafirs of Natal and the Zulu country. E. Stanford. London. 1857. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Shorthose, W. J. T.**
Sport and adventure in Africa; a record of twelve years of big game hunting, campaigning and travel in the wilds of tropical Africa. Seeley, Service and Co. London; Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1923. (Zoology. Geography)
- Showalter, William Joseph**
Strange habits of familiar moths and butterflies. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 77-126. July 1927. (Zoology) (a)

Showalter, W. J.—Continued

- New York—an empire within a republic. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 513-84. Nov. 1933. (Geography. Botany) (b)
- Exploring the wonders of the insect world. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-90. July 1929. (Zoology) (c)
- Virginia—a commonwealth that has come back. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 403-72. April 1929. (Geography. Botany. Geology. Food and Drink) (d)
- Cuba—the sugar mill of the Antilles. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-33. July 1920. (Botany. Geography. Food and Drink) (e)
- Exploring the glories of the firmament. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 153-81. Aug. 1919. (Astronomy) (f)
- Exploring the mysteries of plant life. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 581-646. June 1924. (Botany) (g)
- The family tree of the flowers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 555-63. May 1927. (See Clements, Frederic E.) (h)
- Interviewing the stars. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 97-122. Jan. 1925. (Astronomy) (i)
- Shufeldt, R. W.**
The black iguana. Nature Mag. p. 67. Aug. 1932. (Reptiles)
- Sidney, Richard John Hamilton**
Malay land, "Tanah Malayu," etc. G. Palmer. London. 1926. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Simmons, George Finlay. 1895-**
Sindbad's of science. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-75. July 1927. (Zoology. Geography)
- Simpich, Frederick and Haji Mirza Hussein (pseud.)**
Every-day life in Afghanistan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 85-110. Jan. 1921. (Geography. Ethnology. Food and Drink) (a)
- Simpich, Frederick**
Bahama holiday. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 219-45. Feb. 1936. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Hygiene) (b)
- Northern California at work. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 309-89. March 1936. (Botany. Geography. Geology. Ethnology. Hygiene. Equipment) (c)
- Men and gold. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 481-518. April 1933. (Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (d)
- Missouri, mother of the West. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 421-60. April 1923. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Food and Drink) (e)
- Gigantic Brazil and its glittering capital. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 733-78. Dec. 1930. (Geography. Food and Drink. Botany) (f)
- Life on the Argentine pampa. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 449-91. Oct. 1933. (Zoology. Geography. Equipment. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Geology) (g)
- So big Texas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 637-93. June 1928. (Geology. Geography. Botany) (h)
- Singapore, crossroads of the East. (Malaya). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 235-69. March 1926. (Botany. Geography) (i)
- Manchuria, promised land of Asia. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 379-428. Oct. 1929. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink) (j)
- Southern California at work. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 529-600. Nov. 1934. (Botany. Geography) (k)
- Along the Nile, through Egypt and the Sudan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 379-410. Oct. 1922. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology) (l)
- New Mexico melodrama. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 529-69. May 1938. (Geography. Anthropology) (m)
- Change comes to bible lands. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 695-750. Dec. 1938. (Geography) (n)
- Simpson, G. E.**
The heart of Libya; the Siwa Oasis, its people, customs and sport. Witherby. London. 1929. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology)
- Simpson, Melville William Hilton**
See H. C. Maydon, ed. (c) (M B) (Geography)
- The Barbary States referred to.
- Simson, Alfred**
Travels in the wilds of Ecuador, and the exploration of the Putumayo River. S. Low. London. 1886. (Zoology. Anthropology. Geography)
- Sinclair, Upton (1878-) and Michael Williams**
Good health and how we won it. F. A. Stokes Co. N.Y. 1909. (Hygiene. Food and Drink)
- Singer, Daniel J.**
Big game fields of America, north and south. Doran. N.Y. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Dendrology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
References under 62 subject headings including man-killing jaguar.
- Skene, Dhu**
In an Indian jungle. London. 1909. (Geography)
- Skertchly, J. Alfred**
Sport in Ashanti or Melinda the Carboceer. Frederick Warne & Co. London and N.Y. n.d. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
- Skinner, M. P. 1879-**
Bears in the Yellowstone. A. C. McClurg & Co. Chicago. 1925. (Zoology. Geography)
- Skinner, Thomas. 1800?-1843**
Excursions in India; including a walk over the Himalaya Mountains to the sources of the Jumna and the Ganges. R. Bentley. London. 1833. (Geography)
- Skinner, Thomas. 1804-1877**
Fifty years in Ceylon. An autobiography. W. H. Allen. London. 1891. (Geography)

- Skottsberg, Carl Johan Fredrik. 1880-**
The wilds of Patagonia; a narrative of the Swedish expedition to Patagonia, Tierra del Fuego and the Falkland Islands in 1907-09. Arnold. London. 1911. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Skrine, Clarmont Percival. 1888-**
Chinese Central Asia Methuen & Co London 1926 (Geography)
- Slevin, Joseph R.**
An equatorial wonderland. (Galapagos Islands) Natural History. p. 374-88 Dec. 1935. (Zoology)
- Slingerland, Mark Vernon (1864-1909) and Crosby, C. R.**
Manual of fruit insects Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1914 (Zoology)
- Small, John Kunkel. 1869-1938**
Ferns of tropical Florida Published by the author. N.Y. 1918. (Botany)
- Smart, W. M. 1869-**
The sun, the stars, and the universe. Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1928. (Astronomy)
- Smith, A. Donaldson. 1864-**
Through unknown African countries; the first expedition from Somaliland to Lake Lamu (1893). Arnold London. 1897. (Zoology. Geography Meteorology Anthropology Hygiene Pests Arms Food. Drink)
References under 21 subject headings
- Smith, A. Mervyn**
Sport and adventure in Indian jungle. Hurst & Blackett London 1904. (Zoology Geography. Snakes)
References under mammal heading viz wolves, leopards and tigers turned man-eaters.
- Smith, A. W.**
Working teak in the Burma forests (With Elephants) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 239-56. Aug 1930 (Geography. Hygiene. Botany)
- Smith, Andrew. 1797-1872**
Illustrations of the zoology of South Africa, etc. 1834-6. Smith, Elder & Co London 1838 (Zoology. Geography. Fly. Snakes)
- Smith, B. Leigh.** See F G Jackson. 1000 days in Arctic. (Geography. Meteorology)
Franz-Joseph Land referred to.
- Smith, George Otis**
Where the world gets its oil. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 181-202. Feb. 1920. (Geography)
- Smith, George W.**
Can chameleons think? Nature Mag. p. 362. June 1927. (Reptiles)
- Smith, Gilbert M.**
The fresh-water algae of the United States. McGraw-Hill Book Co. N.Y. and London. 1933. (Microscopy)
- Smith, Glanville**
On goes Wisconsin. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-46. July 1937. (Geography. Botany)
- Smith, Harrison W.**
Notes on Taluti. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 947-63. Oct. 1911. (Food and Drink. Geography. Zoology) (a)
Sarawak: The land of the white rajahs. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 110-67 Feb. 1919. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Hygiene) (b)
- Smith, Herbert H. 1851-1919**
Brazil, the Amazons and the coast Scribner. N.Y. 1879. (Zoology Hygiene. Geography. Anthropology Pests. Food. Drink)
References under 50 headings.
- Smith, Hugh M. 1865-**
Japanese goldfish, their varieties and cultivation; a practical guide to the Japanese methods of gold fish culture for amateurs and professionals. W. F. Roberts Co. Washington, D.C. 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Some giant fishes of the seas. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 637-44. July 1909. (Zoology) (b)
King herring. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 701-35. Aug 1909. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
Oysters: the world's most valuable water crop Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 257-81. March 1913 (Geography. Zoology) (d)
America's most valuable fishes Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 494-514. May 1912 (Geography. Zoology) (e)
The pearl fisheries of Ceylon. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 173-94 Feb. 1912. (Geography. Zoology) (f)
Making the fur seal abundant Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1139-65 Dec 1911. (Botany. Zoology. Geography) (g)
Brittany The land of the sardine. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 541-73 June 1909 (Zoology. Geography. Geology Food and Drink. Botany. Equipment) (h)
Goldfish and their cultivation in America. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 375-400. Oct 1924. (Zoology. Geography) (i)
The mysterious life of the common eel. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1140-6. Oct. 1913. (Zoology) (j)
Our fish immigrants Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 382-400. June 1907. (Zoology) (k)
- Smith, J. Russell. 1874-**
Tree crops; a permanent agriculture. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1929.
Miscellaneous index including trees, to which 21 references are made to trees and 21 to states; also to fruits.
- Smith, John B. 1858-**
Our insect friends and enemies. J. B. Lippincott & Co. Philadelphia and London. 1909
- Smith, Kenneth M. 1892-**
Some aspects of the plant virus problem. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1936 (Annual report 1936. p. 345-52) (Microscopy)
- Smith, O. W. 1872-**
The book of the pike. Stewart Kidd Co. Cincinnati, Ohio. c1922. (Zoology)

- Smyth, H. Warington. 1867-**
Five years in Siam, from 1891 to 1896.
J. Murray. London. 1896 (Zoology.
Geography. Anthropology. Geology.
Hygiene. Food Drink)
- Snodgrass, Robert Evans. 1875-**
Insects, their ways and means of living.
Smithsonian Institution Series. Wash-
ington, D.C. 1930. (Zoology) (a)
Principles of insect morphology. McGraw-
Hill N.Y. and London. 1935. (Zool-
ogy) (b)
- Snow, Elliot**
The great sea serpent. *Nature Mag*
p 240-3. Oct. 1927. (Zoology)
- Snow, H. J. 1848-**
In forbidden seas: Recollections of sea-
otter hunting in the Kurils. 1873 to
1888. Arnold. London 1910. (Zoology
Geography. Anthropology)
- Snyder, Thomas Elliott. 1885-**
Our enemy the termite. Comstock Pub
Co. Ithaca, N.Y. 1935. (Zoology)
- Somerville, Augustus**
Shikar near Calcutta, with a trip to the
Sunderbunds. Calcutta 1924 (Zool-
ogy Geography)
- Southesk, James Carnegie, Earl of. 1827-
1905**
Saskatchewan and the Rocky Mountains.
A diary and narrative of travel, sport
and adventure, during a journey through
the Hudson's Bay Company's territory,
in 1859-60 Edmonston and Douglas
Edinburgh 1875 (Zoology Geogra-
phy)
Much about Indians and trees
- Southey, Rosamund**
Storm and sunshine in South Africa (Il-
lustrated by Frances Slaughter) John
Murray. London. 1910. (Geography)
- Southworth, Alvan S.**
Four thousand miles of African travel; a
personal record of a journey up the
Nile and through the Sudan to the con-
fines of Central Africa, embracing a
discussion on the sources of the Nile,
and an examination of the slave trade
Sampson Low & Co London 1875
(Anthropology Geography)
- Sowerby, Arthur de Carle. 1885-**
Fur and feather in North China Tien-
tsin Press Tientsin, N. China. 1914.
(Zoology. Geography) (a)
A sportsman's miscellany. Tientsin Press.
Tientsin. 1917. (Zoology. Geography)
Mostly small game shooting. (b)
Sport and science on the Sino-Mongolian
frontier Andrew Melrose. London
1918. (Zoology. Geography. Geology)
Fauna, flora, exploration, description,
big game, small mammals. (c)
The exploration of Manchuria. Smith-
sonian Institution. Washington, D.C.
1919. (Annual rept. p. 455-70) (Zool-
ogy. Geography. Anthropology) (d)
The natural history of China. Smith-
sonian Institution. Washington, D.C.
1925. (Annual rept. 1923. p. 351-68)
(Zoology. Geography) (e)
- Sparrmann, Anders. 1748-1820**
Swedish naturalist in Cape Colony. 1772.
(Zoology. Geography) (L.C)
- Spears, John R. 1850-**
The gold diggings of Cape Horn. A study
of life in Tierra del Fuego and Pata-
gonia. Putnam. N.Y. 1895. (Zoology.
Geography. Meteorology. Anthropol-
ogy Geology. Pests. Clothing) (a)
- Spears, John R. and Clark, A. H.**
A history of the Mississippi valley from
its discovery to the end of foreign
domination, etc A. S. Clark. N.Y.
1903 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropol-
ogy Geology Food Drink) (b)
- Speedy, Thomas**
Sport in the highlands of Scotland. Lon-
don 1884 (Zoology Geography)
- Speke, John Hanning. 1827-1864**
What led to the discovery of the source
of the Nile Blackwood London. 1864.
(Geography) (a)
Journal of the discovery of the source of
the Nile Blackwood & Sons London
1863 (Zoology Geography) (b)
- Spencer, Hugh**
Pipes of Pan *Nature Mag* p 219-21
April 1930 (Amphibians)
- Spinden, H. J. 1879-**
Origin of civilization in Central America
and Mexico See Jenness, Diamond
(a)
Ancient civilizations of Mexico and Cen-
tral America. American Museum of
Natural History N.Y. 1917 (Anthro-
pology) (b)
- Spittel, Richard Lionel. 1881-**
Wild Ceylon, describing in particular the
lives of present day Veddas Colombo
Co Ceylon 1924 (Zoology. Geogra-
phy. Anthropology)
- Springer, John M. 1873-**
The heart of central Africa, mineral
wealth and missionary opportunity
Jennings & Graham Cincinnati 1909.
(Geography Anthropology Geology)
- Springer, Mrs. John M. 1868-**
Snap shots from sunny Africa. (Rho-
desia) F. H. Revell Co. N.Y. 1909.
- Spruce, Richard. 1817-1893**
Notes of a botanist on the Amazon and
Andes: being records of travel on the
Amazon and its tributaries, etc Mac-
millan & Co London 1908 (Geogra-
phy)
- Spry, Henry Harper. 1804-1842**
Modern India, with illustrations of the
resources and capabilities of Hindustan.
Whittaker & Co London. 1837. (Zool-
ogy. Geography. Anthropology)
- Squier, E. George. 1821-1888**
The States of Central America; their
geography, topography, etc Harper
& Bros. N.Y. 1858. (Geography An-
thropology. Geology) (a)
Waikna; or, Adventures on the Mosquito
shore. Harper & Bros. N.Y. and Lon-
don. 1855 and later. (Geography) (b)

- Peru, incidents of travel and exploration in the land of the Incas Macmillan & Co. London. 1877. (Geography. Zoology Anthropology. Geology) (c)
Investigating mines and natives.
- Stadling, Jonas J.**
Through Siberia Archibald Constable & Co. Westminster 1901-09. (Geography)
- Stanford, E. E.**
Know the evergreens. Nature Mag p. 332-5. Dec. 1937. (Botany Trees) (a)
- Strawberry tree Nature Mag. p. 85. Aug. 1937. (Botany) (b)
- Stanley, Henry Morton. 1841-1904**
Through the dark continent; or, The sources of the Nile, around the great lakes, etc Harper N.Y. 1878 (Geography) (a)
- The Congo and the founding of its Free State, etc Harper & Bros N.Y. 1885 (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology Geology Hygiene Pests Food Drink) (b)
- In darkest Africa; or, The quest, rescue and retreat of Emin, Governor of Equatoria Scribner N.Y. 1890 (Zoology Geography Anthropology Pests Arms) (c)
- References under 47 subject headings
How I found Livingstone, travels, adventures and discoveries in central Africa, etc Scribner N.Y. 1906 (Geography Meteorology Arms Clothing Food Drink) (d)
- Beautiful weather, not over 80 degrees in Tanganyika, see p. 478.
- Stanley, W. B. (1878-) and Courtenay Hodgson**
Elephant hunting in West Africa Geoffrey Bles London 1929 (Zoology Geography)
In Sierra Leone and Gambia
- Statham, J. C. B. 1872-**
With my wife across Africa by canoe and caravan Sunken, Marshall, Kent & Co London 1924 (Zoology Geography)
- Stead, Richard**
Adventures on the high seas: Romantic incidents and perils of travel, sport and exploration throughout the world (Geography) (a)
- Adventures on the high mountains, etc Lippincott Philadelphia. 1908. (Geography Geology) (b)
- Compilation of experiences of others.
Adventures on the great rivers, etc Seeley and Co London 1907; Lippincott. Philadelphia 1908 (Geography) (c)
- Stebbing, Edward Percy. 1870-**
Jungle by-ways in India; leaves from the note book of a sportsman and naturalist John Lane London and N.Y. 1911 (Zoology. Geography. Arms) (a)
- Many interesting and unusual experiences with game animals.
Stalks in the Himalaya; jottings of a sportsman-naturalist. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology Hygiene. Pests Arms. Clothing. Food Drink) (b)
- References under 62 subject headings, including notes on rare species, such as clouded leopard and man-eating tigers and leopards.
The diary of a sportsman-naturalist in India. John Lane London and N.Y. 1920. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Stebbing, Thomas R. R. 1835-1926**
A history of crustacea. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1893. (Zoology)
- Stefánsson, Vilhjálmur. 1879-**
My life with the Eskimo. 1906-07. Macmillan Co N.Y. 1913 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Food Drink)
Lived on the game of the land and sea, found salt unnecessary. (a)
- The friendly Arctic, the story of five years in polar regions 1913-1918. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1921 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Geology. Hygiene. Fly Snakes Arms. Clothing Food Drink) (b)
- Found life comparatively easy and enjoyable; plenty to eat and wear
The northward course of empire Macmillan Company N.Y. 1924; Harcourt. N.Y. 1922. (Geography) (c)
- The adventure of Wrangel Island A history of the author's expedition to explore the island for Canada Macmillan Company N.Y. 1925 (Zoology Geography Meteorology) (d)
- Arctic resources. See Joerg, W. L. G (c) (Geography Zoology. Botany Geology) (e)
- Stein, Kathryn E.**
Migration of *Triturus viridescens* Copeia p. 86-8 Ann Arbor, Mich June 30, 1938 (Amphibians)
- Stein, Mark Aurel, 1862-**
On Alexander's track to the Indus. Macmillan Company N.Y. 1929 (Geography)
- Stejneger, Leonhard**
Arctic zoogeography. See Joerg, W. L. G (d) (Geography. Zoology) (a)
- The poisonous snakes of North America. Report U.S. Nat. Mus. p. 337-487. Washington, D.C. 1895 (Zoology)
- Stephens, Charles Asbury. 1845-**
Lynx-hunting: from notes by the author of "Camping out" J. R. Osgood. Boston 1873. (Zoology) (a)
- The young moose hunters. A backwoods-boy's story. Estes & Lauriat. Boston 1882 (Zoology) (b)
- Stephens, John Lloyd. 1805-1852**
Incidents of travel in Central America, Chiapas and Yucatan 2v. Harper & Bros N.Y. c1841. (Geography. Meteorology Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Fly Snakes. Food. Drink) (a)

- Stephens, J. L.—Continued**
Incidents of travel in Greece, Turkey, Russia and Poland. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1847-53. (Geography. Anthropology. Fly. Snakes) (b)
Incidents of travel in Egypt, Arabia Petraea and the Holy Land. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1848-71. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (c)
Arrived in Egypt in 1835.
- Sterndale, Robert Armitage. 1838-1902**
Natural history of the mammalia of India and Ceylon. Thacker, Spink & Co. Calcutta. 1884. (Zoology. Geography) (N N) (a)
Useful hints. W. Thacker & Co. London. (b)
Game, shore and water birds of India. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
Denizens of the jungles. Calcutta. 1886. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
Stones: Camp life on the Satpura Range. (Zoology) (e)
- Sterrett, J. R. Sitlington**
The cone-dwellers of Asia Minor. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 281-331. April 1919 (Geology. Anthropology. Geography)
- Stetson, Harlan True. 1885-**
Earth, radio and the stars. McGraw-Hill N.Y. 1934 (Astronomy. Atmosphere) (a)
Sun spots and radio reception. Smithsonian Institution. Washington, D.C. 1932. (Annual Report. June 30, 1931 p. 215-28. (Astronomy. Atmosphere Meteorology) (b)
- Stevens, Albert W.**
Photographing the eclipse of 1932 from the air. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 581-96 Nov. 1932. (Geography. Astronomy. Atmosphere) (a)
The scientific results of the world-record stratosphere flight. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 693-712 May 1936. (Atmosphere) (b)
Exploring the stratosphere. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 397-434. Oct. 1934. (Geography. Meteorology) (c)
Exploring the valley of the Amazon in a hydroplane. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 353-420 April 1926. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Food and Drink. Astronomy. Equipment. Hygiene. Geology) (d)
- Stevenson, William Bennet. b. 1787?**
A historical and descriptive narrative of twenty years residence in South America, containing travels in Arauco, Chile, Peru and Colombia; with an account of the Revolution, its rise, progress and results. Hurst, Robinson & Co. London. 1825. (Geography. Food. Drink)
- Stevenson-Hamilton, James. 1867-. See Hamilton, J. H.**
- Stewart, Arthur E. 1878-**
Tiger and other game; the practical experiences of a soldier Shikari in India. Longmans Green & Co. London. 1927. (Food. Drink. Geography. Hygiene. Pests. Arms)
References to man-eating tigers and other large wild beasts.
- Stewart, Elihu. 1844-**
Down the Mackenzie and up the Yukon in 1906. John Lane. London and N.Y. 1913. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology)
- Stewart, Percy M.**
Tales of travel and sport. T. Butterworth. London. 1930. (Zoology. Geography)
- Stigand, Chauncy Hugh. 1877-1919**
In Rhodesia and British Protectorate. (Geography) (U D M) (a)
- Stigand, Chauncy Hugh & D. D. Lyell**
Central African game and its spoor. H. Cox "Field." London. 1906. (Geography) (b)
- Stigand, Chauncy Hugh**
The game of British East Africa. H. Cox. London. 1909. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology) (c)
To Abyssinia, through an unknown land; an account of a journey through unexplored regions of British East Africa, by Lake Rudolph to the Kingdom of Menelek. Seeley and Co. London; Lippincott. Philadelphia 1910. (Geography. Meteorology) (d)
The Land of Zinj, being an account of British East Africa, its ancient history and present inhabitants. Constable and Co. London. 1913. (Geography. Anthropology) (e)
Introduction by Theodore Roosevelt.
Hunting the elephant in Africa, and other recollections of thirteen years' wanderings. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1913. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
Equatoria—The Lado Enclave. Constable & Co. London. 1923. (Geography) (h)
- Stirling, Matthew W.**
America's first settlers, the Indians. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 536-96 Nov. 1937. (Anthropology. Botany. Equipment)
- Stockley, Charles Hugh. 1882-**
Big game shooting in the Indian empire. Constable & Co. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
A Shikari's pocket-book. (Zoology) (U D C) (b)
Shikar: Tales told by a sportsman in India. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Stockley, V. M.**
Big game shooting in India, Burma and Somaliland. Horace Cox. London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography) (d)
In contact with the interesting large mammals.

Stokes, Alfred C.

Microscopy for beginners, or, Common objects from the ponds and ditches. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1887. (Microscopic life)

Stone, Andrew Jackson. 1859-

Some results of a natural history journey to N.B.C., etc. (Extracts from Bull. American Museum of Natural History. v. 13. art 5 p.31-62) Knickerbocker Press. N.Y. 1900. (Zoology. Geography)

Stone, R. H. 1837-

In Afric's forest and jungle; or, Six years among the Yorubans. Oliphant, Anderson and Ferrier, Edinburgh and London. 1900; Revell. N.Y. 1899 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Storey, Harry

Hunting and shooting in Ceylon, with contributions, etc. Longmans Green & Co. London. 1907. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology Arms Clothing. Food Drink)

Storey, Henry

A Ceylon sportsman's diary Times of Ceylon Co. Colombo 1921 (Zoology. Geography. Arms Clothing Food. Drink)

Strachan, John

Explorations and adventures in New Guinea S. Low, Marston, Searle & Rivington London 1888 (Geography. Anthropology)

Many phases of native life are presented

Streeter, Daniel W.

An Arctic rodeo. Putnam N.Y. and London. 1929 (Zoology. Geography Anthropology. Fly)
Greenland, Iceland, Baffin Bay, etc

Stuart, Villiers. 1827-1895

Adventures amidst the equatorial forests and rivers of South America, also in the West Indies and the wilds of Florida J. Murray. London. 1891. (Geography. Pests)

Stuart-Baker, E. C.

In the Himalayas. See Stebbing Stalks in the Himalaya. p 202. (Zoology. Geography)

Stuck, Hudson. 1863-1920

The ascent of Denali (Mt McKinley), a narrative of the first complete ascent of the highest peak in North America. Scribner N.Y. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Hygiene. Pests Arms Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
Native who did not smoke had best wind.

Ten thousand miles with a dogsled; a narrative of winter travel in interior Alaska. Scribner. N.Y. 1914. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Clothing. Food Drink) (b)

A winter circuit of our Arctic coast; a narrative of a journey with dog-sleds around the entire Arctic coast of Alaska. Scribner. N.Y. 1920 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geography. Hygiene) (c)

Author went to Alaska in 1904. From the three books (a, b, c) references are made under 84 interesting topic headings, including references to other authorities.

Studer, Jacob H. ed. 1840-1904

The birds of North America, etc., their habits and characteristics, based on observations made in the field by the most eminent writers on ornithology. Arranged according to the classification adopted by the American Ornithologists' Union. (Classification of Frank M. Chapman) Natural Science Association. N.Y. 1903. (Zoology)

Studley, J. T.

The journal of a sporting Nomad. John Lane Co. London and N.Y. 1912. (Zoology. Geography)
In Africa, East and West

Stupart, Frederic

Arctic influences on American weather. See Joerg, W L G, Editor (c) (Geography Meteorology)

Stutfield, H. E. M. (1858-) and J. N. Collie.

Climbs and exploration in Canadian Rockies Longmans Green & Co London. 1903 (Geography. Anthropology) (a)

Stutfield, Hugh Edward Millington. 1858-

El Maghreb 1200 miles ride through Siberia London. 1886 (Geography) (b)

Suffolk and Berkshire, (19th) Earl, ed.

Encyclopaedia of sport. 2v Co-editors Hedley Peck and F. G. Afalo; Contributors, F. C. Selous, R. Lydekker, J. S Inverarity and many others. Putnam N.Y. 1898 (Zoology)

Sultan, Dan L.

An army engineer explores Nicaragua Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 593-627. May 1932. (Geography Zoology Hygiene. Botany. Geology)

Sutherland, James

The adventures of an elephant hunter. Macmillan & Co. London. 1912 (Zoology. Geography Fly Snakes. Arms Food. Drink)

As a professional hunter slew 447 bull elephants Experiences and observations on man-killers and man-eaters among the large wild beasts.

Sutton, George Miksch. 1898-

Eskimo year; a naturalist's adventures in the far North. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1934. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Story of a year spent on an island in Hudson Bay.

Sutton, Richard Lightburn. 1878-

An African holiday. Mosby. St. Louis. 1924; Henry Kimpton. London. (Zoology. Geography. Arms) (a)

Author's first book on pursuit of big game.

Tiger trails in southern Asia. Mosby. St. Louis. 1926; Henry Kimpton. London. 1930. (Geography. Zoology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing) (b)

The long trek; around the world with camera and rifle. C. V. Mosby Co. St. Louis. 1930; Henry Kimpton. London. (Zoology. Geography) (d)

An Arctic Safari, with camera and rifle in the land of the midnight sun. Mosby St. Louis. 1933; Henry Kimpton London. (Zoology. Geography Meteorology. Arms) (e)

Sverdrup, Otto Neumann. 1855-1930

New land: Four years in the Arctic regions. Translated from the Norwegian *Av. Longmans, Green & Co.* London 1904. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Arms. Food Drink)

Svertzow, Dr. (Russian scientist) (1873?-)
See Lydekker (b) v. 2 p. 220, 222, 236 (Zoology)

Swain, John

Brutes and beasts. A history of cruelty to animals Noel Douglas London 1933. (Zoology)

Swann, W. F. G. (1884-), Gish, O. H. and O'Brien, Brian

The stratosphere flight of 1935 National Geographic Society, Stratosphere Series #2. Washington, D.C. 1936 (Atmosphere)

Swayne, George C. 1818-1892

Lake Victoria; a narrative of explorations in search of the source of the Nile Blackwood & Sons Edinburgh and London. 1868. (Geography)

Swayne, H. G. C. 1860-

Seventeen trips through Somaliland and a visit to Abyssinia A record of exploration and big game shooting. Rowland Ward London 1903. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Through the highlands of Siberia Rowland Ward. London. 1904. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Clothing) (c)

Sweden, Prince William of. 1884-

Wild African animals I have known. John Lane. London 1923 (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Among Pygmies and gorillas, with the Swedish zoological expedition to Central Africa (1921). Gylendal. London 1923. (Zoology. Geology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)

Swettenham, Frank A. 1850-

British Malaya, an account of the origin and progress of British influence in Malaya. J. Lane. London and N.Y. 1907. (Zoology. Geography)

Swingle, Charles F.

Across Madagascar by boat, auto, railroad, and filanzana. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 179-211. Aug. 1929. (Food and Drink. Botany. Zoology. Hygiene. Equipment)

Sykes, C. A. 1871-

Service and sport on the tropical Nile; some records of the duties and diversions of an officer among natives and big game, etc. John Murray. London. 1903. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink)

With references under 48 subject headings.

Sykes, Ella and Percy

Through deserts and oases of Central Asia Macmillan & Co. London. 1820. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Sykes, Ella C.

A talk about Persia and its women Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 847-66. Oct. 1910 (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology) (b)

Sykes, Percy Molesworth. 1867-

Ten thousand miles in Persia; or, Eight years in Iran. Scribner N.Y. 1902 (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Food Drink)

Symington, John. 1870-

In a Bengal jungle. Stories of life on the tea gardens of Northern India University of North Carolina Press Chapel Hill, N.C. 1935. (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Snakes. Drink)
Subjects referred to scattered throughout the book; no index given

Taché, Alexandre A. 1823-1894

Sketch of the North-west of America. (Translation from original French) J. Lovell. Montreal. 1870. (Zoology. Geography)

Taft, William Howard

The islands of Bermuda. (British) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-26 Jan. 1922 (Geology. Botany. Geography)

Tafur, Pero. 1410?-1484?

Travels and adventures 1435-1439. Harper N.Y. and London. 1926. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Tait, John

Surgical removal of the poison glands of rattlesnakes. Copeia. p. 10-13. Ann Arbor, Mich. March 31, 1938 (Zoology)

Talbot, P. A.

Notes on the Ekoi. (Nigeria) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 32-8. Jan. 1912. (Geography. Zoology. Botany. Anthropology)

Talman, Charles Fitzhugh

Groundhog, Pimperl and Company. Nature Mag. p. 281-4. Nov. 1926. (Zoology. Amphibians) (a)

The realm of the air. Bobbs-Merrill Co. Indianapolis, Ind. 1931. (Atmosphere) (b)

Explorations in cloudland. Nature Mag. p. 95-9. Feb. 1925. (Meteorology) (c)

Tambs, Erling

A modern saga of the seas. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 645-88. Dec. 1931. (Geography. Zoology. Food and Drink. Anthropology)

Tams, Georg

Visit to the Portuguese possessions in south-western Africa (Translated from German) T. C. Newby. London. 1845. (Zoology. Anthropology)

Tangye, Harold Lincoln. 1866-

In new South Africa. Travels in the Transvaal and Rhodesia. H. Cox. London. 1896. (Geography) (a)

In the torrid Sudan. R. G. Badger. Boston 1910 (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology) (b)

Much natural history as shown in the author's index.

Tate, G. H. H.

Through Brazil to the summit of Mount Roraima. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 585-605 Nov 1930 (Geography. Botany. Zoology. Geology. Anthropology. Food and Drink)

Tate, George Passman. 1856-

Frontiers of Baluchistan; travels on the borders of Persia and Afghanistan. Witherby & Co London 1909 (Geography)

taunton, Henry

Australind; a narrative of wanderings in western Australia and the Malay East. Arnold. London before 1901-03. (Zoology. Geography)

taylor, Bayard. 1825-1878

A visit to India, China and Japan in the year 1853. Putnam. N.Y. 1856 (Geography) (a)

Travels in Greece and Russia. With an excursion to Crete (In 1857) Putnam. N.Y. 1859-89. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)

taylor, Griffith

Antarctic adventure and research. D. Appleton & Co. N.Y. 1930. (Geography) (a)

Antarctic influences on Australian climate. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Meteorology) (b)

taylor, L.

Hunting big game in northwestern North America. Ohio. 1915. (Zoology. Geography)

taylor, Neville Cracroft

Ibex shooting in the Himalayas. Sampson, Low, Marston & Co. London. (Zoology. Geography)

With hardships, in small volume.

ichman, Eric. 1884-

Travels of a consular officer in eastern Tibet, together with a history of the relations between China, Tibet and India. University Press. Cambridge. 1922. (Geography)

leki, Samuel

Discovery of Lakes Rudolph and Stephanie (1887-88). See Hoechnel, L. Von

Tennent, James Emerson. 1804-1869

Sketches of the natural history of Ceylon, etc., including a monograph of the elephant. Longmans, Green. London. 1861. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Ceylon; an account of the island, physical, historical and topographical, natural history, etc. Longmans, Green, Longmans & Robert. London. 1859-60. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (c)

The wild elephant and the method of capturing and taming it in Ceylon. Longmans, Green & Co London. 1867. (Zoology. Geography) (d)

"Full of errors", says Sanderson, p 65 in "Thirteen years among the wild beasts of India"

Terra, Hellmut de. See De Terra**Thaw, L. C. and Thaw, M. S.**

Trans-Africa Safari. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 327-64. Sept. 1938. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Anthropology)

Theophrastus

Natural history. Time: Alexander the Great. See Aristotle. (Zoology. Geography) (LC)

Thévenin, René

The curious life habits of the sea horse. *Natural History.* p. 211-22. March 1936.

Thom, W. S.

Hunting the big game of Burma. *Outdoor Life.* Mount Morris, Ill. Sept. and Oct. 1933. (See also Pollock (e)) (Zoology. Geography)

Thomas, Bertram. 1892-

Arabia Felix: across the empty quarter of Arabia. Scribner N.Y. 1932. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) References under 28 subject headings.

Thomas, Lowell Jackson. 1892-

Beyond Khyber Pass. Century Co. N.Y. and London 1926. (Geography)

Thomas, Oldfield. 1858-

The White rhino of the Upper Nile land. *Nature.* p. 599. May to Oct. 1900. Macmillan & Co. London. (Zoology. Geography)

Thomas, Oswald

Heaven and earth; a modern astronomy. W. W. Norton & Co. N.Y. 1930. (Astronomy) (No index. See contents)

Thomas, Thomas Morgan

Eleven years in Central Southern Africa. London. 1872. (Geography)

Thomas, W. J.

Human longevity: its facts and its fiction. London. 1875. (Hygiene. Longevity)

Thomas was deputy librarian in the House of Lords and refers to some of the "fiction" in James Easton's book relative to the "remarkable" longevity of Jenkins, Parr and others.

Thomas, William S. 1858-

Hunting big game with gun and kodak, etc. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1906 (Zoology. Geography. Battery) (a)
In British Columbia, New Brunswick, Mexico and Virginia.

Trails and tramps in Alaska and Newfoundland. Putnam N.Y. and London 1913 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food Drink)
References under thirty subject headings. (b)

Thompson, George. d. 1893

Travel and adventure in South Africa. Henry Colburn. London. 1827 (Zoology. Geography) (a)
G. T. also wrote about travels and adventures in North Africa

The palm land. Missionary labors and travels, etc. Moore, Wilstach, Keys & Co Cincinnati 1856-59 (Geography) (b)
In North Africa.

Thompson, John Baptiste de M. 1872-. See Ripley, Ozark**Thompson-Seton, Ernest. 1860-**

The life-histories of northern animals; an account of the mammals of Manitoba. 2v. Scribner. N.Y. 1909; Constable. London. 1910. (See Seton, E. T.) (Zoology. Geography)

Thomson, J. Arthur. 1861-1933

Riddles of science. Liveright N.Y. 1932
Scientific discussions of actions and motives of man and beast (a)
The new natural history 3v. Putnam N.Y. and London. 1926 (Zoology) (b)
Towards health. Putnam N.Y. and London 1927 (Hygiene) (c)

Thomson, J. P.

The islands of the Pacific. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 543-58. Dec. 1921 (Geography. Geology)

Thomson, John

The Straits of Malacca, Indo-China and China; or, Ten years' travels, adventures, and residence abroad. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1875. (Geography) (a)

To the Central African lakes and back, etc., in 1878-80. 2v. Houghton, Mifflin & Co Boston and N.Y.; London 1881. (Geography) (b)

Thomson, Joseph. 1858-1895

Through Masai land: a journey of exploration among the snowclad volcanic mountains and strange tribes of eastern equatorial Africa, etc. S. Low, Marston. London. 1895; Houghton, Mifflin & Co Boston. 1885 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
With 24 references to various topics. (a)

Travels in the Atlas and southern Morocco. (1888) (B) Longmans, Green & Co. N.Y. 1889; G. Philip. London and Liverpool. 1889. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Food Drink)
References under 34 subject headings to incidents of travel. (b)

Thomson, William. 1824-

Great cats I have met; adventures in two hemispheres. Alpha Publishing Co. Boston 1896. (Zoology. Geography)
In Brazil, South Africa and India.

Thornhill, J. B.

Adventures in Africa under British, Belgian and Portuguese flags. 1905 John Murray London 1915. (Geography)

Thornton, J. Quinn

Oregon and California in 1848, etc. 2v. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1849-64 (Geography. Anthropology. Battery. Food. Drink)

Thrasher, Halsey

The hunter and trapper, an experienced hunter. Orange Judd Co. N.Y. 1868. (Zoology. Battery)

Thurn, Everard Ferdinand Im. 1852-

Among the Indians of Guiana; being sketches chiefly anthropologic from the interior of British Guiana. Paul, Trench & Co. London. 1883. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Thwaites, Reuben Gold, ed. 1853-1913

Early western travels. 13v. Arthur W. Clark Co. Cleveland. 1904-07 (Zoology. Geography)

In North America from 1748 to 1846.

Tiffany, Lewis Hanford

The grass of many waters. C. C. Thomas. Springfield, Illinois and Baltimore, Maryland. 1936. (Microscopy)

Tilden, Josephine E.

The algae and their life relations. University of Minnesota Press Minneapolis, Minnesota. 1935. (Microscopy)

Tinne, Alexandre

Travels in the region of the White Nile. (1860) See William Wells; also Johnston. "Nile Quest" (Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene)
The author was murdered by native Tawarcqs, aged 33 years.

Tisdell, Edine Frances

Guatemala, the country of the future. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 596-624. July 1910. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Zoology. Geology)

Tjader, Richard. 1869-1916

The big game of Africa. Appleton. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food Drink)

References under 31 subject headings to happenings summer of 1906

Todd, W. Hogarth

Tiger, tiger. London. 1927. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Work, sport and play (In the Central Provinces of India.) Heath, Cranton. London. 1928. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Tolmachev, I. P.

Geology of Arctic Eurasia. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Geology. Paleontology)

Tomkins, Ivan R.

Soup personified. Nature Mag. p. 86-7. Aug. 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles)

- Tomlinson, Henry Major. 1873-**
The sea and the jungle. (Two thousand miles by tramp steamer on the Amazon and Madeira Rivers to San Antonio Falls.) E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1913. (Geography)
- Torday, Emil. 1875-**
Camp and tramp in African wilds. A record of adventures, impressions and experiences during many years spent among savages around Lake Tanganyika and Central Africa, etc. 1900-07. Seeley, Service & Co. London; Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1913. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Food. Drink)
References under 56 subject headings, including man-eating lion and leopard. (a)
- Curious and characteristic customs of Central African tribes. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 342-68 Oct. 1919. (Anthropology. Geography. Zoology. Hygiene. Botany) (b)
- Torrey, Bradford. 1843-1912**
Birds in the bush. Houghton Mifflin Co. Boston. 1865-85. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
Field-days in California. Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston. 1913 (Zoology. Geography. Botany) (b)
A Florida sketch-book Houghton, Mifflin & Co Boston 1894 (Zoology) (c)
Spring notes from Tennessee. Houghton, Mifflin Co Boston. 1896 (Zoology. Geography. Pests) (d)
Notes of a bird gazer, north and south. Houghton, Mifflin and Co Boston. 1904. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
The clerk of the woods. Houghton, Mifflin and Co Boston. 1903. (Zoology. Geography) (f)
A world of green hills: observations of nature and human nature in the Blue Ridge Houghton, Mifflin & Co Boston. 1896-8. (Zoology. Geography) (g)
Everyday birds. Elementary studies. Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston. 1901. (Zoology) (h)
- Tourneur, N.**
The gerenuk. Nature Mag. p. 79. Feb. 1938. (Zoology)
- Townley-Fullam, C.**
Hungary: A land of shepherd kings. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 311-93. Oct. 1914. (Geography. Zoology)
- Townsend, Charles Haskins**
Our heritage of the fresh waters. (United States) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 109-59 Aug. 1923. (Zoology. Fish)
- Townsend, Charles Wendell. 1859-1934**
In Audubon's Labrador. Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston. 1918. (See b,c,e) (Zoology. Geography. Birds. Description and Travel) (a)
Along the Labrador coast. D. Estes & Co. Boston. 1907; Unwin. London. 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
- A Labrador Spring. Dana Estes & Co. Boston. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) (c)
References under 43 subject headings. The "exact value" of a sun-bath. p.35.
From Panama to Patagonia—1928. H. F. & G. Witherby. London 1931. (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene) (d)
References under 28 subject headings
Sand dunes and salt marshes. (In Labrador) Page Co Boston. c1913-25. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (e)
Beach grass. Marshall Jones Co. Boston. 1923. (Zoology. Birds. Botany) (f)
- Townsend, Frederick Trench**
Wild life in Florida with a visit to Cuba. Hurst & Blackett. London. 1875. (Zoology. Geography)
- Townsend, John Kirk. 1809-1851**
Sporting excursions in the Rocky Mountains, etc 2v. H. Colburn. London. 1840 (Zoology. Geography)
- Trafton, Gilbert H. 1874-**
Method of attracting birds. Houghton, Mifflin & Co. Boston. 1910. (Zoology)
- Transee, N. A.**
Arctic sea ice. See Joerg, W. L. G. (c) (Geography. Geology. Meteorology)
- Treat, Ida**
Sailing forbidden coasts. (Red Sea) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 357-86. Sept. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology)
- Trealt, Chaplin Court**
Out of the beaten track; travel in little known Africa Hutchinson. London 1930; Dutton. N.Y. 1931.
- Trealt, Stella Court**
Sudan sand; filming the Baggara Arabs. G. G. Harrap & Co. London. 1930. (Geography. Anthropology) (a)
Cape to Cairo The record of a historic motor journey. Harrap. London; Little Brown & Co. Boston. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
References under 72 subject headings.
- Tremearne, Arthur John Newman. 1877-1915**
Niger and the West Sudan. Seeley, Service. London. 1910-12. (Geography) (a)
The tailed head-hunters of Nigeria; an account of an official's seven years' experience in the Northern Nigerian pagan belt and some description of the manners, habits and customs of the native tribes. Seeley, Service & Co. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Trench, F. C. Francis [Chenevis] 1805-1886**
Tiger shooting, or a day's sport in the East. London. 1856. (Zoology. Geography) (LC)

- Tressler, Donald K. 1894-**
The wealth of the seas. Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1927. (Zoology)
- Treves, Frederick. 1853-1923**
The cradle of the deep; an account of a voyage to the West Indies. Smith, Elder. London. 1908; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. c1908. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene) (a)
The land that is desolate; an account of a tour in Palestine. E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1912. (Geography) (b)
- Triana, Pérez Santiago. 1858-1916.** See Pérez Triana, Santiago.
- Trinkler, Emil**
The stormswep roof of Asia; by yak, camel and sheep caravan in Tibet, Chinese Turkistan and over the Kara-Koram. Lippincott Philadelphia; Seeley, Service. London. 1928-31 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Clothing. Food Drink)
- Tristram, Henry Baker. 1822-1906**
The great Sahara: wanderings south of the Atlas Mountains. J. Murray. London. 1860 (National history. Discovery and Travel. Geography) (a)
The Land of Moab: Travels and discoveries on the east side of the Dead Sea and the Jordan. Harper N.Y.; Murray. London. 1873 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)
The Fauna and flora of Palestine. Fend. London. 1854. (Zoology. Geography. Botany) (c)
The Land of Moab. Harper N.Y. 1873 (AMNH) (d)
- Trowbridge, Stephen van Rensselaer**
Impressions of Asiatic Turkey. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 598-609. Dec 1914. (Geography. Botany. Food and Drink)
- Tschiffely, A. F.**
Buenos Aires to Washington by horse. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 135-96. Feb 1929. (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology. Food and Drink. Hygiene)
- Tschudi, J. J. Von. 1818-1889**
Travels in Peru, during the years 1838 to 1842, on the coast, in the Sierra, across the Cordilleras and the Andes, into the primeval forests. Wiley and Putnam. N.Y.; Bogue. London 1847. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Food Drink)
References under 29 headings, including observations on the effects of mountain sickness on travelers
- Turi, Johan O.**
Turi's book of Lapland. (Trans. from Danish) Harper & Bros. N.Y. and London. (1910). (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene)
No Index. See Author's contents table)
- Turner, Lucien M.**
Contributions to the natural history of Alaska. Results of investigations made chiefly in the Yukon district and the Aleutian Islands, etc. 1874-81. Government Printing Off. Washington, D.C. 1886. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
- Turner-Turner, J.**
Three years hunting and trapping in America and the great North-west. McClure & Co. London. 1888. (Zoology. Geography)
- Tweedie, J. L. F.** See Maydon
- Tweedsmuir, Baroness**
Tweedsmuir Park (British Columbia): The diary of a pilgrimage. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 451-76. April 1938. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Tweedy, Owen**
An unbeliever joins the Hadj. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 761-89. June 1934. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Twomey, Arthur C.**
Birds of the midnight sun. Nature Mag. p. 329-32. June 1937.
- Tyacke, R. H.**
The sportsman's manual in quest of game in Kullu, Lahoul, to Ladak, to the Morari Lake, with notes on shooting in Spiti, Bard Bughal Chamba and Kashmir and a detailed description of sport in more than 130 Nalas. Thacker, Spink & Co. Calcutta. 1893. (Zoology. Geography)
- Tyacke, Mrs. R. H.**
How I shot my bears, or, Two years' tent life in Kullu and Lahoul (In Kashmir, Ladak, etc.) Sampson Low, Marsten & Co. London. 1893 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology)
- Tyrrell, G. W. 1883-**
Volcanocs. Thornton. Butterworth. London. 1931 (Geology. Geography)
- Tyrrell, James Williams. 1863-**
Across the sub-arctics of Canada, 3,200 miles by canoe and snow-shoe through the barren lands. T. F. Unwin. London 1898 (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Clothing)
Under Canadian Government, 1893
- Tyrrell, Joseph Burr. 1858-**
The winter home of the barren ground caribou. Ottawa Naturalist. p. 128-30. 1892. (Zoology. Geography)
- Unger, Frederick William. 1875-**
Roosevelt's African trip: the story of his life, the voyage from New York to Mombasa, and the route through the heart of Africa, including the big game and other ferocious animals found in the course of his travels. Philadelphia. 1909. (Zoology. Geography)
A sensational story copyrighted by W. E. Scull.
- Untermeyer, Louis. 1885-**
Blue Rhine, Black Forest. A hand- and day-book. Harcourt, Brace and Co. N.Y. 1930. (Geography)

Urbano

Navigated the Amazon about 1600 miles before the year 1860. Referred to by Church in *Aborigines of S.A.* p.139.

Vachell, Horace Annesley. 1861-

Sport and life on the Pacific slope. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1901; E. Nash. London 1908. (Zoology. Geography. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) References under 60 topical headings, including birds and mammals.

Vámbery, Arminius. 1832-1913

Travels in Central Asia, being the account of a journey from Teheran across the Turkoman Desert on the eastern shore of the Caspian to Khiva, Bokhara and Samarcand, performed in the year 1863 Harper & Bros. N.Y.; Murray London 1864-65. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Clothing. Food. Drink)

As a lame Dervish, traveled for a scientific mission of the Hungarian Academy of Perth.

Van der Byl, Charles Fennelly. 1874-

The gun at home and abroad. See D. Caruthers. (Zoology. Geography) Experiences in Asiatic Provinces

Vandercook, John W.

The mandate of Cameroun. (Africa) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 225-60. Feb. 1931. (Geography. Hygiene. Equipment. Zoology. Botany)

Van Der Meulen, D.

Into burning Hadhramaut. (Arabia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 387-429. Oct. 1932. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Geology. Zoology)

Van Duyn, Guy

"Gila," a pet present-day "monster." Nature Mag. p. 147-8. March 1936. (Reptiles) (a)
Snakes that "play 'possum." Nature Mag. p. 215-16. April 1937. (Zoology) (b)

Van Dyke, C. N.

Gamelands of Maine. R. Hill. 1902 (Zoology)

Van Dyke, John C. 1856-

In Java and the neighboring islands of the Dutch East Indies. Scribner. N.Y. and London 1924-29. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Food. Drink) (a)

In Egypt: studies and sketches along the Nile. Scribner. N.Y. 1931 (Geography. Geology. Description. Travel) (b)

Van Dyke, Theodore Strong. 1842-

The still-hunter. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1895-1904 (Zoology. Deer hunting) (a)
Southern California: its valleys, hills, streams, birds, fishes, etc. Fords, Howard & Hulbert N.Y. 1886. (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Van Lennep, Henry John. 1815-1889

Travels in little-known parts of Asia Minor; with illustrations of Biblical literature and researches in archaeology. 2v. A. O. Van Lennep. N.Y. 1870. (Geography)

Van Someren, R. A. L. and V. G. L.

Studies of birdlife in Uganda. John Bale, Sons & Danielsson. London. 1911. (Zoology. Geography)

Vardon

(English hunters on the Limpopo before 1848. See D. Livingstone) (U D M)

Vassal, Gabrielle M.

Life in the French Congo. T. Fisher Unwin London. 1925 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

Vasse, William

Three years' sport in Mozambique. Isaac Pitman. London. 1909. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Pests. Battery. Food. Drink) References under sixteen subject headings.

Vaudrey, S.

Big game hunting in Rhodesia. Field & Stream. N.Y. 1911 (Zoology. Geography)

Veer, Gerrit de. See De Veer, Gerrit**Vernay, Arthur Stannard**

The Lion of India, 1929. Natural History. Jan.-Feb. 1930. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (a)

Exploring the "Mighty Chindwin." Natural History. p. 37-50. June 1935.

Jungle experiences of inner Burma in 1935. (b)

Vialles, André

Camargue, the cowboy country of Southern France. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1-34. July 1922. (Zoology. Geography. Equipment)

Victor, Frances Fuller, 1826-1902

Atlantis arisen; or, Talks of a tourist about Oregon and Washington. Lip-pincott. Philadelphia. 1891. (Geography. Zoology)

Vigne, Godfrey Thomas. 1801-1863

Travels in Kashmir, Ladak, Iskardo, etc. 2v. H. Colburn. London. 1844. (Geography)

Villiers, Alan J.

Where the sailing ship survives. (Aland Islands) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 101-28. Jan. 1935. (Zoology. Geography. Botany) (a)

North about. (Pacific Ocean) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 220-50. Feb. 1937. (Geography. Zoology. Food and Drink. Hygiene. Geology. Anthropology) (b)

Vincent, Frank, Jr. 1848-1916

The land of the white elephant: sights and scenes in south-eastern Asia. A personal narrative of travel and adventure, etc. (1871-2) Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1874. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology)

- Vinton, Kenneth W.**
A frog that eats bats and snakes. (Panama Canal Zone). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 656-64. May 1938. (Zoology. Geography)
- Viosca, Percy, Jr.**
The tale of "Old Fire Eyes." Natural History. p. 400-6. July-Aug. 1925. (Reptiles)
- Vischer, Hanns**
Across the Great Sahara from Tripoli to Bornu. E Arnold. London. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Geology. Description and Travel)
- Vivian, A. Pendarves. 1834-**
Wanderings in the western land. (New Brunswick, Nova Scotia, Illinois, Wyoming, Colorado, etc.) S. Low, Marston, Scarle & Rivington. London. 1879. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Vivian, Herbert. 1865-**
Abyssinia: through the lion-land to the Court of the Lion of Judah. Longmans, Green & Co. NY and London. 1901-11. (Zoology. Geography. Food. Drink)
- Vokes, H. E. 1908-**
The mapping of ancient seas. Natural History. p. 170-84. Oct. 1938 (Geology. Paleontology)
- Volney, C. F. 1757-1820**
A view of the soil and climate of the United States of America. J. Conrad & Co. Philadelphia. 1804 (Geology. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Geography)
- Von der Decken, Baron. See Decken**
- Von Dumreicher, André**
Trackers and smugglers in the deserts of Egypt Methuen London. 1931. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Von Hagen, Wolfgang**
Sea iguanas of Galapagos. Nature Mag. p. 147-9. March 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
Galapagos land iguanas. Nature Mag. p. 368-70. June 1937. (Zoology. Reptiles) (b)
Galapagos enemies. Nature Mag. p. 141-2. March 1938. (Zoology) (c)
The little silky anteater. Nature Mag. p. 189. April 1939. (Zoology) (d)
- Von Wissman, Herrmann. 1853-1905**
My second journey through equatorial Africa from the Congo to the Zambesi, in the years 1886-1887. (Translated from German) Chatto & Windus London 1891 (Geography)
- Vosburgh, Frederick G.**
New York State's air-conditioned roof. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 715-48 June 1938. (Zoology. Geography)
- Waddell, L. Austine. 1854-**
Among the Himalayas. A. Constable & Co. West Minster. 1900. (Geography. See Map) (a)
- Lhasa and its mysteries, with a record of the expedition of 1903-04. Murray. London; E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1905. (Geography) (b)
- Wainemann, Paul, pseud. (Mrs. McDougall)**
A summer tour in Finland. Methuen & Co London 1908. (Geography. Anthropology. Food. Drink)
- Wakeman, Frank**
The beauties of the Severn valley. (England). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 417-52. April 1933. (Geography. Hygiene. Botany. Equipment. Zoology)
- Walcott, Charles D.**
A geologist's paradise (Canadian Rockies) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 509-36. June 1911. (Geography. Geology. Paleontology) (a)
The monarch of the Canadian Rockies—Mt. Robson. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 626-39. May 1913. (Geography. Geology. Meteorology) (b)
- Walford, Lionel A. 1905-**
Marine game fishes of the Pacific Coast from Alaska to the Equator. University of California Press. Berkeley. 1937. (Zoology) (No Index. For page numbers see Contents and Illustrations)
- Walker, E. L.**
Elephant hunting in Ceylon. Printed and published by the Times of Ceylon Co. 1924. (Zoology. Geography)
- Wall, Frank**
Ophidia taprobanica, or the snakes of Ceylon. H. R. Cottle. Ceylon. 1921 (Zoology)
- Wallace, Alfred Russel. 1823-1912**
The Malay Archipelago: the land of the orang-utan and the bird of Paradise. A narrative of travel, 1854-62, with studies of man and nature Harper N.Y. 1868-69; London 1869. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Anthropology) (a)
Natural selection and tropical nature. ("Essays on descriptive and theoretical biology") Macmillan. London and N.Y. 1891-5. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology) (b)
The geographical distribution of animals, with a study of the relations of living and extinct faunas, etc. Macmillan & Co. London. 1876. (Zoology. Geography) (c)
A narrative of travels on the Amazon and Rio Negro, with an account of the native tribes and observations on the climate, geology and natural history of the Amazon Valley. Ward, Lock & Co. London, N.Y. and Melbourne. 1889, 1890. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (d)
- Wallace, Dillon. 1863-**
The Lure of the Labrador Wild; the story of the exploring expedition conducted by Leonidas Hubbard, Jr. F. H. Bevell Co. N.Y. Chicago, London. 1905. (Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene) (a)

- The long Labrador trail (Down George River to Ungava Bay) Outing Pub. Co. N.Y. 1907. (Geography) (b)
- Beyond the Mexican Sierras (In Chihuahua and Sonora) A C McClurg & Co. Chicago 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Geology Food Drink) (c)
- Saddle and camp in the Rockies; an expert's picture of game conditions in the heart of our hunting country. Outing Pub Co N.Y. 1911. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Food. Drink) (d)
- Wallace, Frederick William**
Life on the Grand Banks. (North Atlantic) Nat Geog Mag. p. 1-28. July 1921. (Geography Zoology)
- Wallace, Harold Frank. 1881-**
Stalks abroad Longmans, Green & Co. London and N.Y. 1909. (Zoology Geography) (a)
On a two years tour in N. America, Asia, Africa and New Zealand
The big game of central and western China John Murray. London 1913 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
Shanghai to London overland across the Gobi Desert
The gun at home and abroad. See D Caruthers (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Wallihan, Allen Grant. 1859-**
Hoofs, claws and antlers of the Rocky Mountains by the camera (Introduction by Theodore Roosevelt) Frank S Thayer Denver, Colo. 1894-1902 (Zoology Geography Pests Battery) (a)
Camera shots at big game Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1901. (b)
Largely photography and Zoology
- Wallis, Wilson D. 1886-**
An introduction to anthropology. Harper & Bros New York & London. 1926 (Anthropology)
- Walmsley, Leo**
Between the heather and the North Sea Nat. Geog Mag p 197-232 Feb 1933. (Geography. Zoology. Geology Hygiene Botany. Paleontology)
- Walsh, James J. 1865-**
Eating and health. Stratford Co. Boston, Mass. 1925 (Hygiene. Food and Drink) (a)
Health through will power Little, Brown & Co. Boston. 1920. (Hygiene. Health Food and Drink) (b)
Laughter and health. D. Appleton & Co. London 1928. (Hygiene Health) (c)
Cures The story of the cures that fail. D. Appleton & Co N.Y. and London. 1923. (Hygiene. Health) (d)
- Walshe, Blayne Townly**
Sporting and military adventures in Nepal and the Himalayas; a narrative of personal encounters and narrow escapes. J. Blackwood & Co London. 1875. (Zoology. Geography)
- Walton, George Lincoln. 1854-**
The flower-finder. J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia and London. 1914. (Botany)
- Walton, Izaak. 1593-1683**
The compleat angler; or, The contemplative man's recreation, etc (Charles Cotton, co-author). T. Maxcy London. 1653 (Zoology Geography)
- Warburton, Eliot. 1810-1852**
The crescent and the cross; or, Romance and realities of eastern travel 2v H. Colburn London 1845 (Geography. Hygiene)
- Ward, A. E.**
Sportsman's guide to Kashmir and Ladak (Zoology Geography) (a)
Sind Valley. (See a) (See also Stebbing) (Zoology Geography) (b)
- Ward, F. Kingdon**
The romance of plant hunting. Edward Arnold & Co London. 1924. (Botany)
- Ward, Francis**
Marvels of fish life as revealed by the camera. Cassell and Co. London. 1911. (Zoology)
- Ward, Herbert**
Five years with the Congo cannibals. 1884-89 Robert Bonner's Sons. N.Y. 1890. Chatto & Windus London. 1890-1. (Zoology Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology Hygiene Pests Battery. Food Drink) (a)
Cannibalism is very generally and openly practiced among the Congo nations, especially the men; slaves, enemies and dead, from various causes, are eaten readily See references under 45 subject headings
My life with Stanley's Rear Guard Webster & Co London and N.Y. 1891. (Geography Description. Travel) (b)
- Ward, Robert DeCourcy. 1867-**
The climates of the United States Ginn & Co. Boston. 1925. (Meteorology) (a)
Climate considered especially in relation to man Putnam N.Y.; J Murray. London 1908. (Meteorology. Hygiene) (b)
- Ward, Rowland. 1848-1912**
Horn measurements and weights of the great game of the world: being a record for the use of sportsmen and naturalists R Ward London. 1892 (a)
A naturalist's life study Rowland Ward London 1913. (Zoology) (b)
Records of big game with their distribution, characteristics, dimensions, weights, and horn and tusk measurements of different species Rowland Ward. London 1903-22-28-35 (Zoology. Geography) (c)
- Ward, Samuel Ringold. 1817-**
Glimpses of Assam. Calcutta. 1884. (Geography)
- Ward, William V.**
The desert fish of Death Valley Natural History. p. 135-42 Sept. 1936. (Zoology)
- Wardrop, A. E. (1872-) and others**
Modern pig sticking Macmillan & Co London. 1914-30. (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Wardrop, A. E. and others—Continued

Days and nights with Indian big game. Macmillan & Co London. 1923 (Zoology. Geography) (b)

Ware, Richard D. 1869-

In the woods and on the shore. (Of New Foundland and New Brunswick) Page & Co Boston. 1908. (Zoology Geography)

Warwick, Adam

The people of the wilderness (Mongolia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 507-51 May 1921 (Zoology. Geography. Ethnology. Food and Drink) (a)

A thousand miles along that great wall of China Nat Geog Mag. p 113-43 Feb 1923 (Geography Anthropology Hygiene) (b)

Washburn, Bradford

The conquest of Mt Crillon (Alaska) Nat Geog. Mag. p. 361-400 March 1935. (Geography. Botany. Geology Equipments Hygiene) (a)

Exploring Yukon's glacial stronghold Nat Geog. Mag. p 715-47. June 1936 (Geography. Meteorology. Equipment) (b)

Over the roof of our continent Nat Geog. Mag. p. 78-98. July 1938. (Geography. Meteorology) (c)

Washburn, F. L. 1860-

Injurious insects and useful birds, successful control of farm pests. J. B Lippincott. Philadelphia & London 1918 (Zoology)

Washburn, Stanley. 1878-

Trails, trappers and tender-feet in the new empire of western Canada. An account of traveling 5,000 miles in British Columbia and Alberta during six seasons 1898 to 1903 inclusive Henry Holt & Co N.Y.; Andrew Melrose London. 1912 (Zoology. Geography. Battery Food Drink)

Waters, Campbell E. 1872-

Ferns, a manual for the Northeastern states. Henry Holt & Co. N.Y 1903. (Botany)

Waterton, Charles. 1782-1865

Wanderings in South America, the Northwest of the United States, and the Antilles in the years 1812-24. J. Mawman London. 1825. (Zoology. Geography)

An English naturalist who spent ten years in the wilds of Guiana, p.111

Watson, Beriah André. 1836-1892

Sportsman's paradise; or, The lake lands of Canada. J B Lippincott. Philadelphia 1888. (Zoology. Geography)

Watson, Henry Clay. 1831-1869

Thrilling adventure of hunters in the old world and the new. Kelly & Bros Boston 1853 (Zoology)

Watson, John

Sketches of British sporting fishes Chapman & Hall London 1890. (Zoology. Geography. Food)

Waugh, F. A.

The American apple orchard. Orange Judd Co. N.Y. 1911. (Botany) (a)
Fruit harvesting, storing, marketing. Orange Judd Co. N.Y. 1912. (Botany) (b)

Webb, E. J.

Africa as seen by its explorers. Edward Arnold London 1899. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology)

Webb, William Edward

Buffalo land: an authentic narrative of the adventures and misadventures of a late scientific and sporting party upon the great plains of the West. With full descriptions of the country traversed, the Indian as he is, the habits of the buffalo, wolf, and wild horse, etc. E Hannaford & Co Cincinnati. 1872. (Zoology Description and Travel)

Webber, Charles Wilkins. 1819-1856

Tales of the southern border. Lippincott, Grambo & Co Philadelphia 1852-3 (Zoology. Geography) (a)

Romance of sporting, or Wild scenes and wild hunters Lippincott, Grambo & Co Philadelphia 1852. (Zoology Geography) (b)

The romance of forest and prairie life H Vizetelly London and N.Y. 1853 (Zoology Geography) (c)

The hunter-naturalist Romance of sporting, or Wild scenes and wild hunters Lippincott. (Lippincott, Grambo & Co 1852) Philadelphia 1867. (Zoology. Geography) (d)

Webber, Thomas W.

Forests of Upper India and their inhabitants. E Arnold London 1902 (Zoology Geography Anthropology)

Webster, Edward B.

The king of the Olympics; the Roosevelt elk and other mammals of the Olympic Mountains. Port Angeles, Wash. 1920. (Zoology. Geography)

Weddell, Alexander Wilbourne

"The glory that was Greece" Nat Geog Mag. p. 571-630. Dec. 1922 (Geography. Food and Drink)

Weed, Clarence M. 1864-

Butterflies. Doubleday, Doran & Co Garden City, N.Y. 1926. (Zoology) (a)

Butterflies worth knowing. Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1922. (Zoology) (b)

Weed, Clarence M. (1864-) and Ned Dearborn

Birds in their relations to man; a manual of economic ornithology for the United States and Canada Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1903. (Zoology) (c)

Weeks, John H.

Congo life and folklore. Seeley, Service & Co. London; Relig. Tr. Socy. London. 1911 (Geography Anthropology) (a)

Among Congo cannibals: experiences, impressions and adventures during a thirty years' sojourn amongst the Boloki and other Congo tribes, with a description

- of their curious habits, customs, religion and laws. Seeley, Service & Co London about 1910; Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1913. (Zoology. Anthropology) (b)
- Wehmans, Henry J.**
Book on hunting the elephant. Henry J Weyman N.Y. 1900
Quotations from Gordon Cummings
- Weir, John W. 1845.**
Comets and the sun. Longmans, Green, & Co London and N.Y. 1927. (Astronomy)
- Weld, Charles Richard. 1813-1869**
The Pyrenees West and East. Longmans. London. 1859. (Geography)
- Wellby, M. S. 1866-1900**
Through unknown Tibet (1896) T Fisher Unwin London; Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1898 (Zoology. Geography Meteorology. Geology. Hygiene. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
"Twixt sirdar and Menelik; an account of a year's expedition from Zeila to Cairo through unknown Abyssinia. Harper & Bros London and NY 1901. (Geography) (b)
- Wellhouse, Walter Housley. 1890-**
How insects live; an elemental entomology. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1926 (Zoology)
- Wells, A. J.**
Seed farms in California. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 515-30. May 1912 (Botany. Geography)
- Wells, Carveth. 1887-**
Six years in the Malay jungle. Garden City Pub. Co. NY 1925 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
References under 29 subject headings.
- In coldest Africa. Doubleday, Doran & Co. Garden City. N.Y. 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
Ruwenzori, the Congo, Rift Valley and Kilimanjaro; references under 46 subject headings.
- Bermuda in three colors. R. M. McBride N.Y. 1935. (Zoology. Geography. Geology) (c)
No index.
- Exploring the world with Carveth Wells McBride. N.Y. 1934. (Geography. Natural history. Pictorial descriptions with travel) (d)
- Wells, James William**
Exploring and traveling three thousand miles through Brazil from Rio de Janeiro to Maranhão. 2v. Lippincott. Philadelphia; Low, Marston. London. 1886. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink)
During 17 years residence the maximum heat was 109° in the shade. References under 75 interesting topical headings
- Wells, William**
The heroine of the White Nile; or, What a woman did and dared. A sketch of the travels and experiences of Miss A. Tinné, etc. Carlton & Lanahan. N.Y. 1871. (Geography)
- Wells, William V. 1826-1876**
Explorations and adventures in Honduras, etc., and a review of the history and general resources of Central America. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1857. (Geography. Meteorology)
- Werne, Ferdinand**
African wanderings; or, An expedition from Sennaar to Taka, Basa and Beriamer, with a particular glance at the races of Bellad Sudan. Longmans. London 1852. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Werner, J. R.**
Visit to Stanley's rearguard at Maj. Barttelot's camp on the Aruhimi with an account of the river-life on the Congo. W. Blackwood. Edinburgh and London. 1889. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Werntz, Carl N.**
African native types. Natural History. p. 63-8 Jan 1936. (Anthropology)
- Werthner, William B. 1855-1929**
Some American trees. An intimate study of native Ohio trees. Macmillan. N.Y. 1935
References under 32 tree headings
- Weston, Harold F.**
Persian caravan sketches. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 417-68. April 1921. (Geography. Zoology. Food and Drink)
- Weston, Walter. 1861-**
The Japanese Alps: an account of climbing and exploration in the unfamiliar mountain region of Japan. John Murray. London. before 1896-98. (Geography. Meteorology) (a)
The geography of Japan. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 45-84. July 1921. (Geography. Meteorology. Food and Drink) (b)
- Westwood, Richard W.**
Turtles and so forth. Nature Mag. p. 85-6. Feb. 1925. (Zoology. Reptiles) (a)
Another transatlantic flight. (Of the Arctic tern) Nature Mag. p. 161. March 1928. (Zoology. Birds) (b)
- Wetmore, Alexander. 1886-**
Wild ducks and duck foods of the Bear River marshes, Utah. U.S. Dept. of Agriculture Bulletin No 936. Washington, D.C. 1921 (Zoology. Geography)
References under 24 subject headings, mostly birds. (a)
Observations on the birds of Argentina, Paraguay, Uruguay and Chile. Smithsonian Institution Bulletin 133. Washington, D.C. 1926 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (b)
References under 35 bird headings

Wetmore, Alexander—*Continued*

Our migrant shorebirds in southern South America. Smithsonian Institution Bulletin No. 26. Washington, D.C. 1927. (Zoology. Geography. Battery) (c)

Birds of the past in North America. Smithsonian Institution Washington, D.C. (Annual rept. 1928) p. 377-89. (Zoology. Hygiene) (d)

There are approximately 25000 forms of living birds; fossil birds number about 700

Birds of the northern seas. Color illustration by Allan Brooks. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 95-122. Jan. 1936. (e)

Shadowy birds of the night. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 217-40. Feb. 1935. (f)

Wetmore, Alexander and Allan Brooks, Illustrator

Parrots, kingfishers, and flycatchers. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 801-28. June 1936. (Geography. Zoology) (g)

Winged denizens of woodland, stream and marsh. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 577-96. May 1934. (Zoology) (h)

The eagle, king of birds, and his kin. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 43-95. July 1933. (Zoology) (i)

Game birds of prairie, forest, and tundra. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 461-500. Oct. 1936. (Zoology. Geography) (j)

Bird life among lava rock and coral sand—Hawaii. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 77-108. July 1925 (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Geology) (k)

Wetmore, Alexander (Maj. Allan Brooks, illustrator)

Seeking the smallest feathered creatures. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 65-89. July 1932. (Zoology) (l)

Wetmore, Alexander

Warm-blooded vertebrates. Part one. Birds. Smithsonian Scientific Series. Vol. 9. Washington, D.C. 1931. (Zoology) (m)

The migrations of birds. Harvard University Press Cambridge. 1926. (Zoology) (No Index. See Contents) (n)

Wetmore, Alexander and Allan Brooks, Illustrator

Canaries and other cage-bird friends. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 775-806. Dec. 1938. (o)

Wetmore, Mrs. Helen (Cody)

Last of the Great Scouts; the life story of Col Wm. F. Cody ("Buffalo Bill") as told by his sister Mrs. H.C.W. Duluth Press. Duluth, Minn 1899.

Wheeler, James Talboys. 1824-1897. See Herodotus**Wheeler, William Morton. 1865-1937**

Notes about ants and their resemblance to man. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 731-66. Aug. 1912. (Zoology) (a)

Demons of the dust (Insects) W. W. Norton & Co. N.Y. 1930. (Zoology) (b)

Social life among the insects. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. 1923. (Zoology) (c)

Whelen, Townsend

Big game hunting. Outers Book Co. Chicago. 1923. (Zoology. "List of a few of the most useful books for big game hunters")

Whipple, George Chandler. 1866-

The microscopy of drinking-water. John Wiley & Sons. N.Y. 1908 (Microscopic life)

Whistler, Hugh

In the high Himalayas: sport and travel in the Rhotang and Baralacha, with some notes on the natural history of that area. H. F. & G. Witherby. London. 1924 (Zoology. Geography)

Whitaker, Herman

The wonderland of California. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 56-104 July 1915 (Geography. Botany. Zoology)

White, John Claude

Nepal: A little-known kingdom. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 245-83. Oct. 1920. (Geography. Anthropology. Zoology)

White, John R.

Among the big trees of California. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 219-32. Aug. 1934. (Botany. Geography)

White, Stewart Edward. 1873-

The land of footprints. (In Kenya Colony, Africa) Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1912. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Battery) (a)

The rediscovered country. Doubleday, Page & Co. Garden City, N.Y. 1915. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)

Tanganyika, Guaso Nyero River, Lake Victoria Nyanza. References under 72 subject headings. Author needed plenty of meat in the tropics. African camp fires. Doubleday, Page & Co N.Y. 1913 (Zoology) (d)

Whitehead, Charles E. 1829-1903

The camp-fires of the Everglades; or, Wild sports in the South. David Douglas Edinburgh. 1891 (Geography. Zoology) (a)

The adventures of Gerard the lion killer. His ten years in North Africa (See also Gerard) Derby & Jackson N.Y. 1857. (Geography. Zoology) (b)

Whitehead, John. 1860-1899

Exploration of Mount Kina Balu, North Borneo. Gurney & Jackson (Suc. to Jno. VanVoorst) London. 1893. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Clothing. Food. Drink) References under 39 subject headings. Four years expedition. Palawang Island, North of Borneo, 275 miles long, has 157 bird species

Whiting, John D.

Bedouin life in Bible Land. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 59-83. Jan. 1937. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Equipment. Zoology) (a)

- From Jerusalem to Aliippo. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 71-113. Jan. 1913. (Geography. Botany) (b)
- Village life in the Holy Land. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 249-314 March 1914. (Botany. Anthropology. Geography) (c)
- Whitlock, Herbert P. 1868-**
The story of the minerals. American Museum of Natural History. N.Y. 1925. (Geology)
- Whitney, Caspar. 1862-1929**
On snow-shoes to the barren grounds; 2,800 miles after musk-oxen and wood-bison. Harper & Bros. N.Y. 1896. (Zoology. Geography. Clothing) (a)
- Musk-ox, bison, sheep and goat. (With G. B. Grinnell and Owen Wister) Macmillan. N.Y. and London. 1904 (Zoology) (b)
- Jungle trails and jungle people, etc. Harper N.Y. 1904-5. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Food. Drink) (c)
- References under thirty subject headings to India, Argentina, Chile, Perak, Malay, Sumatra, Siam, etc.
- The flowing road: adventuring on the great rivers of South America. (Rio Negro, Orinoco) Lippincott. Philadelphia and London 1918; Heinemann. London 1912 (Zoology. Geography. Clothing) (d)
- Whitney, Harry. 1873-**
Hunting with the Eskimos; the unique record of a sportsman's year among the northernmost tribe, etc. Century Co. N.Y. 1910. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- References under 33 topical headings. Temperature range 58° to -50°. (no index) (a)
- Hunting in the Arctic. *Outing Magazine*. Dec. 1909 and Jan., Feb. 1910. (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Whymper, Edward. 1840-1911**
Scrambles amongst the Alps in the years 1860-69. Lippincott. Philadelphia. 1873; Murray. London. 1900. (Geography) (a)
- Travels amongst the great Andes of the Equator. John Murray. London; Scribner. N.Y. 1892 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink) (b)
- Landed in Ecuador December 1879.
- Whymper, Frederick**
Travel and adventure in the Territory of Alaska, etc. Harper. N.Y. 1869-1871. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology)
- Left London 1862. Temperature in the Lower Yukon—58°.
- Wied-Neuwied, Maximilian Alexander Philipp prinz von. 1782-1867**
Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte von Brasilien. 4v. Landes-Industrie-Comptoirs. Weimar. 1825-33. (Geography)
- Wienholt, Arnold. 1895?-**
The story of a lion hunt, and war adventures, etc. Andrew Melrose. London and N.Y. 1922. (Zoology. Geography)
- Wilbur, Lyman D.**
Surveying through Khorasm, Asiatic Russia. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 753-80. June 1932. (Geography. Zoology)
- Wilcox, Walter Dwight. 1869-**
The Rockies of Canada. A revised and enlarged edition of "Camping in the Canadian Rockies." (See c) Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1906. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (b)
- Picturesque landscapes in the Canadian Rockies before 1918. (Geography) (c)
- Wilkin, Anthony**
Among the Berbers of Algeria. T. F. Unwin London. 1900. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Wilkins, George Hubert. 1888-**
Undiscovered Australia; being an account of an expedition to tropical Australia to collect specimens of the rarer fauna for the British Museum 1923-25. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1929. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology. Pests. Food. Drink)
- References under 30 headings relative to Australia. Wilkins spent three years in the Arctic; made two trips to the Antarctic; visited Asia, Africa, S. America, Russia and the Indies. (a)
- With the aborigines of North Australia. See Blossom p.399-408 (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
- Our search for the lost aviators. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 141-72. Aug. 1938. (Geography. Zoology. Botany) (c)
- Flying the Arctic. Putnam. N.Y. and London. 1928. (Geography. Food and Drink. Equipment) (No index) (d)
- Polar exploration by airplane. See Joerg, W. L. G (c) (Geography. Meteorology) (e)
- Willard, Theodore A. 1862-**
The lost empires of the Itzaes and Mayas, etc. A. H. Clark & Co. Glendale, Calif. 1933. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Willcocks, James. 1857-**
The romance of soldiering and sport. 1925. (Zoology)
- Willett, George. 1879-**
A revised list of the birds of Southwestern California. Cooper Ornithological Club. Los Angeles, California. 1933. (Zoology)
- William, Prince of Sweden.** See Sweden, Prince William of.
- Williams, A. Bryan. 1866-**
Game trails in British Columbia; big game and other sport in B.C. Scribner. N.Y.; Murray. London. 1925 (Zoology. Geography)
- Williams, A. Francon**
Everyone's book of the weather. Sheldon Press. London. 1923. (Meteorology)

- Williams, C. B.**
Butterfly travelers. Some varieties migrate thousands of miles. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 560-85. May 1937. (Zoology)
- Williams, Gardiner F.**
The diamond mines of South Africa. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 344-56 June 1906. (Geography. Geology. Anthropology)
- Williams, Henry Llewellyn. 1842-**
To the headquarters of the Amazon The Marshall Field Botanical Expedition, etc Pan American Magazine March 1931. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Pests Battery. Food. Drink)
Secured 22,000 botanical specimens.
- Williams, Henry Smith**
Nest building—new style Natural History. p. 431-46 Sept. 1934. (Zoology)
- Williams, Ira A.**
Scenes among the high cascades in Central Oregon Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 578-92 June 1912 (Geography. Geology. Zoology)
- Williams, Josiah**
Life in the Soudan (Adventures among the tribes and travels of Egypt.) Remington & Co London. 1884 (Geography)
- Williams, Maynard Owen**
By motor trail across Fench Indo-China Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 487-534. Oct 1935 (Anthropology. Geography) (a)
New Greece, the centenarian, forges ahead. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 649-721 Dec. 1930. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
The Citroen trans-Asiatic expedition reaches Kashmir. Nat Geog Mag. p. 387-443. Oct. 1931. (Anthropology. Geography. Equipment. Food and Drink) (c)
From the Mediterranean to the Yellow Sea by motor. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 513-80. Nov. 1932 (Geography. Anthropology. Equipment Geology. Zoology) (d)
Afganistan makes haste slowly. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 731-69 Dec. 1933. (Anthropology. Geography. Botany) (e)
Time's footprints in Tunisian sands Nat Geog. Mag p. 344-86 March 1937 (Geography. Ethnology. Food and Drink Botany) (g)
Czechoslovakia, the key-land to Central Europe Nat. Geog Mag p. 111-56 Feb 1921. (Geography) (h)
The coasts of Corsica Nat Geog Mag p. 221-312. Sept. 1923 (Zoology. Botany. Geography. Food and Drink) (i)
Unspoiled Cypress. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 1-55 July 1928. (Geography. Food and Drink. Botany) (j)
Round about Liechtenstein. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 611-34 Nov. 1927. (Geography. Botany) (k)
Bulgaria, farm land without a farmhouse. Nat Geog. Mag p. 185-218 Aug. 1932 (Geography. Botany) (l)
- Latvia, home of the Letts. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 401-43. Oct. 1924. (Geography. Anthropology. Equipment. Zoology) (m)
The grand duchy of Luxemburg. Nat. Geog Mag p. 501-28. Nov. 1924. (Geography. Botany) (n)
Bali and points East. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 313-52. April 1939. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany) (o)
- Williams, Roger D. 1856-**
Hunting the gray wolf Recreation. January 1909. (Zoology)
- Williamson, Andrew**
Sport and photography in the Rocky Mts D Douglas. Edinburgh. 1880. (Geography. Zoology)
- Williamson, Thomas**
Oriental field sports. Being a complete detailed and accurate description of the wild sports of the east London 1807. (Zoology)
- Willis, Bailey**
Living Africa; a geologist's wanderings through the rift valleys. McGraw-Hill N Y 1930 (Geology Geography. Zoology)
- Williston, Samuel Wendell. 1852-1918**
The osteology of the reptiles. Harvard University Press Cambridge, Massachusetts 1925 (No index—See contents tables for page numbers of references. (Paleontology. Fossil Vertebrates)
- Willoughby, John C. 1859-**
East Africa and its big game, etc, Zanzibar to the Borders of the Masai Longmans, Green & Co. London and N Y. 1889 (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene)
- Wilmot, S. Eardley**
The Life of a tiger Arnold London 1911 (Zoology. Geography)
Narrative of the existence of an animal in the imagination
- Wilson, Alexander. 1766-1813**
American ornithology; or, The natural history of the birds of the US 9v Bradford and Inskeep. Philadelphia 1808-13 (Zoology Birds)
- Wilson, Douglas P.**
Life of the shore and shallow sea. I. Nicholson & Watson. London. 1935. (Zoology)
- Wilson, Ernest Henry. 1876-1930**
Naturalist in western China, etc 2v. Methuen & Co. London 1913. (Zoology Geography)
- Wilson, H. A. 1879-**
A British borderland; service and sport in Equatoria. John Murray. London. 1913. (Zoology. Geography Anthropology)
- Wilson, J. A.**
Canada from the air. Nat. Geog. Mag p. 389-466. Oct. 1926 (Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Zoology) (a)
Gentlemen adventurers of the air. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 597-642. Nov. 1929. (Geography. Zoology Geology. Anthropology. Equipment) (b)

- Wilson, James Alban. 1865-**
Sport and service in Assam and elsewhere, thirty-five years. Hutchinson & Co. London. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Pests)
Asiatic lion stories, p.212-15
- Wilson, James Cornelius. 1847-**
Three wheeling through Africa. Two adventurers cross the so-called dark continent north of Lake Chad in motor-cycles with side cars. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 37-92 Jan. 1934. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Hygiene. Battery Clothing. Food Drink)
- Wilson, John Leighton. 1809-1886**
Western Africa. Its history, condition and prospects. Harper & Bros. 1860. (Geography. Anthropology)
Eighteen years a Presbyterian missionary minister.
- Wilson, Robert Anderson. b. 1812**
Mexico. its peasants and its priests; or, Adventures and historical researches in Mexico, and its silver mines during parts of the years 1851-4, with an exposé of the fabulous character of the story of the conquest of Mexico by Cortez. Harper & Bros. 1856 (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
- Wilstach, Paul**
Holidays among the hill towns of Umbria and Tuscany. (Italy) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 401-42 April 1928 (Geography. Botany)
- Winans, Walker. 1852-1920**
The sporting rifle; the shooting of big and little game, together with a description of the principal classes of sporting weapons. Putnam N.Y. and London 1908 (Zoology. Geography. Battery)
- Winter, Nevin O.**
The Ukraine, past and present. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 114-28 Aug. 1918 (Geography. Anthropology. Geology)
- Winton, Andrew L. 1867-1927**
The microscopy of vegetable foods. John Wiley & Sons N.Y. 1916 (Microscopic life. Food and Drink. Botany)
- Wise, Hugh D.**
Fun with sharks. Natural History p. 237-48, Oct. 1936. (Zoology)
- Wisher, Edwin L. and Hashime Murayama**
Insect rivals of the rainbow. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 28-89, July 1929. (Zoology)
- Wissler, Clark, ed. 1870-**
The anthropological papers. 35 volumes. American Museum of Natural History 1806-1934. (Geography. Anthropology). Numerous references. (a)
- Wissler, Clark**
The American Indian; an introduction to the anthropology of the new world. D. C. McMurtrie. N.Y. 1917. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Geology) (b)
The Indian and the supernatural. Natural History. p. 121-6. Sept. 1938. (Anthropology) (c)
- Witsen, Nicolaas Corneliszoon. 1641-1717**
Noord en oost Tartaryen, etc. 2v. N. Schalekamp. Amsterdam. 1785. (Geography. Anthropology)
- Wollaston, A. F. Richmond. 1875-1930**
From Ruwenzori to the Congo; a naturalist's journey across Africa. J. Murray. London 1908 (Zoology. Geography. Hygiene)
A scientific expedition amid the snow peaks of the Equator. (a)
Amid the snow peaks of the Equator. (Ruwenzori Mts) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 256-77, March 1909. (Botany. Zoology. Geography. Hygiene. Anthropology. Meteorology) (b)
- Wolverton, Frederick Glyn. 1864-**
Five months' sport in Somaliland. Chapman & Hall. London. 1894. (Zoology. Geography. Description and Travel)
- Wood, Florence Dowden**
Mating of the prairie rattlesnake. Copeia. p. 84-7. Ann Arbor, Mich. July 20, 1933. (Zoology)
- Wood, J. N. Price**
Travel and sport in Turkestan. Chapman & Hall London, Appleton. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Food. Drink)
- Wood, John. 1811-1871**
A journey to the source of the Oxus. J. Murray London 1872. (Geography)
- Wood, John George. 1827-1889**
Wild animals of the Bible. (From "Bible Animals") Longmans, Green & Co. London. 1887. (Zoology. Geography)
- Wood, Joseph Garbett**
Through Matabeleland: the record of a ten months' trip in an ox-wagon through Mashonaland and Matabeleland. J. C. Juta & Co. Capetown and London 1893. (Geography)
- Wood, Junius B.**
Yap and other Pacific Islands under Japanese mandate. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 591-627. Dec. 1921. (Geography) (a)
Russia of the hour. (Little natural history). Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 519-98. Nov. 1926. (Geography. Anthropology) (b)
Illinois, crossroads of the continent. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 523-94. May 1931. (Geography. Geology) (c)
A visit to three Arab kingdoms. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 535-68. May 1923. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink. Botany. Geology) (d)
- Wood, Sherwin F.**
A quantitative study of food of some brown-shouldered lizards. Copeia. p. 122-4. Ann Arbor, Mich. Oct. 15, 1933. (Reptiles)
- Wood, William C. H. 1864-**
Animal sanctuaries in Labrador. (A conservation address at Quebec, January 1911) Capitol Press. Ottawa, Can. 1911. (Zoology. Pests)

- Woodbury, Lowell A.**
Notes on the food habits of three species of lizards from Utah. *Copeia*, p. 13-16. Ann Arbor, Mich. April 12, 1932. (Zoology. Reptiles)
- Woodcock, Eldred Nathaniel. 1844-**
Fifty years a hunter and trapper; experiences and observations of E.N.W., the noted hunter and trapper, etc. A. H. Harding. Columbus, Ohio. 1913. (Zoology. Geography)
- Woodroffe, Joseph Froude**
The upper reaches of the Amazon. Macmillan Co. N.Y.; Methuen. London. 1914. (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Food Drink)
References under 34 subject headings
- Woodruff, Lorande L.**
The origin of life. Yale University Press. New Haven, Connecticut. 1918-20. (See Barrell, Charles ch. 3) (Microscopic life)
- Woodyatt, Nigel Gresley. 1861-**
My sporting memories: forty years with note-book and gun. London. 1922 (M B)
- Woolf, Bella Sidney**
Fishing for pearls in the Indian Ocean. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 161-83. Feb. 1926 (Geography. Zoology. Anthropology)
- Woolson, G. A.**
Ferns and how to grow them. Doubleday, Page & Co. N.Y. 1914. (Botany)
- Worcester, Dean C.**
Head-hunters of Northern Luzon. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 833-930 Sept. 1912. (Anthropology. Equipment. Geography. Zoology) (a)
Taal volcano and its recent destructive eruption (Philippine Islands) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 313-68. April 1912. (Geography. Geology) (b)
Field sports among the wild men of Northern Luzon. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 215-67. March 1911. (Anthropology. Geography) (c)
The non-Christian peoples of the Philippine Islands. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 1157-256. Nov. 1913. (Anthropology. Geography) (d)
- Wrangell, Admiral Ferdinand. 1794?-1870**
Narrative of an expedition to the Polar Sea, in the years 1820-23. J. Madden & Co. London 1840; Harper. N.Y. 1861. (Geography. Meteorology. Zoology. Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Pests. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink)
References under 109 subject headings. Native aversion to salt, p. 84, 125. Tobacco used as an intoxicant, p. 69. Bare-headed at -35°, p. 118. Young man at 82 years, p. 165. "Tropical" forests, p. 223.
- Wright, Charles W.**
The world's most cruel earthquake. (Messina, Italy) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 373-96. April 1909. (Geography. Geology)
- Wright, Denver M.**
Missouri lion hunt. (pamphlet form) Negel Publishing Co. St. Louis, Mo. 1935. (Zoology. Geography)
- Wright, Helen Dunstan**
Little-known Sardinia. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 97-120. Aug. 1916. (Botany. Geology)
- Wright, John K.**
Exploration of the Fiord region of East Greenland. American Geographical Society. N.Y. 1935. (See Boyd, Louise A.) (Geography)
- Wright, Sidney Harry.** See Hyrst, H.W. G. pseud.
- Wright, William H.**
Ben, the black bear. Scribner. N.Y. 1910. (Zoology) (a)
The grizzly bear; the narrative of a hunter-naturalist, etc. Scribner. N.Y. 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology. Battery) (b)
Many references.
- Wulsin, Frederick R.**
The road to Wang Ye Fu. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 197-234. Feb. 1926. (Geography)
- Wylde, Augustus Blandy**
'83 to '87 in the Soudan, with an account of Sir Wm Hewett's Mission to King John of Abyssinia. 2v. Remington & Co. London 1888 (Geography. Anthropology. Description and Travel)
- Wyman, Luther E. and Burnell, Elizabeth F.**
Field book of birds of the southwestern United States. Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1925. (Zoology. Geography) (a)
33 references to birds.
- Wynd, E. Lyle**
The floral wealth of Crater Lake. *Natural History*. p. 419-27. June 1937. (Botany)
- Wyndham, Francis M.**
Wild life on the fjelds of Norway. Longman, Green, Longman and Roberts. London 1861. (Zoology. Geography. Geology. Battery. Clothing. Food. Drink)
- Wynter, M. V.**
Stag-hunting in the west country. Simpkins, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Co. London. 1909 (Zoology)
- Yate, Charles Edward. 1849-**
Northern Afghanistan; or, Letters from the Afghan boundary commission by C. E. Yate. W. Blackwood & Sons. Edinburgh. 1888 (Geography)
- Yates, Raymond F. 1895-**
Exploring with the microscope. D. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. and London. 1934. (Microscopy)
- Yeaw, F. L. 1882-**
Market gardening. John Wiley and Sons. N.Y. 1915. (Botany)

- Yerkes, Robert M. 1876-**
Almost human (monkeys) Century Co. N.Y. and London 1925. (No index. See illustrations list p. xix-xxi for subjects mentioned) (Zoology)
- Young, Edgerton R.**
The tallest tree that grows. (Eucalyptus) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 664-7. July 1909. (Geography Botany)
- Young, Ernest. 1869-**
Siam ("Peeps at Many Lands" series in Youth Department) Adam & Charles Black London 1908. (Anthropology. Zoology Geography. Clothing. Food. Drink) (a)
- Corsica** ("Peeps at many lands") Adam & Charles Black. London. 1909 (Zoology Food Drink. Botany) (b)
- Adventures among hunters & trappers; romantic incidents and perils amongst animals big and small in all parts of the world (See also other titles) Seeley, Service London; Lippincott Philadelphia 1912. (Zoology) (c)
- Finland, the land of 1,000 lakes Chapman & Hall London; Jas Pott & Co N.Y. 1912 (Zoology Geography Meteorology Geology Pests. Food Drink Forests) (d)
- Daring deeds of hunters and trappers (In many lands) Seeley, Service. London; Lippincott. Philadelphia 1917-24. (Zoology. Geography) (e)
- Young, T. E. 1843-**
On centenarians; and the duration of the human race, etc Charles and Edwin Layton London 1905 (Hygiene Longevity)
- Young, William E.**
Shark! Shark! The thirty-year Odyssey of a pioneer shark hunter, as told to Horace S Mazet Gotham House. N.Y. 1933. (Zoology Sharks)
The author lists twenty shark types See appendix.
- Youngblood, Charles L. b. 1826**
A mighty hunter. The adventures of C. L. Y. on the plains and mountains. Rand, McNally. Chicago and N.Y. 1899 (Zoology)
- Younghusband, Ethel**
Glimpses of East Africa and Zanzibar. John Long. London. 1910. (Zoology. Geography)
- Younghusband, Francis E. 1863-**
Kashmir, described by Sir F. Y. Painted by E. Molyneux. Adam and Charles Black. London. 1909-11. (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Geology Hygiene. Pests. Food. Drink) (a)
References under 48 subject headings
- Wonders of the Himalaya. (See map of Turkestan, Kashmir, etc.) John Murray. London. 1924. (Geography) (b)
- Peking to Lhasa; the narrative of journeys in the Chinese empire made by the late Brig-Gen. Geo. Pereira. (See also Pereira) Constable. London. 1925; Houghton, Mifflin Co. Boston and N.Y. 1926. (c)
- The heart of the continent. A narrative of travel in Manchuria, the Desert of Gobi, Turkestan, the Himalayas, the Hindu Kush, the Pamirs, etc. From 1884 to 1894 (Geography) (d)
- Younghusband, George John. 1859-**
The story of the guides. Macmillan, London. 1908. (a)
The Philippines and round about. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1899. (Geography) (b)
- Yule, Henry**
Cathay and the way thither; being a collection of medieval notices of China translated and edited by Col. H. Y. Hakluyt Society. London. 1866, 1913, 1916 (Zoology, Geography, Anthropology. Geology. Hygiene. Clothing Food Drink) (a)
References under 58 subject headings.
- Yule, Henry, ed.**
The book of Ser Marco Polo, the Venetian, concerning the kingdoms and marvels of the East (Translated and edited with notes) John Murray. London. 1921-29 (Zoology. Geography) (b)
- Zahm, John Augustine (H. J. Mozans, pseud.) 1851-1921**
Up the Orinoco and down the Magdalena. Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1910 (Zoology. Geography. Meteorology. Anthropology. Hygiene. Pests. Arms Clothing Food Drink) (a)
A Native Brazilian travels forest and plains 35 years and sees but one jaguar, p. 172. References under 57 different subject headings
- Along the Andes and down the Amazon. Appleton. N.Y. and London. 1911. (b)
References under 58 subject headings. Found traveling free of insect pests, and wild beasts scarce
- Through South America's Southland, etc. (Argentina, Brazil, Chile, etc.) (See also Mozans) Appleton. N.Y. 1916. (c)
- The quest of El Dorado; the most romantic episode in the history of South American conquest. Appleton. N.Y. and London 1917 (Geography. Anthropology Hygiene Pests) (d)
Sir Walter Raleigh in the 16th century "read up" before setting out for his "El Dorado", see p.144-64. There are still "vast and unexplored regions between the Orinoco and Amazon", p.194, in this the 20th century.
- Following the Conquistadores. (See also Mozans) Appleton N.Y. and London. 1910-16. (Geography. Anthropology) (e)

- Zenzinov, Vladimir M.
With an exile in Arctic Siberia. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 695-718. Dec. 1924. (Zoology. Geography. Botany. Anthropology. Geology. Paleontology)
- Zetland, L. J. L. D. Marquis of. See Ronaldshay, Earl of
- Zimmerman, Jeremiah
Hewers of stone. (Mitla, Mexico) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 1002-20. Dec. 1910. (Geography. Botany. Anthropology)
- Zwemer, S. M.
Notes on Oman. (Arabia) Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 89-98. Jan. 1911. (Geography. Anthropology)

SUPPLEMENTAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

The entries in this list came in at a late date. They are largely for the years 1938, 1939, and 1940. The titles have been selected from five or six well-known periodicals, which are largely devoted to natural history. In addition, the recent books on natural science have been listed. No references have been made for them, except in the section on Hygiene, and these are limited to the titles given in *Hygeia*.

Much interesting and useful information will be found in all the publications entered herewith, although they were received after the various lists under subject-headings were closed. An examination of these books and periodicals will reveal additional information, somewhat more recent than that referred to in the body of the compilation. The same objects and place-names may be presented in a different light by more recent authors.

- Abbott, Roy L.
Friend Bufo (Frogs). Natural History. p. 277-80. Dec. 1939. (Amphibians)
- Ackerman, Edward A.
Influences of climate on the cultivation of citrus fruits. Geographical Review. p. 289-302. April 1938. (Meteorology. Fruits. Geography)
- Adams, F. D. 1859-
The birth and development of the geological sciences. Williams & Wilkins Co. Baltimore, Md. 1938. (Geology)
- Allan, Frank N.
Is diabetes curable? *Hygeia*. p. 800-1. Sept. 1939.
- Allee, W. C. 1885-
The social life of animals. W. W. Norton & Co. N.Y. 1938. (Birds) (See other title by Allee)
- Allen, Glover Morrill. 1879-
Bats. Harvard University Press. Cambridge, Mass. 1939. (Mammals)
The mammals of China and Mongolia. Natural history of Central Asia. Vol XI, Part I. American Museum of Natural History. N.Y. 1938. (See other title by Dr. Allen)
- Altscheler, Brent
Clouded Leopard—a cat aristocrat. Nature Mag. p. 24. Jan. 1940. (Zoology. Geography)
- Andrews, Clarence L. 1862-
The Eskimo and his reindeer in Alaska. Caxton Printers. N.Y. 1939. (Anthropology. Zoology. Geography)
- Anthony, H. E.
A winter in remote Burma. Natural History. p. 263-76, 297. Dec. 1939. (Zoology. Botany. Anthropology. Geography) (See other titles by Anthony)
- Antrei, Albert C.
Remnants from the Pleistocene. Nature Mag. p. 587-9. Dec. 1939. (The pronghorn antelope) (Zoology. Paleontology)
- Bakeless, John. 1894-
Daniel Boone: Master of the Wilderness. William Morrow & Co. N.Y. 1939.
This large book contains natural history of Boone's home states of Pennsylvania, North Carolina, Kentucky and Missouri, consecutively, especially Kentucky, where was spent most of Boone's natural and active life, 1733-1820. It is rich in anthropology, ethnology, zoology, and geography, depicting life of the Indians and pioneer whites.
- Barton, D. R.
Food the world over. Natural History. p. 308-11, 316. Dec. 1939. (Food and Drink)
- Bauer, W. W.
Health, hygiene and hooley. Bobbs. Indianapolis, Ind. 1938.
- Beebe, William
Half mile down. Harcourt, Brace & Co. N.Y. (c1934). (Marine life) (See other titles on same subjects by Beebe)
- Belfrage, S. H. 1871-
Illness, its story and some common symptoms; a guide for the layman. Oxford Univ. Press. London. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Bent, A. C. 1866-
Life histories of North American woodpeckers. U.S. National Museum. Bulletin 174. 1939. (See five earlier bird titles by Bent)
- Berens, Conrad. It's smart to see well!
Hygeia. p. 682-4. Aug. 1939.
- Bird, Junius
Antiquity and migrations of the early inhabitants of Patagonia. Geographical Review. p. 250-75. April 1938. (Anthropology. Zoology. Geology. Geography. Botany. Equipment. Food and Drink. Meteorology)
- Bird, Roland T.
Thunder in his footsteps ("Thunder lizard"). Natural History. p. 254-61, 302. May 1939. (Paleontology. Geology)

- Birnbaum, Martin**
In an African volcano (Belgian Congo). Natural History. p. 14-19. June 1939. (Geology. Botany. Zoology. Geography)
- The long-headed Mangbetus (Belgian Congo). Natural History. p. 73-83. Feb. 1939. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Reception in Ruanda (by the Watussi in Belgian Congo). Natural History. p. 298-307. Dec. 1939. (Anthropology. Geography. Botany. Zoology)
- Bishop, Louis Faugeres, Jr.**
The child who has heart disease Hygeia. p. 597-600. July 1939.
- Boas, Ernst P.** False alarms in heart disease. Hygeia. p. 299-300. April 1939.
- Bogert, C. M.**
Reptiles under the sun. Natural History. p. 26-37. June 1939. (Zoology) (See three other titles by same author)
- Boulenger, E. G. 1888.**
A natural history of the seas. D Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. 1936. (Fishes. Marine life)
- Boulton, Rudyerd. 1901-**
Traveling with the birds. M. A Donohue & Co. Chicago. 1933. (Ornithology)
- Bowman, E. C. and Boston, P. F.**
Living safely. Macmillan. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Brightwell, L. R.**
On the sea-shore. Thomas Nelson and Sons. N.Y. (1935)
- Brodie, Harold J.**
Fungi—Wonder plants. Natural History. p. 298-303, 309. Nov. 1938. (Botany. Microscopic life)
- Brooks, Charles F.**
Hurricanes into New England. Meteorology of the storm of September 21, 1938. Geographical Review. p. 119-27. Jan. 1939. (See other title by Brooks)
- Broun, Maurice, ed. 1906-**
Index to North American ferns. Published by the compiler, Orleans, Mass. 1938. (Botany)
- Bryce, L. W.**
Unbidden guests (Hookworms, etc.) Hygeia. p. 28-30, 72. Jan. 1940. (Hygiene)
- Buchsbaum, Ralph M. 1907-**
Animals without backbones; an introduction to the invertebrates University of Chicago Press. Chicago. 1938. (Marine life)
- Burkholder, S. L.**
Shells and other sea life of the Philippines. Oriental Commercial Co. Manila, P.I. 1933.
- Butler, Eva L.**
Along the shore. John Day Co. N.Y. 1930. (Fishes. Marine life. Botany)
- Cabot, Thomas D.**
The Cabot expedition to the Sierra Nevada de Santa Marta of Colombia. Geographical Review. p. 587-621. Oct. 1939. (Geography. Geology. Meteorology. Zoology. Anthropology. Botany)
- Cahalane, Victor H.**
Deer of the world. As workers, pets, and graceful "living statuary" in parks and estates, these versatile creatures have endeared themselves to mankind. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 463-510. Oct. 1939.
Twenty-seven species of deer are described and pictured out of a total of about sixty species in the entire deer family.
- Caldwell, N. and Ellison, N.**
Fangs of the sea. Angus & Robertson. London. 1936. (Fishes. Marine life)
- Carroll, Robert S.**
Sleep, natural and artificial. Hygeia. p. 107-9. Feb. 1939.
- Cassidy, M. A. (1899-) and Pratt, Helen G.**
Your experiment in living. Reynal & Hitchcock. N.Y. 1939. (Hygiene)
- Casteret, Norbert**
Ten years under the earth (in caves). (Translated from French) Greystone Press. N.Y. 1938. (Geology. Paleontology. Zoology)
- Cecil, Russell L.**
What do you know about pneumonia? Hygeia. p. 509-11. June 1939.
- Christian, Henry A.**
Exercise, an American fetish. Hygeia. p. 968-9. Nov. 1939.
- Clark, James L.**
The big Tom of Beaver Dam, Wash. (Mountain lion). Natural History. p. 83-93. Sept. 1939. (See other titles by Clark)
- Clay, William M.**
A synopsis of the North American water snakes of the genus *Natrix*. Copeia. p. 173-82. Dec. 10, 1938. (See other title by Clay)
- Cobb, Wilburn Dowell**
The pearl of Allah. Natural History. p. 197-202. Nov. 1939. (Marine life. Anthropology)
- Cochran, Doris M.**
Brazil bound. With a collector's kit in South America. Nature Mag. p. 9-12, 58. Jan. 1940. (Amphibians. Botany) (See other titles by Dr. Cochran)
- Colbert, Edwin H.**
Wild dogs and tame—Past and present. (100 species described and illustrated) Natural History. p. 90-101. Feb. 1939. (Mammals) (See other titles by Colbert)
- Conant, Roger**
The reptiles of Ohio. University Press. Notre Dame, Indiana. (Reptiles)
- Conant, Roger and Bridges, William**
What snake is that? a field guide to the snakes of the United States east of the Rocky Mountains. D. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. 1939.
- Conrad, H. L. and Meister, J. F.**
Teaching procedures in health education. Saunders. Philadelphia. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Coolidge, Dane (1873-) and Mary R.**
The last of the Seris (Mexican Indians). E. P. Dutton & Co. N.Y. 1939. (Anthropology)

- Cooper, Eric**
Modern sea fishing from bass to tunny. A. & C. Black. London. 1937. (Fishes)
- Crane, Jocelyn**
Sea-dragon nursery. *Nature Mag.* p. 137-40. March 1940. (Marine life)
- Crawford, J. Hamilton**
Public health aspects of heart disease. *Hygeia.* p. 139-41. Feb.; p. 210-11 March 1939.
- Crowder, William. 1882-**
Between the tides. Dodd, Mead & Co. N.Y. 1931. (Marine life. Fishes) (See other titles by Crowder)
- Cruickshank, Allan D.**
Cranes on a Florida prairie. *Nature Mag.* p. 81-2. Feb. 1940. (Zoology Geography)
- Cumberland, Kenneth B.**
Canterbury landscapes. A study in New Zealand geography. *Geographical Review.* p. 19-40. Jan. 1940. (Geography. Geology. Botany Anthropology)
- Curran, C. H.**
On eating insects. *Natural History* p. 84-9 Feb. 1939. (Insects Food and Drink) (See other title by Curran)
- Curran, C. H. and Kauffeld, Carl**
Snakes and their ways. Harper. N.Y. and London 1937
- Currie, J. R. 1870-**
Manual of public health Hygiene (324p illus.) Wood N.Y.; Livingstone, Edinburgh. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Daniel, J. R.**
Animal life in the sea. University Press of Liverpool Liverpool 1925 (Fishes Marine life)
- Davis, William B. 1902-**
The recent mammals of Idaho. Caxton Printers. Caldwell, Idaho. 1939 (Lasts 43 species)
- De Terra, Hellmut**
The quaternary terrace system of Southern Asia and the age of man. *Geographical Review.* p. 101-18 Jan. 1939 (Geology. Paleontology. Geography) (See other title by this author)
- Dice, Lee R.**
Dweller of the arid mountains Elusive but courageous is the rock-squirrel. *Nature Mag.* p. 558-60. Dec. 1939 (Zoology)
- Diehl, H. S. 1891-**
Textbook of healthful living (2d ed 634p.) McGraw-Hill N.Y., London. 1939. (Hygiene)
- Ditmars, Raymond L. 1876-**
The book of insect oddities. J. B. Lippincott Co. Philadelphia. 1938. (See earlier titles by Ditmars)
- Dixon, R. (1885-) and Eddy, B.**
Personality of water-animals. Brentano's. N.Y. c1925. (Fishes. Marine life)
- Dobby, E. H. G.**
Singapore: Town and country. *Geographical Review.* p. 84-107. Jan. 1940. (Geography. Geology. Meteorology. Botany. Anthropology)
- Dobie, J. Frank**
The roadrunner in fact and folklore (Chaparral cock). *Natural History.* p. 74-82. Sept. 1939. (Birds. Reptiles)
- Donaldson, A. N. 1888-**
Health at home, how to obtain it. Pacific Press Pub. Association. Mountain View, California. 1938 (Hygiene)
- Eales, N. B.**
Littoral fauna of Great Britain. Cambridge University Press. London. 1939. (Fishes. Marine life)
- Earle, Olive**
Rugged individualists (Plants). *Natural History.* p. 216-19. April 1939. (Botany)
- Eifert, Virginia S.**
The story of orchids. *Natural History.* p. 185-94 Oct. 1938. (Botany. Flowers)
- Ellis, Carleton (1876-) and Swaney, Miller W.**
Soilless growth of plants, etc. Reinhold Publishing Corp. N.Y. 1938 (Botany)
- Ely, Alfred, Chairman, Anthony, H. E. and Carpenter, R. R. M.**
North American big game. A book of the Boone & Crockett Club compiled by the committee on records of North American big game. Scribner. N.Y. 1939 (Zoology)
- Ekvall, Robert B.**
The eared pheasant (of Tibet). *Natural History.* p. 47-51. Jan. 1939. (Birds)
- Etheredge, Maude L. 1884-**
Health facts for college students; a textbook of individual and community health. With a foreword by Ray Lyman Wilbur (3d ed.) (Illus 410p.) Saunders. Philadelphia, London 1939 (Hygiene)
- Ewing, H. E.**
Growth in the eastern box turtle, with special reference to the dermal shields of the carapace. *Copeia* p. 87-92 July 12, 1939. (Turtles) (See other title by Ewing)
- Fabre, Jean Henri. 1823-1915**
Marvels of the insect world. D Appleton-Century Co. N.Y. and London 1938 (See fourteen earlier insect books by Fabre)
- Fabricant, Noah and Zimmerman, Leo M.**
The cry for blood. *Hygeia.* p. 881-5. Oct. 1939
- Fairchild, David G. 1869-**
The world was my garden, etc. Scribner. N.Y. and London. 1938. (Botany) (See earlier titles by Fairchild)
- Farrington, S. Kipp, Jr. 1904-**
Atlantic game fishing. Kennedy Bros. N.Y. 1937. (Fishes. Equipment)

- Felt, Ephraim Porter. 1868-**
Our shade trees. Orange Judd Pub. Co. N.Y. 1938. (Botany) (See earlier title by Felt)
- Fenton, Carroll Lane. 1900-**
Our amazing earth. Doubleday, Doran. N.Y. 1938 (Geology) (See earlier titles by Fenton)
- Ferguson, Russell S.**
When cancer is not guilty. *Hygeia*. p. 893-5, 923. Oct. 1939.
- Finnie, Richard**
Filming musk-oxen and arctic foxes. *Nature Mag.* p. 309-12. June-July 1939.
The author spent ten years in the arctic area which he discusses
- Fishbein, Jay N.**
Why children catch colds. *Hygeia*. p. 28-30. Jan. 1939.
- Fisher, Clyde**
The nomads of Arctic Lapland. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 641-76. Nov. 1939 (Anthropology. Geography. Zoology. Botany. Food and Drink Equipment) (See other title by same author)
The romance of mistletoe. *Natural History*. p. 323-7, 378. Dec 1938 (Botany)
- Fisher, Irving (1867-) and Emerson, Haven**
How to live; rules for healthful living based on modern science. (20th ed.) (422p illus.) Funk & Wagnalls N.Y., London. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Flower, S. S.**
Further notes on the duration of life in animals II Amphibians. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*. p. 369-94. London. 1936 (Amphibians)
Further notes on the duration of life in animals III Reptiles. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* p. 1-39. London. 1937.
- Fowler, Henry W. 1878-**
The fishes of the George Vanderbilt south Pacific expedition, 1937. *Academy of Natural Science. Philadelphia* 1938. (Collected 10,000 specimens)
- Frazier, V. Eugene**
What the flight surgeon does (on airplanes). *Hygeia*. p. 34-7. Jan. 1940. (Hygiene)
- Freeman, Otis W.**
The Snake River Canyon. *Geographical Review*. p. 597-608. Oct. 1938. (Geology. Botany. Geography)
- Frost, Harriet**
Nursing in sickness and in health. *Macmillan*. N.Y. 1939. (Hygiene)
- Fuller, C. A. (1880-) and Snow, D.**
Air conditioning; a practical, modern and fundamental treatise on the subject, etc. (577p. illus.) Henley. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene. Atmosphere)
- Fullerton, Alice**
To Persia for flowers. *Oxford University Press. London*. 1938. (Botany)
- Gilliard, Thomas**
A "lost" German colony—Hidden away from the world in the Andean highlands of Venezuela, etc. *Natural History*. p. 7-13. June 1939. (Zoology. Botany. Geography) (See other title by Gilliard)
- Ginsburg, S.**
Hodgkin's disease. *Hygeia*. p. 152-4. Feb. 1939.
- Gloyd, Howard K.**
A case of poisoning from the bite of a black coral snake. *Herpetologica*. Vol. I. No. 5. Chicago. Dec. 30, 1938.
- Godsell, Philip H.**
The Eskimo goes modern. *Natural History*. p. 38-9, 56. Jan. 1940. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Goldstein, Hyman**
Enzymes, dictators of the digestive system. *Hygeia*. p. 37-9. Jan. 1939.
- Goodwin, George G.**
Freshman year in Africa (in game fields). *Natural History*. p. 272-83. Nov. 1938. (Zoology. Geography. Anthropology) (See other titles by same author)
- Granger, Walter**
Medicine bones (collected in China). *Natural History*. p. 264-71. Nov. 1938. (Paleontology. Geology. Zoology)
- Gregory, William K.**
An evolutionist goes shell hunting (in New Zealand and Australia). *Natural History*. p. 203-12. Nov. 1939. (Fishes. Marine life. Geology) (See other title by same author)
- Guberlet, M. L.**
Animals of the seashore. *Metropolitan Press Portland, Ore.* 1936 (Marine life. Fishes) (See other title by Guberlet)
- Gunter, Gordon**
Notes on invasion of fresh water by fishes of the Gulf of Mexico. *Copeia*. p. 69-72. June 30, 1938
- Haggard, Howard W. 1891-**
Man and his body. *Harper & Bros. N.Y., London*. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Hanson, Earl Parker**
Journey to Manãos. (Amazon and Orinoco basins and their Indian aborigines) *Reynal & Hitchcock. N.Y.* 1938. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Harley, G. W.**
Roads and trails in Liberia. *Geographical Review*. p. 447-59. July 1939. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Meteorology)
- Hartwell, H. A. 1874-**
What's wrong with me? *Country Life Press. Garden City, N.Y.* 1938.
- Hausman, Leon Augustus**
Furs under the microscope. *Nature Mag.* p. 501-2. Nov. 1939.
This is a late but interesting addition to the various titles in the Division of Microscopic Life found elsewhere.

- Henshall, James A.**
Camping and cruising in Florida. Robert Clark & Co. Cincinnati, Ohio. 1884. (Birds, Botany, Fishes, Mammals, Geology, Geography, Anthropology, Equipment, Food and Drink) (See other title by Henshall)
- Hermes, William B. 1876-**
Medical entomology with special reference to the health and well-being of man and animals. Third edition of *Medical and Veterinary Entomology*. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1939. (Hygiene. Insects)
- Hildebrand, J. R.**
Our most versatile vegetable product (rubber). *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 143-200. Feb. 1940. (Botany. Equipment) (See other titles by same author)
- Hiscock, I. V. (1892-) ed.**
Community health organization; a manual of administration and procedure primarily for urban areas. (3d ed. 318p.) Commonwealth Fund. N.Y. 1939. (Hygiene)
- Hodge, Henricks**
Flagpole sitters (Climbing plants). *Natural History*. p. 291-7. Nov. 1938 (Botany) (See other title by same author)
- Hoffmann, Ralph. 1870-**
Birds of the Pacific States, etc. Houghton Mifflin Co Boston, N.Y. 1927. (400 species described)
- Holden, William Hall**
Civilization and sudden death. A lesson from the "savage" on how to live long. *Natural History*. p. 328-37. Dec. 1938. (Anthropology. Hygiene. Food and Drink. Geography. Botany)
- Holdridge, Desmond**
An investigation of the prospect for white settlement in British Guiana. *Geographical Review*. p. 622-42. Oct. 1939. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Vegetables. Fruits. Hygiene. Geology)
- Holmes, R. E.**
Air conditioning in summer and winter. McGraw-Hill, New York, London. 1938. (Hygiene. Atmosphere)
- Hrdlička, Aleš. 1869-**
The skeletal remains of early man. *Publ. No. 3033. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections*. Vol. 83. 1930. (379p.) (Anthropology) (See other titles by Hrdlička)
- Hurley, Richard J. comp.**
Key to the out-of-doors, etc. H. W. Wilson Company. N.Y. 1938. (Astronomy. Meteorology. Geology. Botany. Zoology. Equipment)
- Hylander, Clarence J. 1897-**
The world of plant life. Macmillan. N.Y. 1939. (Botany) (Detailed information on 2,000 species of plants)
- Jacobson, E. 1888-**
You can sleep well; the A B C's of restful sleep for the average person. (269p. illus.) McGraw-Hill. N.Y., London. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Jaques, F. P. and F. L.**
Geese fly high. University of Minnesota Press. Minneapolis. 1939. (Birds)
- Jarvis, C. S.**
Desert and Delta (in the Peninsula of Sinai). John Murray. London. 1938. (Anthropology. Geography. Geology. Botany. Meteorology. Food and Drink)
- Johannessen, Gunvor**
New treatment for pellagra. *Hygeia*. p. 639-40. July 1939.
- Kahn, Morton C.**
Africa's lost tribes in South Africa. *Natural History*. p. 209-15, 232. April 1939. (Anthropology. Geography)
- Kauffeld, Carl F.**
How snakes are born. *Natural History*. p. 371-6. Dec. 1938. (Zoology)
- Kaufman, Samuel I.**
Your eyes—what to do when in trouble. *Hygeia*. p. 11-14, 73. Jan.; p. 136-8, 183-4. Feb. 1939.
- Kellogg, Remington**
Whales, giants of the sea. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 35-90. Jan. 1940. (Mammals. Fishes) (35 whale, porpoise and dolphin species are described by the author and illustrated by Else Bostelmann) (See other titles by Dr. Kellogg)
- Kerbey, McFall**
Behind Netherlands sea ramparts. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 255-90. Feb. 1940. (Geography)
- Klauber, Laurence M. 1883-**
A statistical study of the rattlesnakes. San Diego Society of Natural History. San Diego, California. 1936-39. (To date this publication has appeared in six parts)
- Kolmer, John A.**
Blood tests for syphilis. *Hygeia*. p. 142-4. Feb. 1939.
- La Gorce, John Oliver, editor**
The book of fishes. National Geographic Society. Washington, D.C. 1939. (231 fish species are depicted)
- Laing, Edith M.**
Polynesia's coconut. *Nature Mag.* p. 116. Feb. 1940. (Botany. Food and Drink. Equipment) (See other titles by Laing)
- Lamb, Frank H.**
Sagas of the evergreens, etc. (Trees) W. W. Norton & Co. N.Y. 1938. (Botany)
- Lee, Oliver Justin. 1881-**
Beyond yonder. Chapman & Grimes. Boston. (Astronomy)
- Legendre, Sidney J.**
Iran (Persia). *Natural History*. p. 234-41. Nov. 1939. (Zoology. Anthropology. Geography) (See other title by same author)

- Leibow, Louis M.**
That right-sided pain. *Hygeia*. p. 200-2. March 1939.
- Lewis, S. R. 1878-**
Air conditioning for comfort. (3d ed. illus. 285p.) Keeney Publishing Co. Chicago. 1938. (Hygiene. Atmosphere)
- Ley, Willy**
The story of the lodestone. *Natural History*. p. 201-7. Oct. 1938. (Geology) (See other title by same author)
- Lillingston, Claude.**
Mysterious epidemics in history. *Hygeia*. p. 225-7, 338-40, 433-5, 538-40, 632-4, 732-4, 816-18 March-Sept. 1939.
- Lincoln, F. C. 1892-**
The migration of American birds. Doubleday, Doran NY 1939. (Ornithology)
- Lindquist, Willis**
On Danish by-lanes. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 1-34. Jan. 1940. (Geography. Geology. Zoology)
The wandering albatross. *Nature Mag.* p. 553-5 Dec. 1939. (Ornithology)
- Little, Elbert L., Jr. and Keller, John G.**
Amphibians and reptiles of the Jornada experimental range, New Mexico. *Copeia*. p. 216-22. Dec. 31, 1937.
- Long, E. John**
Puerto Rico: Watchdog of the Caribbean. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 697-740. Dec. 1939. (Geography. Botany. Zoology)
- McCloy, C. H. 1886-**
Appraising physical status: Methods and norms: Studies in child welfare. Vol. 15. No. 2. Univ. of Iowa, Iowa City. 1938. (Hygiene)
- MacCurdy, George G. 1863-**
Human origins; a manual of prehistory. D. Appleton Co. N.Y., London. 1924. (2 vols.) (Anthropology)
- McDermott, Neil T.**
Adjustments in marriage. *Hygeia*. p. 973-6. Nov. 1939.
- McDowell, J. C. and Winters, S. R.**
The defeat of the cattle tick. *Hygeia*. p. 707-9, 740. Aug. 1939.
- Macfadyen, Mary. 1905-**
Beauty plus—the smart woman's key to beauty, health and charm. Emerson Books, Inc. N.Y. 1938 (Hygiene)
- MacKaye, Milton**
What a headache! *Hygeia*. p. 222-4. March 1939.
- McKenny, Margaret**
Ferns, the adaptable. *Natural History*. p. 284-90. Nov. 1938. (Botany)
- McKenny, Margaret and Johnston, Edith F.**
A book of wild flowers. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1939. (Botany)
- McKinnon, Belle**
The family helps the spastic child. *Hygeia*. p. 725-8. Aug. 1939.
- Madison, Harold L. 1878-**
Florida fishes. Pocket Natural History No. 5. Zoological Series No. 2. Cleveland Museum of Natural History. Cleveland, Ohio. 1936. (Fishes. Marine life)
- Magoffin, R. V. D. (1874-) and Davis, Emily C.**
Magic spades; the romance of archaeology. Henry Holt & Co. N.Y. 1929.
- Mangham, Sydney**
Earth's green mantle; plant science for the general reader. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1939. (Botany)
- Mason, Bernard S. 1896-**
Woodcraft. A. S. Barnes & Co. N.Y. 1939. (Equipment)
- Matlin, D. R.**
Growing plants without soil, etc. Chemical Publishing Company. N.Y. 1939. (Botany)
- Medsger, Oliver Perry. 1870-**
Edible wild plants. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1939. (Botany. Food and Drink)
- Meigs, Peveril, 3rd**
Water planning in the great central valley, California. *Geographical Review*. p. 252-73. April 1939. (Meteorology. Geology. Botany)
- Mellanby, Helen**
Animal life in fresh water; a guide to British fresh-water invertebrates. Methuen & Co. London. 1938. (Marine life)
- Miller, Lois Mattox**
Public malady number one (common colds). *Hygeia*. p. 8-10, 58. Jan. 1940. (Hygiene)
- Miner, Roy Waldo**
Fragile creatures of the deep (Hydroids, etc.) *Natural History*. p. 243-55. Nov. 1938. (Marine life. Microscopic life. Fishes) (See four other titles on marine life by Miner)
- Mohr, Charles E.**
I explore caves. *Natural History*. p. 190-204. April 1939. (Geology. Zoology) (See other titles by Mohr)
- Moore, Audrey**
Serengeti (Tanganyika Africa). Scribner. N.Y. (Zoology)
- Moore, Merrill**
Nervous fatigue. *Hygeia*. p. 779-82. Sept. 1939.
- Morgan, Ann Haven. 1882-**
Field book of animals in winter. G. P. Putnam's Sons. N.Y. 1939. (Mammals. Birds. Fishes. Marine life, etc.)
- Morris, Percy A.**
What shell is that? A guide to the shell-bearing mollusks of eastern North America. D. Appleton-Century Co. N.Y., London. 1939. (Marine life) (See other titles by Morris)
- Mosauer, Walter**
The toleration of solar heat in desert reptiles *Ecology*. vol. 17. p. 56-66. Ja. 1936 (See other titles by Walter Mosauer)
- Moyer, J. A. (1875-) and Fittz, R. U.**
Air conditioning. (2d ed. 455p.) (McGraw-Hill. N.Y., London. 1938. Hygiene. ology. Equipment)
- Moyer, John W.**
Lessons in museum taxidermy. Published by the author. Chicago. 1939. (Zoology. Equipment)

- Muenschner, Walter Conrad Leopold.** 1891-
Poisonous plants of the United States.
Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1939. (Botany)
- Murphy, Robert Cushman**
Man-of-War (bird). Natural History.
p. 133-43. Oct. 1939. (See other bird
titles by the same author)
- Racial succession in the Colombian Chocó.
Geographical Review. p. 461-71 July
1939. (Geography. Anthropology)
(See several other titles by same author)
- Nash, J. B.** 1886-
Teachable moments; a new approach to
health. Barnes. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Needham, P. R. and Rayner, H. John**
The experimental stream, a method for
study of trout planting problems.
Copeia. p. 31-8. March 9, 1939.
(Fishes)
- Needham, Paul**
Trout streams. Comstock Pub. Co.
Ithaca, N.Y. 1938. (Fishes)
- Nice, Margaret.** 1883-
The watcher at the nest (Birds). Mac-
millan Co. N.Y. 1939
- Nichols, J. T.**
Data on size, growth and age in the box
turtle Copeia. p. 14-20. March 9,
1939. (Amphibians)
- Range and homing of individual box
turtles Copeia September 9, 1939,
p. 125-7 (Turtles) (See other title by
Nichols)
- Novak, Emil**
Cancer, its cause and prevalence. Hygeia.
p. 819-21. Sept. 1939.
- Oberholser, Harry C.**
The bird life of Louisiana (430 species).
State of Louisiana Dept. of Conserva-
tion. 1938 (See earlier title by this
author)
- O'Reilly, John**
South Florida's amazing everglades Nat
Geog Mag. p. 115-42 Jan 1940 (Zo-
ology. Botany. Geography Anthro-
pology. Birds)
- Palmer, E. Laurence**
Domestic mammals. Nature Mag. p. 573-
80 Dec. 1939. (18 species are de-
scribed) (See other titles by Palmer)
- Some common food and game fishes.
Nature Mag. p. 325-32. June-July.
1939.
- The life histories of thirty varieties of
fishes are given (See other titles by
Palmer)
- Some common fresh-water insects Nature
Mag. p. 477-84. Oct. 1938.
- In this short article will be found brief
descriptions, range, behavior, etc., of
eighteen species of insect life.
- Some common marine animals. Nature
Mag. p. 93-100. Feb. 1940 (Sixteen vari-
eties of marine life are described.)
- Pascoe, John**
Unclimbed New Zealand; Alpine travel in
the Canterbury and Westland ranges,
Southern Alps. Allen & Unwin. London.
Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1939. (Ge-
ography. Geology. Anthropology)
- Peale, Arthur L.**
Uncas and the Mohegan-Pequot (of Con-
necticut). Meador Publishing Co.
Boston. 1939. (Anthropology)
- Pearlman, Louis M.**
The mastoid menace. Hygeia. p. 116-18, 159.
Feb. 1940. (Hygiene)
- Peattie, Donald Culross**
Flowering Earth. Putnam. N.Y. 1939.
(Botany) (See other titles by Peattie)
- In the days of the giants (Trees). Natural
History. p. 144-8. Oct. 1939. (Botany.
Trees)
- Pickwell, Gayle Bogg**
Birds. Whittlesey House N.Y. 1939.
(Ornithology)
- Deserts (American). Whittlesey House.
N.Y. 1939.
- Pitman, Charles R. S.** 1890-
A guide to the snakes of Uganda.
Uganda Society, Kampalla, Uganda.
1938. (95 species of African snakes are
depicted)
- Platt, Raye R.**
Recent explorations in the polar regions.
Geographical Review. p. 303-9. April
1939. (Geography)
- Polowe, David.** 1893-
The home book of medicine (581p)
Greenberg. N.Y. 1938 (Hygiene)
- Porteus, S. D.** 1883-
Primitive intelligence and environment.
(as observed in the Kalahari Desert of
South Africa and Central Australia)
(325p) Macmillan N.Y. 1937. (An-
thropology. Geography. Geology.
Botany. Zoology. Meteorology Hy-
giene Food and Drink Equipment)
- Potts, Frances E.**
Social security in the seas Nature Mag.
p. 13-16. Jan 1940 (Zoology. Marine
life Paleontology)
- Puxley, W. Lavallin**
Deep seas and lonely shores E. P. Dutton
& Co. N.Y. 1936 (Fishes Marine
life) (See other titles by Puxley)
- Ratcliff, J. D.**
The badge of protection. Hygeia. p. 584-
6. July 1939.
- Raymond, Percy E.** 1879-
Prehistoric life. Harvard University
Press. Cambridge, Mass. 1939. (Pale-
ontology. Geology. Zoology)
- Reed, Dudley B.** 1878-
Keep fit and like it. Whittlesey House
Health Series, Morris Fishbein, Editor.
(325p.) McGraw-Hill. N.Y., London.
1939.
- Renouf, L. P.**
Animal life on the seashore. George
Routledge & Sons. London. 1930.
(Fishes. Marine life)

- Ricketts, E. F. and Calvin, Jack**
Between Pacific tides, etc. Stanford University Press. Stanford University, California. 1939. (Fishes. Marine life) (500 species described)
- Roberts, Paul A.**
Wonder of the sea: shells. B. T. Batsford. London. 1937. (Marine life)
- Robey, W. H. (1870-) Ed.**
Health at fifty. (299p. illus.) Harvard Univ. Press. Cambridge, Mass. 1939. (Hygiene)
- Rodman, J. Stewart**
Cancer of the breast. *Hygeia* p. 56-8 Jan. 1939.
- Rood, Elma and Lingham, Gertrude**
Taking care of the family's health; a teaching guide for rural classes 612p. illus. Madison College, Tenn. Rural Press. N.Y. 1938
- Rudolph, William E.**
Bolivia's water power resources. *Geographical Review*. p. 41-63. Jan. 1940. (Geography. Geology. Meteorology. Anthropology)
- Sawyer, Edmund J.**
South with the birds. A record of human migration to the sunny south. *Nature Mag.* p. 457-60. Oct. 1938
This short story provides some specific data on bird habits not found elsewhere readily.
- Schlaikjer, Erich M.**
The road to man. *Natural History*. p. 212-22. Oct. 1938. (Paleontology. Zoology) (See other title by same author)
- Schmidt, Karl P. 1890-**
Homes and habits of wild animals. M. A. Donohue & Co. Chicago 1934. (Zoology)
Our friendly animals and whence they came. M. A. Donohue & Co. Chicago. 1938. (Zoology)
- Schrenkeisen, Raymond M. 1894-1936**
Field book of fresh-water fishes of North America north of Mexico. G. P. Putnam's Sons. N.Y. and London. 1938
- Schultz, C. Bertrand**
The first Americans. *Natural History*. p. 346-56, 378. Dec. 1938. (Paleontology. Anthropology. Geology. Zoology. Botany)
- Schulz, Cecilia L.**
How to enjoy ill health. (194p. illus.) McGraw-Hill. N.Y., London. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Sevringhaus, Elmer L.**
A woman faces fifty. *Hygeia*. p. 685-8, 672. Aug. 1939.
- Shapiro, Sidney**
Fishing for fatbacks (Menhaden). *Natural History*. p. 164-70. March 1939.
- Simpich, Frederick**
Down the Rio Grande. Tracing this strange, turbulent stream on its long course from Colorado to the Gulf of Mexico. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 415-54. Oct. 1939.
This is one of the author's most interesting short stories. It provides information on geology, geography, paleontology, anthropology, botany and zoology. (See other titles by Simpich)
- Skinner, George A.**
Wonder stories of the human machine. *Hygeia*. p. 140-4, 178 Feb. 1940. (Hygiene)
- Slesinger, H. A.**
The allergic child. *Hygeia*. p. 704-6. Aug. 1939.
- Small, John Kunkel. 1869-1938**
Ferns of the southeastern states, etc. Science Press Print. Co. Lancaster, Pennsylvania. 1938. (Botany) (See earlier title by Small)
- Smith, Helen N. and Coops, H. L.**
Physical and health education; principles and procedures. (325p.) *Am. Bk. Co.* N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Smith, Malcolm A.**
The Fauna of British India. Taylor & Francis. London. 1931, 1935. (Vol. I. Crocodilians & turtles; Vol. 2. Lizards)
- Snedigar, Robert**
Our small native animals; their habits and care. Random House. N.Y. 1939. (Mammals. Birds. Amphibians)
- Sokolov, B. F. 1893-**
Middle age is what you make it. Grey-stone Press. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Soper, J. Dewey**
Wood Buffalo Park. Notes on the physical geography of the park and its vicinity. *Geographical Review* p. 383-99. July 1939. (Zoology. Botany. Geology. Geography)
- Spillman, Ramsay**
It floats through the air. *Hygeia*. p. 587-9. July 1939
- Stabler, Robert M.**
Frequency of skin shedding in snakes. *Copeia* p. 227-9. Dec. 1939. (Reptiles)
- Stefansson, Vilhjalmur. 1879-**
The disappearance of the Greenland Colony. *Natural History*. p. 7-12, 34-7. Jan. 1939. (Geography. Anthropology. Food and Drink) (See other titles by same author)
Iceland, the first American Republic. Doubleday, Doran & Co. N.Y. 1939. (Polar regions)
Unsolved mysteries of the Arctic. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1938. (Polar regions. Anthropology. Meteorology. Food and Drink. Equipment)
- Stejneger, Leonard and Barbour, Thomas**
A check list of North American amphibians and reptiles. Harvard University Press. Cambridge, Mass. 1939. (4th ed. 687 species listed) (See other titles by same authors)

Step, Edward. 1855-1931

Marvels of insect life; a popular account of structure and habit. R. M. McBride & Co. N.Y. 1938. (Zoology)

Storer, Tracy I.

A synopsis of the Amphibia of California. University of California Press. Berkeley, California. 1925. (Amphibians)

Stotz, Carl Louis

The Bursa region of Turkey. Geographical Review. p. 81-100. Jan. 1939. (Geography. Geology. Botany. Meteorology. Zoology. Food and Drink)

Sullivan, Belle Shafer

The unvanishing Navajos. Dorrance & Company. Philadelphia. 1938. (Anthropology)

Sutton, Richard L. Jr.

What is cancer? Hygeia. p. 311-13. April 1939.

Swartout, H. O. 1888-

Home guide to health. (Home Guide Ser Vol. IV) Pacific Press Pub. Co. Mountain View, California. 1938 (Hygiene)

Sweeny, Miriam Townsend

After 40. Hygeia. p. 323-4. April 1939.

Synge, Patrick M.

Mountains of the Moon, etc. (Mt Ruwenzori, Central Africa) Dutton. N.Y. 1937. (Geology. Botany. Zoology)

Takats, Geza De

Hernia. Hygeia. p. 886-9. Oct. 1939

Tate, G. H. H.

Auyantepui. Notes on the Phelps Venezuelan Expedition. Geographical Review. p. 452-74. July 1938. (Geology. Geography. Botany. Meteorology) (See other title by Tate)

Taylor, Griffith

Sea to Sahara: Settlement zones in Eastern Algeria. Geographical Review. p. 177-95. April 1939. (Geography. Botany. Geology) (See earlier titles by Taylor)

Thaw, L. C. and M. S.

Black Knights (In Africa's Cameroons). Natural History. p. 256-63, 309-10, 314. Nov. 1938. (Anthropology. Geography. Equipment) (See authors' other titles on the subject)

Thomas, Leota G.

Seedless plants. American Education Press. Columbus, Ohio. 1939. (Botany)

Thompson, Virginia. 1903-

French Indo-china. (517p.) Macmillan. N.Y. 1937. (Geography. Anthropology)

Thurston, J. B. H.

(as told to Lieut. H. S. Mazet)

Tiger! Tiger! Adventures with man-eaters in Malay jungles. Natural History. p. 213-16, 244-5. Nov. 1939. (Zoology)

Tinbergen, N.

In the life of a herring gull. Natural History. p. 222-9. April 1939. (Ornithology)

Toubib, Robert

200,000,000 colds. Hygeia. p. 970-2. Nov. 1939.

Towner Coston, H. E. 1905-

Beneath the surface; the cycle of river life. Scribner. N.Y.; Country Life. London. 1938. (Fishes. Marine life)

Trapido, Harold and Clausen, Robert T.

Amphibians and reptiles of Eastern Quebec. Copeia. p. 117-25. Sept. 24, 1938.

Trewartha, Glenn T. 1896-

An introduction to weather and climate. McGraw-Hill. N.Y. and London. 1937. (Meteorology. Atmosphere)

Turner, Clair E. 1890-

Personal and community health. (652p. illus.) Mosby. St. Louis 1939. (Hygiene)

Principles of health education. Heath. Boston, N.Y. 1939. (Hygiene)

Ullmann, Eleanor Elliott

Feathered jackasses. The penguins of the South African islands. Nature Mag. p. 489-92 Nov 1939.

An exceptional and scientifically interesting instance where an inhabitant of polar regions is found at home in warm waters.

Ungern-Sternberg, Irina

Estonia. At Russia's Baltic gate. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 803-34. Dec. 1939. (Geography. Botany. Geology)

U.S. Public Health Service

Personal hygiene, compiled by Robert Olesen. U.S. Treas Dept Public Health Service Supplement No. 137 to the Public Health Reports. Supt. Documents, Govt. Printing Off. Washington, D.C. 1938

Vaillant, George C.

By their arts you shall know them. (Native artists) Natural History. p. 268-77. May 1939. (Anthropology. Geography)

The twilight of the Aztec civilization. Natural History. p. 38-46. Jan. 1939. (Anthropology)

Van Buskirk, E. F. 1883-

Principles of healthful living. Cordon Co. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)

Verhoogen, Jean

We keep house on an active volcano. After flying to study a spectacular eruption in Belgian Congo, a geologist settles down on a newborn craterless vent for eight months' study. Nat. Geog. Mag. p. 511-26, 550. Oct. 1939. This interesting story imparts information not only on geology, but also on natives, mammals, and geography.

- Verrill, A. Hyatt. 1871-**
Strange sea shells and their stories, etc.
L. C. Page & Co. Boston. 1936.
(Fishes. Marine life)
- Von Hagen, V. Wolfgang**
The ant that carries a parasol. *Natural History*. p. 27-32. Jan. 1939. (See other titles by same author)
- The lost Jicaques (Honduran Indians). *Natural History*. p. 168-77. Oct. 1939. (Anthropology. Geography. Ornithology. Hygiene. Food and Drink. Equipment)
- Voorhees, Irving Wilson**
What did you say? *Hygeia*. p. 296-8. April 1939.
- Waibel, Leo**
White settlement in Costa Rica. *Geographical Review*. p. 529-60. Oct. 1939. (Geography. Anthropology. Botany. Meteorology)
- Walker, Harrison Howell**
France farms as war wages. *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 201-38. Feb. 1940. (Flowers. Fruits. Vegetables. Food and Drink)
- Wall, F. P. and Zeidberg, L. D.**
Health guides and guards. Prentice-Hall. N.Y. 1936. (Hygiene)
- Waterman, T. T. 1885-**
North American Indian dwellings. *Smithsonian Inst. Report for 1924*. p. 461-85. (Anthropology)
- Welter, Wilfred A.**
A list of the fishes of the Licking river drainage in Eastern Kentucky. *Copeia*. p. 64-8. June 30, 1938. (70 species are listed)
- Welter, Wilfred A. and Carr, Katherine**
Amphibians and reptiles of Northern Kentucky. *Copeia*. p. 128-30. Sept. 9, 1939.
- Westell, W. P. and Harvey K.**
Look and find out. Macmillan Co. N.Y. 1938. (Marine life)
- Weyer, Edward**
The ingenious Eskimo. *Natural History*. p. 278-9, 297. May 1939. (Anthropology. Equipment)
- White, Paul A.**
Acute rheumatic fever. *Hygeia*. p. 43-4. Jan. 1939.
- White, Paul D.**
Deadly disease No. 1—Heart disease. *Hygeia*. p. 104-8, 168, 191. Feb. 1940.
- Whiting, John D.**
Where early Christians lived in cones of rock. (Cappadocia, Turkey) *Nat. Geog. Mag.* p. 763-802. Dec. 1939. (Geography. Geology. Anthropology) (See other titles by Whiting)
- Wilder, G. D. and Hubbard, H. W.**
The birds of Northeastern China. Pub. by Peking Natural Hist. Bull. 1938. (700p.)
- Williams, J. F. and Shaw, F. B.**
Methods and materials of health education. Nelson. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Wise, Hugh D.**
Tigers of the sea. (Sharks) Derrydale Press. N.Y. 1937. (Fishes)
- Wodehouse, R. P.**
Weeds, waste and hayfever. *Natural History*. p. 150-63, 178. March 1939. (Hygiene. Plants)
- Wood, T. D. and others**
New ways for old. (320p. illus.) Nelson. N.Y. 1938. (Hygiene)
- Wyman, Donald. 1905-**
Hedges, screens & windbreaks; their uses, selection and care. McGraw-Hill. N.Y., London. 1938. (Botany)
- Yanovsky, Elias**
Food plants of the North American Indians. *Miscellaneous Publ. No. 237*. U. S. Dept. of Agriculture. Washington. July 1936. (Anthropology. Food and Drink)
- Yonge, C. M. 1899-**
Queer fish; essays on marine science and other aspects of biology. Brentano's. N.Y. 1928. (Fishes. Marine life)

FINAL SUMMARY

This Supplemental Bibliography contains 293 titles and 225 additional authors or authorities, which, added to the main bibliography of 3365 titles and 2275 authors, make a grand total of 3658 titles and 2500 authors, to which there are 54,063 references under 9,447 subject-headings or topics—approximate figures. The total number of separate entries of from one to fifty words each is about 87,000.

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY



126 696

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY